a family research organization

PHELPS CONNECTIONS

HOW MUCH DOES IT COST?

PHELPS CONNECTIONS membership is $17.50 per calendar year. This includes the 20-page quarterly newsletter. Dues can be pro-rated July 1st to $8.75 and include two newsletters.

HOW DO I JOIN?

Make Check Payable to:
PHELPS CONNECTIONS

Mail Check to:
A. Arnold Sprague, Treasurer
808 Fairfield Drive
Knoxville, TN 37919-4109

Name:______________________________

Address:____________________________

____

City:________________________________

State:________ ZIP+4:______________

Phone:(____)_________________________

E-Mail:______________________________

January 1996

PHELPS CONNECTIONS is a not-for-profit genealogical research organization.

OFFICERS

President:
Nancy J. Pennington
6204 S. Halifax Avenue
Edina, MN 55424-1914
(612) 927-9365

Vice President:
James W. (Bill) Phelps
120 S. Belmont Road
Crawford, NE 69339
(308) 665-1982

Secretary:
Betty M. Kenig
110 Chesterfield Road
Greenville, SC 29605-3402
(864) 277-3512

Treasurer:
A. Arnold Sprague
808 Fairfield Drive
Knoxville, TN 37919-4109
(423) 584-8482
sbxp82a@prodigy.com

Newsletter Editor:
Deborah Lee Rothery
1915 N.E. 56th Avenue
Portland, OR 97213-3514
(503) 287-2107

Genealogist:
Margaret P. Swanson
3290 Cebada Canyon Road
Lompoc, CA 93436-9675
(805) 736-8627

HOW MUCH DOES IT COST?

PHELPS CONNECTIONS membership is $17.50 per calendar year. This includes the 20-page quarterly newsletter. Dues can be pro-rated July 1st to $8.75 and include two newsletters.

HOW DO I JOIN?

Make Check Payable to:
PHELPS CONNECTIONS

Mail Check to:
A. Arnold Sprague, Treasurer
808 Fairfield Drive
Knoxville, TN 37919-4109

Name:______________________________

Address:______________________________

____

City:______________________________

State:________ ZIP+4:______________

Phone:(____)______________________

E-Mail:______________________________

January 1996

PHELPS CONNECTIONS is a not-for-profit genealogical research organization.

WHAT IS IT?

PHELPS CONNECTIONS is a family organization dedicated to expanding our knowledge of all branches of the PHELPS family tree.

WHAT'S IN IT FOR ME?

You will receive a quarterly newsletter full of documented articles, a variety of research findings, and corrections to previously published PHELPS information.

You will be able to purchase the *Phelps Family of America* at a greatly reduced price.

You will be in touch with a group of friendly members who are eager to share their love for our common heritage.

WHO RUNS PC?

PHELPS CONNECTIONS is governed by an executive committee, guided by a written constitution/bylaws.

WHO JOINS?

Our members are found in over 39 U.S. states, 3 provinces in Canada, and the U.K.

WHAT ARE LONG-RANGE PLANS?

Our ultimate goal is the exciting prospect of publishing a sequel to *The Phelps Family of America* by Oliver Seymour Phelps and Andrew T. Servin, the definitive PHELPS family history, bringing the two volumes up to date with the addition of those who were omitted from the 1899 edition and adding those who have been born since then. This is an ambitious endeavor, one that will not happen easily or quickly. The more family members contribute, the more complete it will be.

WHO CAN TELL ME MORE?

For more information, write or call:

Nancy J. Pennington, President
6204 S. Halifax Avenue
Edina, MN 55424-1914
(612) 927-9365

or e-mail:

A. Arnold Sprague
sbxp82a@prodigy.com

Bergetta Monroe
bergetta@aol.com
73177.2177@compuserve.com

WEB SITE ADDRESS

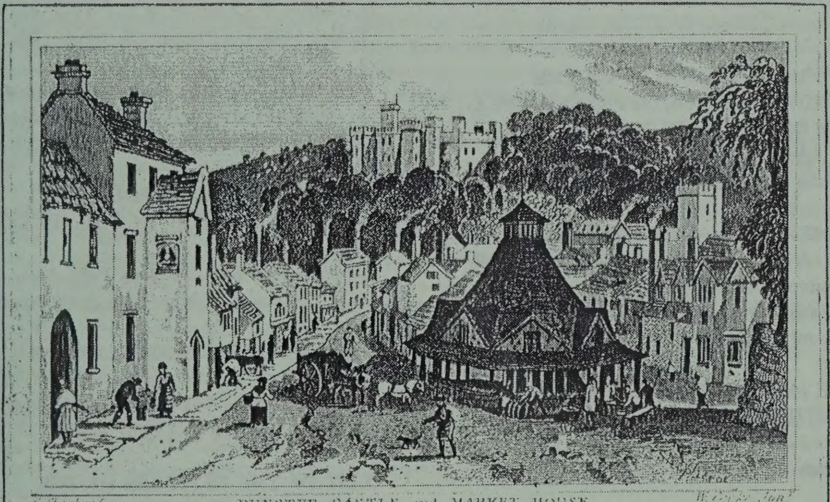
http://funnelweb.utcc.utk.edu/~milstead/pc.html

January 1996

Harry Galloway Publishing

Sales: Mr. & Mrs. F. Webb, 9 Drysdale Close, Milton, Weston-super-Mare
BS22 8HH U.K - .England

Enquiries: Harry Galloway, 39 Nutwell Road, Weston-super-Mare
BS22 0EW U.K. - England
Tel. 01934 514443 Mobile 0973 739774
Compuserve 101340, 560
E-mail 101340.560@Compuserve.com



DUNSTER CASTLE and MARKET HOUSE

South-west of England Genealogical Publications

February 1996 Catalogue

BOOK TITLES
(New Titles and Reprints)

EASTERN BATTALION MUSTER ROLL OF THE EAST SOMERSET REGIMENT OF VOLUNTEER INFANTRY, 1805
Ed. *Adrian J. Webb* 1992, £2.00, 2nd ed. rev. 1992, 24pp, 147mm x 210mm, illus., 05-0 (p/b). Post B.

THE ROLL OF THE 1st AND 2nd BATTALIONS OF THE SOMERSET MILITIA 1758
Ed. *Adrian J. Webb and James Skeggs* 1993 £4.00, 47pp, 147mm x 210mm, 06-9 (p/b).Post C.

EXCHEQUER DEPOSITIONS BY COMMISSION 1565-1610 FOR SOMERSET Trans. *E. Dwelly* prepared and indexed *Adrian J. Webb* 1992, £3.00, 40pp, 147mm x 210mm, 04-2 (p/b). Post B.

THE 1649 ASSESSMENT OF THE HUNDRED OF NORTH PETHERTON & THE BOROUGH OF BRIDGWATER
Ed. *Adrian J. Webb* 1993, £4.00, 53pp, 147mm x 210mm, 18-2 (p/b). Post C.

SOMERSET JURORS LIST, 1748
Ed. *Adrian J. Webb*, 1994, £9.00, first issued in microfiche (1991) and is now only available in book form, 2nd ed. 1994, 77pp, 210mm x 297mm, 45-X (p/b). Post F.

THE 1601 AND 1628 SUBSIDIES FOR SOUTH SOMERSET
Ed. *Adrian J. Webb* 1993 £4.50, 53pp, 210mm x 297mm, 20-4 (p/b). Post D.

SOMERSET WILLS INDEX : PRINTED AND MANUSCRIPT COPIES
Sir Mervyn Medlycott, Bt. 1993, **£25.00**, 191pp, 210mm x 297mm, 17-4 (h/b). Post Q. This book took 25 years to compile.

EXCHEQUER SPECIAL COMMISSIONS OF INQUIRY : SOMERSET & DORSET 1560-1846
Comp. *Adrian J. Webb* 1993, £2.00, 44pp, 147mm x 210mm, 25-5 (p/b). Post B.

THE WILTON GAOL DESCRIPTION REGISTER 1818-1825
Ed. *Adrian J. Webb and Peter Parrish* 1994, £5.00, 60pp, 210mm x 297mm, 19-0 (p/b). Post E.

THE KENN HANGINGS : THE FULL STORY OF 1830
Derek and Jane Lilly 1994, £4.50, 50pp, 1 map, 207mm x 278mm, 23-9 (p/b). Post D.

XVII CENTURY DIRECTORY OF SOMERSET
E. Dwelly, F.S.A SCOT, F.S.G. 1932, £25.00, 324pp, 147mm x 210mm, 26-3 (h/b). Post L.

HEARTH TAX FOR SOMERSET 1664-5
R. Holworthy, F.S.G. 1916, £25.00, 248pp, 147mm x 210mm, 37-9 (h/b). Post K.

ST. ANDREW'S CLEVEDON CHURCHWARDENS' ACCOUNTS 1730-1801
Derek B. Lilly and Jane Lilly 1994, 54pp, £5.00, 210mm x 297mm, 22-0 (p/b). Post E.

CHANCELLORS FARM ACCOUNTS 1766-1767
Ed. *Thelma Munckton* 1994, £4.50, 53pp, 147mm x 210mm, 43-3 (p/b). Post C.

LIST OF THE OFFICERS OF THE SOMERSET LOCAL MILITIA 1808 - 1811
Ed. *Adrian J. Webb and James Skeggs* 1993, £3.00, 37pp, 147mm x 210mm, 21-2 (p/b). Post B.

For postage and packing costs please see the order page

Surname Index for the 1891 Census of Woodspring District

Compiled by Weston-super-Mare Family History Society and published under the general editorship of George Knox. A series of A5 booklets indexing some 61,672 individuals recorded on the 1891 census. Arranged in surname order, each entry gives the additional details of forename and age followed by the full reference of folio, page, fiche reference and fiche sheet. Each booklet has a list of the enumerators and the district for which they were responsible.

Volume 1. Registration Sub-District of Axbridge (4) in the Registration District of Axbridge (315), Somerset, comprising of folios 4-149 of RG12/1922.
Covering Axbridge, Axbridge Union Workhouse, Cheddar, Compton Bishop, Loxton & Christon, Nyland Cum Batcombe, Rowberrow, Shipham, Winscombe and Sidcot School.
56pp, 147mm x 210mm, ISBN 1-873931-31-X (p/b), £4.00, post B.

Volume 2. Registration Sub-District of Blagdon (5) in the Registration District of Axbridge (315), Somerset, comprising of folios 4-133 of RG12/1923.
Covering Blagdon, Burrington, Butcombe, Charterhouse, Churchill, Congresbury, Hewish, Puxton and Wrington.
52pp, 147mm x 210mm, ISBN 1-873931-30-1 (p/b), £4.00, post B.

Volume 3. Registration Sub-District of Burnham (2) in the Registration District of Axbridge (315), Somerset, comprising of folios 4-190 of RG12/1918.
Covering Berrow, Bleadon, Brean, East Brent, Brent Knoll, Burnham St. Andrew, Highbridge St. John, Lympsham and 13 ships.
73pp, 147mm x 210mm, ISBN 1-873931-33-6 (p/b), £4.00, post B.

Volume 4. Part one (surnames A-J) of the surname index to the Registration Sub-District of Weston-super-Mare (3A, 3B and 3C) in the Registration District of Axbridge (315), Somerset, comprising of folios 3-144 of RG12/1919, folios 4-143 of RG12/1920 and folios 4-130 of RG12/1921.
Covering Banwell St. Andrews, Hutton St. Mary, Kewstoke St. Paul, Locking St. Augustine, Uphill St. Nicholas, Weston-super-Mare Christchurch, Weston-super-Mare Emmanuel, Weston-super-Mare Holy Trinity, Weston-super-Mare St. John, Wick St. Lawrence and Worle St. Martin.
102pp, 147mm x 210mm, ISBN 1-873931-15-8 (p/b), £5.00, post D.

Volume 5. Part two (surnames K-Z) of the surname index to the Registration Sub-District of Weston-super-Mare (3A, 3B and 3C) in the Registration District of Axbridge (315), Somerset, comprising of folios 3-144 of RG12/1919, folios 4-143 of RG12/1920 and folios 4-130 of RG12/1921.
Covering Banwell St. Andrews, Hutton St. Mary, Kewstoke St. Paul, Locking St. Augustine, Uphill St. Nicholas, Weston-super-Mare Christchurch, Weston-super-Mare Emmanuel, Weston-super-Mare Holy Trinity, Weston-super-Mare St. John, Wick St. Lawrence and Worle St. Martin.
99pp, 147mm x 210mm, ISBN 1-873931-16-6 (p/b), £5.00, post D.

Volume 6. Registration Sub-District of Long Ashton (2) in the Registration District of Bedminster (319), Somerset, comprising of folios 3-170 of RG12/1953.
Covering Dundry, Backwell, Barrow Gurney, Failand, Flax Bourton, Long Ashton, Long Ashton Workhouse, Ridgehill, Winford and Wraxall.
66pp, 147mm x 210mm, ISBN 1-873931-32-8 (p/b), £4.00, post B.

Volume 7. Registration Sub-District of St. George (4) in the Registration District of Bedminster (319), Somerset, comprising of folios 4-165 of RG12/1956.
Covering Abbots Leigh, Clapton in Gordano, Easton in Gordano, Portbury, Portishead and Walton in Gordano.
71pp, 147mm x 210mm, ISBN 1-873931-34-4 (p/b), £4.00, post B.

Volume 8. Registration Sub-District of Yatton (3A and 3B) in the Registration District of Bedminster (319), Somerset, comprising of folios 4-108 of RG12/1954 and folios 4-106 of RG12/1955.
Covering Brockley, Clevedon All Saints, Clevedon St. Andrews, Clevedon St. John, Kenn, Kingston Seymour All Saints, Nailsea Christchurch, Nailsea Holy Trinity, Tickenham St. Quiricus & St. Julietta, Yatton Holy Trinity, Yatton St. Anne's and Yatton St. Mary's.
103pp, 147mm x 210mm, ISBN 1-873931-14-X (p/b), £5.00, post D.

For the set of 8 volumes pay £35.00 with postage band P.

Important - New Publications

√ **INDEX OF SOMERSET PROBATE INVENTORIES**
Ed. *Adrian J. Webb* 1995
This book is a list of some 6,100 inventories dating from medieval times which are indexed here in this volume by surnames with additional indexes of places and descriptions. Also in this book is a list of the classes of documents from which the index was compiled and a brief history of the main collection of inventories held at the Somerset Record Office.
123pp, A4, thermal bound, ISBN 1-873931-41-7, £12.50, post J.

INDEX TO SOMERSET ESTATE DUTY OFFICE WILLS AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION 1805-1811
Ed. *David T. Hawkings* 1995
Containing an index to 2,447 wills and letters of administration for the Diocese of Bath and Wells from the Inland Revenue collection at the Public Record Office. The original documents were destroyed in 1942, this index is published for the first time (in both book and microfiche format).
98pp, A4, thermal bound, ISBN 1-873931-50-6, 1995, £12.50, post K.

INDEX TO SOMERSET ESTATE DUTY OFFICE WILLS 1812-1857
Ed. *David T. Hawkings* 1995
Containing an index to 13,005 wills for the Diocese of Bath and Wells from the Inland Revenue collection at the Public Record Office.
322pp, A4, thermal bound, ISBN 1-873931-51-4, 1995, £25.00, post Q.

If both the Estate Duty books are purchased at the same time use post band Q

YER TIZ. . . BOURNVILLE MEMORIES FROM THE EARLY THIRTIES TO 1945
Bournville Past & Present Group 1995
A book packed with memories of people who lived through World War II on the Bournville Estate in Weston-super-Mare are recorded here for the first time. Illustrated with photographs and document facsimiles, this book also contains a useful general index.
£4.00, 66pp, 147mm x 210mm, 59-X (p/b). Post C.

WEST BUCKLAND - THROUGH A GLASS DARKLY
James Skeggs 1995
Nearly 20,000 words of West Buckland history - a must (and a bargain) for any bookshelf.
£4.50, 50pp, 147mm x 210mm, 61-1 (p/b). Nearly 20,000 words of history. Post C.

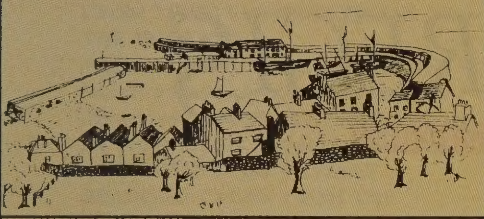
A SURNAME INDEX TO PARTIES MENTIONED IN ABSTRACTS OF BATH & WELLS DIOCESAN RECORDS: MARRIAGE LICENCES & ALLEGATIONS 1583-1681
Adrian J. Webb 1995
A useful paper version of the microfiche publication. See page 5 for further details.
£9.00, 75pp, A4, thermal bound, 47-6. Post F.

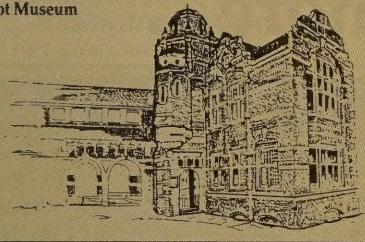
SOMERSET PARISH REGISTERS

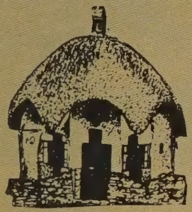
An important project to publish the ancient parish registers for the county of Somerset, the first of which have been edited by T .L. Stoate. All are indexed by surname.

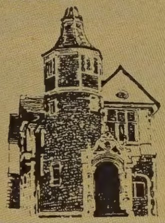
CARHAMPTON PARISH REGISTERS AND CIVIL PAPERS £14.00 (v, 147, 53-0). Post K.
LUCCOMBE PARISH REGISTERS AND POOR RATES AND STOKE PERO PARISH REGISTERS £9.00 (v, 85, 55-7). Post G.
SELWORTHY PARISH REGISTERS AND CIVIL PAPERS £14.00 (v, 158, 52-2). Post K.
TIMBERSCOMBE PARISH REGISTERS £9.00, (v, 65, 54-9). Post F.
WOOTTON COURTENAY PARISH REGISTERS £9.00, (v, 75, 56-5). Post F.

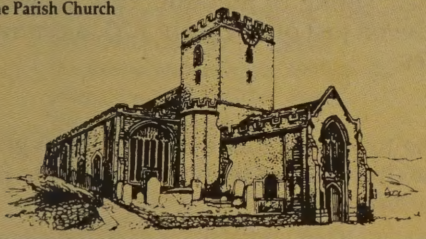
Places of interest…

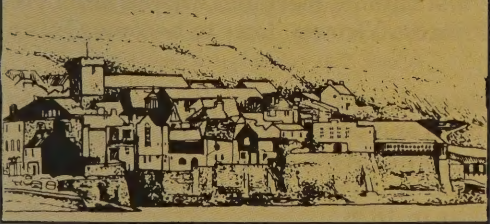

The Cobb


Philpot Museum


Umbrella Cottage


The Guildhall


The Parish Church


Lyme Regis — from the sea

SEE…

The Cobb (harbour) where there's a 19th century import duty tarrif list.

The Aquarium with one of the largest salt water tanks in the country.

The cannons that were last fired in anger at the French 1690.

The Philpot Museum with its superb collection of fossils.

Umbrella Cottage and the Guildhall.

The Parish Church, originally built by the Normans in 1130.

The sea front thatched cottages where the rich Victorians spent their holidays.

And the old town.

AND DO…

18-hole golf course, crazy golf.

Boating and fishing trips.

Surf sailing.

Fossil hunting.

Exploring rock pools at low tide.

Bowling, tennis.

Sailing with harbour launching facilities.

Walk along the river to Middle Mill.

Stroll along the traffic-free promenade

Meander through the Langmoor and Lister Gardens with breathtaking views across Lyme Bay.

…and lots to do!

VISIT LYME REGIS

The Pearl of Dorset

For much more...

LYME REGIS can boast a very temperate climate all the year round. It is ideal for that day out, or for a holiday — winter or summer, spring or autumn. This delightful historic town is on the borders of Dorset and Devon just off the main A35, a centre of outstanding beauty for all recreational activities.

SOME HISTORICAL NOTES
First records show a settlement in 774 AD. The town was made a Royal Borough in 1284 and was allowed to add Regis to its name. In 1588 two local ships sailed to join Sir Francis Drake in the attack on the Spanish Armada.

The Duke of Monmouth landed at Lyme Regis in 1685 when he tried to seize the crown of England from James II. In 1760 the first bathing machines arrived and Lyme was to become a fashionable resort where Princess Victoria, later to become Queen, sailed from the harbour.

Jane Austen is among the town's famous visitors. Lord Lister, the pioneer of antiseptic surgery, had a house in the town, now a hotel and James McNeill Whistler painted "The Master Smith" and "The Little Rose" in Lyme. Mary Anning, the most famous fossil collector of all time, was born and died in Lyme. She discovered the first complete skeleton of a pterodactyl on the cliffs in 1828.

...than sea and sands!

MICROFICHE TITLES

MARRIAGE ALLEGATION BONDS OF THE BISHOPS OF BATH AND WELLS FROM THEIR COMMENCEMENT TO THE YEAR 1755

Trans. *A.J. Jewers*, F.S.A., 1909, contains two extra indexes as well as a summary of the survival of the allegation bonds made by Pat Cotton in 1992. The extra indexes are:

AMENDMENTS OR VARIANT READINGS TAKEN FROM THE WELLS BOOK OF MARRIAGE ALLEGATIONS, 1672-1676

Ed. *Lieut-Colonel H.R. Phipps*, 1993

INDEX OF OCCUPATIONS

A.J. Webb, 1993, £9.00, 511pp, 9 microfiche, 11-5. Post A.

KELLY'S DIRECTORY OF SOMERSET & BRISTOL 1875

£14.00, 1993, 823pp, 18 microfiche, 35-2. Post B.

The cheapest copy available!

THE SOMERSET PROTESTATION RETURNS AND LAY SUBSIDY ROLLS, 1641-2

Trans *A. J. Howard* and ed. by *T. L. Stoate*, 1975, £7.00, 1993, 366pp, 7 microfiche, 07-7. Post A.

SOMERSET WILLS INDEX : PRINTED AND MANUSCRIPT COPIES

Sir Mervyn Medlycott, Bt., 1993, £4.00, 190pp, 4 microfiche, 27-1. Post A.

See entry for printed books.

THE VISITATIONS OF THE COUNTY OF SOMERSET, IN THE YEARS 1531 AND 1573, TOGETHER WITH ADDITIONAL PEDIGREES, CHIEFLY FROM THE VISITATION OF 1591

Ed. *F.W. Weaver, M.A.*, 1885, £4.00, 1994,159pp, 4 microfiche, 38-7. Post A.

WELLS WILLS ARRANGED IN PARISHES, AND ANNOTATED

Ed. *F.W. Weaver, M.A.*, 1890, £6.00, 246pp, 6 microfiche, 39-5. Post A.

A GENERAL DIRECTORY FOR THE COUNTY OF SOMERSET

Printed and Published by William Bragg, 1840

£8.50, 1995, 428pp, 7 microfiche, 46-8. Post A.

INDEX TO SOMERSET ESTATE DUTY OFFICE WILLS AND LETTERS OF ADMINISTRATION 1805-1811

Ed. *David T. Hawkings*, 1995, 98pp, 2 microfiche, 28-X.

sold with

INDEX TO SOMERSET ESTATE DUTY OFFICE WILLS 1812-1857

Ed. *David T. Hawkings*, 1995, 322pp, 6 microfiche, 29-8.

Set of eight microfiche £10.00. Post A.

New Titles

MUNICIPAL RECORDS OF BATH 1189 TO 1604

A.J. King and B.H. Watts, 1885, £4.00, 1995, 116pp, 2 microfiche, 64-6. Post A.

DEVON TAXES 1581-1660

Ed. *T.L. Stoate*, 1988, £9.00, 1995, 275pp, 5 microfiche, 58-1. Contains thousands of names. Post A.

THE PREPARATIONS IN SOMERSET AGAINST THE SPANISH ARMADA 1558-1588

E. Green, 1888, £6.00, 1995, 141pp, 3 microfiche, 65-4. Includes muster rolls and thousands of names. Post A.

THE CORNWALL PROTESTATION RETURNS 1641

Trans and ed. *T. L. Stoate*, 1974, £8.50, 1994, 6 microfiche. Post A.

This important reference work contains some 30,000 names given in 5 separate boroughs and 197 parishes out of a total of 204.

A Major Publication

ABSTRACTS OF BATH & WELLS DIOCESAN RECORDS: MARRIAGE LICENCES & ALLEGATIONS 1583-1681

By Lieut-Col. H.R. Phipps

with

A SURNAME INDEX TO PARTIES 1583-1681

By Adrian J. Webb

The typescript reproduced in this publication was prepared by the late Lieut-Col. H.R. Phipps during the 1930's and 1940's and is held at the Somerset Record Office, Obridge Road, Taunton, TA2 7PU. Phipps used not only the licence books but bonds and citations in his efforts to record all the marriage licences issued from Wells between 1583 and the commencement of A.J. Jewers *Marriage Allegation Bonds of the Bishops of Bath and Wells from their commencement to the year 1755*. Phipps provides an introduction of his own to the majority of the typescript volumes containing details of the condition of the documents, abbreviations, handwriting, errors (of his own and of the clerks) and unusual items of interest, e.g. past marriages.

The *Surname Index to Parties 1583-1681* was prepared by Adrian J. Webb and is 216 pages on microfiche. Each set of typescript has its own index to surnames and places which means a search for every occurence of a chosen surname requires the consultation of 16 indexes. A short-cut to finding the names of the marriage parties (i.e. the husband and wife only) has been compiled in the form of a surname index and is arranged by male and female surnames. This index to parties does not include the bondsmen, clergy, etc. which can be found by consulting the 16 indexes compiled by Phipps.

A surname comparison has been made between two volumes (SRO D/D/Ol 25 and D/D/Ol 26) which contain duplicate entries. The first volume (D/D/Ol 25) is a book of Instructions in which the clerk entered his abbreviated notes and the second volume (D/D/Ol 26) is the fair copy of the majority of those entries found in the first volume. Out of the 236 surnames compared only 29 were found to differ. If the reasons for the differences between the two books are only clerical then there is a 12.28% variation in the spelling of a surname from one copy to the other.

Sold as a set of 30 microfiche containing thousands of abstracts.

LIST OF MICROFICHE

1. Marriage Licences 1583-1599 (gaps). Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 8, D/D/Ol 11, D/D/Ol 12, D/D/Ol 14.
2. Marriage Licences 1603-1609. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 16, D/D/Ol 17, D/D/Ol 18.
3. Marriage Bonds 1606-1607. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Cm.
4. Marriage Licences 1608-1612. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 19, S.C.R.O. D/D/Ol 20.
   Marriage Licences 1621-1623 (Dean's Court). Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ca 225.
5. Marriage Licences 1618-1627, 1630. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 22, D/D/Ol 23, D/D/Ol 24, D/D/Ol 25.
6. Marriage Licences 1627-1628. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 26.
7. Marriage Licences 1628-1633. Index of persons and places S.R.O. D/D/Ol 27, D/D/Ol 28, D/D/Ol 29.
8. Marriage Bonds 1628-1630. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Cm.
9. Marriage Licences 1633-1637. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 31, D/D/Ol 32.
10. Marriage Licences 1636-1637. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 34.
11. Marriage Licences 1640-1641. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 35.
12. Marriage Licences 1662-1665 (Dean's Court). Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 36.
13. Marriage Licences 1663-1665. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 37.
14. Citations re marriage 1669-1671. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 37.
    Miscellaneous items of interest 1669-1670. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 37.
15. Marriage Licences 1665-1671 (Peculiars). Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 38.
    Marriage Licences 1665-1681 (Dean's Court). Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 39.
16. Marriage Licences 1672-1676. Index of persons and places. S.R.O. D/D/Ol 42.

30 microfiche, ISBN 1-873931-12-3, £25.00, post D

Forthcoming Titles

The following is a list of forthcoming titles. If you are interested in a title please let us know and we can send you an order form when the item has been published. If you have a work on some aspect of Somerset history that you would like to see published please contact us; as you can see from our catalogue we are interested in a whole variety of material on any area within the historic county.

CREECH ST. MICHAEL PARISH REGISTERS AND B.T.S, 1606-1837 by Adrian J. Webb.
THE 1665 ROYAL AID ASSESSMENT OF THE HUNDRED OF WILLITON AND FREEMANORS by Adrian J. Webb.
THE SURVEYS OF THE POULETT ESTATE IN NORTH SOMERSET, 1650-1805 by Derek B. Lilly & Jane Lilly.
INDEX TO SETTLEMENT AND REMOVAL CASES IN SOMERSET QUARTER SESSIONS UP TO 1700 by Adrian J. Webb.
WILTON GAOL DESCRIPTION REGISTER 1806-1818 by Adrian J. Webb and Peter Parrish.
OAKE PARISH REGISTERS 1630-1837 transcribed and edited by Adrian J. Webb and David Hawkings. A further instalment in the Somerset Parish Register series.
INNS ANCIENT & MODERN IN TAUNTON DEANE by James Skeggs. The first in a series of publications on the public houses of Somerset, their history and landlords researched by an expert in the field.

* * * EXCLUSIVE OFFERS * * *

SOMERSET WORDS

James Skeggs, 1995

Somerset Words is a word-list of Somerset dialect words relating particularly to agriculture and natural history. It is the first scholarly attempt at a serious extension to the massive work of Frederick T. Elworthy at the end of the last century. This is the product of twelve years intensive collating of unusual words, adding to an existing collection which had been formed over two decades. The author has drawn on his experience when he worked in the Somerset Record Office search rooms where many researchers referred unusual words for clarification.

Over 200 pages, no illustrations! Each copy with individual binding costs £20.00 plus £3.00 for postage and packing within Europe and £6.00 elsewhere. Price for specialist bindings on request.

This is an exclusive offer available to customers of Harry Galloway Publishing

SECOND-HAND BOOKS

Are you interested in second-hand books relating to family history? The publishers have a list of titles under the following categories, Topography and Geography, Family History and Biography, Reference, and General History
and would like to hear of anyone who would be interested in receiving lists of second-hand titles.
Please send two second class stamps or two i.r.c.s for a list.
If you have any books to sell please let us know.

POSTAGE COSTS

ITEM CODE	UK	Europe	Airmail North America	Airmail Australia, New Zealand
A	£0.30	£0.70	£1.00	£1.20
B	0.40	0.70	1.00	1.20
C	0.50	0.80	1.40	1.70
D	0.60	0.90	1.80	2.00
E	0.70	1.00	2.20	2.60
F	0.80	1.20	2.50	3.00
G	0.90	1.40	3.00	3.40
H	1.00	1.50	3.30	4.00
I	1.20	1.60	3.60	4.40
J	1.30	1.80	4.00	4.80
K	1.60	2.10	4.80	5.70
L	1.90	2.40	5.50	6.60
M	2.10	2.60	6.00	7.00
N	2.20	2.70	6.30	7.50
O	2.40	3.00	7.00	8.50
P	2.50	3.30	8.00	9.40
Q	3.30			
R	4.70			
S	5.25			
T	6.10			
U	7.10			
V	8.40			

Packaging: please add £0.25 for up to four items.

We prefer to send items by airmail printed paper rate.

If you wish to opt for surface please half the appropriate rate and allow three months for delivery.

1630 MARY AND JOHN ■

WEST COUNTRY WORLDWIDE CONFERENCE

San Francisco Airport Marriott Hotel

29 February, 1 & 2 March 1996

HELLO
my name is

GLADYS DODD
Addresses
(PHELPS COUSIN)

Don Bergquist, Conference Director

FAMILY SOCIETY TOURS, LTD.
62 Weston Road, Weston, Connecticut 06883
(203)846-8486

1630 MARY AND JOHN■WEST COUNTRY WORLDWIDE CONFERENCE

SAN FRANCISCO AIRPORT MARRIOTT HOTEL
29 FEBRUARY, 1-2 MARCH 1996

PROGRAM

THURSDAY, 29 FEBRUARY:

9:00 A.M.: **Registration** Desk Opens. Registration desk will be open all morning and part of that afternoon. Morning meeting for **Rockwell & Phelps** families. Lunch for Phelps family in Salon C; Lunch for Rockwell family in Salon D; Lunch for others registered for lunch in advance in Salon A-B.

✓**1:15 P.M.:** **Conference Opening**. Introductory remarks by **Don Bergquist**, Conference Director, and staff.

2:00 P.M.: **Richard Fox**, Lyme Regis, Dorset, a local English historian and former champion Town Crier of Great Britain. Many Americans have met and enjoyed Richard Fox on their visits to Lyme Regis. Now, he has "crossed the pond" so more can enjoy him in San Francisco. He will inform and entertain you with his stories and historical sketches from West Dorset, home of many of our 17th century ancestors.

3:30 P.M.: **Reverend Deryck C. Collingwood**, retired Methodist minister, will bring us the story of Puritanism in England during the early 17th century to our Conference. Though a minister in his professional life, he has always had a secondary interest in history which has now exhibited itself in "Father of American Democracy, THOMAS HOOKER", a magnificent volume which not only tells the story of the English life of one of New England's pre-eminent founding clergy but has been described by one reader as a "social history" of the times.

Listen and learn as Deryck Collingwood tells the story of how Puritanism changed the course of history. Copies of his "THOMAS HOOKER" book are now available for sale and highly recommended.

6:00 P.M.: Cash bar.

7:00 P.M.: **Dinner** in Anaheim-Irvine Room. Optional dress as one of your colonial ancestors. Music during dinner by **Teed & Diana-Stork Rockwell**, known as the Geist Duo.

FRIDAY, 1 MARCH:

8:45 ~~P.M.~~ A.M.:Frank Thistlethwaite, English author of "Dorset Pilgrims", reprinted in conjunction with the San Francisco Conference. His life has been devoted to teaching and scholarship, first as professor of history at his alma mater, St. John's College, Cambridge; and later as founding Vice Chancellor at the University of East Anglia. His wife's forebears were among the early families who left Dorset for New England, thus "Dorset Pilgrims" became a labor of love ... one which thousands of modern descendants have thoroughly enjoyed. In January, we received a letter from Frank describing a "severe and protracted type of flu infection" which has left him extremely run-down and unable to travel. His presentation will be via video tape. 1993 lecture

10:00 A.M.:Dr. Robert Dunning, a native of England's Somerset County and Editor of the Victoria History of Somerset will take us on a West Country tour via his colorful slides and commentary ... see the villages where your ancestors once lived! Bob Dunning is a prolific writer and lecturer who has walked in most of the same villages where your ancestors lived so ask him about those places that you've always wanted to know about. If really, really interested, plan to join Bob Dunning in September for a **Somerset Summer Academy ... a study holiday for Americans in England's West Country.**

✓

11:30 A.M.:Ann Natalie Hansen, a pioneer Mary and John researcher from Columbus, Ohio, has been a student of the "Mary and John" story since the 1950s when she was a student at Oxford. Ann Hansen has some unique insights on the life of Rev. John White, the so-called "Patriach of Dorchester" which she will share with all attending the Conference.

?

12:45 P.M.: Lunch, Salon F.

2:15 P.M.:Douglas Richardson joins us from Chandler, Arizona. Doug is America's pre-eminent young genealogist. A native Californian, he started doing research on his own family lines at age 12! During the past 30 years he has excelled in solving genealogical puzzles which have eluded some of the best researchers for centuries. His articles appear regularly in the NHGR New England Historic Genealogical Register, The American Genealogist (TAG), etc. The European origins of the early English immigrants is his special interest. Listen carefully and ask questions.

?

3:45 P.M.:Mary & John Clearing House team ... Judy Osborn & Martha Strong. We are delighted to have Judy Osborn from St. Petersburg, Florida and Martha Strong from Plymouth, Michigan join us to represent Burton Spear and the Clearing House. Judy, a professional accountant; and Martha, former president of the Strong Family Association, have worked closely with Burton Spear in developing the Clearing House during the past decade. We must tell you that **Burt Spear, founder of the Mary & John Clearing House**, is unable to come to San Francisco because of some major family difficulties and responsibilities but has sent a message which Judy & Martha will deliver. Questions to Judy and Martha are most welcomed.

?

6:00 P.M.: Cash bar.

7:00 P.M.:Dinner in Salon F. Salute to John White (1575-1648) and the **International John White Society** with special conference guests from the Somerset and Dorset Family History Society, **Ken & Val Andrew** from Wimborne, Dorset.

SATURDAY, 2 MARCH:

8:45 A.M.:Robert Silliman, Director of the Windsor, Connecticut Historical Society, Connecticut's oldest Town (1633). Bob Silliman was chairman of the town's "350" celebration in 1983 and brings a new audio-visual presentation to San Francisco ... next best thing to being there. Bob is "Mr. Windsor", loved and respected for his knowledge of Windsor history and for the excellence he has brought to the local historical society. Consider becoming a member of **the Windsor Historical Society.** ✓

10:00 A.M.:David Underdown, Yale professor, Somerset-born author of "Fire From Heaven", the award-winning story of Rev. John White's Puritan enclave, 17th century Dorchester, Dorset. We submit that no single person was more responsible for our West Country forebears leaving England than "Master John White". "Fire From Heaven" might have appropriately been called "Thunder from Heaven" for the changes it brought to the West Country. Hear David Underdown tell the Dorchester story of your forebears: the kind of people they were, the lives they lived, the leadership which John White provided. Order this book ✓

11:30 A.M.:Jane Fletchter Fiske is editor of genealogy's most prestigious journal, the New England Historic Genealogical Register. She also authored "Thomas Cooke of Rhode Island" a 12-generation genealogy of Thomas Cooke of Netherbury, Dorset. And while not the identical family as the Bridport Cooks, she is clearly aware of her West Country roots and will share her genealogical expertise with our Conference audience ... a very special treat.

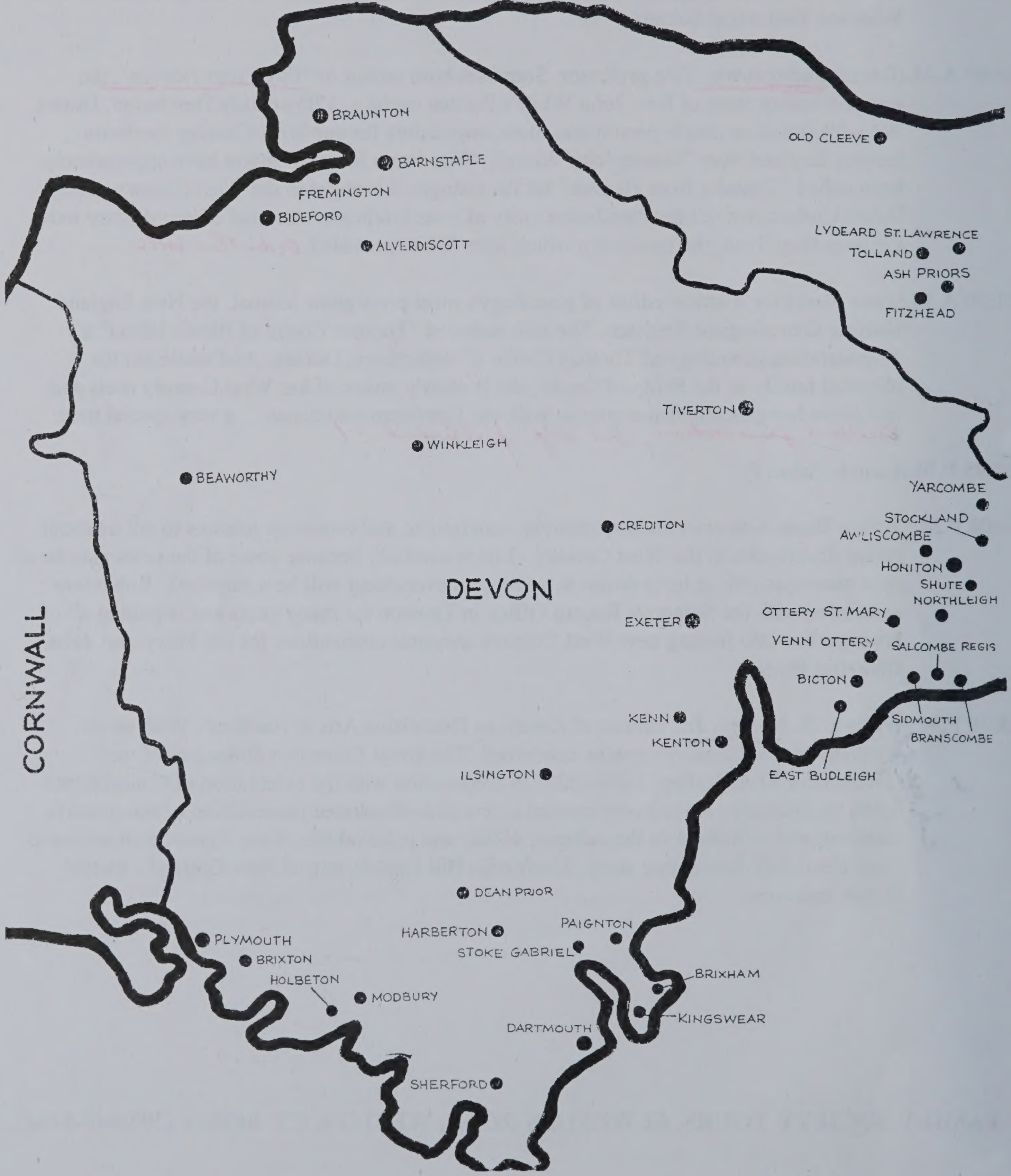
Excellent presentation, but self-published!!

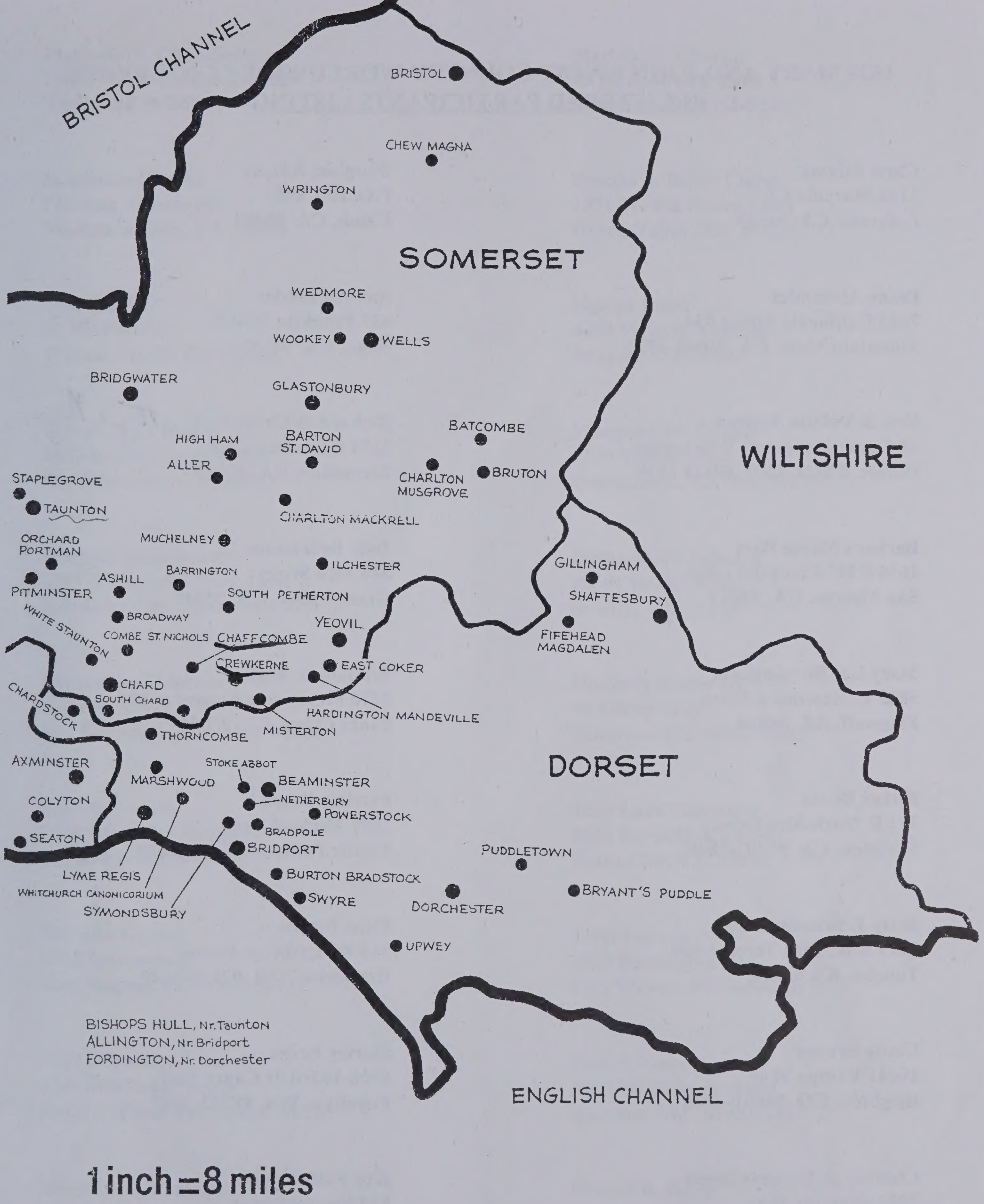
12:45 P.M.:Lunch, Salon F.

2:00 P.M.: Robin Bush, Somerset author, archivist, entertainer, and raconteur joins us to tell us about recent discoveries in the West Country. Listen carefully because some of the news may be of *your* ancestors (we've been sworn to secrecy so everything will be a surprise). Robin was associated with the Somerset Record Office in Taunton for many years and is putting all of his expertise into finding new West Country ancestral connections for the **Mary and John Clearing House**. ✓

3:30 P.M.:William N. Hosley, Jr., curator of American Decorative Arts at Hartford's Wadsworth Athenaeum. Bill Hosley's genius conceived "The Great River: Art & Society of the Connecticut River Valley, 1635-1820" in conjunction with the celebration of Connecticut's 350th anniversary. He has now created a new slide-illustrated presentation of this massive endeavor and will show us the cultural, social, and political life of our Connecticut ancestors ... an absolutely fascinating story. Don't miss Bill Hosley, one of New England's special human treasures. ✓ change

Devon, Somerset & Dorset homes of early NEW ENGLAND PLANTERS


BRAUNTON
OLD CLEEVE
BARNSTAPLE
FREMINGTON
BIDEFORD
ALVERDISCOTT
LYDEARD ST. LAWRENCE
TOLLAND
ASH PRIORS
FITZHEAD
TIVERTON
WINKLEIGH
BEAWORTHY
YARCOMBE
STOCKLAND
AWLISCOMBE
CREDITON
HONITON
SHUTE
NORTHLEIGH
DEVON
OTTERY ST. MARY
EXETER
CORNWALL
VENN OTTERY
SALCOMBE REGIS
BICTON
KENN
SIDMOUTH
KENTON
BRANSCOMBE
ILSINGTON
EAST BUDLEIGH
DEAN PRIOR
PAIGNTON
HARBERTON
PLYMOUTH
STOKE GABRIEL
BRIXTON
BRIXHAM
HOLBETON
MODBURY
KINGSWEAR
DARTMOUTH
SHERFORD


BRISTOL CHANNEL
BRISTOL
CHEW MAGNA
WRINGTON
SOMERSET
WEDMORE
WOOKEY
WELLS
BRIDGWATER
GLASTONBURY
BATCOMBE
HIGH HAM
BARTON ST. DAVID
ALLER
CHARLTON MUSGROVE
BRUTON
WILTSHIRE
STAPLEGROVE
TAUNTON
CHARLTON MACKRELL
ORCHARD PORTMAN
MUCHELNEY
ILCHESTER
GILLINGHAM
ASHILL
BARRINGTON
PITMINSTER
SOUTH PETHERTON
SHAFTESBURY
WHITE STAUNTON
BROADWAY
YEOVIL
FIFEHEAD MAGDALEN
COMBE ST. NICHOLS
CHAFFCOMBE
CREWKERNE
EAST COKER
CHARD
CHARDSTOCK
SOUTH CHARD
HARDINGTON MANDEVILLE
MISTERTON
THORNCOMBE
DORSET
AXMINSTER
STOKE ABBOT
MARSHWOOD
BEAMINSTER
NETHERBURY
COLYTON
POWERSTOCK
BRADPOLE
SEATON
BRIDPORT
PUDDLETOWN
LYME REGIS
BURTON BRADSTOCK
WHITCHURCH CANONICORUM
BRYANT'S PUDDLE
SWYRE
DORCHESTER
SYMONDSBURY
UPWEY
BISHOPS HULL, Nr. Taunton
ALLINGTON, Nr. Bridport
FORDINGTON, Nr. Dorchester
ENGLISH CHANNEL
1 inch = 8 miles

Approximate County Boundaries, Saxton's map, 1579

1630 MARY AND JOHN ▪WEST COUNTRY WORLDWIDE CONFERENCE
REGISTERED PARTICIPANTS LISTING

Chris Adams
3146 Maryola Ct.
Lafayette,CA 94549

Douglass Adams
P.O. Box 896
Ukiah, CA 95482

Diane Alexander
2025 California Street #34
Mountain View, CA 94040-1972

Nan Alexander
437 Franklin Street
Napa, CA 94559

Ken & Valerie Andrew
69 Sopwithcrescent, Wimborne
Dorset, ENGLAND BH21 1SW

Richard & Cathy Ball atty a Naz
2173 Gibraltan Glen
Escondido, CA 92029

Barbara Morse Barr
1616 C207 Circa del Lago
San Marcos, CA 92069

Jody Behrbaum
328 Alta Street
Grass Valley, CA 95945

Mary Lee Birmingham
5025 E. Hawthorn Drive
Flagstaff, AZ 86004

William D. Blake
3770 Flora vista Avenue #1806
Santa Clara, CA 95051

Esther Bonta
303 E. Yorkshire Drive
Stockton, CA 95207-5840

Patricia Boren
1609 Michael Lane
Pacific Palisades, CA 90272

Betty J. Brandenburg
2219 S.W. 29th Terrace #34
Topeka, KS 66611

Ellen Brown
955 W. Lathrop Avenue
Hermiston, OR 97838-2140

Cindy Bruner
16641 Yampa Way
Brighton, CO 80601-4208

Shirley Bruso
6508-103rd St Court East
Puyallup, WA 98373-1187

Charles & Virginia Byers
1932 Olympia Way
Longview, WA 98632

Kay Fulfs Cayler
510 Spruce Street
Dixon, CA 95620-3742

Marjorie D. Chamberlain
13650 No. Frontage Rd #334
Yuma, AZ 85367

Marian W. Charles
65 Meadowlark Lane
Sedona, AZ 86336-5239

Stephanie Charles
217 Ada Avenue #4
Mountain View, CA 94043

Donald & Betty Clapp
1921 W. Via Nuero Leon
Green Valley, AZ 85614

Gail Clarke
21 W. Park Ct.
Walnut Creek, CA 94596

Gladys Dodd
4494 W. 65th Avenue
Arvada, CO 80003

Joseph A. Donohoe
2160 Leavenworth Street
San Francisco, CA 94133

Margaret W. Double
1270 Weller Way
Sacramento, CA 95818-3737

Maryan Egan-Baker
3219 S. Imperial Park Lane
Salt Lake City, Utah 84106-3380

Dythe-Mary Egleston
20601 Resort Road
Sonora, CA 95370

Jacqueline Elderkin
870 Fell Street
San Francisco, CA 94117-2508

Hatherly Foster III
98 Kilroy Way
Atherton, CA 94027-5405

Joan C. Fraser
2333 Eastridge Avenue #4
Menlo Park, CA 94025

June Ladd Girouard
5213 Royal Oak Drive
Texas City, TX 77591

Barbara Gorney
4723 Barrington
Fort Wayne, IN 46806-2672

Terri Gorney
4723 Barrington
Fort Wayne, IN 46806-2672

Carl & Bernice Goss
5746 Wildbriar Drive
Rancho Palos Verde, CA 90275

Paul A. Green
288 Old Littleton Road
Harvard, MA 01451-1417

Mary Lou Grunigen
2145 Prospect Street
Menlo Park, CA 94025-6233

Ronald B. Hales to Las Vegas
45-955 Kam Highway #406
Kaneohe, HI 96744 Hawaii

Ronald M. Hales
45-955 Kam Highway #406
Kaneohe, HI 96744

Janet Hadsall Hill
1585 W. Durham Ferry
Tracy, CA 95376

Jeanette Holmes
257 Promenade Lane
Danville, CA 94506

Robert & Barbara Hull
19259 Harleigh Drive
Saratoga, CA 95070-5145

96CONF/R38
Robert & Jean Huston
5428 Thomas Avenue
Oakland, CA 94618

Sharon K. Jelinek
338 Banton Avenue
Eugene, OR 97404-1724

Ann Kaufman
3055 Dickens Court
Fremont, CA 94536-2503

Dorothy E. Kole
3540 Savage Avenue
Pinole, CA 94564

Maxine Leonard
376 Hoope Lane
Sonora, CA 95370

Debbie Lidgate
1201 Lammy Place
Los Altos, CA 94024

Marion Hill
4270 Pomona Avenue
Palo Alto, CA 94306-4337

Marlin & Fay Hissim
521 Summit Road
Watsonville, CA 95076

Beth Hugerford
16333 Se Dagmar Road
Portland, OR 97267-6356

Joan A. Hunter
2342 Panorama Drive
Eugene, OR 97405

Jack R. Hutchins
23 Orchard Way South
Rockville, MD 20854

John & Carmen Jellinghausen
3841 Dartmouth Way
Livermore, CA 94550

Jean A. Kidera
1432 Bel Aire Road
San Mateo, CA 94402-3618

Roberta P. Lawrence
473 Stonecastle Way
Vacaville, CA 95687-9455

Lireva Lenz
3055 Dickens Court
Fremont, CA 94536-2503

Marian (Lindy) Minnick
4006 Providence Drive
Martinez, CA 94553

Barbara Lumbard
13027 LaBarranca
Los Altos Hills, CA 94022

Les & Marie Lyon
804 Schnoor Avenue
Madera, CA 93637

Joyce Marks-Patterson
7549 14th Street
Rio Linda, CA 95673

Lesley Edith Case Matson
1800 Lakewood Ct. #120
Eugene, OR 97402

Phyllis McLeod
102-273 Coronation Avenue
Duncan, B.C. V9L 2T1

Paula Rockwell Miklovic
2450 Whitechapel Drive
Toledo, OH 43614

Carl R. & Rhoda Moore
8 S Fairmont Avenue
Lodi, CA 95240

Faith E. Munson
905 Monte Rose Drive
Menlo Park, CA 94025

Jean Ware Nelson
160 Alma Street #107
Menlo Park,CA 94025

Marya D. Nill
1011 Lupin Way
San Carlos, CA 94070-3743

Grace Lusby
5966 Chabolyn Terrace
Oakland, CA 94618-1914

Patricia Maguire
1013 East Cardinal Drive
Sunnyvale, CA 94087

Mary Ellen Martin
1409 Park wood Drive
Fort Collins, CO 80525

Kerry McGinn
217 - 9th Avenue
San Francisco, CA 94110

Charles & Marcia McManus
1635 Emory Street
San Jose, CA 95126-1909

Bill Minnick
20237 Bollinger Road
Cupertino, CA 95014

Elinor Monjar
6660 Peppermint Drive
Reno, NV 89506

Lewis & Jann Nance
2711 Willow Street
Wilmington, NC

Louise Nichols
978 Coneflower Drive
Golden, CO 80401-9205

Lois Nobles
302 Virginia Hills Drive
Martinez, CA 94553

Ruth Shedd Orem
552-159 Bean Creek
Scotts Valley, CA 95066

Lois Scott Parenteau
12731 W. 118th Street
Overland Park, KS 66210-1309

Ann Hickcox Peralta
18302 Cranbrook Drive
Santa Ann, CA 92705

Albert (Gene) E. Perry
24515 Cal Street, SP 52
Hemet, CA 92545

Graham Phelps
1608 A Marina Ct.
San Mateo, CA 94403-1613

Vice Pres Phelps Conn
BILL
James & Leslie Phelps connection; engineer
1230 S. Belmont Road
Crawford, NE 69339-2316

Pharo A. & Lois M. Phelps
269 Birchwood Drive
Moraga, CA 94556

computer correspondent
Bob
Robert C. Phelps - internet; Sutro
1759 Ridgetree Way
San Jose, CA 95131

Eltweed G. Pomeroy
5050 Pomegranate Avenue
Sacramento, CA 95823-3430

Robert D. Pomeroy
916 West Cross Street
Woodland, CA 95695-6802

Tom Poole
243 Starlite Way
Fremont, CA 94539

Jean E. Powderly
2488 Ramona Street
Pinole, CA 94564-1519

Nita B. Powell
4223 Cliff Drive
Stockton, CA 95204-1103

Elsie Reid
880 Miranda Green
Palo Alto, CA 94306-3716

Dora Richmond
RR3 Site 14, Comp 15
Kam Loops, B.C. V2C 5K1
CANADA

Kingsley & Agnes B. Roberts, Jr.
4809 Hillsboro Lane
Sacramento, CA 95822

James A. Robinson
292 Adobestone Ct.
San Rafael, CA 94903

G. E. (Robbie) Robinson
14265 Seagate Drive
San Leandro, CA 94577-6411

Leroy M. Rockwell
41 Fairview Avenue
Piedmont, CA 94610

Charles & Patricia Rockwell
P.O. Box 8
Sherborn, MA 01770

Dr. Julius & Elizabeth Rockwell
2944 Emory Street
Anchorage, AK 99508-4466

Ted & Mary Rockwell
3403 Woolsey Drive
Chevy Chase, MD 20815

Eila C. Schiffer
9666 Elpis Road
Camden, NY 13316

Anne Shade
130 Castle Rock Road #26
Sedona, AZ 86351

Barbara Jean Smith
1312 Davis
Concord, CA 94518

Betty Pond Snyder
24055 Paseo Del Lago W.
Laguna Hills, CA 92653-2643

Vic Stearns
404 Deer Run
Kasson, MN 55944

Paula Suerdieck
4029 Gold Run Way
San Jose, CA 95136

Margaret Phelps Swanson
3290 Cebada Cyn Road
Lompoc, CA 93436-9675

Charles & Gerry Thompson
2532 Borton Drive
Santa Barbara, CA 93109

Francis W. & Susanna Rockwell II
5859 East Miller Way
Bloomfield Hills, MI 48301-1938

Donald (Don) & Gwendolyn (Gwen) Rogers
4080 Sutherland Drive
Palo Alto, CA 94303

Sandra Drake Scott
10498 Chace Drive
Cupertino, CA 95014-1010

June C. Simmen
520 Ranchitos del Sol
Aptos, CA 95003

Meredith Snedigar
1901 La Villa Rose Ct.
Modesto, CA 95350

Joan Soo
1309 Devonshire Avenue
San Leandro, CA 94579-1347

Richard L. Stoughton
1209 Spinnaker Drive
Port Washington, WI 53074

Robin Sutton
306 University Drive
Menlo Park, CA 94025

Gerald & Shirley Thomas
2127 Jayhawk Drive
Lodi, CA 95240

Charles H. Wadhams
5365 North Thorne
Fresno, CA 93711

Ann E. Wieser
7868 Whitworth Road
Gustine, CA 95322-9539

Averill (Boots) Williams
3730 Glen Verde Court
Bonita, CA 91902-2622

Robert & Marilyn Wolcott
333 South Caldwood
Beaumont, TX 77707

June Stratton Yohe
1137 Haven Glen Lane
Atlanta, GA 30319

Jack & Becky Westover
548 Stafford Lane
Glen Ellyn, IL 60137

Eleanor Hutchins Williams
100 Harbor Blvd. Space 41
Belmont, CA 94002

Marilynn Wright
453 W. Kineth Pt. Place
Coupeville, WA 98239

LIST AS OF 2/2/96
REGISTRATIONS RECEIVED
BY THAT DATE
96SFMAIL.WPD

PC PHELPS CONNECTIONS

Volume 2, Number 4 A Quarterly Publication for Phelps Family Genealogists Fall 1993

JEMIMA^6 (PHELPS) MARCY *[G522]*

by Nancy J. Pennington

Most women in our country and elsewhere took a back seat to their menfolk in everyday life and consequently much of the time very little is known about them. Some women who had a strong will, were society leaders, or had responsibility thrust upon them by extraordinary circumstances appear in the records, but Jemima PHELPS is among those legion of women who quietly played their role of homemaker and mother. In fairness, her brothers--Isaac, Jesse, Phares, and Zarah had little more written about them in *The Phelps Family in America* by Oliver Seymour Phelps and Andrew T. Servin. This article attempts to add to our knowledge of Jemima (PHELPS) MARCY.

Jemima^6 PHELPS was born about 1767 in Windsor, Hartford Co., CT to Isaac^5 PHELPS *[G232], ^{4}[G57], ^{3}[G11], ^{2}[G2], ^{1}GEORGE [G1]*[1] and his wife, Jemima^6 HOLCOMB, daughter of Joshua^{5,4,3,2}, ^{1}*THOMAS]*.[1,2,3] We can safely assume that she was named for her mother, who died before Jemima was eleven years old. She was probably raised by her step-mothers. Anna BROWN married her father in Otis, MA 27 Jan. 1779[1] and died in Tyringham, Berkshire Co., MA 26 Feb. 1783.[4] Her death is also found in the Otis Congregational Church Records on page 103. [Land in Otis, MA was know as the Tyringham Equivalent during this time period. njp] Isaac married (3) Johannah HATHAWAY, who remained his companion for the rest of their lives and died at Otis, MA 27 Nov. 1829.[5,11] Isaac died at Otis, 11 Feb. 1829.[6,8]

Jemima grew up in Windsor and married Howland MARCY there. Their marriage is recorded in the Otis Vital Records: "Jemima of Windsor, married Howland MARCY of Loudon, MA [now called Otis, MA] in Windsor on 8 Sept. 1789 by Asahel HOLCOMB, Justice of the Peace."[6] Howland and Jemima settled in Otis, MA and lived there the rest of Jemima's short life.

Howland MARCY was born at Woodstock, CT 17 Apr. 1767 to Smith and Patience (LAWSON) MARCY.[7,10] His death date is not known to me.

Jemima died at Otis, 22 May 1804 and was buried in the Norton Road Cemetery[9] once called the Old East Otis Cemetery. It is located just off Highway 23 near the border with the town of Blandford on a pretty tree-shaded hillside. About halfway up the hill there are three gravestones in a row, the first is that of Jemima's father, Isaac, the second is that of her stepmother, Johannah (HATHAWAY) PHELPS, and the third is Jemima's. All three have weathered and will soon be unreadable. Jemima's tombstone reads, "Mrs. Jemimah MARCY consort of Cap. Howland MARCY, who died May 22, 1804 in the 36th year of her age and there [*si c*] children ___."

Jemima and Howland had seven children: Hadlock, Elizabeth Lawton, Smith, Nathaniel, Rebecca, Laura, and Waity. They were all born in Otis and their births were recorded in the Otis vital records.[7,8]

Hadlock was born at Otis, 13 Sept. 1790 and married Laura STRICKLAND 21 Feb. 1816.

Contents

Jemima^6 (Phelps) Marcy *[G522]* 139
Queries 141
President's Message 142
Editor's Message 142
Renewal Reminder 142
PC Election Results 142
Change of Address Request 142
Marriage Return vs. Marriage Certificate 143
N. C. Land Patents, 1663-1729 144
Civil War Papers Tip 144
N. C. Wills, 1690-1760 145
"Research in Tennessee" 146
Ancestor Table #4 (Marion E. Hill) 147
Phelps Folks Column 148
PC Archive Indexes 148
Wills of Otsego Co., N. Y., 1792-1850 148
Hale Index of Connecticut Deaths 149
Additions and Corrections to *PC* 151
New PC Members 151
1850 Illinois Census 152
Crawford Co., PA, Vital Records 156
Abbreviations Used in *PC* 157
Ancestor Numbering System Used in *PC* 157
PC Membership Form 158

Elizabeth Lawton was born 8 Oct. 1792. She married 21 Feb. 1817 Erastus KINGSLEY of Lenox, MA. She died 13 Oct. 1845.

Smith was born 5 Feb. 1794 and died 10 June 1794.

Twins, Nathaniel and Rebecca, were born 13 Sept. 1796. Nathaniel married at Otis, 31 Aug. 1817, Lura STICKLAND their intentions were recorded 3 August. Nathaniel died 27 Aug. 1825.

Laura was born and died 5 Feb. 1800 and Waity was born 5 June 1801 and died 5 Dec. 1804. It is probable that all those who died young are buried in the Norton Road Cemetery with Jemima.

Howland MARCY married second Esther SOUTHWORTH, daughter of Nathan and Hannah (WHEELER) SOUTHWORTH.[7,8] She was received into the Otis Congregational Church 5 Oct. 1805.[11] Howland and Esther had five children, the first named Jemima in honor of Howland's first wife. The others were Emily, Aurelia, Joseph Howland and Nathan. Esther MARCY was dismissed to the church in Rockdale, Crawford Co., PA 7 Feb. 1819. A niece of Jemima's, Mary [Polly] (PHELPS) AMES *[G986a]* settled in Crawford Co.,[12] as did other Berkshire Co. families about the same time.

As a personality, little can be learned about Jemima. There are some clues to her status in the Otis community. All her children's births were recorded in the Otis Vital Records. Howland and Jemima were well enough off financially to pay the birth registration fee. They believed that it was important to have a record of their marriage and their children's births recorded for all time. Nevertheless, Jemima's life followed the path of so many women of her time - marriage, many children, and an early death.

PHELPS CONNECTIONS

Phelps Connections, ISSN 1071-9504, is a quarterly publication of Phelps Connections, a not-for-profit research group for those interested in the Phelps Families of the US and Canada, 1630 to present. Dues, $15.00 per year, payable each January 1, are pro-rated at mid-year. Make checks payable to Phelps Connections and send to the Treasurer. Changes of address should be sent to the Secretary.

President: Nancy J. Pennington
6204 S. Halifax Ave., Edina, MN 55424-1914
(612) 927-9365
Vice-President: Bergetta Monroe
13119 Pleasant Pl., Burnsville, MN 55337-2674
Secretary: Betty M. Kenig
110 Chesterfield Rd., Greenville, SC 29605
(803) 277-3512
Treasurer: A. Arnold Sprague
808 Fairfield Drive, Knoxville, TN 37919-4109
(615) 584-8482
Genealogist: Margaret P. Swanson
3290 Cebada Canyon Rd, Lompoc, CA 93436
(805) 736-8627
Newsletter Editor: Margaret P. Swanson
(See above)
Layout Editor and Publisher: A. Arnold Sprague
(See above)
Query Editor: Mary Rieder
4026 W. Fountain Ave., Brown Deer, WI 53209
Current Events Coordinator: Henrietta Kirkpatrick
440 Deerhaven Lane, Hendersonville, NC 28739
Indexer: Bergetta Monroe
Index Proofreader: Deborah Rothery
Modem Information Coordinator: A. Arnold Sprague
(See above)

Permission is granted to copy or reproduce information in *Phelps Connections* by any means with the following restrictions:

1. All sources be fully acknowledged
2. Reproductions from this issue not be sold for profit.
3. If any article is reprinted or edited, please send a copy before publication to either PC Newsletter Editor or PC Genealogist for proofreading. Also send a copy of article after it is published to the same PC officer.
4. A copy of these restrictions accompany each article copied.

Family Register for Jemima (PHELPS) MARCY [G522]

Jemima^{6} PHELPS *[G522]* born in Windsor, CT to Isaac *[G232]* and Jemima (HOLCOMB) PHELPS.[1,2] She died at Otis, Berkshire Co., MA 22 May 1804 and is buried in the Norton Road Cemetery, in East Otis, MA.[9] She married Howland MARCY at Windsor, CT on 8 Sept. 1789.[6] Howland was born at Woodstock, Windham Co., CT to Smith and Patience (Lawson) MARCY.[7,10] His death date is unknown at present.

The births of their seven children are recorded in the Otis, MA vital records:

i. Hadlock^{7} MARCY *[G522a]* b. 13 Sept. 1790.[8,10] Married 21 Feb. 1816 Laura STRICKLAND.[8,10]
ii. Elizabeth Lawton MARCY *[G522a]* b. 8 Oct. 1792;[8,10] died 10 Oct. 1845.[10] m. 21 Aug. 1817 [int. 18 Feb. 1817] Erastus KINGSLEY of Lenox.[8,10]
iii. Smith MARCY *[G522a]* b. and d. 10 June 1794.[8,10]
iv. Nathaniel MARCY *[G522a]* (twin) b. 13 Sept.; 1796;[8,10] died 27 Aug. 1825;[10] m. Lura STRICKLAND 31 Aug. 1817.[8,10]
v. Rebecca MARCY *[G522a]* (twin) b. 13 Sept. 1796.[8,10]
vi. Laura MARCY *[G522a]* b. 20 Feb. 1800;[8,10] d. 10 June 1801.[10]
vii. Waity MARCY *[G522a]* b. 5 Feb. 1801;[8,10] d. 5 Dec. 1804.[10]

(Continued on next page)

Sources

[1] *P&S* 2:1327.

[2] George E. McCracken, "Thomas Holcomb's Earlier Posterity," *The American Genealogist* (1981) 57:67-68, 74, 167-169.

[3] Last will and testament of Mr. Joshua Holcomb, 22 May 1771, Simsbury, CT Probate Records 1:72-75.

[4] *Tyringham Vital Records Before 1850*, [Boston: NEHGS (1903)] p. 130.

[5] *Vital Records of Otis, Massachusetts to the Year 1850*, [Boston: NEHGS (1941) by courtesy of the Eddy Town Record Fund] p. 151.

[6] *Births, Deaths, Intentions in Bethleham, Loudon & Otis,* hand written copy at Otis, MA Town Hall, p. 8, in possession of Town Clerk, examined by njp.

[7] Charles Edney Marcy and Associates, *History and Genealogy of John Marcy 1662-1724 Woodstock, CT and Many of his Descendants, 11 Generations* [Redlands, CA: Charles E. Marcy (1980)] [hereafter *Marcy*] p. 295.

[8] *Vital Records, Births, Marriages & Deaths - Otis, MA to 1850*, Microfiche #183, [Boston: Haverhill Records Publishing Co. (1941)] p. 146.

[9] Norton Road Cemetery, East Otis, MA, nine gravestones recorded by njp on a trip to Otis in 1987. Cemetery once called Old East Otis Cemetery.

[10] *Marcy* p. 306-307.

[11] Otis Congregational Church Records 1775-1900, FHL microfilm #2344570, p. 71, 134.

[12] Estate papers of Isaac PHELPS *[G518]*, 1829, Register of Probate, Berkshire Division, Pittsfield, MA, Docket No. 4941.

Nancy J. Pennington is Arts Administrator for Community Resource Pool serving six suburban Minneapolis school districts, President of Phelps Connections, and co-ordinates research on Midwest Phelps and descendants of George PHELPS. She lives at 6204 S. Halifax Avenue, Edina, MN 55424-1914.

Queries

PHELPS/SMITH/PAYNE/ELLIS - Ruth^{6} PHELPS *[G736]* b. Lebanon, New London Co., CT 27 Apr. 1770 dau. of Elijah^{5} and Elizabeth (SMITH) PHELPS *[G384]* m. (1) Lebanon, CT 5 Jan. 1797 Seth PAYNE, Jr. son of Seth PAYNE bur. Paines Hollow, NY, m. (2) Lebanon, CT or NH? 1801 Mordecai ELLIS b. Hebron, Tolland Co., CT 6 July 1769. Mordecai & Ruth appear on land records in Onondaga Co., NY 1807. Need any & all info. on Ruth & proof of her marriage to Mordecai.
Janet J. Flynn, 698 E. Marrowstone, Rd., Norland, WA 98358.

PHELPS/GAYLORD/HITCHCOCK - Capt. John^{3} PHELPS *[G14]* b. Westfield, Hampden Co., MA 27 Dec. 1672 d. there 9 Sept. 1741, son of Capt. Isaac^{2} *[G2]* & Ann (GAYLORD) PHELPS m. Springfield, Hampden Co., MA, 24 Jan. 1711 Thankful HITCHCOCK prob. b. Springfield, d. Westfield. Need all info. & ancestry of Thankful.
Deborah Lee Rothery, 1915 N. E. 56th Ave., Portland, OR 97213.

PHELPS/HILL - Anna^{7} PHELPS *[W3167]* b. Hebron, Tolland Co., CT 1773, res. Saratoga Co. and possibly vicinity of Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY dau. of Timothy^{6} PHELPS *[W1293]* and first wife, Persis BAXTER m. Mr. HILL. Need any info. on Anna, Mr. HILL and their children.
Margaret P. Swanson, 3290 Cebada Cyn. Rd., Lompoc, CA 93436-9675.

PHELPS/GRANGER - Samuel^{5} PHELPS *[W283]* b. Simsbury, Hartford Co., CT 30 Dec. 1716 m. (2) Ruth GRANGER b. Suffield, Hartford Co., CT 19 Jan. 1733. Need proof of marriage of Samuel and Ruth and/or proof Oliver PHELPS *[W883]* b. Hartland, Hartford Co., CT 28 June 1767 is their son.
Henrietta Kirkpatrick, 440 Deerhaven Lane, Hendersonville, NC 28739-8613.

Send queries to Mary Rieder, Queries Editor, 4026 W. Fountain Ave., Brown Deer, WI 53209-1714.

PRESIDENT'S MESSAGE

Phelps Connections begins a new year shortly and with it will come new challenges. But before we think of the future, I'd like to reflect on what we've accomplished since our first newsletter was published in January of 1992.

Our most important accomplishment has been publishing the quarterly. Your acceptance and kind comments have guided and inspired us. We believe you can see how the quarterly has improved as we become more skilled.

We designed a publicity brochure which was given to interested people at the Worldwide Mary & John Conference at Windsor, CT in September. If you want a copy to share with a friend or your genealogy society, write and we will send one.

Bergetta, Deborah Rothery, Margaret, and I have been creating and proofreading an index for the first two years of the PC quarterly.

Margaret and I have worked with Jacqueline Elderkin to create an index of all area Phelps data: vital records, land records, census etc., which were contributed to the archives. This index will be ready for purchase in January. You will be able to buy copies of materials from our PC archives using the index. Watch for it.

The PC quarterly is donated to 10 major libraries and genealogical societies in the U.S. and Canada. The information we have published will remain in their collections for future genealogists. We've welcomed new members who joined PC when they found these copies in a library. The Family History Library in Salt Lake City and Wisconsin State Historical Society Library have become paying members of PC - quite a tribute!

How about taking time to thank members of your executive committee who served you so well through our birth years? A special thanks to Bergetta Monroe for her contributions to PC's success as she retires from the vice-presidency. I've counted on her in many ways since Bergetta lives only 20 minutes from me in the Minneapolis suburbs. A warm welcome to Bill Phelps, our new VP-elect.

Finally, but most important, please write and let us know what you'd like to see us accomplish during the next two years. With your help, the next two years will bring more exciting discoveries and growth for Phelps Connections.

Nancy J. Pennington, President

EDITOR'S MESSAGE

The next issue of PC will bring the beginning of the Indiana 1850 US Census and Pauline Oesterlin's article on research in New Hampshire. Betty Cason and Virginia Edwards are helping me compile a multi-part article on the revolutionary soldier, Thomas PHELPS (1759-1835) of NC, and several generations of his descendants as they migrated to Georgia, Texas, and Oklahoma. PC's own "Year of the Woman" is coming closer as several articles on Phelps daughters and their children near completion.

Sending us your ancestor table is a good way to let others know of your own particular genealogical interests. Because our society is so mobile, we are now including places of residence as well as birth and death to make tracking families easier. If burial is in a different town from the place of death, we will show both locations.

Margaret P. Swanson, Editor

RENEWAL REMINDER

It is time to renew your subscription for the calendar year 1994 to continue receiving the newsletter. Send a check for $15.00 to A. Arnold Sprague, PC Treasurer, 808 Fairfield Drive, Knoxville, TN 37919-4109. Please make check out to Phelps Connections.

We'd appreciate a note telling us the things you would like to see included in future issues of *PC*.

PC ELECTION RESULTS

Your votes have been tallied. Thank you for showing your support of our group by your participation in our organization. The constitutional amendments were adopted and officers were elected unanimously. Your enthusiastic comments were greatly appreciated.

PC Officers for 1994 and 1995:

President:	Nancy J. Pennington
Vice-President:	James W. (Bill) Phelps
Secretary:	Betty Kenig
Treasurer:	A. Arnold Sprague
Genealogist:	Margaret P. Swanson
Editor:	Margaret P. Swanson

These officers will assume office 1 Jan. 1994.

Bergetta Monroe, Vice-President/
Nominating Committee Chair

CHANGE OF ADDRESS

Phelps Connections needs to be informed of your change of address as soon as possible. While we do ask that the Post Office notify us if you have moved, see last page, this is an expensive propostion as we are charged dearly for the service.

Please help us control our expenses by notifying us directly.

A MARRIAGE RETURN VS. A MARRIAGE CERTIFICATE

Each state has different information required on marriage records and this information can vary at different periods of time. It is useful to request Marriage Returns or Applications as well as a certificate of marriage. For example, in 1895 the official Certificate of Marriage for my grandparents, Frederick Martin PHELPS *[W10771]* and his bride, Agnes Marie RANDOLPH has the following information:

In the City of Niagara Falls
County of Niagara
State of New York
#14948

This is to Certify, that Frederick Martin PHELPS *[W10771]* and Agnes Marie Randolph were joined in marriage in our presence, in accordance with the Laws of the State of New York, on this 14 day of August 1895, at the Bride's Home, Niagara Falls, NY.

Witnesses to the Marriage:
Willis E. GOODHUE
Ray LEVY

Attest: Gro. F. ROSENMULLER,
Official Station, Rector
St. Peter's [Episcopal] Church
Residence, Niagara Falls, NY.

Contrast the above Marriage Certificate with the Marriage Return below for the same marriage:

The Bureau of Vital Statistics
State of New York
Return of Marriage
In the City of Niagara Falls, Co. of Niagara.

1. Full Name of Groom. Frederick Martin PHELPS
2. Place of Residence, Newark, [Wayne Co.] NY
3. Age next Birthday, 28 years
4.
5. Occupation, Nurseryman
6. Place of Birth, Preble, [Cortland Co.] NY
7. Father's Name, Avery Martin PHELPS
8. Mother's Maiden Name, Lydia Antoinette (TROWBRIDGE) PHELPS*
9. No. of Groom's Marriage, First

10. Full Name of Bride, Agnes Marie RANDOLPH
11. Place of Residence, Niagara Falls, NY
12. Age next Birthday, 26 years
13.
14. Place of Birth, Albion, [Orleans Co.] NY
15. Father's Name, Burnett Howe RANDOLPH
16. Mother's Maiden Name, Catherine M. (LEFFINGWELL) RANDOLPH*
27. No. of Bride's Marriage, First

N.B. At Nos. 4 and 13: If of other than the White Race, specify it. At Nos. 9 and 17 state whether 1st, 2d, 3d, etc. Marriage of each. The signatures below of Bride and Groom should be written out in full for the "given" and family names.

We, the Groom and Bride named in the above Certificate hereby Certify that this information given is correct, to the best of our knowledge and belief.

Frederick Martin PHELPS (Groom)
Agnes Marie RANDOLPH (Bride)

Dated at Niagara Falls, NY Aug. 14, 1895

Signed in presence of Willis E. GOODHUE
and Ray LEVY

*Notice that when giving the maiden names of their mothers on the return, both bride and groom also added their mothers' married surnames. The only information the certificate contained that was not on the return was the name of the official performing the marriage, and the place of marriage.

Marriage records such as these are considered the most error-free of the vital records because they are filled out by the individuals themselves and are usually recorded promptly after the marriage occurs. Birth registrations may occur some time after the birth and made by the doctor or midwife or father when the person "got around" to visiting the town clerk. Death information is often furnished by a relative of the principal survivor rather than the person most closely associated with the deceased individual. Also during the stress of the period immediately following a death information may be confused and heirs rarely examine death certificates to be sure the information contained therein is correct.

By Margaret P. Swanson

PROVINCE OF NORTH CAROLINA, ABSTRACTS OF LAND PATENTS, 1663-1729

by Margaret M. Hoffman

Patent Book One

#76 p. 30 Jonathan PHELPS, 1 Jan. 1694, 310 acres on Perquimons River in Perquimons Precinct, joining PERISHAW, the pocoson of the river near the mouth of Wolfpitts branch & Castleton Cr. /s/ Philip LUDWELL, Thomas HARVEY, Daniel LAKEHURST, Francis TOMS, Thomas POLLOCK.

#135 p. 53 Edward HOLMES assignee of Daniel SNOOKE, 25 Feb. 1696. 450 A. in Perquimons Precinct, joining Jonathan & Samuel PHELPS, William STEWERT, David SHERWOOD, Jno. PRICKLOV. /s/John ARCHDALE, Daniel LAKEHURST, Francis TOMS, Thomas POLLOCK, Samuel SWANN, Henderson WALKER.

#240 p. 89 Jonathan PHELPS, on the __day of __ 1684, 400 a. English measure on the west side of Perquimons River in Perquimons Precinct, joining a posocon, Robert Wilson's Cr., a point upon sd. River, and the River. /s/ (not given)

#346 p. 127 John JENNETT, 24 Jun 1704, 276 a. on the S. side of Albemarle Sound in Perquimons, commonly called the White Oak land, joining PHELPS, the Sound & a great swamp. /s/ Robert DANIEL, Francis TOMES, Thomas POLLOCK, John ARDERNE.

#355 p. 131 Edward PHELPS, 24 Jun 1704, 233 a. in Chowan Precinct on the W. side of Cuscoponung River called the Middle Station, joining the River pocoson and a Branch called the potatoe chaw'd run /s/ Robert DANIELL, Thomas TOMES, Thomas POLLOCK, John ARDERNE.

#362 p. 133 Seth PHELPS, 24 Jun 1704 240 a. in Perquimons Precinct on the S. side of Albemarle Sound, joining the pocoson, the sound, the woods and Richard BURTENSHALL. /s/ Robert DANIELL, Francis TOMES, Thomas POLLOCK, John ARDERNE.

#363 p. 134 Cuthbert PHELPS, 24 Jun 1704, 300 a. in Perquimons Precinct on the S. side of Albemarle Sound, joining John JENNETT, the great swamp & the head of a Branch. /s/ Robert DANIELL, Francis TOMES, Thomas POLLOCK, John ARDERNE.

#796 p. 268 Samuel PHELPS, 10 Feb. 1718, 150 a. on the SW side of Perquimons River, joining Sarah & Hanah LILY /s/ C. EDEN, T. POLLOCK, Fred. JONES, Fra. FOSTER, Richd. SANDERSON.

Patent Book Three

#1985 p. 112 Samuel WILLSON, 19 Aug. 1722, 450 a. in Perquimens, joining Samuel PHELPS, Gabriel NEWBY, Benj. WILLSON & Perquimons R. which land was taken up & surveyed by Robert WILLSON, and by sd. Robert WILLSON devised to sd. Samuel. Wit: Wm. REED, C. GALE, R. SANDERSON, J. LOVICK, T. POLLOCK.

Patent Book Eight

#3016 p. 202 Robert MORE, 1 Mar 1719/20, 250 a. in Perquimons Precinct joining Parrishes Cr., Wm. STEWERT & Jonath. PHELPS. Wits: Cha. EDEN, Thos. POLLOCK, Fre. JONES, Richd. SANDERSON, John HECKLEFIELD.

#3156 p. 243 Samuel PHELPS, 9 7ber [Sept.] 1714, 150 a. on ye SW side of Perquimons River joining Hannah & Sarah LILLY. Wits: Cha. EDEN, Thos. BOYD, N. CHEVIN, Wm. REED, C. GALE, F. FOSTER.

#3186 p. 254 Richard SKINNER, 22 Nov. 1714, 1780 a, being ye land whereon he now lives, joining William STEWERT, Samuel PHELPS and the Creek side. Wits: [not given].

#3232 p. 265 Edward PHELPS, 16 Aug. 1716, 237 a. on Cuscopernum River joining the river pocoson. Wits: Charles EDEN, Thos. POLLOCK, N. CHEVIN, Wm. REED, Fra. FOSTER.

Proprietary Surveys and Land Grants, Sec'y of State's Land Grant Office, Administration Bldg., Raleigh, NC

Compiled by Henrietta H. Kirkpatrick, 440 Deerhaven Lane, Hendersonville, NC 28739-8613

[Ed. note: see *NGS Quarterly* Dec. 1987 p. 289 for *1987 Winner: NGS Family-History Writing Contest. Hannah (BASKEL) (PHELPS) (PHELPS) HILL* by Gwen Boyer Bjorkman. Cuthbert PHELPS is probably son/grandson of Cuthbert PHELPS who came to Talbot Co., VA in 1654. mps]

CIVIL WAR PAPERS TIP

I sent for military records for two of my Civil War ancestors. They are an absolute marvel! First you request the forms*, then you fill them out and return them with $10, and in 2-3 months you get this enormous sheaf of papers from the National Archives. The application papers are best because the veteran or his widow fills it out, and it includes all living children's names and birth dates, marriage records, the physical description of the veteran, height, eye color, weight, etc., and his occupation. One of my husband Ken's ances-

(Continued on page 148)

Abstract of NC Wills 1690-1760 Compiled from Original and Recorded Wills in the Office of the Secretary of State

by J. Bryan Grimes, Sec. of State (1980)

p. 6-7
William AMBLER, Perquimans County

27 Apr. 1745. July Court 1745. *Friends:* ...Elizabeth, Henry & Jonathan PHELPS...

p. 23
William BASTABLE, Perquimans Precinct

9 Mar. 1727/8. *Executors:* Samuel PHELPS & Robert WILLSON

p. 23
John BATEMAN, Perquimans County

4 Feb. 1747/8. July Court 1750. Elizabeth PHELPS, daughter of brother Jonathan BATEMAN. Mary PHELPS, daughter of brother Thomas BATEMAN, (who was father of nephew Thomas BATEMAN).

p. 46
Samuel BRIANT, Chowan County

6 June 1717. July Court 1717. *Witnesses:* Francis JOHNSON & Edward PHELPS.

p. 66
Matthew CASWELL, Tyrrell County

24 Mar. 1754. June Court 1754. To son Matthew - plantation formerly belonging to Edward PHELPS. *Witnesses:* ...Edward PHELPS.

p. 79
William CONGLETON, Beaufort County

21 July 1755. Dec. Court 1755. *Witnesses:* ... William PHELPS.

p. 91
Jacob DAVENPORT, Tyrrell County

29 July 1746. *Wife:* Rachel. *Witnesses:* Edward PHELPS...

p. 99
Thomas DISCORAH, Perquimans County

11 Jan. 1726/7. 2 Feb. 1726/7. *Legatees:* Samuel PHELPS, Sarah & Mary SHEARWOOD & James SITERSON (*Executor*).

p. 113
Zachariah ELTON, Perquimans County

5 Oct. 1752. Oct. Court 1752. *Devisee & Legatee:* Jonathan PHELPS, Sr. *Executors:* Jonathan PHELPS & Joseph WHITE.

p. 134
George GLADSTAINE, Scuppernong, [Washington] Co.

6 Nov. 1712. *Legatees:* Edward PHELPS & Mary LAWSON. Original missing. Recorded in Book 1712-1722, p. 44.

p. 209
David LAWTER, Chowan County

Will not dated. No probate. *Legatee & Devisee:* Walter PHELPS, *Executor. Witnesses:* Thomas PELAND, John PHELPS, & Thomas HOMES.

p. 218
James LOADMAN, Albemarle County

14 Nov. 1694. 8 Apr. 1695. *Legatees:* Elizabeth PHELPS, Jane & Richard BARFIELD, Wm. BUTLER, Sarah BEASLEY, Tim. CLEAR, James KENIDAY. *Executor:* William BOGUE/BOOGE.

p. 251
Thomas MONTICUE/MOUNTICUE, Perquimans County

5 June 1750. Oct. Court 1750. *Legatees:* ...Henry PHELPS.

p. 253
Robert MOORE, Perquimans County

22 Feb. 1748. Jan. Court 1750. *Witnesses:* Jonathan PHELPS.

p. 286
Godfrey PHELPS, Tyrrell County.

7 Feb. 1750. September Court, 1751. *Sons:* Cudberd, Godfrey, John (to each is given a plantation; to John "the manner plantation"). *Daughters:* Sarah and Elizabeth PHELPS. *Wife and Executrix:* Elizabeth. *Executor:* Joshua PHELPS. *Witnesses:* John PAGETT, Joshuay PHELPS, Joseph SPRUILL. *Clerk of the Court:* Evan JONES.

Henry^4 PHELPS *[H2c] [Jonathan^3 [H2b], Jonathan^2 [H2a], Nicholas^1 [H2]]*, Perquimans County.

19 May 1752. July Court, 1752. *Son:* Jonathan ("all my lands and plantations *** the fourth part of my negroes *** the Foxes Journals first and second part &." *Wife and Executrix:* Margaret. *Daughter:* Elizabeth PHELPS. *Executors:* Jonathan PHELPS (brother) and Zachariah NIXON (father-in-law). *Witnesses:* Francis TOMES, Francis NIXON and Sarah NEWBY. *Clerk of the Court:* Edmund HATCH.

Jonathan^2 PHELPS *[H2a], [Nicholas^1 [H2]]*, Perquimans Precinct.

11 Mar. 1688. 4 Apr. 1789. *Son:* Jonathan. *Wife:* Hannah. Proven before Richard STANRICK,

Tho. IMPERS, David SHERNOLD. "This will is very badly mutilated and so faded as to be illegible."

p. 287
Jonathan^3 PHELPS *[H2c] [Jonathan^2 [H2a], Nicholas^1 [H2]]*, Perquimans County.

4 Dec. 1732. January Court, 1732. *Sons:* Henry ("manner plantation"), Jonathan (300 acres land on Perquimans River). *Daughter:* Elizabeth PHELPS. Eight negroes and four horses bequeathed to wife and children. *Wife and Executrix:* Elizabeth [TOMS/TOMES]. *Executor:* Charles DENMAN. *Witnesses:* R. CHEASTEN, Ellexander HOWARD, James ANDERSON. *Clerk of the Court:* Charles DENMAN.

Samuel^3 PHELPS *[H2b] [Jonathan^2 [H2a], Nicholas^1 [H2]]*, Perquimans Precinct.

21 Apr. 1728. July Court, 1728. *Sons:* Jonathan, John (land in "balehack"), William, James. *Wife:* not named. *Executors:* Jonathan PHELPS (brother), Jonathan PHELPS (son), Abraham SANDERS and Robert WILLSON. *Witnesses:* Abraham SANDERS, Ralph BOSEMAN, Charles DENMAN. *Clerk of the Court:* R. EVERARD.

William^4 PHELPS *[H2c] [Samuel^3 [H2b], Jonathan^2 [H2a], Nicholas^1 [H2]]*, Perquimans County.

15 Apr. 1752. April Court, 1752. *Legatees:* John HARVEY and James LITTESON (cousins), William BARKER, Sarah ELIOT, Samuel LITTESON. *Executors:* John HARVEY and James LITTESON. *Witnesses:* Joshua HOBART, Margery MOORE, Derbe MOORE, Penninah CHANCEY. *Clerk of the Court:* Edmund HATCH.

p. 307
William RAYFIELD, Pasquotank Precinct

4 Aug. 1722. 23 Mar. 1731. *Witnesses:* Seth PHELPS.

p. 370
William TARKINGTON, Tyrrell County

21 Feb. 1747. Sept. Court 1748. *Witnesses:* Edward PHELPS...

p. 377
Francis TOMES, Perquimans County

5 Sept. 1729. No probate. *Daughters:* Mary NEWBY, Elizabeth PHELPS *[H2bw wife of Jonathan]*, Priscilla JONES, Margaret TOMES, Pleasant WINSLOW. *Son:* Francis given land and negroes. *Wife & Executrix:* Rebeckah. *Son-in-law:* Nathan NEWBY. *Friend:* Thomas WINSLOW.

p. 383
Richard TURNER, Perquimans County

14 Apr. 1719. *Daughters:* Elizabeth NEWBY & Hannah BASTABLE. *Son-in-law:* William BASTABLE. *Grandson:* Samuel NEWBY. *Wife & Executrix:* Bridget. *Witnesses:* Robert WILSON, Samuel PHELPS *[prob. H2b mps]*, James LITTLETON. *Clerk of Courts:* Richard LEARY.

Appendix
Index to Will Book #2, (1712-1722)
p. 648 Edward PHELPS (inventory)

Index To Will Book #3, (1722-1735)
p. 175 Humphrey PHELPS (inventory)
p. 145 Samuel PHELPS
p. 266 Jonathan PHELPS

Copied by Henrietta H. Kirkpatrick, 440 Deerhaven Lane, Hendersonville, NC 28739-8613.

[Ed. note: Lineages from Gwen Boyer Bjorkman's "Hannah (BASKEL) (PHELPS) (PHELPS) HILL" *NGS Quarterly (Dec.) 1987* p. 289-302. Hannah married (1) c. 1650 Nicholas PHELPS *[H2]*, (2) c. 1664 Henry PHELPS *[H1]*, brother of Nicholas, and (3) between 1672 and 1676 James HILL. P&S identifies only children of Henry *[H1]* and his first wife, Elizabeth TRESSLER *[H1w]*, and those of his brother, Edward *[H3]*. Those children all remained in MA. Godfrey PHELPS is probably a son/grandson of Cudberd/Cuthbert PHELPS who came to Talbot Co., VA in 1654. Cudberd/Cuthbert is not in P&S. mps]

"Research in Tennessee"

by Gale Williams Bamman, C. G.

Tennessee, gateway through the Appalachians, is the subject of an article in the June 1993 *National Genealogical Quarterly* [Vol. 81, No. 2, pp. 99-125]. This article should be especially helpful to anyone searching for Tennessee ancestors. Of particular interest is the fact that the holdings of the Tennessee State Library and Archives [TSLA] may be accessed by interlibrary loan and electronic networks. Books and periodicals for which duplicate copies exist, as well as collections microfilmed by TSLA, may be borrowed through local libraries. TSLA is a member of the Southern Library Network (SOLINET), TSLA's books and holdings are included in the Online Computer Library Center (OCLC) data base. Many of these records are also available on microfilm through your local Family History Library.

Margaret P. Swanson, PC Genealogist

ANCESTOR TABLE #4

Mr. Marion E. HILL *[W2263d]*
Address: 4270 Pomona Avenue,
Palo Alto, CA 94306
(415) 493-7317

Generation I.

1. Marion Elza HILL *[W2263d]* (1920 -) Pawnee, Pawnee Co., OK; Washington, D. C.; MD; Palo Alto, Santa Clara Co., CA.

Generation II.

2. Leonard C. HILL *[W2263c]* (1882-1963) Albany, Gentry Co., MO; KS; Pawnee Co., OK; AR (1945); Ponca City, Kay Co., OK.
3. Maude May SHORT *[W2263cw]* (1887-1970) Caney, Montgomery Co., KS; OK (1889); Pawnee Co., OK; AR (1945); OK; d. Washington, D. C.; bur. OK.

Generation III.

4. Augustua A. HILL *[W2263b]* (1848-1924) Duplain Twp., Clinton Co., MI; NY; MO; Pawnee, Pawnee Co., OK.
5. Octavia DAVID *[W2263bw]* (1859-1951) Albany, Gentry Co., MO; KS; Pawnee, Pawnee Co., OK.
6. Isaac N. SHORT (1856-1927) Parsons, Neosho Co., KS: OK (1889); d. Delaware Co., OK; bur. Southwest City, MacDonald Co., MO.
7. Almeda May JUBY (1867-1944) Reedsbury, Sauk Co., WI; KS; OK (1889); Delaware Co., d. Tulsa, Tulsa Co., OK.

Generation IV.

8. Leonard HILL *[W2263a]* (1824-1882) prob. Scipio, Cayuga Co., NY; MI; Gentry Co., MO; killed by train in Aurelius, Cayuga Co., NY while visiting parents.
9. Mary L. MUNN *[W2263aw]* (1825- ?) Vermillion Twp., Huron Co., OH; NY; MI; NY; MO.
10. Lewis Washington DAVID (1835- ?) Gentry Co., MO; Red Oak, Montgomery Co., IA.
11. Martha MURPHY (1833- ?) KY; __?__.
12. Elhanan W. SHORT (1810- c. 1884) IL; MO; Washington Twp., Chautauqua Co., KS.
13. Ann RILEY (c. 1818- c. 1883/1885) KY; MO; Chautauqua Co., KS.
14. John JUBY (1826-1904) Norfolkshire, ENG; NY; WI; Chautauqua Co., KS.
15. Cornelia ROGERS (? -1891) NY; WI; KS.

Generation V.

16. Joshua HILL *[W446b]* (1785-1869) Granville, Washington Co., & Scipio Cayuga Co., NY.
17. Orpha PHELPS *[W2263]* (1790-1881) West Hartland, Hartford Co., CT; Scipio, Cayuga Co., NY.
18. Benjamin MUNN (1786-1827) prob. CT; Vermillion Twp., Huron Co., OH; OH.
19. Polly JOHNSON (1788-1860) OH; Scipio, Cayuga Co., NY.
20. William DAVID (1814-1892) Green Co., KY; MO; IA; Nebraska City, Otoe Co., NE.
21. Sarah GREEN (? - ?) __?__; Gentry Co., MO.

22-23.*

24. Hubbard SHORT (1786-1854) KY; MO; Collin Co., TX.
25. Sarah SLAYTON (c. 1790- c. 1852) KY; MO; Collin Co., TX.

26-27.*

28. Bryan JUBY (1797- ?) ENG; NY.
29. Mary __ (1797- ?) ENG; NY.

30-31.*

Generation VI.

32. Eleazer HILL *[W446a]* (1756-1834) Simsbury, Hartford Co., CT; Scipio, Cayuga Co., NY.
33. Phebe __ *[W446aw]*
34. Samuel PHELPS *[W879]* (? -1798) Hartland, Hartford Co., CT; Scipio, Cayuga Co., NY.
35. Felix LEAVITT *[W879w]* (1756- ?)Suffield, Hartford Co., CT; NY.

36-39.*

40. Lewis DAVID (1794-1858) VA; TN; KY; Nevada, Vernon Co., MO.
41. Rutha SHOCKLEY (c. 1794- c. 1834) Carroll Co., VA; TN; KY; Gasconade Co., MO.

42-47.*

48. Obediah SHORT (c. 1761-1795) Halifax Co., VA; Washington Co., KY.
49. Mary JACKSON (c. 1766-1843) VA; KY.

50-63.*

Generation VII.

64. Eleazer HILL *[W446]* (1727- ?) Simsbury, Hartford Co., CT; __?__.
65. Aphia __ *[W446w]*.

Generation VIII.

128. John HILL, Jr. *[W151]* (1702-1771) Simsbury, Hartford Co., CT.
129. Jane LADEW *[W151w]* (? -1732) __?__; Simsbury, Hartford Co., CT.

Generation IX.

256. John HILL *[W44w]* (1668-1740) Windsor and Simsbury, Hartford Co., CT.
257. Sarah PHELPS *[W44]* (1672- c. 1707) Simsbury, Hartford Co., CT; __?__.

PHELPS FOLKS

We wish a speedy recovery to Polly OESTERLIN, 429 Park Ave., Contoocook, NH 03229, who recently had triple bypass surgery.

Ross PHELPS *[W1191d]* wrote that he and his wife, Barbara, attended church at St. Bartholomew's in Crewkerne, England during a rainy morning in May. They were invited up in the belfry to watch the ringing of the seven bells. After church they were invited to tea at the church school next door. He saw a list of church wardens including:

1656-1657 Lawrence PHELPS
1688-1689 William PHELPS
1792-1823 Thomas PHELPS

Ross also stated there was a large tomb near the main entrance to the church for Mary PHELPS and Thomas PHELPS which dated from about 1850.

Bill PHELPS and Betty KENIG represented PC at the Mary and John World-wide Conference and the Windsor Historical Society Conference in September. PC members, Sandra Hewlett, Virginia Beckett, and Julia Mitchell, were among those signing in. Betty's free gumdrops were a hit. Watch for Bill's report in our next newsletter.

Nancy PENNINGTON was proud to tell us that her daughter, Pat PENNINGTON, was honored as Minnesota Legal Assistant of the Year by MALA (Minnesota Association of Legal Assistants).

From PC proofreader, Debbie ROTHERY, we have learned that her son, Matthew Ryan, and Lisa Marie (Juneski) ROTHERY have a second daughter, Jordan Lee, born on 17 May 1993. She joins Brianna Marie, who was born on 4 Apr. 1990. Matthew and his daughters are descendants of both GEORGE and WILLIAM PHELPS.

The July 1993 KIRKPATRICK reunion, enjoyed at Bonnie and Bob Jr.'s home near Pittsburg, PA, brought together family members whom Bob Sr. and Henrietta *[W2266e]*, of Hendersonville, NC had not seen for 12 years and three grandchildren they had never met. Doug and Dotti and six of their children drove in from Colorado Springs while George from Mobile, AL and Barb and Gary from Sarasota, FL flew in for the family gathering. All four sons *[W2266f]* had visited Bob and Heni previously in North Carolina.

Send Phelps current events to Henrietta Kirkpatrick, 440 Deerhaven Lane, Hendersonville, NC 28739

PC ARCHIVE INDEXES

William POTTER has volunteered to make and mail IBM diskette copies of the index to our PC records. Thanks Bill! We're delighted, but we'd be even more delighted (simply estatic!) to have another volunteer to make and send out hardcopies of the index. Be that volunteer and receive a FREE copy of the index! Write Nancy Pennington, 6204 S. Halifax Ave., Edina, MN 55424-1914, for details.

INDEX OF WILLS OF OTSEGO CO., NY FROM 1792-1850

filed at Surrogates Office, Cooperstown, NY, copied by Gertrude A. Barber (1933) [R929.3747 B233i Seattle Public Library]

p. 25. Travis PHELPS 29 May 1849 9:26.

Extracted by Margaret P. Swanson

Civil War Papers Tips, *from page 144*

tors, we found out, had lost an arm in a threshing machine after the war, and one of his couldn't work because he had "blasting of the bowels": (I love that description), a permanent condition following dysentery while in the service. One of mine had encrusted eyelids and couldn't be out in the sun for some reason. You have to know their regiment, etc., and whether they were infantry or cavalry, and what state they were from and so on, but if you have that information and can send for the papers they really are marvelous.

Contributed by Deborah Rothery
1915 East 56th Street
Portland, OR 97213

*[Ed. note: Request *NATF Order for Copies of Veterans Records*, from the address below. Pensions, bounty land warrant applications and miliitary records may all be requested on the same form at the same time for each individual for the Revolutionary War. Your local Family History Library may have copies of these forms available.

Military Service Branch (NNMS)
National Archives and Records Service
8th and Pennsylvania Avenue N.W.
Washington, DC 20408]

HALE COLLECTION CONNECTICUT DEATHS

Microfilm [FHL] #3984

The following deaths are from the index made by Charles Hale at the Connecticut State Library of the records held by the library about 1927. If any member has access to any of the newspaper death notices or obituaries, we would appreciate a copy or abstract of the item. We would also appreciate additional identifications. The meaning of the numbers after the towns and the name of the cemetery indicated by the cemetery number was not identified in this roll of microfilm. It is presumed that this is a reference that may have specific significance to the Connecticut State Library cataloging system.

Continued from Vol. 2, No. 3, page 135.

Harriet PHELPS died 4 Oct. age 44 years DN *Hartford Times* 20 Oct. 1860 p. 1056.

Harriet PHELPS *[W2029?]* 28 June 1876 age 79 years Fairfield #407 Cem. 1, p. 26.

Harriet PHELPS 1826 - 1893 67 years Shelton #409 Cem. 7, p. 69.

Harriet PHELPS 1818 - 1905 E. Hartford #108 Cem. 1, p. 45.

Harriet PHELPS 8 Nov. 1842 - 9 July 1925 Meriden #211 Cem. 6, p. 276.

Harriet A. PHELPS 29 Oct. 1858 age 17 years E. Haddam #705 Cem. 5, p.__.

Harriet B. PHELPS 18 Aug. 1867 age 72 years Norfolk #614 Cem. 1, p. 46.

Harriet B. PHELPS 6 Dec. 1919 age 56 years New Haven #215 Cem. 2, p. 485.

Harriet Brainard PHELPS *[W3413w]* 9 June 1875 age 77 years New Haven #215 Cem. 2, p. 485 [wife of Ashbel Horsford PHELPS].

Harriet C. Gates PHELPS [prob. Harriet C. (GATES) PHELPS mps] 1922 83 years E. Haddam #705 Cem. 21, p. 163 [see Harriet J. Gates PHELPS].

Harriet E. PHELPS *[G1383]* 5 May 1841 age 4 months Portland #713 Cem.1, p. 7.

Harriet E. PHELPS 1819 - 1907 Suffield #125 Cem. 3, p. 102.

Harriet E. [(MUNSON)] (BUTLER) PHELPS *[W4110w]* 11 Feb. 1882 [sic] - 14 July 1897 Winchester #625 Cem. 3, p. 166 [2nd wife *W4110* William Calvin PHELPS she was widow of William BUTLER [wrong birth year should be 1822 P&S. Parenthesis added. mps].

Harriet Elizabeth PHELPS 14 Nov. 1909 - 22 Dec. 1917 Hartford #114 Cem. 13, p. 238.

Harriet Flavia PHELPS 5 May 1853 age 26 years, 1 month, 22 days Hartford #114 Cem. 3, p. 163.

(Mrs.) Harriet Humphrey PHELPS died 6 June age 83 years DN *Hartford Evening Press* 8 June 1866 p. 385;
DN *Connecticut-Hartford Weekly Post* 16 June 1866 p. 275 [died 4 June age 83].

Harriet J. Gates PHELPS *[W4875w]* [prob. Harriet J. (GATES) PHELPS mps] 1924 age 84 years, E. Haddam #705 Cem. 21, p. 163 [see Harriet C. Gates PHELPS].

Harriet Jane PHELPS 29 Feb. 1896 age 69 years New Haven #215 Cem. 2, p. 485.

Harriet Lavinia PHELPS 29 Dec. 1828 age 2 years, 6 months Hartford #114 Cem. 3, p. 163.

Harriet M. PHELPS 23 June 1811 New Haven #215 Cem. 1, p. 536.

Harriet M. PHELPS 26 Oct. 1900 age 85 years Glastonbury #112 Cem. 2, p. 89.

Harriet Maria PHELPS 4 Jan. 1867 age 72 years Norfolk #614 Cem 1, p. 51.

Harriet N. PHELPS *[G1354w]* 28 Aug. age 29 years DN *Christian Secretary* 6 Sept. 1844 p. 250;
DN *Hartford Times* 7 Sept. 1844 p. 435;
DN *Hartford Courant* 7 Sept. 1844 p. 1070; [see Harriet N. Hitchcock PHELPS].

Harriet N. (Hitchcock) PHELPS *[G1354w]* 1815 - 1844 Somers #808 Cem. 2, p. 74. [see Harriet N. PHELPS].

Harriet Norton PHELPS [prob. Harriet (NORTON) PHELPS mps] 1838 - 1905 Bristol #104 Cem. 9, p. 233.

Harriet P. PHELPS 1922 age 74 years Lyme #310 Cem. 9, p. 44.

Harriet P. Brown PHELPS [prob. Harriet P. (BROWN) PHELPS mps] 8 Nov. age 44 DN *Hartford Times* 17 Feb. 1855 p. 859.

Harriet S. PHELPS died __ age __ DN *Christian Secretary* 14 Apr. 1827 p. 53;
DN *Episcopal Watchman* 16 or 26 1827 p. 76 [(Mrs.) age 25];
DN *Connecticut Observer* 16 Apr. 1827 p. 81 [age 26] [see Harriet Stebbins PHELPS].

Harriet Stebbins PHELPS [prob. Harriet (STEBBINS) PHELPS died 12 Apr. 1827 age 25 years Hartford #114 Cem. 3, p. 163.

Harriet Wilbur PHELPS (Mrs.) [prob. Harriet (WILBUR) PHELPS mps] died 4 Oct. age 44 years DN *Hartford Evening Press* 17 Oct. 1860 p. 150;
DN *Hartford Courant* (obit. lists her as wife of Col. O. C. Phelps, she died at Forsythe, GA, njp) 20 Oct. 1860 p. 1685 [Harriet Wilbee PHELPS];
DN *Christian Secretary* 19 Oct. 1860 p. 581 [Harriet Wilbur PHELPS].

Harriot PHELPS *[W2862]* 16 Feb. 1794 age 2 years Norfolk #614 Cem. 1, p. 52.

Harrison F. PHELPS *[W11392 Harrison Fish PHELPS]* 11 May 1873 - 13 Nov. 1931 Essex #707 Cem. 1, p. 46.

Harry L. PHELPS 1870 - 1872 New Haven #215

Cem. 2, p. 574.

Harvey PHELPS died __ age 16 years DN *American Mercury* 12 July 1814 p. 171.

Hattie A. PHELPS 1876 - 1896 Old Saybrook #712 Cem. 4, p. 81.

Hattie B. PHELPS 18 Nov. 1859 - 18 June 1899 Glastonbury #112 Cem. 9, p. 198.

Hattie E. PHELPS 2 Aug. 1859 age 6 months Somers #808 Cem. 2, p. 61;
DN *Hartford Times* 1 Oct. 1859 p. 1016 [died 21 Aug.].

Hattie E. PHELPS 27 June 1846 - 29 June 1896 Portland #713 Cem. 1, p. 7.

Hattie E. PHELPS 25 Aug. 1933 E. Hartford #108 Cem. 1, p. 114.

Hazel M. PHELPS 1890 - 1896 New Haven #215 Cem. 3, p. 958.

Hector F. PHELPS *[W3046* Hector Fayette PHELPS] 25 July 1797 - 10 Feb. 1874 Simsbury #122 Cem. 1, p. 57.

Helen PHELPS 1867 - 1893 Enfield #110 Cem. 1, p. 72.

Helen PHELPS 1896 - 1938 Suffield #125 Cem. 2, p. 69.

Helen Adams PHELPS [prob. Helen (ADAMS) PHELPS mps] 1840 - 1918 New Milford #613 Cem. 1, p. 99.

Helen D. PHELPS 20 Feb. age 10 years DN *Hartford Times* 10 Apr. 1858 p. 985; [see Helen L. PHELPS].

Helen L. PHELPS died 20 Feb. age 10 years DN *Hartford Courant* 3 Apr. 1858 p. 1575; [see Helen D. PHELPS].

Helen M. PHELPS 28 Mar. 1911 age 66 years, 4 months, 28 days Hartford #114 Cem. 3, p. 163.

Henri N. PHELPS *[G2194]* 6 Nov. 1844 age 4 months Somers #808 Cem. 2, p. 77.

Henrietta B. PHELPS died 7 Aug. age 54 years DN *New Haven Palladium* 9 Aug. 1854 p. 657.

Henry PHELPS 6 Sept. 1824 age __ DN *Litchfield American* 13 Sept. 1824 p. 233.

Henry PHELPS *[W2893]* 26 Apr. 1845 age 52 years E. Hartford #108 Cem. 1, p. 45;
DN *Hartford Times* 3 May 1845 p. 453;
DN *Hartford Courant* 3 May 1845 p. 1089;
DN *Constitution* 7 May 1845 p. 138;
DN *Christian Secretary* 9 May 1845 p. 262.

Henry PHELPS died 25 Apr. age 39 years DN *Hartford Evening Press* 28 Apr. 1856 p. 5;
DN *New Haven Palladium* 3 May 1856 p. 742 [died __ age __];
DN *Columbian Register* 3 May 1856 p. 748 [age 39];
DN *Hartford Times* 3 May 1856 p. 912 [Henry Jr., 25 Apr.];
DN *Hartford Courant* 3 May 1856 p. 1491 [Henry];
DN *Constitution* 7 May 1856 p. 337 [Henry Jr.].

Henry PHELPS 21 Sept. 1865 Old Saybrook #712 Cem 2, p. 53.

Henry PHELPS *[G929]* 16 Sept. 1800 - 22 Nov. 1868 Litcfield #610 Cem. 2, p. 61.

Henry PHELPS 1797 - 1875 Windsor #128 Cem. 1, p. 62.

Henry PHELPS 20 Oct. 1894 age 61 years Winchester #625 Cem. 1, p. 80.

Henry A. PHELPS 20 Nov. 1872 age 34 years Hartford #114 Cem. 4, p. 235.

Henry A. PHELPS *[W3668]* 26 Nov. 1808 - 5 Apr. 1880 New Haven #215 Cem. 1, p. 336.

Henry B. PHELPS 18 May 1863 age 33 years Hebron #806 Cem. 9, p. 59;
DN *Hartford Times* 16 June 1863 p. 1142.

Henry B. PHELPS *[G1437]* 14 Feb. 1813 - 16 Feb. 1876 age 63 years Hartford #114 Cem. 3, p. 163.

Henry Curtis PHELPS 4 Aug. 1867 - 25 Apr. 1889 Stamford #418 Cem. 29, p. 229.

Henry D. PHELPS *[W4671]* 2 Sept. age 16 years DN *Christian Secretary* 9 Sept. 1853 p. 416;
DN *Hartford Times* 10 Sept. 1853 p. 783 [age 15 years 10 months];
DN *Hartford Times* 10 Sept. 1853 p. 782 [age 16 years];
DN *Hartford Courant* 10 Sept. 1853 p. 1376 [age 16].

Henry D. PHELPS *[W2035?]* 5 Aug. 1875 age 65 years Fairfield #407 Cem. 1, p. 26.

Henry E. PHELPS 4 June 1833 - 29 June 1877 New Haven #215 Cem. 1, p. 336.

Henry E. PHELPS 27 Mar. 1903 age 57 years Hartford #114 Cem. 4, p. 181.

Henry E. PHELPS 1834 - 1918 Windsor #128 Cem. 1, p. 62.

Henry G. PHELPS *[W7283]* 25 Aug. 1849 - 24 Mar. 1917 Andover #801 Cem. 1, p. 16.

Henry H. PHELPS 20 Dec. 1849 age 26 years DN *Connecticut Herald* 16 Feb. 1850 p. 743.

Henry H. PHELPS 1835 - 1914 Thompson #513 Cem. 1, p. 2.

Henry L. PHELPS 22 Mar. age 6 months DN *Waterbury American* 24 Mar. 1865 p. 192.

Henry L. Phelps *[H476a]* 1840 - 1916 Bristol #104 Cem. 9 p. 241.

Henry S. PHELPS 1857 - 1911 Montville #311 Cem. 1, p. 34.

Henry Samuel PHELPS *[W5943]* 28 Dec. 1817 age 2 years, 4 months Avon #101 Cem. 4, p. 78.

Henry William PHELPS *[G619a]* 25 Apr. 1837 - 23 Jan. 1916 Middletown #711 Cem. 1, p. 40.

Herbert A. PHELPS *[G1235a]* 12 Nov. 1879 - 28 June 1898 Enfield #110 Cem. 1, p. 70.

Herbert S. PHELPS 14 Nov. 1881 age 3 years Saybrook #714 Cem. 2, p. 76.

Herselia Catalani PHELPS died __ age 2 years DN *Hartford Times* 2 May 1826 p. 153;
DN *Connecticut Mirror* 1 May 1826 p. 343;
DN *Hartford Courant* 1 May 1826 p. 647;
DN *American Mercury* 2 May 1826 p. 337;
DN *Religious Inquirer* 13 May 1826 p. 50;
[see Hersella C. PHELPS].

Herselia Catalini PHELPS died __ age 1 year 5

months DN *Hartford Courant* 21 Oct. 1828 p. 726;
DN *Hartford Times* 20 Oct. 1828 p. 184 [17 months];
[see Hersella C. PHELPS].

Hersella C. PHELPS 25 Apr. 1826 Windsor #128 Cem. 3, p. 91;
[see Herselia Catalani PHELPS].

Hersella C. PHELPS 1 Oct. 1828 age 17 months Windsor #128 Cem. 3, p. 91;
[see Herselia Catalini PHELPS].

Hervey J. PHELPS *[G1428]* 9 Apr. 1872 age 72 years Windsor Locks #129 Cem. 1, p. 14.

Hezekiah PHELPS 3 May 1757 age 2 years Windsor #128 Cem. 4, p. 127.

Hezekiah PHELPS 7 Nov. 1793 age 64 years Granby #113 Cem. 44, p. 81.

Hezekiah PHELPS *[W4271]* 9 Jan. 1818 age 22 years Harwinton #608 Cem. 2, p. 23.

Hiram PHELPS 5 Sept. 1824 age 24 years Torrington #621 Cem. 5, p. 217;
DN *Hartford Courant* 14 Sept. 1824 p. 579 [died 6 Sept.]
DN *American Sentinel & Witness* 22 Sept. 1824 p. 22.

Hiram PHELPS 14 Oct. 1790 - 5 Jan. 1873 Windsor #128 Cem. 3, p. 123.

Hiram C. PHELPS 1814 - 1888 Windsor #128 Cem. 2, p. 123.

Hiram Fuller PHELPS *[W4870]* 1829 - 1890 Old Saybrook #712 Cem. 4, p. 81.

Hope PHELPS *[W1418aw]* 18 Jan. 1835 age 62 years Marlborough #117 Cem. 1, p. 5 [wife of Ashbel Jr. *W1418a]*.

Hope H. PHELPS *[W1418b]* 27 Apr. 1883 age 76 years Marlborough #117 Cem. 2, p. 24. [daughter of Ashbel Jr. *W1418a]*.

Horace PHELPS *[W1050?]* 27 Nov. 1824 age 52 years E. Granby #107 Cem. 1, p. 9.

Horace PHELPS 11 Oct. age 45 years DN *Litchfield Country Post & Enquirer* 14 Oct. 1847 p. 242;
DN *Columbian Register* 16 Oct. 1847 p. 505 [died __];
DN *Hartford Times* 16 Oct. 1847 p. 544 [died 10 Oct.];
DN *Hartford Courant* 16 Oct. 1847 p. 1160 [died 11 Oct.].

Horace PHELPS *[G1428]* 16 Jan. 1854 age 56 years E. Granby #107 Cem. 1, p. 28.

Horace PHELPS *[G1428]* 16 Jan. 1854 age 57 years Suffield #125 Cem. 3, p. 131;
DN *Christian Secretary* 20 Jan. 1854 p. 422 [age 56];
DN *Hartford Times* 21 Jan. 1854 p. 806;
DN *Constitution* 25 Jan. 1854 p. 302 [died 15 Jan. age 56];
DN *Columbian Register* 28 Jan. 1854 p. 688 [died __ age 56];
DN *Hartford Times* 28 Jan. 1854 p. 806 [died 16 Jan. age 56].

Horace PHELPS 29 Oct. age 33 years DN *Hartford Courant* 13 Nov. 1858 p. 1604.

(To be continued)

Extracted by Margaret P. Swanson

ADDITIONS & CORRECTIONS

Vol. 2, No. 2 (Spring) 1993

Page 107 Sixth query, Phelps/Moses/Bodenger: Orleans Paris should read Orleans Parish.

Page 112 Hale Collection Connecticut Deaths: Under Emily R. Phelps, Bloomfieldd should be Bloomfield.

Vol. 2, No. 3 (Summer) 1993

Page 132 1850 US Census Sangamon County, IL p. 101 Dwelling 426 Family 436: John E. Phelps has identified Adna^{7} PHELPS as *[H423]* son of Samuel^{6} PHELPS *[H212]* and Margaret NEVINS, born Hebron, Grafton Co., NH 30 Apr. 1792. *P&S* 2:1613. Adna married Mary COLBURN. He was head of a household in Lebanon, Grafton Co., NH in the 1840 census. John writes that Adna's daughter, Mandana [not Thandana as I read on microfilm mps], was born in Lebanon, NH 12 Aug. 1835 and married 20 Sept. 1863 Isaac COLBURN as his 2nd wife. Sources given: Lebanon NH VR [no page], Colburn Gen. [no page] and US Census 1840 NH [no further ID] John received this information from Flora Carrington and from a cousin. (John E. PHELPS, 302 Laurelton Street, Springfield, MA 01109)

NEW PC MEMBERS

Additional members of Phelps Connections as of October 24, 1993. This continues the list found in Vol. 2, No. 3, page 136.

Virginia BECKETT
Nan Gridley BRADBURY
Laurel G CARUTHERS
E. Jane de CORIOLIS
Juliette J. Y. DIETLEIN
Elizabeth FROST
Gerald W. GILL
Sondra J. GLASENAPP
Rosalie GODFREY
Pam HENDERSON
C. Phelps HINES
Norman HOSFORD
Rose MINNICK
Carol Phelps MORRIS
Laura OBERGFELL
Eileen PHELPS
Lewis M. PHELPS
Debby SUBLETT
Rae WHITE-ROSE
Barbara Davis YOUNG

1850 ILLINOIS CENSUS

Continued from Vol. 2, No. 3, page 129

FHL 442915
Sangamon County, Springfield Township
Enumeration Date 9 Nov. 1850, Jno. E. ANDERSON, enumerator

Page	Dwel	Fam	Name	Age	S	C	Occ	RE	BP	M	Sc	R
201	1047	1047	Robert EACHUS	55			farmer	3000	PA			
			Charlotte EACHUS	49					PA			
			Ostin PHELPS	11					IL			
			Susan PHELPS	9					IL			

FHL 442916
Schuyler County, Oregon Township
Enumeration Date 11 Sept. 1850, enumerator not recorded

341	11	12	Louis GARRISON	45			farmer		OH			
			Jemima GARRISON	31					IN			
			Daniel GARRISON	17			farmer		OH			
			Hannah GARRISON	11					OH		sc	
			Lewis E. GARRISON	8					IL		sc	
			De Witt C. GARRISON	5					IL		sc	
			Sarah E. GARRISON	1					IL			
			Maria PHELPS	12					IL		sc	
			John H. PHELPS	10					IL		sc	
			William P. PHELPS	5					IL		sc	
			Salome GEER	63					VT			

FHL 442916
Shelby County, Shelbyville Township
Enumeration Date not recorded, enumerator not recorded

124	379	379	Benjamin PHELPS	23			constable					
			Marge A. or H. PHELPS	21					IL			r
			Horace ?	2	f				IL			

M432 Roll 129
Stephenson County, Town of Wadam
Enumeration Date 4 Oct. 1850, __ TAYLOR, enumerator
[Film too faint to read] mps

316	995	1053	Daniel PHELPS	56			farmer		NY			
			Mary PHELPS	40					NY			
			Henry PHELPS	19			farmer		NY			
			Thomas PHELPS	14					NY		sc	
			Susan PHELPS	9					NY		sc	

Rock Run Township

366	__	__	Elizabeth PHELPS	3					IL			
			__ W.	6/12	m				IL			
366	__	__	Horace PHELPS	36			farmer	1000	C?			
			Harriet PHELPS	33					__?			
			Rachel? PHELPS	14					__?			
			Harriet PHELPS	12					__?			
			Edith? PHELPS	10					__?			
			Lydia PHELPS	8					__?			
			Hallett PHELPS	6	m				__?			
			Sarah E. PHELPS	4					__?			
			David PHELPS	2/12					__?			

Page	Dwel	Fam	Name	Age	S	C	Occ	RE	BP	M	Sc	R

M432 Roll 129
Tazewell County, No township listed
Enumeration Date not recorded, enumerator not recorded

__	379	379	Daniel ROBERTS	61			farmer	2000	CT			
			Darius ROBERTS	38			farmer	1500	NY			
			Augustus ROBERTS	25	f				VT			
			Erastus ROBERTS	8					IL			
			Polly ROBERTS	4					IL			
			Elizabeth ROBERTS	5/12					IL			
			Ichabod PHELPS	68			laborer	400	CT			
			[brother-in-law of Daniel ROBERTS]									
108	1491	1491	Samantha PHELPS	32					NY			
			Lucy TIBBIY	24					NY			

City of Pekin
Enumeration Date 11 Dec. 1850, John DURHAM, enumerator

113	1556	1556	Solomon HILL	31			canal boat		OH			
			Lucrella [sic] HILL	25					OH			
			John PHELPS	35			boatman		VT			

M432 Roll 130
Vermillion County, 21st District
Enumeration Date 21 Nov. 1850, J. HOLLINGWORTH, enumerator
531/532

48	184	184	Jonathan PHELPS	50			farmer	320	OH			
			David PHELPS	11					IL		sc	
			Delilah PHELPS	13	f				IL		sc	

Town of Danville
Enumeration Date 21 Aug. 1850, J. HOLLINGSWORTH, enumerator

597/598	5	5	Thomas CROSS	31			drover	800	Eng.			
			Malinda CROSS	29					IL			
			Charles PHELPS	22			farmer	none	IL			
			Eliza CROSS	10					IL		sc	
			Caroline CROSS	6					IL		sc	
			William T. CROSS	2					IL			
			Isaac James CROSS	10/12					IL			

M432 Roll 131
Wayne County, 11th District
Enumeration Date not recorded, enumerator not recorded

220	__	__	A PHELPS	48	m		farmer	260	TN			r
			M. A. PHELPS	84	f				TN			
			N.C. PHELPS	22	m		farmer		TN			
			G. W. PHELPS	4	m				IL			
			P. I. PHELPS	3	f				IL			
227	641	__	H. C. PHELPS	28	m		farmer	60	TN			
			H. PHELPS	24	f				IL			
			Wm. J. [? Mary?] PHELPS	25	m				IL			
			Alin PHELPS	12	m				IL			
			N. PHELPS	8?2? [age is single digit]	f				IL			
			A. PHELPS	9	f				IL			
__	762	785	John PHELPS	26			farmer		OH			
			M. PHELPS	26	f				IL			
			G. W. PHELPS	2	m				IL			

Page	Dwel	Fam	Name	Age	S	C	Occ	RE	BP	M	Sc	R
M432 Roll 132												
White County, Grayville Township												
Enumeration Date 1 Oct. 1850, T. KERNEY, enumerator												
307	587	587	Isaac H. HAMILTON	36			carpenter	400	KY			
			Susan G. HAMILTON	35					TN			
			James STEVENSON	54			merchant	2000	DE			
			Augalitha PHELPS	5					IL			
			Isabelle BALDWIN	19					IL			
District 13												
311	680	680	Mary PHELPS	60					SC			
			Sarah S. PHELPS	19					IL			
Whiteside County, District 37												
Enumeration Date 6 Nov. 1850, W. ANDERSON, enumerator												
427	1537	1537	John PHELPS Jr.	31			merchant	1000	MA			
			Ellen PHELPS	24					CT			
			Hassih W. PHELPS	8/12	f				IL			
			Almira BAKER	50					CT			
428	1548	1548	Rebecca S. PHELPS	25				11500	NY			
			Elizabeth A. PHELPS	4					IL		sc	
			Augustin PHELPS	2					IL			
			Ellen ROYALTON	16					KY			
			Cordelia REDFOUN	10					IL			
M432 Roll 133												
Will County, DuPage Township												
Enumeration Date 3 Sept. 1850, H. N. MARSH, enumerator												
61	92	93	Jno. B. DUSINBURRY	48			woolen manufacturer	1000	VT			
			Caroline DUSINBURRY	42					NY			
			Wm. C. N. DUSINBURRY	21			painter		NY			
			George A. DUSINBURRY	18			butcher		NY			
			Lydia M. DUSINBURRY	14					lower Can.		sc	
			Myron T. DUSINBURRY	11					NY		sc	
			Jno. B. DUSINBURRY, Jr.	5					NY		sc	
			Caroline E. DUSINBURRY	2					IL			
			Henry H. PHELPS	22			farmer		VT			
Joliet Township												
Enumeration Date 9 Oct. 1850, H. N. MARSH, enumerator												
190	27	27	Geo PHILPS	28			bartender		NY			
[with ten other apparently unrelated individuals mostly workmen]												
Williamson County, no township listed												
Enumeration Date 24 Sept. 1850, Johb T. LANDON, enumerator												
241	408	419	William PHELPS	22			farmer		IL		r	
			Clarissa PHELPS	19					IL			
			Sarah C. PHELPS	9/12					IL			
241	409	420	Landrick PHELPS	46			farmer		NC			
			Caturah PHELPS	43					TN			
			Sarah C. PHELPS	11					IL			

Page	Dwel	Fam	Name	Age	S	C	Occ	RE	BP	M	Sc	R
M432 Roll 134												
Winnebago County, Harrison Township												
Enumeration Date 14 Oct. 1850, E. H. BAKER, enumerator												
335	60	63	Jeremiah F. WEATHERHEAD	35			farmer	2500	NH			
			Lydia A. WEATHERHEAD	25					NY			
			Allen WHEELER	24			farmer		PA			
			William PELLY	15					Can.		sc	
			James PHELPS	15					IN			
Elida Township												
Enumeration Date 21 Oct. 1850, E. H. BAKER, enumerator												
345	14	15	Joel PHELPS	48			farmer	350	VT			
			Sarah PHELPS	40					VT			
			John F. PHELPS	18					VT			
			Julia PHELPS	12					VT		sc	
			Harry GRAVES	71					CT			
345	15	16	Calvin GRAVES	44			mechanic		VT			
			Sarah GRAVES	44					VT			
			Chauncey L. GRAVES	17					VT			
			Nancy P. GRAVES	14					VT			
			Nelson C. GRAVES	14					VT			
			Florana R. GRAVES	9					VT			
Enumeration Date 23 Oct. 1850, E. H. BAKER, enumerator												
348	56	59	Nelson C. PHELPS	38			farmer		—			
			Louisa PHELPS	25					—			
			Charles PHELPS	23					—			
Butler Township												
Enumeration Date not recorded, enumerator not recorded												
364	98	103	John PHELPS	40			farmer	2000	VT			
			Lucretia PHELPS	39					Can			
			Egbert PHELPS	13					IL		sc	
			Edgar PHELPS	13					IL		sc	
			Albert PHELPS	8					IL		sc	
			Hannibal PHELPS	5					IL		sc	
Rockton Township												
Enumeration Date 5 Oct. 1850, E. H. BAKER, enumerator												
399	13	14	William PHELPS	25			farmer	1000	NY			
			Mary J. PHELPS	24					NY			
			Byron PHELPS	1					NY			
Rockford Township												
Enumeration Date 27 Dec. 1850, E. H. BAKER, enumerator												
432	213	230	John A. PHELPS	24			lawyer		MD			
			[residing in hotel or boarding house owned by H. D. SEARLE]									
District 56												
Enumeration Date 18 Sept. 1850, Robert CASSELL, enumerator												
469	362	362	John COLEBURN	46			miller	500	NH			
			Elizabeth COLEBURN	38					NH			
			Elizaeth COLEBURN	20					NH			
			Phebe COLEBURN	18					NH			
			Richerd COLEBURN	14					OH		sc	
			Lucinda COLEBURN	9					OH			
			George COLEBURN	6					IL			

(Continued on next page)

Page	Dwel	Fam	Name	Age	S	C	Occ	RE	BP	M	Sc	R
			Martha COLEBURN	1/12					IL			
			Mary COLEBURN	18					OH			
			John PHELPS	23					NH			

Code:
S = Sex
C = Color
Occ = Occupation
RE = Value of real estate in $
BP = Birth place
M = Married in year of census
SC = In school
R = Cannot read or write

Note:
This extraction used a printed index for PHELP/PHILIP/PHELPS/PHILIPS. These indexes have a significant rate of errors and omissions. Please send additions and/or corrections plus identifications to the PC Genealogist.

End of 1850 US Census Illinois

Extracted by Margaret P. Swanson
PC Genealogist

CRAWFORD COUNTY, PA VITAL RECORDS

(From FHL 0910237. All handwriting is the same indicating the records have been recopied. njp)

Births Volume 1, 1893 - 1903

p. 319 #6 Eva PHELPS born 26 Dec. 1902 at Athens; Father: Farley; Occupation: farmer; Mother: Donna; Residence: Athens.

p. 319 #7 Lorna PHELPS b. 18 Mar. 1903 at Athens; Father: Albert; Occupation: farmer; Mother: Lena; Residence: Athens.

p. 320 #14 Landia M. PHELPS, female, born 13 Aug. 1902 Summit Twp.; Father: George; Occupation: farmer; Mother: Susan; Residence: Summit Twp.

Volume 2, 1893-1903

p. 198 #7 Dorance L. PHELPS *[G777c]* born 16 Oct. 1894 at Conneaut, Father: Frank E. *[G777b]*; Occupation: farmer; Mother: Maggie; Residence: Conneaut; Filed 27 Mar. 1895.

p. 198 #8 Elma PHELPS b. 9 June 1894 at Conneaut; Father: Guy; Occupation: farmer; Mother: Nellie M.; Residence: Conneaut; Filed 28 Mar. 1895.

p. 199 #38 Orville PHELPS *[G777c]* born 17 May 1895 [note this is only 7 months after Dorance L. was born mps] at Conneaut; Father: Frank E. *[G777b]*; Occupation: farmer; Mother: Maggie; Residence: Conneaut; Filed 14 June 1896.

p. 200 #34 Clarence PHELPS *[G2906a]* born 26 Apr. 1896 at Conneaut; Father: Fred R. *[G2906]*; Occupation: farmer; Mother: Tillie; Residence: Conneaut; Filed 12 Jan. 1797.

p. 206 #14 Lola PHELPS b. __July 1900 at Athens; Father: Farley, Occupation: farmer; Mother: Donna; Residence: Athens, Filed 1 Nov. 1900.

p. 206 #27 Howard PHELPS *[G777c]* born 16 July 1901 at Conneaut; Father: Frank E. *[G777b]*; Mother: Maggie; Residence: Conneaut; Filed 3 Jan. 1902.

Volume 3, 1903-1906

p. 197 #28 __PHELPS born 15 Mar. 1905 at 112 W. Spring St., Titusville; Father: William; Occupation: laborer, Mother: Millie; Residence: Titusville 2nd Ward; Filed 22 June 1905.

Transcribed by Nancy J. Pennington, using the index. Relatives might want to check the whole film for PHELPS not recorded in the index; and PHELPS females for married surnames.

ABBREVIATIONS IN PC

a,b,c,d etc. following P&S ID number, show the number of generations removed from the last person identified in P&S
[Annn] - Descendant of Walter PHELPS of MD
aka - also known as
anc. - ancestors
b. - born
BP - birthplace
bap. - baptism
bef. - before
bur. - buried
ca. - circa
ch. - children
chr. - christened
[Cnnn] - Descendant of CUDBEARD/CUTHBERT PHELPS of VA
CW - Civil War service
d. - died
dau. - daughter
desc. - descendants
div. - divorced
DN - Death Notice
FHL - Family History Library [formerly LDS]
[Gnnn] - Descendant of GEORGE PHELPS with identification number from P&S
G.S. - grave stone record
[Hnnn] - Descendant of HENRY, NICHOLAS, or EDWARD PHELPS of Salem, MA 1634
info. - information
LR - land record
m. - married
M.G. - minister of the gospel [in marriage records]
mps - Margaret P. Swanson
n - [Xnnn] a symbol for a numeric character
NAR - National Archives
NFK - nothing further known
njp - Nancy J. Pennington
P&S - Oliver Seymour PHELPS and Andrew T. SERVIN, *The Phelps Family in America* [Pittsfield, MA: The Eagle Publishing Co. 1899]
Prob. - Probate
res. - resided
RW - Revolutionary War service
s. - son
sibs. - siblings
u - [Xnnnwu] a non-PHELPS spouse of a PHELPS spouse or any issue from such a marriage
[U] - immigrant PHELPS ancestor unidentified
w - [Xnnnw] spouse of PHELPS descendant
wid. - widow/widower
[Wnnn] - descendant of WILLIAM PHELPS
x - [Xnnnx] father of spouse of PHELPS descendant
X - a symbol for an alphanumeric character
y - [Xnnny] mother of spouse of PHELPS descendant
z - [Xnnnz] paternal grandfather (or male ancestor of that grandfather) of spouse of PHELPS descendant

PC ANCESTOR NUMBERING SYSTEM

Roots 3 has an eight character space for a reference number. PHELPS CONNECTIONS will use this space to provide a numbering system that will permit as much identification as possible of any individual within our extended PHELPS families. *The Phelps Family in America* [hereafter P&S], by Oliver Seymour PHELPS and Andrew T. SERVIN, is the most complete genealogy on the family and familiar to all PHELPS researchers. Therefore it serves as the basis for our identification system. Because the numbering system starts over for each distinct branch of the family we will indicate the branch with a single letter: i.e.

W = descendants of William
G = descendants of George
H = descendants of Henry of Salem 1634
C = descendants of Cudbeard/Cuthbert
A = descendants of Walter of MD
U = unknown at present

As we learn of other immigrant PHELPS with descendants other letters will be assigned by the genealogist and/or archivist.

This letter will be followed by the number assigned by PHELPS and SERVIN. The number of generations removed from the last ancestor assigned a number will be indicated by a single letter of the alphabet, "a" for one generation [i.e. son or daughter], "b" for second generation [i.e. randchildren]etc.

Identification of other individuals will be indicated by an additional single letter as follows:

w = a spouse
x = spouse's father
y = spouse's mother
z = spouse's paternal ancestral line grandfather and beyond back to immigrant
u = a prior or subsequent husband of a PHELPS spouse, or any non-PHELPS issue from those marriages

If a wife has a PHELPS ID of her own that will be used. Any children will bear the number of their father as long as he had a PHELPS surname. If neither husband nor wife carry the PHELPS surname the numbering will follow that of the spouse with the most recent ancestor bearing a PHELPS surname. EXAMPLES:

Frederick Martin PHELPS, Jr. [W10771a] m. Alice Elizabeth KELLOGG [W1293e]
Margaret Randolph PHELPS [W10771b] m. Stanley Runyan SWANSON [W10771bw] son of James Herbert SWANSON [W10771bx] and Effie Mae RUNYAN [W10771by]
Frederick Martin Phelps III [10771b] m. Marion Louise RILEY [W10771bw]

We urge you to use this numbering system in correspondence with members of the Executive Committee or coordinators of your branch of the family.

Phelps Connections Membership Form

Dues $15 per calendar year (entitles you to 4 newsletters a year, printed on acid-free paper). After July 1, dues $7.50 (2 newsletters). Checks should be made payable to PHELPS CONNECTIONS. Send application and check to Arnold Sprague, Treasurer, 808 Fairfield Drive, Knoxville, TN 37919-4109.

Name ______________________________

Street ______________________________

City, State, Zip ______________________________

Telephone No. ______________________________

Do you want your phone number listed in PC Quarterly with your address and lineage?
YES ______ NO ______

Phelps Ancestral line(s) to immigrant, if known. Write immigrant's name in all caps.

Phelps Connections
c/o Arnold Sprague
808 Fairfield Drive
Knoxville, TN 37919

Address Correction
Requested

FIRST CLASS

this is another
way of arranging
the pictures

PORTRAIT PEDIGREE
OF THE PROGENITORS OF
PHELPS

Duties:
1630 Juryman
1631 Constable; freeman
1634 - Rep in Genl Court; Dep'y
1633 - Selectman
1636-42 Asst
1645-57 Rep.
1658-62 Asst
1636 - 1st Court; Request War
1638-42,58 - MG

bp.
19 Ag. 1599
Tewkesbury
Gloucester Co.
Eng.

MR.
WILLIAM
PHELPS

1
d.
14 Jl. 1672
Windsor, Ct.

MYSELF

Arr. Dorchester, Ms. on Mary & John 1630
w bro Geo.

SPOUSE
(1st. ANNE LANE, m. 1618, Dorset Eng
d. 1633.

(2nd MARY DOVER, 1638, Windsor CT.
d. 17 Nov. 1675

bp.
4 Ag. 1560
Tewkesbury

WM.
PHELPS

d.
ca. 1611
Tewksbury

Tewkesbury Bailiff 1607
MY FATHER

DOROTHY

d. 1613
bur. in
chyd

MY MOTHER

b
ca 1520
Tewkesbury

~~JAMES~~
PHELPS

d.
befor 1588

MY FATHER'S FATHER

b.
ca-1538

JOAN

MY FATHER'S MOTHER

MY MOTHER'S FATHER

MY MOTHER'S MOTHER

RICHARD
PHELPS

1. time of Wm the Conqueror
2. Second Crusade to Holy Land

OTH

FATHER OF
MY FATHER'S FATHER

MOTHER OF
MY FATHER'S FATHER

FATHER OF
MY FATHER'S MOTHER

MOTHER OF
MY FATHER'S MOTHER

FATHER OF
MY MOTHE'RS FATHER

MOTHER OF
MY MOTHER'S FATHER

It - Welfs
Ger - Guelphs
Dan - Hvalp
Swed - Valp

FATHER OF
MY MOTHER'S MOTHER

MOTHER OF
MY MOTHER'S MOTHER

Printed in the United States of America

Phelps Connections Membership Form

Dues $15 per calendar year (entitles you to 4 newsletters a year, printed on acid-free paper). After July 1, dues $7.50 (2 newsletters). Checks should be made payable to PHELPS CONNECTIONS. Send application and check to Arnold Sprague, Treasurer, 808 Fairfield Drive, Knoxville, TN 37919-4109.

Name ______________________________

Street ______________________________

City, State, Zip ______________________________

Telephone No. ______________________________

Do you want your phone number listed in PC Quarterly with your address and lineage?
YES ________ NO ________

Phelps Ancestral line(s) to immigrant, if known. Write immigrant's name in all caps.

Phelps Connections
c/o Arnold Sprague
808 Fairfield Drive
Knoxville, TN 37919

Address Correction
Requested

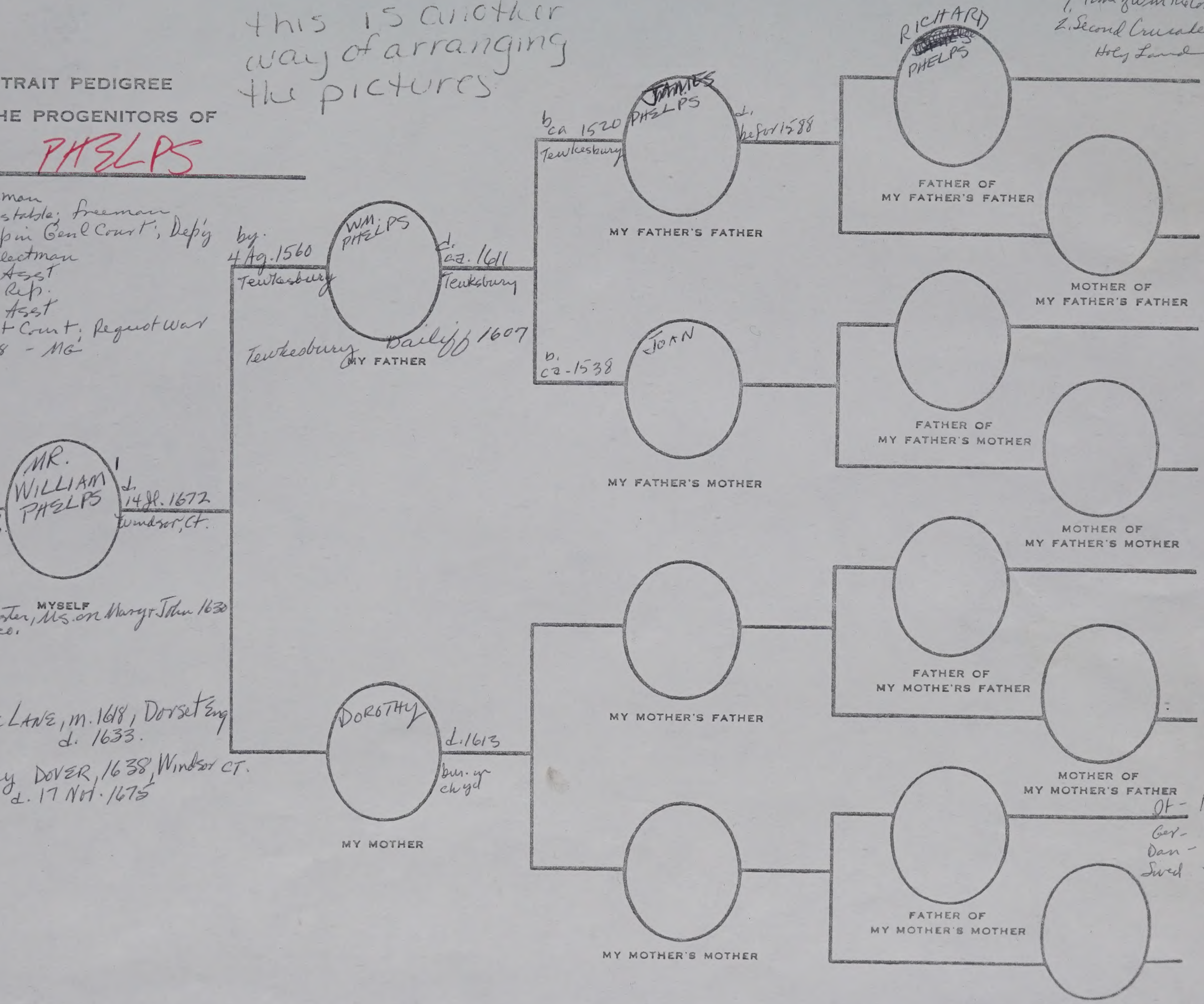
FIRST CLASS

PORTRAIT PEDIGREE
OF THE PROGENITORS OF
PHELPS

this is another
way of arranging
the pictures

ORIG
1, time of Wm the Conqueror
2. Second Crusade to OTH
Holy Land

Duties:
1630 Juryman
1631 Constable; freeman
1634 - Rep in Genl Court; Dep'y
1633 - Selectman
1636-42 Asst
1645-57 Rep.
1658-62 Asst
1636 - 1st Court; Pequot War
1638-42,58 - MG



MR. WILLIAM PHELPS
bp. 19 Ag. 1599 Tewkesbury Gloucester Co. Eng.
d. 14 Jl. 1672 Windsor, Ct.
MYSELF
Arr. Dorchester, Ms. on Mary & John 1630 w bro Geo.

SPOUSE
1st. ANNE LANE, m. 1618, Dorset Eng d. 1633.
2nd MARY DOVER, 1638, Windsor CT. d. 17 Nov. 1675

WM. PHELPS
by. 4 Ag. 1560 Tewkesbury
d. ca. 1611 Tewksbury
Tewkesbury Bailiff 1607
MY FATHER

DOROTHY
d. 1613
bur. in chyd
MY MOTHER

JAMES PHELPS
b ca 1520 Tewkesbury
d. before 1588
MY FATHER'S FATHER

JOAN
b. ca-1538
MY FATHER'S MOTHER

MY MOTHER'S FATHER

MY MOTHER'S MOTHER

RICHARD PHELPS
FATHER OF
MY FATHER'S FATHER

MOTHER OF
MY FATHER'S FATHER

FATHER OF
MY FATHER'S MOTHER

MOTHER OF
MY FATHER'S MOTHER

FATHER OF
MY MOTHE'RS FATHER

MOTHER OF
MY MOTHER'S FATHER

Ot - Welfs
Ger - Guelphs
Dan - Hvalp
Swed - Valp

FATHER OF
MY MOTHER'S MOTHER

MOTHER OF

Printed in the United States of America

Unincorporated Phelps

GEORGE PHELPS

CONNECTICUT COLONIST

Compiled by George R. Griffiths
September 1991

Our subject, George Phelps, was one of many Phelps in England. For reasons unknown he left his family's landed estates to sail with an older brother for Massachusetts. After five years there he removed to Connecticut. Much has been published on the Phelps family, but as they were scattered about England in the sixteenth century, the specific individual in a record is not always clear, nor is the line from Richard Phelps to George fully documented.

George Phelps is of special interest to me for three reasons. He was adventuresome, as emigrants to America from England in 1630 had to be. He held significant positions in early Dorchester, MA, and Windsor, CT. Not less, he was my great-great-great-great-great-great-great-great (8 times) grand father.

George Phelps was probably the great-grandson of one Richard Phelps of Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, England. The name Phelps had earlier been Phyllyppes, an ancient Staffordshire family (STILES). The superfluous letters in the name were dropped during the reign of Edward VI (1547-1553), King of England.

According to RUBINCAM Phelps is derived from Phillips (son of Philip). He takes exception to the claim of some that Phelps had its origin in Welp/Guelph, the family name of the House of Hanover, with Italian roots. This latter hypothesis is treated by O.S.PHELPS. There, attributed to the Rector of Stoke Minehead, Somerset, it is stated that the Phelps family originated in Italy, called Welfs. They removed to Germany, where the name became Guelphs, thence to Scotland, and finally to southwestern England.

new info

The following names are identical (O.S.PHELPS): Philips, Phelipps, Phelpes, Philipes, Philipp, Philippes, Philipps, Phillippe, Phillippes, Phillepps, Phillips, and Phyllippes. The earliest trace of the family is in the eleventh century. The Welf family was of princely rank and great political importance in Italy. The same was true in Germany as Guelphs. "It 'is common fame' that Phelps is the English form of Guelphs, but not documented." A Rev. Stuart Dodge is cited in 1857 as stating that the Welfs went from North Italy to Germany in the eleventh century, as Guelph or Gulph. In the sixteenth century they crossed the channel to England and became Phelps. The genealogy of Guelph (Welf) goes back to 476 (HALLIDAY).

Burke's Commoners of England stated that Francis Phylppe of Nether Tyne, Staffordshire, supposed son of Richard Phylyppes (Phelps) above, died in 1553. (Nether Tyne is about 50/60 miles north of Tewkesbury.) The earliest will found (O.S.PHELPS) was that of Thomas Phelpes of Gloucestershire, 22 Aug. 1550. No wills were found for Phelps of Tewkesbury. In Devonshire records

Phelps go back to 1318.

To further confound the issue HOLMES conjectures that the name may have come from the Danish "Hvalp" or Sedish "Valp," a whelp. He says further that Phelps is an ancient family of Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, England; the earliest ancestor there on record is James Phelps, 1520. Early Phelps burials were at the northwest wall of the churchyard and at the Vicarage Wall of Tewkesbury Abbey Church (RIXFORD, O.S.PHELPS). Others were buried in Somersetshire and Staffordshire.

new info

D.P.PHELPS also states the Italy-Germany theory, adding that the Phelps family has been in Somerset, Staffordshire, and Gloucestershire for 800 years (rather earlier than O.S.PHELPS, above). RIXFORD states essentially the same origin, and adds that two coats of arms were granted the Phelps family since the time of William the Conqueror. Also, that the Phelps ancestor was in the Second Crusade and on pilgrimage to the Holy Land. On the matter of princely rank Rixford adds that the Guelphs were leaders of the Papal Party in the "famous conflict of the Pope with the German Princes." Further, RIXFORD cites Burke's Royal Families, Vol. II, Pedigree CLII, for a pedigree from Edward I, King of England, through Richard, James, and William Phelps.

new info

Richard Phelps

Available authorities consider Richard Phelps to be the likely father of Francis, mentioned earlier, who died in Nether Tyne, Staffordshire, Eng., in 1553 (RIXFORD, O.S.PHELPS, LDS). Richard Phelps also, it is believed, had a son James, born about 1520. P.C.C. records in London include: 1506, Philippis, sir Richard, clerk, Teynton, Gloucestershire (6 Adeane). [This may be a will. If not a will, he may be our subject.] However, CFA indicates that Francis was the son of Edward Phyllypes of Nether Tyne, born 1465. Francis was born in 1500. Francis Phelps bought "tythes" from Henry VIII, 1542-3 (O.S.PHELPS).

James Phelps

James Phelps, probable son of Richard, was born ca. 1520 according to most sources (but ca. 1534 in LDS). James lived in Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, and married Joan ______, born ca. 1538. (CFA refers to him as Rev. James Phelps and says he was son of Francis born 1500.) He died before 10 May 1588 (TIMES,CFA). On that date administration of his estate was granted to his wife Joan.

The children of James and Joan Phelps, according to most sources (LDS, O.S.PHELPS, RIXFORD, CFA, YATES, TIMES), all born in Tewkesbury, Gloucester, Eng., were:

+ WILLIAM, bapt. 4 Aug. 1560; married Dorothy ______; and died in 1611. (See below.)
THOMAS, bapt. 10 Aug. 1563.
GEORGE (or Giles), bapt. 5 Sept. 1566.
ALICE, bapt. 24 Dec. 1572; married 21 June 1595 John Hope.
EDWARD, bapt. 10 (or 14) May 1578.
KERRELINE (Keneline, or Kenelm), bapt. 16 Oct. 1580.

RICHARD, bapt. 16 Oct. 1583.
ROBERT, bapt. 18 July 1584.
NICHOLAS, born ca. 1586.

William Phelps--Son of James

William Phelps was bapt. 4 Aug. 1560 to Tewkesbury, Eng., and died ca. 1611 there. He was married to Dorothy ______, who died in 1613. William was bailiff of Tewkesbury in 1607 (BANKS). The will of Dorothie Phelpes, of Tewkesbury, Gloucester, widow, was dated Jan. 1612, and filed in 1617 (P.C.C.-51 Weldon). The will devised land and ____ to son (Comfort?), her body to be buried in the ____ ____ of Tewkesburie; gifts to Elizabeth Thomas, Nicolas Phelpes and ____ Phelpes, "my two brothers-in-law," to Sister Francis (sic), to daughter Dorothy, to Frances "my daughter," and William. It further provided "my will is that William my____ shall pay unto my ____ daughters Mary Francis and Dorothy Lord." Executors named were Nicolas Phelps and ____ Phelps, borthers-in-law.

Signed Dorothy Phelpes her mark.
Witnessed by Elizabeth ____
Probatum mentions Willm (?) Phelpes.

The children of William and Dorothy Phelps, born in Tewkesbury, Eng. (HOLMES, LDS, STILES, BANKS MSS), were:

MARY, bapt. 4 Sept. 1587; died young.
MARY FRANCIS, bapt. 23 Apr. 1588.
THOMAS, born 24 June 1590.
DOROTHY, born 29 Feb. 1594/5; married ______ Lord.

Immigrant on Mary & John 1630

Mr. WILLIAM, bapt. 19 Aug. 1599; mar. (1) in Broadwinsor, Dorset, in 1618 to Anne Lane, who died in 1633; mar. (2) in 1638 in Windsor, CT, Mary Dover, who died 27 Nov. 1675. William was one of those who arrived on the Mary and John in Massachusetts in 1630. The 1630 settlement at Dorchester, MA, (STILES) was formed mostly from western counties of England (Devonshire, Dorset, Somerset). "Several gentlemen past middle life, with adult families and good estates, were added.....and William Phelps were of this class." [William Phelps, above, however, was only 31! His children were aged eleven to one. But we know of no other William Phelps in the immigration.]

He participated actively in the colony: Juryman, 9 Nov. 1630, Constable, 1631, and Freeman (requested 19 Oct. 1630 and sworn), 8 May 1631 (SAVAGE). He was a representative at the first general court of Massachusetts in 1634; Selectman, 1633; and Deputy 1634 (STILES).

With others he removed to Windsor, CT, in 1635, where he purchased of Sehat, a Poquonic sachem, a large tract of land. Not being able to prove full payment, he re-purchased the land in 1665 (BANKS). At Windsor he was of the earliest Assist. 1636-42; a representative 1645-57; and Assist. again 1658-62 (SAVAGE). Commissioners of the Connecticut colony were Roger Ludlow and William Phelps of Windsor. According to STILES William Phelps was one of the most prominent

and highly respected men of Windsor--a member of the first court in Connecticut, 1636; also, the court in 1637 which declared war against the Pequot Indians; a magistrate from 1638 to 1642; etc., through 1658. "He was an excellent, pious, and unright man in public and private life, truly a pillar in the church and state."

In 1642 he sold his lot with buildings to Benj. Newberry. William died at Windsor, CT, 14 July 1672 (WELLES).

JAMES, born 14 July 1601.

ELIZABETH, born 9 May 1603; married 27 Apr. 1624 to William Russell (MANKS MSS).

+ GEORGE, born *ca.* 1606 (see below).

George Phelps--Son of William

Born in Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, Eng., George Phelps was baptised there in 1606. Most sources consider George to be the son of William Phelps (1569-1611). However, it may be noted that in Broadwinsor, Dorset, a George Phelps, *son of John*, was baptised 21 April 1606. A John Phelps in 1654 (?) purchased the royalty and manor of Hampton Court on the Thames River. But the property was desired and sold to use of "His Highness, Oliver [Cromwell], Lord Protector of the Commonwealth, 8 Aug. 1654 (O.S.PHELPS). No more is known of George Phelps until he came to Dorchester, MA, in 1630 on the *Mary and John*, commanded by Capt. Squeb, arriving at Nantasket (now Hull) (STILES). With him were brothers William (and family) and Richard (KUHNS, O.S.PHELPS). No source other than KUHNS names Richard as a brother in this 1630 emigration, nor is there any other knowledge of a brother Richard.

STILES put it this way: "William and George [Phelps], supposed to be brothers, and Samuel, son of William, came to Dorchester early; also a Richard, supposed to be a son of one of the preceding, but the name disappears entirely at Dorchester, after the date of the emigration to Connecticut." He cites *Hist. of Dorchester*, p. 70. [Samuel, son of William, was just five years old in 1630. William did have a son Richard baptised in 1619, who later went from Dorchester to Barbados (YATES). George was unmarried in 1630.] CFA states that George Phelps came with his brother William and the latter's wife and six children, landing on 30 May 1630.

The *Mary and John* sailed 20 March 1630 from Plymouth, Eng., with 140 passengers from the counties of Dorset, Devon, and Somerset. It arrived on 30 May 1630. The passengers settled at Mattapan, now Dorchester (BANKS). William and George Phelps came with Rev. John Warham, of whose church William and wife were original members (STILES). According to Dorchester records (O.S.PHELPS), "Jany. 1632 George Phelps with others is to have the great lot of six acres a piece, next to the great lots laid out toward Neponset by Maverick, Warham, Gaylord and Rockwell."

On 28 Oct. 1634, George Phelps was chosen one of ten men "to order the affairs of the Colony, for one year" (O.S.PHELPS). He became a Freeman 6 May 1635, and removed to Windsor, CT, in the fall of 1635 with his brother William and Rev. Warham (KUHNS,

SAVAGE). In early March 1635/6 Connecticut was set apart as a colony by Massachusetts. After opposition [nature unknown] from the authorities of Massachusetts, George and William Phelps and the main company of about 60 others left Dorchester on 15 Oct. 1635 on a journey of two weeks to Windsor, CT (BANKS). A large portion of the first settlers had already emigrated to Connecticut in June 1635 (STILES).

George Phelps located in Windsor at the junction of the Farmington and Great (now Connecticut) rivers on the second lot south of the Loomis property. It was at Windsor in 1637 that George Phelps married (1) Phillury Randall, born *ca.* 1616 in England, daughter of Philip (also called Goodman) Randall and Joan Fush, who were married 10 Apr. 1608 (BANKS MSS). The Randalls were of Allington, Dorset, and also came on the *Mary and John* in 1630. Phillury was a member of Warham's church.

Phillury (Randall) Phelps died 29 Apr. 1648 (BANKS MSS) and George mar. (2) on 2 (or 16) Nov. 1648 Frances Randall, sister of Phillury, widow of Joseph Clark and, second, Thomas Dewey, whom she had married 22 Mar. 1638. Frances and Joseph Clark had two children and Frances and Thomas Dewey had five children. Thomas Dewey had come from Sandwich, Eng., to Dorchester in 1633, and to Windsor in 1638, where he died 27 March 1648 (CLEMENS, LDS, TIMES, O.S.PHELPS).

Thomas Dewey left his land to his wife Frances, who became the second Mrs. George Phelps. The Phelps house in Windsor, on Island between the road and Plymouth Meadow, burned 11 Oct. 1640. The lot was sold without house in 1660. From 1648 George and Frances lived on the Dewey lot, first north of the Palisades. On 22 Aug. 1651 George Phelps was listed as keeping a tavern in Windsor (STILES). In 1658 George Phelps was a member of Hartford Co., 1st Troop, organized 11 Mar. 1657/8 (SOCIETY). The names and number of householders of Windsor and the manner of their "seating" in the meeting house, from an old Book of Rates (STILES), included George Phelps on 18 Jan. 1659/60, who paid six shillings and was placed in "long seats."

In 1670 George Phelps made over the Dewey property to Nathaniel Chauncey (STILES) and George and Frances removed to Westfield, Hampden Co., MA, that year, with part of his family and the children of Mrs. Phelps by her second husband (Dewey). There they lived in Shepherd's Lane. An account of what persons gave for the poor of other colonies 11 June 1676 (STILES) included George Phelps, four shillings, six pence. On 2 April 1687 George and Frances sold several parcels of Westfield land to John Gun, signed 11 Apr. 1687 (O.S.PHELPS).

It appears that George Phelps intended to return to Windsor, but he died in Westfield 8 May 1687 (LDS, O.S.PHELPS). George's will was dated 24 Apr. 1683 and presented 6 June 1687 to the judge of the Prerogative Court "for Hampshire." Its provisions include (O.S.PHELPS): wife (unnamed); son Joseph Phelps of Windsor; three youngest sons Jacob, John, and Nathaniel; sons Isaac and Abraham; including lands in "West feild" and Windsor; Isaac's son Isaac (grandchild); Isaac Phelps and Ensign Lumes (*sic*) to be "overseers;" and difficulties or interpretations to

be referred to Rev. Pastor Mr. Taylor and Ensign Lumes.
Signed by mark in presence of
Edward Taylor, Samuel Loomes, Isaac Phelps.
Isaac, Jacob, John, Nathaniel Phelps approved as Administrators.
Recorded 15 June 1687.
Inventory 4 June 1687, filed 6 June, 317 pounds, 10 shillings, 00 pence.
Frances (Randall, Clark, Dewey) Phelps died in Westfield, MA, 27 Sept. 1690 (LDS, SAVAGE).

The children of George and Phillury (Randall) Phelps, all born in Windsor, CT, were (SAVAGE, TIMES, LDS, BANKS, KUHNS, WELLES, BANKS MSS):

ISAAC, born 26 Aug. 1638; mar. 11 Mar. 1662/3 Anne Gayler/Gaylord, who was born 24 Apr. 1645 and died 27 Sep. 1690. Isack Phelps of Westfield, MA, and Mary Mawdsly of Windsor, CT, were married 17 Dec. 1790. He died 2 June 1725 in Westfield, MA.
(child), born ca. 1640; died in 1647.
ABRAHAM, born 22 Jan. 1641/2; mar. 6 Jul. 1663 Mary Pinney, who was bapt. 16 June 1644 and died 25 July 1725.
(child), born ca. 1643; died in 1647.
ABIGAIL, born ca. 1645; died in 1649.
JOSEPH, born 24 June and bapt. 11 July 1647; mar. (1) on 26 June 1673 Mary Porter (born 16 July 1653; died 10 June 1682); mar. (2) ca. 1688 Hester Hosford (born 27 May 1664). In June 1672 Joseph was appointed to work the highway east of the Connecticut river, South Windsor (STILES).

The children of George and Frances (Randall, Clark, Dewey) Phelps, all born in Windsor, CT (same sources), were:

+ JACOB, born 7 Feb. 1649/50; mar. Dorothy Ingersoll, born 1654. (See below.)
JOHN, bapt. 15 Feb. 1651/2; mar. in 1673 Sarah Buckland (b. 24 Mar. 1649). He died in 1741/2.
NATHANIEL, born 9 Dec. 1653; mar. in 1673 Eunice _____ (died 17 Dec. 1738). He died in June 1723.

Jacob Phelps--Son of George

Jacob Phelps was born in Windsor, CT, on 7 Feb. 1649/50. On 2 May 1672 he married Dorothy Ingersoll, daughter of John and Dorothy (Lord) Ingersoll, who was born at Hartford in 1654. Jacob died 16 Oct. 1689 at Westfield, MA. George Phelps and Jno. Ingersoll attested their Legal Publication (NEHG). Dorothy (Ingersoll) Phelps after 1689 married a Mr. Root, and subsequently died in Westfield, MA (YATES, CLEMENS, SAVAGE, KUHNS, NEHG). Jacob and Dorothy Phelps were my great-great-great-great-great grand-parents.

The children of Jacob and Dorothy (Ingersoll) Phelps, all born in Westfield, MA, were (O.S.PHELPS, LDS):

DOROTHY, born 18 Oct. 1673; died 2 Feb. 1674;

+ DOROTHY, born 20 May 1675; mar. 30 Nov. 1693 Edward Kibbe, born in Enfield, CT, son of Elisha and Rachel (Cook) Kibbe. Edward and Dorothy (Phelps) Kibbe were my great-great-great-great grandparents and have been included in my monograph, Edward Kibbe, New England Colonist, and Ephraim Kibbey, Frontiersman (Aug. 1991).

HANNAH, born 26 Nov. 1677; mar. 18 Aug. 1698 John Kibbe, brother of Edward Kibbe, above. John Kibbe was born in Salem, MA, 1 Mar. 1667 and died in 1755.

ISRAEL, born 3 Apr. 1681; mar. (1) 7 Mar. 1703/4 Mary Pease (born 11 Mar. 1681; died 16 Apr. 1713); mar. (2) Rachel Jones on 26 Jan. 1714, widow of Caleb Jones.

BENJAMIN, born 8 Jan. 1683/4; mar. (1) Deborah Temple in Lebanon, CT, 26 Feb. 1708, who died 22 Aug. 1719; mar. (2) 19 Apr. 1720 Martha Fuller, who died in July 1737. He died 16 Apr. 1731. Martha (Fuller) Phelps then mar. (2) on 17 Aug. 1732, Joseph Davis.

JOSEPH, born 5 Aug. 1686; mar. Sarah Curtis 17 Nov. 1708. Joseph died in the spring of 1735 and Sarah then mar. Ichabod Warren on 14 Apr. 1748.

JEDEDIAH, born 7 Dec. 1688; mar. Elizabeth Janes, who died in Lebanon, CT, 10 Apr. 1757. Jedediah died 13 Feb. 1752 in Lebanon.

SOURCES:

BANKS--Planters of the Commonwealth, Chas. Edward Banks, Boston, 1830.

BANKS MSS--Banks Mss, Rare Book Room, Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

CFA--Colonial Families of America, Vol. 7, p. 410

CLEMENS--American Marriage Records Before 1699, Wm. M. Clemens, NJ, 1926.

D.P.PHELPS--Genealogical Record of Descendants of Joseph and Jemima (Post) Phelps of Hebron, CT, Dudley Post Phelps, Syracuse, NY, 1885.

DEVON--Devon and Cornwall Records Society, Exeter Freemen, 1266-1967.

HALLIDAY--General History of the House of Guelps (Royal Family of Great Britain), Andrew Halliday, London, 1821.

HOLMES--Directory of Ancestral Heads of New England Families, 1620-1700, Holmes, 1923.

KUHNS--The Mary and John, Maude P. Kuhns, Rutland, VT, 1943.

LDS--Temple Records, Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, Salt Lake City, UT.

NEHG--New England Historic and Genealogical Society, Oct. 1969, p. 258ff.

O.S.PHELPS--The Phelps Family of America and Their English Ancestors, Oliver S. Phelps and A. T. Servin, Vol. I, 1899.

RIXFORD--Three Hundred Colonial Ancestors and War Service, Eliz. Rixford, VT, 1934.

RUBINCAM--*National Genealogical Society Quarterly*, vol. 59, no. 3, p. 231.

SAVAGE--*Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, Vol. III, Savage, 1861, pp. 404, 407.

SOCIETY--Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors*, NY, 1922, p. 370.

STILES--*History of Ancient Windsor, CT*, Henry Stiles, 1859.

TIMES--*Hartford Times*, June 1, 1934.

WELLES--*Births, Marriages and Deaths, Hartford, Windsor and Fairfield, CT*, Vol. I and II of Land Records and No. D of Colonial Deeds, E. S. Welles, Hartford, 1898.

YATES--*Yates and Allied Families*, American Historical Society, 1933, p. 178.

929.273
P518a

Phelps-Marshall Kinship: by N. S. McBride
1977

PHELPS

The almost legendary story of the Phelps concerns intriguing history. The family seems descended from the noble Roman family Actii. Perhaps being "from" could also include an older Greek home, Actium. The family had left Rome for Este in northern Italy between Padua and Verona before the time of the Holy Roman (or German) Emperors, and by the end of the fourth century one of them was Marquis of Este. A princess of Este married into a Saxon family; Wefhiles, a Saxon princess, then married the Duke of Bavaria. Saxony and Bavaria became a battleground of power between the descendants of the Guelphs and the Ghibellines. In the 1100's the Este family had been divided into three branches. The 1122 Concordat of Worms had quieted for a time the contest between popes and emperors but with the death of Henry V (1125) the dispute flared over succession to the German throne. Localism developed on both sides of the Alps in which the communes of northern Italy had important leverage. In Germany the Guelphs (or Welfs so called from Henry's family name) stood for ecclesiastic independence and interest in one's particular state, people and religion. The Ghibellines (or Waiblings so called from Waiblingen, the favorite home of the Hohenstaufens) stood for control by the Church and strong imperialism. Their clash continued over the centuries.

Some wanted Frederick of Hohenstaufen, Duke of Swabia, for the succession but the reformers and nobles opposed him as too powerful and elected Lothair of Saxony. Lothair married his dau. Gertrudis to Henry the Proud of Bavaria and intended Henry to succeed him. Then the electors chose Hohenstaufen Conrad who soon deprived Henry the Proud of his fiefs. Civil war broke out in earnest between both sides of opposing supporters on both sides of the Alps. This strife continued through Frederick Barbarossa (1152-1190), the bishop's compromise candidate who returned the Bavarian and Saxony fiefs to Henry Leo, son of Henry the Proud and Gertrudis, along with the city and county of Hanover and extensive holdings in the Harz mountains. By Henry Leo's marriage to Matilda, dau. of Henry II of England, Queen Victoria had her first claim to Hanover. But the marriage brought England's increased antagonism with the popes. There were several swings of power until the popes decided to invest Otto of Brunswick, son of Henry Leo who joined King John of England. The Guelphs later formed a coalition with the Plantagenets. The Rennaissance ended all meaning to the Guelph and Ghibelline feud. In the meantime the economic development for the merchant Guelphs was insecure and they had become English oriented — in Wales and in southern England.

Various forms of the name supposedly originating in the simple Saxon Hvalp or Danish Velp, meaning whelp or issue of Philip, starting with the cumbersome Phyllyppses, gradually lost extra letters. About 1327 Richard and Simon Phelip were in Somerset (Kirby's Quest). On November 11,

1418, Sir William Phelippes was elected as Knight of the Garter, was later 6th Lord Bardolf and died June 6, 1441. In 1480 Thomas Phellyppse, armiger and landowner was buried with his wife Agnes at their Montecute in Yeovil. They had sons Richard and Thomas. Richard was Escheater of Dorset and Somerset and member of Parliament through the two Henrys (VII and VIII) into the reign of Philip and Mary who requested him in 1555 to serve their highnesses with one hour's warning. He requested provision of men and arms (Minutes of Burough Courts, Charter of Weymouth and Dorset). With his wife Emalyn he had sons Thomas and William and a dau. Edith. Thomas married Elizabeth and had four sons and two daughters. John Phelipps of Corfu in Mullen, Dorset, was a member of Parliament from Poole. The second son Thomas settled in Barrington, Somerset, was knighted and crested a baronet. The title became extinct with the 3rd Baronet, Sir Edward of Montecute. The third son of Thomas was Master of Rolls, Chancellor to Henry, Prince of Wales, and Speaker of the House of Commons. It was he who built the present Tudor mansion at Montecute, near Yeovil, which is now under the National Trust, bought by the Society for the Preservation of Ancient Buildings. Either the last Thomas or Edward of Montecute married Margaret Newdigst and had at least three sons: Robert, Richard and Francis.

Robert, the heir, as a member of Parliament, displeased the king with his speeches and was imprisoned in the Tower. He had two sons, Edward and Robert, and four daughters. The son Robert was Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. His heir Edward was a colonel in the Royal Army and suffered for his attachment to that cause in the Civil Wars. He married Ann, dau. of Sir Robert Pye, and had seven sons and a dau.; the sons, Edward, Robert, Thomas, George, Richard, John and William. The eldest son Edward was his father's heir and married Edith Blake. They had three daughters so Edward was succeeded by his nephew Edward (son of his brother John) who married the elder two daughters of his Uncle Edward and united this branch of the family.

The above Phelps history was taken from Abigail P. Manley's *Phelps* and Marion Merritt's *Phelps Genealogy* whose research is confirmed by George E. Phelps of Jacksonville, Florida, through study with English researchers, and from Hoyt's *History of Medieval Europe.*

Unidentified references to Phelps still very early were:

1441—John Phelpes was in Gloucester.

1559—January 26, Johane Phelpes = John Seeley in St. Michael's Church, Gloucester.

1570—John Phelypes came to Gloucester from Staffordshire.

1583—Richard Phelpes of Somerset was registered in Oxford University.

1590—Margaret Fillps was registered (bap.?) in Broad Chalke, Wiltshire.

1603—Charles Felpes was registered at St. Diones Back Church in London.

1611—Philippa Phelps = Thomas Woodcock in St. Michael's Church, Cornwall.

1647-1706—were other Phelps records, some not searched—all in various places; the dates were getting too recent to be of value.

The family from this point leads to the Gloucestershire area where we find the Tewkesbury birthplace of emigrants William and George Phelps. A glance at the map will show that nearly all Phelps mentioned from Weymouth in Dorset, Yeovil in Somerset, Tewkesbury in Gloucester, Evesham in Worcester, Nether Tyne in Staffordshire and even the "Duchy of Lancaster" run in a straight northern line along the Welsh border, which at an earlier date was positioned even further east. If these Guelphs traveled in the company of Plantagenet kings they probably had their English entry along the troublesome Welsh border for those English kings knew where to place their foreigners.

In searching the recently built Exeter Archives the author was told they had been almost completely bombed out, with only scanty records retrieved, and were then going through the laborious process of searching other repositories to replace what they could. This is distressing to our purpose since the emigrant was said to be from the county town of Exeter and we could hope to find records there of his marriage and early children. Certainly the family joined with other families from that area and sailed from Plymouth with the congregation of the Rev. Wareham. We do find definite relationships to grandparents and some good data on two generations back of them that places William Phelps with confidence.

The descent from James Phelps (b.c. 1520) and his wife Joan to their grandsons, the emigrants William and George, is documented. The research done by Mrs. Arthur Beal for her Colonial Dames membership give James' father as Richard Phelps of Nether Tyne, Staffordshire, who died in the reign of Edward IV (1461-1483). The chart done for the Rev. John Phelps Ellsworth shows a coat of arms given to Joseph Phelps (d. 1579)), Mayor of Evesham, Worchestershire, who married Margaret Tomes, dau. of John Tomes, who had the son James, the father of William Phelps, Mayor of Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire. Nearly all research tends to show a close relationship of these Phelps with Francis Phelps of Nether Tyne, possibly brothers, both sons of Joseph or Richard. The area in which they lived is a likely place for an original Phelps settlement — Tewkesbury where the Avon River flows into the Severn at the head of its great estuary, Evesham up the Avon and Nether Tyne still further. When one thinks of the political and religious views of these near relatives, one can see them headed for emigration. There is a very real identity between them and the Guelphs who wanted ecclesiastic independence and recognition of their own beings, and freedom from political controls over their ventures. The Sir Robert who had been imprisoned in the Tower for his speeches in Parliament, the Nether Tyne individuals who had spoken out against Bishop Laud and the John Phelps who had been clerk of the court that condemned Charles I as private secretary to Cromwell show family stances. This John's intended fate after the Restoration is stated as sentenced to be degraded and taken to be drawn from the Tower to the Tribune with ropes and imprisoned for life. His like-

1418, Sir William Phelipps was elected as Knight of the Garter, was later the Lord Bardolf and died June 6, 1441. In 1507 Thomas Phelippes, attorney and landowner was buried with his wife Agnes at their Montacute in Yeovil. They had sons Richard and Thomas. Richard was Baronetcy of Dorset and Somerset and member of Parliament through the two Henrys (VII and VIII) into the reign of Philip and Mary who required him in 1556 to serve their highnesses with one man's warning. He expected provision of men and arms (Musters of Borough Courts, Charter of Weymouth and Dorset). With his wife Emelyn he had sons Thomas and William and a dau. Edith. Thomas married Elizabeth and had four sons and two daughters. John Phillipps of Corfe in Mullen, Dorset, was a member of Parliament from Poole. The second son Thomas settled in Barrington, Somerset, was knighted and created a Baronet. The title became extinct with the 3rd Baronet, Sir Edward of Montacute. The third son of Thomas was Master of Rolls, Chancellor to Henry, Prince of Wales, and Speaker of the House of Commons. It was he who built the present Tudor mansion at Montacute near Yeovil, which is now under the National Trust, bought by the Society for the Preservation of Ancient Buildings. Either the last Thomas or Edward of Montacute married Margaret Newdigate and had at least three sons: Robert, Richard and Francis.

Robert, the heir, as a member of Parliament, displeased the king with his speeches and was imprisoned in the Tower. He had two sons, Edward and Robert, and four daughters. The son Robert was Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. His heir Edward was a colonel in the Royal Army and suffered for his attachment to that cause in the Civil Wars. He married Ann, dau. of Sir Robert Pye, and had seven sons and a dau., the sons, Edward, Robert, Thomas, George, Richard, John and William. The eldest son Edward was his father's heir and married Edith Blake. They had three daughters so Edward was succeeded by his nephew Edward (son of his brother John) who married the elder two daughters of his Uncle Edward and united this branch of the family.

The above Phelps history was taken from Abigail P. Manley's *Phelps* and Marion Merritt's *Phelps Genealogy* whose research is confirmed by George E. Phelps of Jacksonville, Florida, through study with English researchers, and from Lloyd's *History of Medieval Europe*.

Unidentified references to Phelps still very early ones:

1441—John Phelpes was in Gloucester.

1559—January 22. Johanne Phelpes m. John Smyth in St. Michael's Church, Gloucester.

1575—John Phelppes came to Gloucester from Staffordshire.

1583—Richard Phelpes of Somerset was registered in Oxford University.

1590—Margaret Philps was registered (bap.?) in Broad Chalke, Wiltshire.

1593—Charles Phelps was registered at St. Dionis Back Church in London.

1611—Phillippa Phelps m. Thomas Woodcock in St. Michael's Church, Cornwall.

1660-1700—seven other Phelps records, some not married—all in various places; too many were getting too remote to be of value.

The family from this point leads to the Gloucestershire area where we find the Tewkesbury birthplace of emigrants William and George Phelps. A glance at the map will show that nearly all Phelps mentioned from Wyvesford in Sussex, Yeovil in Somerset, Tewkesbury in Gloucester, Evesham in Worcester, Nether Tyne in Staffordshire and even the "Duchy of Lancaster" run in a straight northern line along the Welsh border, which at an earlier date was positioned even further east. If these Guelphs traveled in the company of Plantagenet kings they probably had their English entry along the troublesome Welsh border for these English kings knew where to place their foreigners.

In searching the recently built Exeter Archives the author was told they had been almost completely bombed out with only scanty records retrieved, and were then going through the laborious process of searching other repositories to replace what they could. This is distressing to our purpose since the emigrant was said to be from the county town of Exeter and we could hope to find records there of his marriage and early children. Certainly the family joined with other families from that area and sailed from Plymouth with the congregation of the Rev. Warham. We do find definite relationships to grandparents and some good data on two generations back of them that places William Phelps with confidence.

The descent from James Phelps (b. ca. 1520) and his wife Joan to their grandsons the emigrants William and George is documented. The research done by Mrs. Arthur Beal for her Colonial Dames membership give James' father as Richard Phelps of Nether Tyne, Staffordshire, who died in the reign of Edward IV (1461-1483). The chart done for the Rev. John Phelps Ellsworth shows a coat of arms given to Joseph Phelps (d. 1670?), Mayor of Evesham, Worcestershire, who married Margaret Temes, dau. of John Temes, who had the son James, the father of William Phelps, Mayor of Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire. Nearly all research tends to show a close relationship of these Phelps with Francis Phelps of Nether Tyne, possibly brothers, both sons of Joseph or Richard. The area in which they lived is a likely place for an original Phelps settlement — Tewkesbury where the Avon River flows into the Severn at the head of its great estuary, Evesham up the Avon and Nether Tyne still further. When one thinks of the political and religious views of these near relatives, one can see them headed for emigration. There is a very real identity between them and the Guelphs who wanted ecclesiastic independence and recognition of their own beliefs, and freedom from political controls over their ventures. The Sir Robert who had been imprisoned in the Tower for his speeches in Parliament, the Nether Tyne individuals who had spoken out against Bishop Laud and the John Phelps who had been clerk of the court that condemned Charles I as private secretary to Cromwell show family stances. This John's intended fate after the Restoration is stated as sentenced to be degraded and taken to be drawn from the Tower to the Tyburn with ropes and imprisoned for life. To the ness was printed in 1684 on Hollen's *Report of the Trial*. He died in exile in Switzerland and there is a monument to him in St. Martin's Church at Vevay. He was a grandson of Francis and perhaps a cousin of William who escaped all this involvement by coming to New England in 1630, but who was fully aware of the problems of his relatives.

Records for the James Phelps of Tewkesbury and his descent to the emigrants are to be seen in the Gloucester Shire Hall, Tewkesbury Borough Register and Tewkesbury Abbey. The work done for Mr. George E. Phelps of Jacksonville, Florida, by O. S. Phelps, Wm. Phelps Prior and J. Morgan of Jacksonville and by his own research confirm and add to the information gleaned by the author. Mr. Phelps has submitted his study as to the parts concerning this work and concerning the descent of his own line through William Phelps' son Timothy. Mr. Phelps quotes one of his searcher's report that "some of the older registers were absolutely mouldy, written in almost illegible Old English, with here and there a page wanting . . . even at the date of the first records, the Phelpses were numerous at Tewkesbury . . . many may have been baptised elsewhere." The author also found that condition. When requested the aides brought up from the vaults small bundles tied with ribbons. The writing was in paled brown ink on skin that showed its pores. Had she not been looking exactly for a William, born about the time that seemed logical she would not have recognized the entry of "William Phelps, son of James and his wife Joan, born Tewkesbury 4 Aug. 1560." The pages for 1582/3 and for 1591 could not be read so others of this family are lost except for other mentions. He had at least brothers Nicholas and Edward as seen in the will of William's widow Dorothy when she gives "to her two brothers-in-law . . . ." His source is unknown but David S. Clarke of Stockton, Texas, says that James Phelps and his wife Joan were born in 1520. James had died by May 10, 1588, when Joan administers his estate. A widow Phelps was a 1595 godmother of Richard, son of Alexander Green, butcher in High Street. From the genealogy of Connecticut comes the information that James and Joan had: William, Thomas, George, Alice, Edward, Keneline, Richard, Robert and Nicholas. James had been a draper and one of the original freemen of the 1575 Borough Charter. Cross references at Tewkesbury are interesting if not thoroughly reliable. Records of this family seem to yield:

in Eng

William, bp. 4 August 1560. (See following.)

Thomas, b. 1563 in list of freemen 1595 with an entry fee (fine) of 46 shillings and 8 pence which indicates he came from 'outside.' Since he was well over 21 perhaps he had lived elsewhere and returned. He married Ann ——— and had a son, Thomas, b. 1605.

George (Giles), b. September 5, 1566.

Ann, b. c. 1570. This may be an entry for wife of Thomas.

Alice, bp. December 24, 1572, = 1590, John Hope.

Nicholas, b. c. 1575. He was a dyer, listed as son of James in an entry 'fine' of 5 shillings in 1609 and mentioned in the will of his brother's widow.

Edward, b. May 10, 1578(?). In 1607 Edward Phelps, chandler, as son of James, is 20 years old and fit for military service which would make his birth date 1587, the year before his father died. Edward is mentioned in the will of his brother's widow. These errors(?) are probably due to undecipherable entries. (See Edward as son of William, following.)

Robert, b. July 18, 1584. Although the following William is not given a son Robert there is a 1628 freeman entry for Robert, son of William of Chaceley, a village about three miles from Tewkesbury when this man would be 48. This Robert had an eldest son Robert with a 1649 entry and John son of Robert (which?) of Tewkesbury, Gent., in 1655.

not the emigrant, but his father -

William Phelps (1560-1611) was the eldest son of James and Joan Phelps and has many Tewkesbury records. There is no mention of him as of Chaceley except the record of Robert, son of William, b. 1584. This William may have lived there for his eldest children were not baptised in Tewkesbury or it may be another William Phelps. An early reference to him is his 1581 entry fine as freeman and this would be at his age of 21. He was listed as the son of James and his fee was 12 pence. During Lent, 1590, the Parish record has, "I graunted to William father Phelpes then being extremely sicke to eat fleshe which licence to endure no longer tyme than his sickness" — Curteis, curate of Tewkxburie. (From Bennet's, *History of Tewkesbury*.) William Phelps was announced "Gentleman Extraordinary" of Chapel Royal (Queen's Chapel, London) in 1592. "He dyd shew a most rare kyndness to Mr. Dr. Bull in his great distress being robbed in those parts" — Tewkesbury (DNB). Thus did Elizabeth commend him! The borough government was headed by two bailiffs who took turns acting as mayor. This William had served in his turns. He was a bailiff in 1607. The borough records there tell of the 1608 election when Mr. Wm. Phelps and Wm. Turveville, wishing to continue in office, absented themselves from the council meeting. Not only did their project fail but they were expelled from the corporation for their neglect! William died in 1611 and his wife Dorothy ——— Phelps administered his estate. Dorothy dated her will in 1612 which was proved in 1613. Mr. George Phelps of Jacksonville has a copy of that will in which she gave a "ruff band" to her brothers-in-law, Nicholas and Edward Phelps. There are children of William Phelps, not baptised in Tewkesbury Abbey, who may be issue of this William (record does not give name of wife) or possibly of another William (of Chaceley?) These are:

Eng.

Margery, dau. of Wm. Phelps, b. 1585.

Edward, eldest son of Wm. Phelps, b. c. 1586. Edward Phelps, "eldest son of Wm.," was member of council of Tewkesbury in 1622, bailiff in 1629 and lived in High Street. He was assessed for goods and land and dead by 1638. An Edward Phelps was bailiff in 1655, 1664 and 1673 and had good estates in Tewkesbury and Twining.

Marie.
Francis, b. 1599.

The children of William and Dorothy Phelps baptised in Tewkesbury Abbey were:

Mary, bp. August 4, 1587.
Thomas, 1590.
Dorothy, February 28, 1595/6.
William, bp. August 19, 1599, emigrant to America. (See following.)
James, bp. July 14, 1601.
Elizabeth, bp. May 9, 1603, died in 1603. In 1603 the churchwarden's accounts read, "received from Mr. Phelps 6 shillings for digging two graves." These are assumed to be for children James and Elizabeth.
George, 1606, also an emigrant to America. (See following, in New England.)

Another son, Richard, has erroneously been given as born in 1618/19, but note this is after the death of William and Dorothy. (See as first son of William and Elizabeth [following] who must have lived in Tewkesbury at that time.)

? William Phelps (1599-1672) was baptised in Tewkesbury Abbey on 6 August 19, 1599, as son of William and Dorothy Phelps. He was twelve and his brother George was only five at the time of their father's death in 1611. Their mother died about two years later. There is no information on these brothers' lives in the next decade. William married about 1618, Elizabeth ———, who may have been a Marshall. Their first son was baptised in Tewkesbury on December 26, 1619. They may have left then for Exeter, Devon, for Marian Merritt says William Phelps was from the county town of Exeter. When they sailed for America in 1630 they brought their six children. Mr. George E. Phelps lists these as born in Tewkesbury but the author saw no baptismal records for them there. It is possible they were on some of the ruined sheets and certainly, if born at Exeter, must have been on their lost sheets. The Phelps did sail from Plymouth about 40 miles from Exeter where they joined other families from the southwest counties of England led by the Rev. John White the "great patron of New England migration." The group selected John Maverick and John Wareham as their ministers. There is an inscription for Wareham in the Palisade Cemetery, Windsor, Connecticut. William Phelps was a member of the original congregation formed in England to establish its own colony and church in New England. Their church became the most ancient and orthodox Congregational Church there. Before sailing they kept a solemn day of fasting, preaching and praying in New Hospital in Plymouth. The party of 140 set out on March 20, 1630, in the *Mary and John* of 400 tons, described as Mr. Ludlow's vessel, with Capt. Squab, and arrived on May 30. A misunderstanding between the passengers and Capt. Squab led to the ship's company being put off at Natasket (Hull) instead of Charleston. Ten males set out afoot to Charleston Neck and Watertown, were received, scantily fed and then returned to their group. They found pasturage for their sea-weary animals at Mattapan and named it Dorchester in honor of Rev. White and many of the group from Dorchester. Of the men "past middle age and of good estates" were William Phelps, Henry Wolcott and Thomas Ford, and among the young men were Israel Stoughton, George Minot and Nathaniel Duncan. These families have a way of turning up in the Marshall family which is one clue that Elizabeth Phelps had been a Marshall. Their oldest son sailed to Barbados in the company of other Marshalls soon after his mother's death.

The Phelps stayed at Dorchester where, from the first, William Phelps was a prominent and highly respected citizen. On October 19, 1630, he applied as freeman. On November 9th he was on the jury for the trial of Walter Palmer for the murder of Austin Brotchus — the first trial by jury in New England! (research this) He became Constable of Dorchester on September 27, 1631, and on March 4, 1634, "Ens. Gibbs and Wm. felps" were appointed by the general court to go with a committee to arrange the boundary between Boston and Dorchester. On May 5, 1635, he was a member of the general court for Dorchester. From then on he has many mentions in both Massachusetts and Connecticut. Elizabeth died in 1635.

During this time the Dutch in New Amsterdam, having explored the Connecticut River to (now) Enfield Falls and wishing to have more settlers along the river to reinforce their settlements, sent an embassage to Plymouth. Soon each questioned the other's right to be there and each reinforced their lines. Back in Europe the English-Dutch War was brewing. In 1634 plans were made by the English to occupy the valley. In 1635 William Phelps was on a commission appointed to govern Connecticut as a separate colony. He signed the agreement with Mr. Prince of Plymouth for the Windsor lands, 7 miles west of the river, paying the Indians 2 coats, 40 shillings in wampum for a third coat and 15 extra shillings. Later, not being able to prove full payment, he honestly bought it over again (1665) for 4 trucking coats or "whatever will satisfy." His brother George may have preceded him to Windsor. George had been in Salem c. 1634 and went to Newberry and on to Windsor. He married (1) Joan Ingersoll, dau. of Richard Ingersoll and (2) Frances Dewey, widow of Joseph Clark. (See more of his story in Windsor.) In the meantime an Edward Phelps with wife Sarah and children John, Joseph, James and Samuel had come to Charleston with Winthrop's fleet in 1630. (See Other Phelps.)

William Phelps moved with his children to Windsor early in 1636. He had first built on the south side of a rivulet there with his brother George a little closer into the settlement. William's lot measured six rods wide, but "being drowned very deep in a flood of 1638" he removed to higher ground. George's lot measured 8 1/2 rods wide. His house burned in 1640. Stile's *History of Windsor* will give searchers information on the family of the emigrant George Phelps so records for him were not meticulously searched. Pinney states that, 1637, George Phelps = Phillary Randall. Two surnames for his second wife were seen. He seems to have married "ffrances" Dewey in

1648. Perhaps she was nee Randall for her son Abraham received the Randall Place from his uncle, Abraham Randall, whose sister married George Phelps. Abraham had a son Abraham, b. 1665, and a son Joseph, d. 1702/3 (Palisade Cemetery). George had also a son Isaac who went to Westfield and had a son Isaac, b. 1666. Joseph, b. 1647, and moved to the "East side of the Great River" was probably a son of George's first marriage. Nathaniel, b. 1654, was evidently a son of George's second marriage as was Abraham. There were probably other children.

after 1638

both inc.

When William Phelps moved to higher ground he described his new location as "bounded at one point 40 rods from my dwelling house where it is bounded South by a little brook that falls into the river (Farmington)." Samuel Phelps and John Bartlett witnessed the deed there. This was his meadow lot out on the Poquonock Road just before one comes to Stoughton House, the old stone fort. In Windsor, William married secondly Mary Dover almost always referred to as "Lady Dover." (See Dover.) He had two more children. William continued his responsible place in Windsor. As a member of the general court in 1637 he declared war against the Pequots. He was a magistrate from 1638 to 1642 and from 1658 to 1662 and foreman of the first grand jury in 1643. He was frequently mentioned as on the petit jury and in 1641 was appointed with a Mr. Welles of Hartford on a committee on lying! It is said that he was an excellent, pious, upright man in his public and private life and truly a pillar of Church and State. By the time he had grown elderly and had a son of his name, he became known as "Ould Mr. Phelps" and as such the old church record enters his death on July 14, 1672, after a 42-year residence in New England of which 36 were spent in Windsor. He was buried on the 15th day of July. William had dated his will April 22, 1660. It was proved in July of 1672. His widow Mary died on November 27, 1675. Issue of William and Elizabeth Phelps: (Note change of first names from this time, indicating change of Phelps' allegiance from King to Cromwell and Bible names.)

1 Richard, bp. Tewkesbury 26 December 1619. He was probably the one who at 17 sailed on the *Alexander* to Barbados in the company of 21-year-old Jane Marshall and 36-year-old Richard Marshall in May of 1635. This would be just after his mother's death. There is no further record of him.

2 William, b. 1620, in England came with his parents in the *Mary and John.* He married (1) Isabel Wilson who was mentioned with "her kinsman," Robert Wilson in the 1648 will of Thomas Nowell. William married (2) Sarah Pinney (or Phinney). He made a deposition in Hartford on May 19, 1677, and stated that he was almost three score years of age. His cemetery stone says he died on February 17, 1681. He willed land near his father's home to his brother Timothy. More of his life can be seen in the Windsor records.

N07½!

3 Sarah, b. 1623, came to New England with her parents. On June 9, 1658, in Windsor she married William Wade of Middletown, Connecticut, and died July 10, 1659, without issue.

Samuel, 2 b. 1625, d. 1669. He married November 19, 1650, in Windsor, Sarah Griswold, b. Kenilworth, England, 1638, dau. of Edward and Margaret Griswold and sister of Mary Griswold who married Samuel's youngest brother, Timothy Phelps. (See Griswold.) Samuel is buried in the Palisade Cemetery in Windsor. Sarah died in 1715. Issue of Samuel and Sarah was eight children: Samuel, b. 1652; Sarah, b. 1653; Timothy, b. 1656; Mary, b. 1658; John, b. 1662; Ephraim, b. 1663; Abigail, b. 1666; and Josiah, b. 1667. Mr. K. C. Phelps, of California writes that Samuel and Sarah had descendant, Hugh Phelps "whose f-in-l fought 4 yrs. under George Washington."

m. Andrew Moore 15 Jul 1671

Abigail, b. May 16, 1666, married 1684 in Windsor David Marshall, son of Capt. Samuel Marshall and Mary Wilton. (See Marshall for possible relationship to Elizabeth, wife of the emigrant William Phelps.) David and Abigail (Phelps) Marshall had a dau. Abigail, 1688-1768, = 1708, Benjamin Gibbs, grandson of Gyles Gibbs who came on the 1630 voyage of the *Mary and John.* (See Ens. Gibbs with Wm. Phelps in 1634 in setting the line between Dorchester and Boston.) A granddaughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Marshall) Gibbs was Rhoda Gibbs who married James Clark of Litchfield and lived in Chatham, New York. (See Clark for James Clark who came to Milford with the two George Clarks.) It is through five generations of Clarks that produced Florence Myrtle Clark = Arthur F. Beal, who now lives in Lakeland, Florida, and has sent much material on these lines and her sister, Marion Elizabeth Clark who married Walter King Bailey of Cleveland, Ohio. The Baileys had four sons: Robert Lewis, b. 1926, = Mary Hosford (see Hosford), who have Robert, Janet and Donald; Richard, b. 1929; David, b. 1932; and Douglas, b. 1933, = Patricia Price and have Edward and Katherine.

Nathaniel, b. 1627, in England and came with his parents in the *Mary and John* in 1630. He married, 1650, Elizabeth Copley, lived in Northampton and d. in 1702. (See separate section.)

Joseph, 2 b. 1629, in England and came with his parents in the *Mary and John* in 1630. He married (1) Hannah Newton (or Norton) (2) Mary Salmon, settled Simsbury where he d. in 1684. (See separate section.)

Issue of William Phelps and Mary Dover, his second wife whom he married in Windsor in 1638, two children:

2t. Timothy (1639-1719). He married, 1661, Mary Griswold, dau. of Edward and Margaret Griswold and sister of Sarah, the wife of his older brother, and lived in Windsor. (See following as the main line being traced.)

Mary, b. March 1644. She married Thomas Barber jr and lived in Simsbury, Connecticut, where they were ancestors of Barbers there. (See Barber.)

NATHANIEL PHELPS 1627-1702

2

Nathaniel Phelps was born in England in 1627, the 5th child of the emigrants William and Elizabeth Phelps and came at the age of three to New England with his parents in the *Mary and John.* He died in Northampton where he had been one of its first settlers in May of 1702. In 1650 he married Elizabeth Copley (d. 1712) said to be related to John Singleton Copley, the painter whom the DAB says was of Irish stock and had a Tory father-in-law. Issue of Nathaniel 2 and Elizabeth Phelps who lived in Northampton:

Mary, b. 1651, = Matthew Clesson, or Cleason.

Nathaniel, 1653-1719, = Grace Martin, 1656-1729. (See following.)

Abigail, b. 1655, = Joel Alvord. Abigail died in 1756 at the age of 101.

William, 3 b. 1657, = Mary Stebbins, dau. of John Stebbins. Among the issue of William 3 and Mary were two sons: Joseph, b. 1699, died at 83 in 1782 and had married Hannah ——— and had at least three children: Joseph = Sarah, Dinah = Eben Warner and Deborah, unm. The other son was William 4 who married and had a son Eliakim (1709-1777) who was born in Northampton and moved to Belchertown in 1731/2 when there were only five families there. He = (1) Elizabeth Rust and (2) Elizabeth Davis. Elizabeth Rust died in 1752 at 40 and had had six children. The son Simeon died at Pittsfield in 1776 on his way home from service in the Northern Army at the age of 24. Simeon had sons Benjamin (1765-1842) and Noah. Issue of the marriage with Elizabeth Davis was William (eldest) and Eliakim (second). Eliakim had issue: Abner, Daniel, William, Eliakim, Asenath (=Thos. Bliss) and Diana (=Cornelius Delano.) (See the Belchertown Cemetery records and Doolittle's *Historical Sketches of the Congregational Church of Belchertown, Massachusetts.*)

See the Forwards 5

Mercy, b. 1662, d. y.

Ebenezer (?) said to be son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Copley) Phelps. Among the Phelps of Northampton descent = Kezia Parsons [Note a Simeon Parsons = Catherine Phelps (b. 1731)] and had eight children. The son Spencer Phelps, 1797-1873, a Northampton farmer, married Ann Harris and had issue: George S.; Anna Maria = Enos Wright (see Jonothan Wright = Elizabeth Phelps, b. 1688); Edward H.; Martha = Henry Cobb of Saxton's River, Vermont; Henry S. of the Union Army; Charles W., d. at 18; Lewis Monroe, b. 1841, = 1864, Jennie M. Hastings of South Deerfield, Massachusetts.

Nathaniel Phelps (1653-1719), son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Copley) Phelps married about 1676, Grace Martin (1656-1729) said to have been from England. (Note Abraham Martin "a younger son" who came from Galway to Virginia in 1680 in the Marshall - Markham family.) Issue of Nathaniel and Grace Phelps:

1. Nathaniel, b. 1678 of Suffield, Connecticut, = (1) Abigail Burnham, d. 1724 at 27 (47?); (2) Catherine King, dau. of John King of Durham and a Hitchcock widow with no Hitchcock issue. She = (3) Gideon Lyman. Issue of Nathaniel and Abigail B. Phelps:

Charles, b. Northampton, August 15, 1717, = (1) Dorothy Root, d. 1777 at 37, dau. of Hezikiah Root (2) 1783 at 65, ———. Charles had a law education, went to Hadley, Massachusetts, and was a grantee in the 1751 charter of Marlborough where he had the power to call a town meeting, especially in the founding of New Marlborough in 1764. In the troubles between New York and Vermont on boundary setting he and his son Timothy were violent "Yorkers" and opted their town to go to New York. Charles was eccentric and became more so. He and Timothy were dismissed from the church, and in 1782 Timothy and others were banished from the state for treason. Charles fled. In 1779 Charles had written to the New York Legislature from Philadelphia telling them of the goodness of the New York people in the troubles vs. Vermont and their treatment by Vermont, saying it was "high time Vermont was broke up." He also wrote Gov. Clinton, praying his influence on the New York Legislature on why he was not paid "as the others." Clinton endorsed this letter by saying that Charles Phelps had been amply paid and no further allowance should be made him. Clinton wrote also to the folks of Cumberland Co. (under dispute) in regard to their complaints on the "latest Outrage committed by Ethan Allen and others" and said he had sent to Congress at Philadelphia for their relief. (O'Callaghan, *New York Documents, V, IV.*) Both Charles and his son Timothy were on the list of sufferers from the "pretended state of Vermont." Charles and Dorothy (Root) Phelps had issue:

Solomon (1742-1790) entered Harvard at 16 and was an attorney. In 1773 he signed the petition with the people at Cumberland and Gloucester counties to remain with New York and in the Revolution sided with the Colonies. He had a tendency to insanity and committed suicide.

Charles, Jr., (1744-1814) was an attorney in Hadley.

Timothy, (1747-1817) = Zepporah Williams. He had gone into the wilderness of New Hampshire at 17 and was involved in grants and disputes. Later he was a sheriff of Cumberland Co., but being a Yorker was dismissed from the church and banished from Marlborough in 1782. He was buried in Marlborough. Issue of Timothy and Zepporah:

John (1777-1849) = Ellie Mills of Maryland.

Charles (1781-1854) went to Cincinnati where his family became prominent and married into the Taft family.

NATHANIEL PHELPS (1627-1702)

Nathaniel Phelps was born in England in 1627, the 5th child of the emigrants William and Elizabeth Phelps and came at the age of three to New England with his parents in the *Mary and John*. He died in Northampton where he had been one of its first settlers in May of 1702. In 1650 he married Elizabeth Copley (d. 1712) said to be related to John [illegible] Copley, [illegible] the painter whose [illegible] and had a [illegible] letter [illegible] of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Phelps who lived in Northampton:

Mary, b. 1651, m. Nathaniel Clesson, or Closson.

Nathaniel, 1653-1719, m. Grace Martin, 1656-1727. (See following.)

Abigail, b. 1655, m. Joel Alvord. Abigail died in 1756 at the age of 101.

William, b. 1657, m. Mary Stebbins, dau. of John Stebbins. Among the [illegible] of William and Mary were two sons: Joseph, b. 1690, died at 94 in 1784 and had married Hannah ——— and had at least three children: Joseph, m. Sarah [illegible]; Sarah, m. Elias Warner and Deborah, [illegible]. The other son was William who married and had a son Elisha (1700-1777) who was born in Northampton and moved to [illegible] in 1737 when there were only five families there. He m. (1) Elizabeth [illegible] and (2) Elizabeth Davis. Elizabeth [illegible] died in 1752 at 40 and had six children. The son Samuel died at Pittsfield in 1798 and [illegible] service in the Revolution Army at the age of 22. Samuel had sons Benjamin (1760-1839) and Noah. Sons of the marriage with Elizabeth Davis was William (oldest) and Elisha (second). Elisha had sons Abner, Daniel, William, Stephen, Jeremiah [illegible] and Moses [illegible]. (See the [illegible] Genealogy [illegible] and [illegible] Historical [illegible] of the Congregational Church of [illegible], Massachusetts.)

Mary, b. 1660, d. y.

Thomas (?) said to be son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Copley) Phelps. Among the Phelps of Northampton [illegible] Parsons [illegible] Parsons m. Catherine Phelps (b. 1751) and had eight children. The son Spencer Phelps, 1797-1875, a Northampton farmer, married Ann Harris and had issue: George S.; Anne Marie m. Enos Wright (the Jonathan Wright m. Elizabeth Phelps, b. 1660); Edward (?); Martha m. Henry Cobb of Saxton's River, Vermont; Henry S. of the Union Army; Charles W., d. at 19; [illegible], b. 1841, m. 1869, James M. [illegible] of South Deerfield, Massachusetts.

Nathaniel Phelps (1653-1719), son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Copley) Phelps married about 1676, Grace Martin (1656-1727) said to have been born in England. (Was Abraham Martin "a younger son" who came from [illegible] to Virginia in 1660 in the Marshall-Matthew family.) [illegible] of Nathaniel and Grace Phelps:

4. Nathaniel, b. 1679 at Suffield, Connecticut, m. (1) Abigail Burnham, d. 1724 at [illegible]; (2) Catherine Kent, dau. of John King of [illegible] and a [illegible] widow with no [illegible] issue. The [illegible] children of Nathaniel and Abigail is [illegible].

Charles b. Northampton, August 14, 1717, m. (1) Dorothy Root, d. 1767 at 57, dau. of Hezekiah Root; (2) 1768 m. [illegible]

Charles had a law education, went to Hadley, Massachusetts, and was a grantee in the 1751 charter of Marlborough where he was the [illegible] to call a town meeting, especially in the founding of New Marlborough in 1764. In the troubles between New York and Vermont on boundary, [illegible] he and his son Timothy were violent "Yorkers" and asked their town's to go to New York. Charles was arrested and [illegible]. He and Timothy were banished from the church, and in 1782 Timothy and others were banished from the state for treason. Charles fled. In 1779 Charles had written to the New York Legislature from Philadelphia telling them of the goodness of the New York people in the towns of Vermont and their treatment by Vermont, writing it was "high time Vermont was broke up." He also wrote Gov. Clinton, [illegible] his influence on the New York Legislature on why he was not paid "as the others." Clinton [illegible] this latter by saying that Charles Phelps had been [illegible] paid and no further allowance should be made him. Clinton wrote also to the folks of Cumberland Co. [illegible] in regard to their complaints on the "latest Outrage committed by Ethan Allen and others" and said he had sent to Congress at Philadelphia for their relief. (O'Callaghan, New York Documents, V. IV.) Both Charles and his son Timothy were on the list of sufferers from the "pretended state of Vermont." Charles and Dorothy (Root) Phelps had issue:

Solomon (1742-1790) entered Harvard at 16 and [illegible] an attorney. In 1775 he signed the petition with the people of Cumberland and Gloucester counties to remain with New York and in the Revolution sided with the Colonies. He had a tendency to insanity and committed suicide.

Charles, Jr., (1744-1814) was an attorney in Hadley.

Timothy, (1747-1817) m. Zeporah Williams. He had gone into the wilderness of New Hampshire at 17 and was involved in grants and disputes. Later he was a sheriff of Cumberland Co., but being a Yorker was dismissed from the church and banished from Marlborough in 1782. He was buried in Marlborough. Issue of Timothy and Zeporah.

John (1757-1840) m. Ellis Mills of Maryland.

Charles (1751-1829) went to Cincinnati where his family became prominent and married into the Taft family.

Eunice (1783-1811) lived Marlborough.
Austin (1788-1850) lived Townshend, Vermont.
Timothy (1792-1822) died of Yellow Fever near Natchez, aboard a steamer from New Orleans.
Also, Dorothy, Abigail, Lucy, John and Experience.
Nathaniel, b. 1721.
Ann = Elias Lyman of Southampton, Massachusetts.
Martin, b. 1723.

Of the second marriage of Nathaniel to Catherine King, the issue:
Catherine, b. 1731, = Simeon Parsons.
Lydia, b. 1732, = Ebenezer Pomery, Westfield, Massachusetts.
John, b. 1734.
Mehitable, b. 1736, d. y.

2. Samuel, b. 1680.
3. Lydia, b. 1683, = Mark Warner.
4. Grace, b. 1685, = Samuel Marshall. As one of the Phelps-Marshall relationships. (See Marshall.)
5. Elizabeth, b. 1688, = Jonathan Wright. (Col. Wright?)
6. Abigail, b. 1690, = John Laughton.
7. Sarah, b. 1695, = David Burt. (Note Burt House in Woodbury, Connecticut.)
8. Timothy, b. 1697 and d. 1791, = Abigail Merrick. They lived in Suffield, Connecticut. (See following for other Suffield Phelps.) One line from Timothy and Abigail was through their son:
John Phelps (1736-1804), a Judge of the Stafford Springs Court, who made cannon balls for the Colonial Army. He had a son:
Josiah (1768-1864) went to Granger, Ohio, in the development of the Western Reserve. Judge John had at least another son since Josiah had a brother who died early in life, leaving a dau. Jane who went to Ohio to live with him.
Son of Judge John Phelps = ——————
Jane Phelps, went to Granger with her Uncle Josiah. She married Marvin Hopkins from Montgomery County, New York, and had the son:
James Hopkins (1839-1926) = Lucretia Emelia Burt (1839-1913). Of their five children, one was Mildred Jane (d. 1956 at 83) = Maj. Gen. Dudley Jackson Hard (d. 1951 at 79). A dau.:
Jane = Joseph Gordon Russell of Biddeford Pool, Maine, and Hilton Head Island, South Carolina. Their son:
Gordon Russell.

There are many Phelps records of the Suffield, Connecticut, family and of those families to whom they are related. Their names appear in the above

so the reader can place them. One of them was Seth Phelps, b. 1751, who married Lucy Ledyard, dau. of Wm. Ledyard. Their son Alfred was probate judge of Geauga Co., Ohio, in 1827, and had sons Spencer, b., Ohio, in 1811 and Seth Ledyard, 1824.

A *New York Times* article (September 27, 1970) told of Suffield's 300th anniversary celebration and carried a picture of Hatheway House built in the 1700's by Oliver Phelps whose stand-in was to lead the celebration parade. This Oliver was described as itinerant peddler, thinker and the Colony's most successful real estate speculator. It was Oliver Phelps and Gideon Granger who went from there to develop the Western Reserve lands in Ohio. Gideon Granger, Jr., became postmaster general of the United States.

Other names of early Suffield settlers who appear in the Phelps family include:

Gen. Phineas Lyman who commanded forces in the French and Indian War and led the Connecticut Military Adventurers to settle lands in Mississippi. And Gideon Lyman who married, c. 1740, Catherine King who had been the wife of Nathaniel Phelps.

Dr. Alexander King who planned to make a spa from Suffield's springs to rival Saratoga. His ancestor was James King who laid out his land Kingsfield in 1698. The home built there was described as "standing in the Greate Field." Catharine King = p. 1727, Nathaniel Phelps.

F/o Eliz. Anthony Gillet

Anthony Austin, Jr., an original proprietor of Suffield and lived there from 1691-1727 built his house on Feather Street, now shown with its embedded Indian arrow and its chestnut and pine clapboard used in the restoration. One of his descendants founded Austin, Texas. An Austin Phelps of Townshend, Vermont, was a son of Timothy and Zepporah (Williams) Phelps.

Bissel family still there and represented in the parade. Abigail Bissel, dau. of Samuel Bissel, = 1678, James Enos, Jr., and their dau. Abigail = Samuel Phelps, son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps. ✓

Hastings, represented in the parade. Jennie Hastings = Lewis Monroe Phelps of South Deerfield, Massachusetts.

Spencer, represented in the parade. [See Spencer Phelps (1797-1873), son of Ebenezer and Kezia (Parsons) Phelps and Spencer Phelps, son of Seth and Lucy (Ledyard) Phelps in Ohio's Western Reserve.]

Kent — Esther Kent = Elijah Phelps, ancestors of William Lyon Phelps.

JOSEPH PHELPS (1629-1684)

Joseph Phelps, 2 sixth child of the emigrants William 1 and Elizabeth Phelps, was born in England in 1629 and was brought to New England the next year in the *Mary and John.* He married in 1660 Hannah Newton (or Norton) who died at Simsbury and married secondly Mary Salmon who died at Windsor in 1682. Joseph's family settled Simsbury, Connecticut, where more of their history may be searched. Joseph died at Simsbury in 1684. Issue of Joseph Phelps, possibly among others:

Joseph^3 (1667-1749). (See following.) Jr

William, d. October 8, 1689.

Daniel, d. 1690.

Isaac (perhaps). An Isaac Phelps of Simsbury married a Hannah Ward, widow of Jacob Ward and was appointed guardian of her Ward children. He held 70 acres in Simsbury and 36 acres in Somers. His will was witnessed by John Humphrey.

Joseph 3 Phelps Jr. (1667-1749), son of Joseph 2 and Hannah (Newton) Phelps, married Mary Collier, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Sanford) Collier of Hartford. Simsbury Cemetery stones carry the record of Joseph Phelps, Esq., died ye January 20, 1749/50, at 83 and Mrs. Mary Phelps, relict, departed this life the 10th day of September 1757, aged 83. Although incomplete, there are several lines that have appeared as descendants of Joseph and Mary, with varying details from varying sources which could be verified by ones interested in this particular search. One line leads through a son Joseph and three lines lead through a son David.

Joseph Phelps III (1693-1760), son of Joseph Jr and Mary (Collier) Phelps, married in 1714, Rebecca North (d. 1732). Their son Elijah married Esther Kent and had a son Deacon Judah Phelps. He had a son Israel and a grandson the Rev. Sylvanus Phelps who became the father of William Lyon Phelps, author and noted president of Yale University. gr grandson

Lt. David Phelps (1710-1760), son of Joseph and Mary (Collier) Phelps, married Abigail Pettibone. Three lines descend from them that have come to the author's attention. Ones particularly interested in their lines can carry on deeper search. The first line is through their son Gen. Noah Phelps, b. Simsbury in 1740, who was with Ethan Allen at Ticonderoga, entered the British fort disguised as a farmer and was shaved by the fort barber. His observations were reported to Allen who took the fort the next day. One son of Gen. Noah Phelps was Noah Amherst Phelps who = Charlotte Wiley and had a son Guy Rowland Phelps, b. 1802. Another son of Gen. Noah Phelps was Elisha Phelps, b. 1779, who had a son John, b. 1814, and a granddaughter Mary, b. 1846. A second line through Lt. David Phelps was through his son, Capt. David Phelps (1733-1795), who married in 1753, Abigail Griswold (1732-1795) descended from the emigrant Edward Griswold^1 through George^2,

Daniel^3 and Edward^4 Griswold. Capt. David phelps and Abigail (Griswold) Phelps had a son Alexander (1769-1802), a grandson John Jay (1810?-1869) and a great-grandson Hon. Wm. W. (1839-1894), U.S. Minister to Germany who married Ellen Shepherd. A son of Wm. W. and Ellen (Shepherd) Phelps was John Jay Phelps, b. 1861, of the U.S. Navy who married Rose J. Hutchinson. Their arms can be seen in Matthew's *American Armory and Blue Book.* A third line from Lt. David and Mary (Collier) Phelps is also through their son Capt. David and Abigail (Griswold) Phelps. Abigail's dates were 1732-1795, when she died at 62 after a marriage of 42 years. Capt. David did marry secondly, Harriet Humphrey, dau. of Joseph Humphrey, Jr., and widow of Noah Humphrey. Capt. David had a large family and it is possible that some children were of the second marriage. Two of his children were Susannah who married Fred. Phelps and Oliver Cromwell Phelps born December 25, 1774, who lived at Turkey Hill, Connecticut, and settled in Simsbury and married Susannah Ensign. (Cf. other Oliver Cromwell Phelps in the line of Timothy another son of the emigrant William Phelps.)

One should see the *Old Homes of Connecticut* and the *Phelps Homestead Booklet of Simsbury* for the description of Bocan House given to the Simsbury Historical Society. Elisha Phelps, connected with this house, has not been searched by the author but is probably another son of Lt. David and brother of Gen. Noah Phelps. Elisha Phelps purchased this land in 1761. Capt. Elisha Phelps built Bocan House in 1771 and had been born in Simsbury in 1737. He died in 1776 in Albany while in the Continental Army and his house was then inventoried at £460 and an interest in it was given to his wife Rosecitta and to his son Elisha at 25. The gambrel roofed house opposite was also owned by Capt. Elisha and was inventoried at £160. One note said it finally went to his second son, Noah Phelps.

1.

TIMOTHY PHELPS 1639-1719

Lt. Timothy Phelps was the seventh child of the emigrant William Phelps. He was born September 1, 1639, at Windsor, Connecticut, of William's second marriage to Mary Dover (see Dover). Although appearing later, Timothy had not appeared earlier as a Phelps name so may be from Mary's family. It must be pointed out here that many early Phelps names were those most used in families whose loyalty and sympathies were with their kings and now they change to those in admiration of Oliver Cromwell or Biblical names used by the new 'Dissenters' in religion. On March 19, 1661, Timothy married Mary Griswold, bp. Windsor, October 13, 1644, the daughter of the emigrants Edward and Margaret Griswold (see Griswold). There is a record of settlement deed made by Timothy's father on his marriage. Timothy and Mary lived in the original Phelps homestead on land his father bought from the Indians. At his 1681 death Timothy's brother William gave him his land near their father's home. Timothy "owned the Half Way Covenant" of the Windsor Church on November 8, 1663, (OCR) and was a freeman by 1664. In a March 1681/2 Hartford deposition he stated that he was a son of William Phelps and about 42 years old. Undoubtedly Timothy had both civil and military service for his colony for he was held in high esteem as a man of considerable ability but some of the records attributed to him are of dates more probable to be of his son Timothy. This should be searched but the records will here be given with his son's story.

The descent from Timothy and Mary is very important both for the queries of descendants so that data found in other research is attempted for inclusion and for the line being mainly followed. It is a triple line, very complex since it winds through three of Timothy's sons—Joseph, William and Samuel—and will appear in the separate section called "Triple Descent."

Timothy Phelps died in 1719, having dated his will March 2, 1716/17. (Will in Hartford 1x338-35011.) He mentioned besides his children and a Filer grandson some donations to the poor of the other colonies. Issue of Timothy and Mary, twelve children — six sons and six daughters: Timothy, Joseph, William, Cornelius, Mary (d. y.), Samuel, Nathaniel, Sarah, Abigail, Hannah, Ann and Martha. His will provided that sons William, Cornelius and Samuel were to hold all in trust for the life of his wife when all housing and land were to go to sons Timothy, William, Cornelius, Samuel, Nathaniel and the heirs of Joseph—to be divided into six equal parts—providing they made up to their sisters, each £48. The sons of Joseph were to contribute £4 more than equal and Cornelius £2 less than equal. His wife Mary and sons William, Cornelius and Samuel were to execute his will. Issue of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps:

1. Timothy Phelps, first son of Timothy and Mary, Griswold was born November 1, and bp. November 18, 1663. He married September 28, 1686, Martha Crow and lived in Hebron. It is to this Timothy that the military record is

Larson

given. He received his lieutenancy from Col. Wm. Whiting in 1690 and his captaincy in the train band in 1696 by his soldier's choice—later approved. He was under Matthew Allen in Queen Anne's War (1702-1709). A letter to his wife from Woods Creek Camp, near Albany, on the move against Quebec says that himself, Obadiah Owen, Matt Taylor and Bartlett were all sick, Taylor the worst. See records in Hebron and other Phelps for clues for issue of Timothy and Martha Phelps other than:

Timothy, b. Hebron, 1692/3, son of Timothy Phelps. Is this the Timothy who died there in 1763? (See Hebron records for possible issue.)

Noah, b. Hebron, January 23, 1694, was a third son of Timothy and Martha. Crow He married Ann Dyer. An old letter from A. D. Phelps to Clementine Phelps Singleton tells of his search for their ancestor. A note added by Ann Singleton to Ruth Phelps of Pittsburgh asks how it fits her descent. Mr. Phelps partly relied on the 1899 *Phelps Genealogy* which was in occasional error. Some of the following comes from sources other than the letter which gives the line of Noah and Ann Dyer through their third son, Elijah, b. Hebron, July 31, 1724, farmed and ran a mill there before he moved to Nine Partners, New York, and then on to Wyoming Valley, Pennsylvania, where he was a great sufferer in the massacre there. He married Jemima Wilcox and served in the Revolutionary War. At one time he had four sons in the war with him. Issue of Elijah and Jemima was nine children: Ichabod, b. Hebron in 1749; Elijah, b. Nine Partners in 1750; Othniel, b. Wyoming Valley in 1752 and in Register of Continental Officers; Joel; Noah, b. Dover, New Jersey, in 1754, = Jeulula Yale and became the ancestor of Mrs. Singleton through the 4th son Noah, b. 1788 in Ovid, New York, = Hannah Sevick and settled in Dexter, Michigan. Noah and Hannah had a son Noah, b. Dexter in 1823 who = Clementine Rachal and settled in Baton Rouge, Louisiana, and had one dau. Clementine Phelps Singleton; Enon, b. Amenia, New York, in 1766 and died in Homer, New York, in 1854, = Mehitabel Goldsmith whose line led to A. D. Phelps; Jemima; Pernelia; and Mehitabel, b. 1773.

Charles, b. 1702, was another son of Timothy and Martha (Crow) Phelps. He married Hepzebah Stiles, dau. of Robert Stiles, and had a son Bethel, b. 1748 of Tolland and West Point, Connecticut, = Caroline Lord. They had son Col. Apaphras with a dau. Maria, b. 1823, = Col. Wright.

2. Joseph Phelps, second son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was b. Windsor on September 27, 1666, and d. on August 30, 1716, aged 50. He married, November 18, 1686, Sarah Hosford, born the same day as her husband, dau. of John and Phillary (Thrall) Hosford. (See Hosford and Thrall.) Although they spent most of their lives in Windsor they may have resided later in Hebron where Joseph had a large tract of land and where some of his children and the family of his brother Timothy lived. Through his son Abel Phelps, Joseph is one part of the Triple Descent section of the line of

Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps. His will, dated early in October of 1716, is in the Hartford probate records (vol. 1x) as of Joseph Phelps, Sr., of Windsor. His wife, who died September 17, 1757, at 89, was to execute his will. The inventory and guardian papers give the approximate ages of the children and their guardians which do not agree with the births in the church record. Issue of Joseph and Sarah (Hosford) Phelps:

Sarah, b. August 14, 1687.

Mary, b. June 8, 1689, = June 6, 1709, Matthew Griswold.

Joseph, b. March 16, 1692/3, = March 8, 1715, Susannah Enos. (See Enos.)

Abigail, b. October 15, 1693, = Samuel Marshall. (See Marshall.)

Edward, b. 1697.

Benoni, b. 1669, apparently d. y.—not in father's will.

John, b. September 30, 1703, = Ann Hosford, b. 1705, dau. of Obadiah Hosford (see Hosford) and Mindwell Phelps, dau. of Ebenzer and Mindwell (Eggleston) Phelps. Their son Amos = Anna Filer, dau. of Sam'l and Anna (Burnham) Filer. See Sam'l Filer as gs. of Timothy through their dau. Abigail Phelps. Sam'l and Anna Filer had son Erastus, b. 1763 = Polly Yeamans and had issue.

Abel, b. February 19, 1705, = Jerusha ——— and (2) July 6, 1737, Mary Pennock. (See Triple Descent for their son, Elkanah.) Abel was one of the sons of Joseph under guardianship of his uncles, Samuel and William who, with Abel's father, form the triple lines since Elkanah married Abigail Phelps of double descent from Abel's guardian uncles, Samuel and William.

Daniel, b. March 28, 1707. Is he ancestor of Judge Ellsworth Phelps (1849-1917) and his two brothers "in the West" who were sons of a Daniel and Phoebe L. Phelps(?).

Ichabod, b. April 3, 1708, = December 10, 1730, Martha Tillotson. As Capt. Ichabod, he was of the 8th Co. 1st. Reg. under Col. Whiting and of the 5th Co., 2nd. Reg. under Col. Phineas Lyman in the Crown Point Expedition in 1756. (*Marl. Hist.*, p. 370.)

Jonathan, b. 1709, under his mother's guardianship at father's death. All other minor sons were under guardianship of their uncles, Samuel and William Phelps.

3. William Phelps, third son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was b. at Windsor, February 4, 1668/9, and d. in 1733. He married December 7, 1699, (1) Abigail Mudge (d. May 24, 1705) and (2) on May 18, 1706, Ruth Barber, b. Windsor, July 24, 1683, dau. of Samuel and Ruth (Drake) Barber. (See Barber and Drake.) With his younger brother Samuel, he was guardian of his elder brother's (Joseph) children after 1716. It was through William's dau. Ruth that he became one of the triple descent of the separate section. William and Abigail had two children, William, b. March 16, 1702, and Ebenezer, b. May 2, 1705. (See following.) William and Ruth had three children, Caleb, b. January 11, 1708, Jacob, b. June 18, 1711, and Ruth, b. January 23, 1713. Ruth married her first cousin, Samuel Phelps, son of her father's brother Samuel and Abigail Enos. (For their line, see Triple Descent section.) Since Ebenezer, son of William and Abigail, headed a line submitted by George Edgar Phelps of Jacksonville, Florida, it is briefly given here for a guide for his many descendants. Mr. Phelps has gleaned data of more descendants than can be given here.

Ebenezer, son of William and Abigail (Mudge) Phelps, b. Windsor, May 2, 1705, = December 7, 1727, Mindwell Eggleston, b. Windsor, November 24, 1703, dau. of Thos. Eggleston, son of James and grandson of Begat, who came to New England with Winthrop in 1630. Mindwell's mother was Grace Hoskins, dau. of Anthony (son of founder, John Hoskins) and his wife Mary. A correction has been made in the Eggleston genealogy that had had Mindwell's mother as Grace Moore. Ebenezer served as ensign in the French and Indian War. Issue of Ebenezer and Mindwell was seven children: Mindwell, 1728, d. y.; Abigail, 1731; Ebenezer, 1734, (see following); Mindwell, 1735/7; Agnes, 1738; Sarah, 1744; and Lucy, 1747.

Ebenezer, only son of Ebenezer and Mindwell Phelps, was born in Windsor, March 18, 1734/5, and died March 27, 1806. He married May 12, 1760, in Simsbury, Susannah Leavitt and farmed there where his children were born. In the Revolutionary War he was Lt. in the Wadsworth's Brigade, serving in the 2nd Co. under Capt. Ellis. His gravestone is in the Westfield Old Burying Ground. Issue of Ebenezer and Susannah, five children: Susannah, 1762, = Timothy Smith, lived Southwick, Massachusetts, two children; Ebenezer, 1764, = —————, lived Springfield and Vermont; three daughters; Oliver, 1765, = Roxanna Owen. (See following); Eber, twin to Oliver, = Mary Kibbe, lived in Westfield; six children; and Horace, 1769. Held rank of captain.

Oliver, son of Ebenezer and Susannah Phelps, b. Simsbury, April 20, 1765, and = Roxanna Owen in 1784. They moved to Westfield where he operated a lumber and flour mill. Later they pioneered Nelson Township, Tioga Co., Pennsylvania. Issue of Oliver and Roxanna, eleven children of whom: Lydia = Gresham Clark; Gilbert, b. 1796, = Eliza Bottom. (See following); Julius A., b. Westfield, May 19, 1802, = Clarissa Worden; Oliver H.; George W.; and Fidelia = Joseph White.

Gilbert, son of Oliver and Roxanna (Owen) Phelps, was born Westfield, May 31, 1796, and died Kelleytown, Pennsylvania, May 8, 1882. He married at Guilford, New York, on January 5, 1833, Eliza Bottom, dau. of Walter and Dollie (Clark) Bottom. With Gilbert's father they pioneered Tioga Co., Pennsylvania. Issue of Gilbert and Eliza, eight children: Erastus W., = Mary Whittaker (see following); Frank, Richard, Walter, Nettie, Juliett, Harriet and Lydia.

Erastus W., son of Gilbert and Roxannah Phelps, was born in Mansfield, Pennsylvania, in 1831 and d. at Canoe Camp, Pennsylvania, in 1885. He = 1852, Mary Whittaker (1831-1882), dau. of

Peter and Ruth (Lownsbury) Whittaker. They are buried on the old Whittaker place where some descendants still live. Issue of Erastus and Mary Phelps, five childen: Watson C.; Walter Charles; Floyd Eugene; Adelbert; and Edgar Erastus, b. 1862. (See following.)

Edgar Erastus, son of Erastus W. and Mary (Whittaker) Phelps, was born at Canoe Camp, Pennsylvania, in 1862 and d. at Cocoa, Florida, in 1914. In 1883 at Nelson, Pennsylvania, he married Celia Nettie Richards (b. 1866-d. 1947), dau. of Otis A. and Sara (Maine) Richards. Sarah Maine was a 4th cousin of Abraham Lincoln and 3rd cousin of Commodore Perry. Edgar Erastus was a farmer at Mansfield and Covington, Pennsylvania, and owned a general store and cigar factory. In Florida he pioneered coastal shipping, establishing ports of call along the coast and in Havana. He established a camp at the tip of Florida, engaged in getting from the mangrove swamps tannic acid which he shipped in his boats to New York. Later he extended his shipping to Central America and the Caribbean islands and included banana shipping. He traveled much on his yacht and died aboard while on a trip with his family. He, his wife and her mother are buried in Tampa's Woodlawn Cemetery. Issue of Edgar Erastus and Celia N. (Richards) Phelps was four children: Grace Pauline, 1884; Blanche Richards, 1891; Frederick Richards, 1897-98; and George Edgar, 1902, = 1929, Kathleen J. Caldwell, b. 1912, dau. of Andrew M. and Carrie (Gill) Caldwell. George E. Phelps was born at Galeton, Pennsylvania, and moved in 1905 with his family to Miami when it was a small village. He submitted the lines above and has done much search in England and America.

4. Cornelius Phelps, 4th son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was born April 26, 1671. In his father's will he was to contribute £2 less than equal to his sisters' shares and with his brothers William and Samuel was to hold lands in trust for his mother. He married Sarah Mansfield. (See other Phelps records that may apply to him.)

5. Mary, 1st dau. of Timothy and Mary Phelps, was b. 1673 and d. 1690.

6. Samuel Phelps, 5th son and 6th child of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was born January 29, 1675, and died after he dated his will on October 26, 1741. On March 3, 1707, he married Abigail Enos, b. Windsor March 1, 1686, dau. of James and Abigail (Bissell) Enos. (See Bissell, Bidwell, Holcomb and Enos.) Samuel was mentioned in his father's will as one of the trustees of his land and with his brothers to receive his equal share in it. In the will of his brother Joseph he was named with his brother William as guardians of some of Joseph's children. Samuel forms the third part with these brothers in the triple descent through the marriage of his son Samuel to Ruth Phelps, dau. of William, brother of Samuel, Sr., and so his first cousin. Samuel's 1741 will mentions his living children and Abigail's 1749 will in part reads, "to daughter Abigail I grante my greene Riding whood, black Silk Crape goun and Black Taffity appron. All the rest of my wearing apparel to be divided between my four sons." Issue of Samuel and Abigail, nine children: Abigail, b. March 8, 1707/8; Samuel, b. April 5, 1710 (see "Triple Descent"); James, 1713-1718; Matthew, b. 1714/15; Mary, 1718-19; James, b. January 23, 1719/20; Tabitha, b. 1721, d. y.; Joshua, b. October 13, 1729, = Hannah, dau. of Jere. and Mary (Griswold) Birge; and Dr. Hezekiah = Lydia Griswold, dau. of Samuel Griswold who was descended from Edw. Griswold, the emigrant through his son George and grandson Thomas Griswold.

7. Nathaniel Phelps, 7th child and 6th son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was born in Windsor January 7, bp. 18, 1677, and was given his "equal share" in his father's will. He married (1) ———— Bissell and (2) ———— Pinney. He held the rank of captain. Nathaniel was a grandfather of the Rev. Davenport Phelps, b. Hebron, August 12, 1755.

8. Sarah Phelps, the 8th child of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was born December 27, 1679, and married David Marshall.

9. Abigail, 9th child of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was born June 5, 1682, and married in 1702, Samuel Filer (d. January 28, 1709). They had at least the son Samuel Filer whom Timothy mentions in his will as a grandson.

10. Hannah, the 10th child of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was born August 4, 1684, and married (1) Thomas Phelps and (2), as his second wife, James Enos.

11. Ann, the 11th child of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was born October 2, 1686, and married in 1706/7, David Porter.

12. Martha, 12th and youngest child of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps, was born November 12, 1688, and married Corp. Samuel Holcomb. (See Holcomb.)

Descendants of Richard Phelps

from Bob Phelps
San Jose, Calif

1. Richard Phelps 1497 - 1579
... +Mary Tomes 1512 - Unknown
2 James Phelps 1520 - 1588
+Joan ... Abt 1538 - 1630
3 William Phelps 1560 - 1611 ([illegible] ')
+Dorothy ... 1565 - 1613
4 Mary Phelps 1587 - Unknown
4 Mary Phelps 1588 - Unknown
4 Thomas Phelps 1590 - Unknown
4 Dorothy Phelps 1595 - Unknown
Mr. Wm.! 4 William Phelps II 1599 - 1672
+Elizabeth ... Abt 1597 - 1635
5 Richard Phelps 1619 - Unknown
5 William Phelps III 1620 - 1681
+Isabel Wilson Unknown - Unknown
*2nd Wife of William Phelps III:
+Sarah Pinney 1648 - 1711
5 Sarah Phelps 1623 - Unknown
+William Wade Unknown - Unknown
✓ ⑤ Samuel Phelps 1625 - Unknown
8 +Sarah Griswold 1638 - Unknown
6 Phillip Phelps 1650 - Unknown
+Sarah Winehell Abt 1669 - Unknown
6 Mary Hester Phelps Abt 1651 - Unknown
6 Samuel Phelps 1652 - 1741
+Sarah Eno Unknown -
*2nd Wife of Samuel Phelps:
+Abigail Williams 1655 - Unknown
6 Sarah Phelps 1653 - Unknown
+Andrew Moore 1649 - Unknown
7 Sarah Moore 1672 - Unknown
+Thomas Winchell Abt 1670 - Unknown
7 Andrew Moore 1674 - Unknown
+Mary Sanders Abt 1676 - Unknown
✓ 7 Deborah Moore 1676 - 1734
✓ +Samuel Forword 1671 - 1738
8 Samuel Forward 1703 - 1762
8 James Forward 1707 -
✓ 8 [62] Abel Forward 1710 -
✓ +[61] Hannah Phelps 1717 -
9 [63] Abel Forward 1737 - 1745
9 [64] Deborah Forward 1738 -
+[65] Abijah Rowley
9 [66] John Forward 1740 - 1760
9 [67] Hannah Forward 1744 -
+[68] Nathan Griffin
9 [69] Lydia Forward 1746 -
+[70] Benjamin Holcomb
9 [71] Abel Forward, Rev 1748 -
+[72] ... Stiles
9 [73] Rachel Forward 1751 -
9 [74] Samuel Forward 1752 -
+[75] Susanna Holcomb
10 [76] Samuel Forward 1776 -
+[77] Abigail Higley
10 [78] Susannah Forward 1779 -
+[79] Israel Phelps
10 [80] Oliver Forward 1781 -
+[81] Sally Granger
11 [82] Oliver F Forward
10 [83] Walter Forward 1783 -
+[84] Henrietta Barkley
10 [85] Hannah Forward 1785 -
+[86] Horace Clark
10 [87] Betsey Forward 1787 -
+[88] Josiah Hickox
10 [89] Julia Forward 1790 -
+[90] Samuel Ferguson
10 [91] Chauncey Forward 1793 -
10 [92] Rensselaer Forward 1795 -
10 [93] Dryden Forward 1798 - Abt 1822
9 [94] Submit Forward 1755 -
+[95] Pelatiah Adams
9 [96] Jesse Forward 1758 -
+[97] ... Winchell
8 Deborah Forward 1713 - 1730
+... Winchel
8 Rachel Forward 1715 -

FROM COMPUTER COMPILATION OF
BOB C. PHELPS, 1759 RIDGETREE WAY, SAN JOSE, CA. 95131

10 [168] Dorothy Humphrey Unknown -
+[169] David Cooper
10 [170] Ichabod Humphrey
+[171] Esther Olmstead
10 [172] Mary Humphrey
+[173] Oliver Brewster
10 Eber Humphrey
+[175] Lydia Dill
*2nd Wife of Eber Humphrey:
+[176] Ruth Rising
9 Azubah Humphrey 1737 -
+Thomas Dyer 1729 - 1803
10 Joseph Dyer 1762 -
+Charlotte Pettibone
10 Thomas Dyer 1764 -
+... Mallison
10 Uzziah Dyer 1767 -
+Ruth Garrett
10 Solon Dyer 1769 -
+... Olnsted
10 Arabella Dyer 1772 -
+Abraham Wilcox
10 Allelina Dyer
+Frederick Humphrey
*2nd Husband of Allelina Dyer:
+Ebenezer Miller
10 Elisha Dyer
+Clarissa Humphrey
10 ... Dyer
+Loam Nearing
9 Hannah Humphrey 1740 - 1821
+Benjamin Mills 1738 - 1829
10 Benjamin Mills 1757 - 1759
10 Benjamin Mills 1759 -
+Dorcas Case
10 Lois Mills 1761 -
+John Foot, Jr
10 Elkanah Mills 1764 -
+Rhoda Case
10 Dudley Mills 1766 -
+Lovisa Wilcox
10 Hannah Cyrene Mills 1769 -
+Noah Humphrey
10 Cosmilly Mills 1770 -
+Amos Leete
10 Thankful Mills 1771 -
+Charles Slocum, Dr
10 Lemuel Mills 1773 -
+Dorothy Bodwell
10 Thaddeus Mills 1778 -
+Sarah Case
10 Lucretia Mills 1780 -
+Pliny Case
10 Elizabeth Mills 1783 - 1803
10 Philemon Mills 1785 - 1793
9 William Humphrey 1742 - 1773
+Hepsiba Merrill 1744 -
10 William Humphrey 1763 -
+Elizabeth Roberts
10 Roswell Humphrey 1765 -
+Elizabeth Seymour
10 Susannah Humphrey 1768 -
+George Wilcox
10 Arnold P Humphrey 1770 -
+Rosanna Mills
*2nd Wife of Arnold P Humphrey:
+Amelia Spencer
9 Theophilus Humphrey Dea 1744 - 1826
+Hepsiba Cornish 1742 - 1860
10 James Humphrey 1765 -
+Ketura Case
*2nd Wife of James Humphrey:
+Diadema Garrett
10 Hepsiba Humphrey 1767 -
+Jesse Barber
10 Alvin Humphrey 1769 -
+Almira Case
*2nd Wife of Alvin Humphrey:
+Mary Hayes
10 ... Humphrey
10 Amelia Humphrey 1774 -

No Jos^5 Phelps here. I need pg. w/
Found, pg. 31 for info
pg w

m. Hannah Newton
5 Jos (of Wm.^{4} & Elizabeth) and
6 Jos. who m. Mary Collier
7 Jos. III m. Rebecca North + 8 Hannah P. who m. Abel Forward

+Jonathan Barber
10 Theophilus Humphrey 1776 -
+Cynthia Hayden
*2nd Wife of Theophilus Humphrey:
+Anna O Cornish
10 Loin Humphrey 1777 -
+Rhoda Case
10 Pliny Humphrey 1780 -
+Rhoda Higley
10 Thede Humphrey 1782 -
+Thomas Sugden
10 Dudley Humphrey 1784 -
+Elizabeth Humphrey
10 Keziah Humphrey 1786 -
+Steven H Atwater
*2nd Wife of Theophilus Humphrey Dea:
+Diana Averitt
9 Mary Humphrey 1746 -
+Daniel Morgan
7 Mary Phelps 1696 - 1713
*2nd Wife of Joseph Phelps:
+Mary Case 1669 - 1757
7 John Phelps 1707 - 1713
7 Amos Phelps 1708 - 1777
+Sarah Pettibone 1704 - 1781
8 John Phelps 1724 - 1812
+Widow Anne Northway 1729 - 1829
*2nd Wife of John Phelps:
+Thankful Moore 1720 - 1778
9 Thankful Phelps 1742 -
+[322] Matthew Phelps, Capt 1746 -
10 [374] ... Phelps
10 [375] Matthew Phelps, Maj 1783 -
11 [376] Loyal Case Phelps Abt 1810 -
11 [377] Samuel Matthew Phelps
11 [378] Luman Atlantic Phelps
11 [379] Phebe A Phelps
+[380] ... Landon
10 [381] Jerusha Phelps 1780 - 1855
+[382] Ezra Hoyt 1770 - 1831
11 [383] Ovah Hoyt 1800 -
+[384] Mary Clark
11 [385] Sarah Hoyt 1802 - 1861
+[386] Stephen Byington, Hon
11 [387] Charlotte Hoyt 1805 - 1864
+[388] Elisha Landon
11 [389] Rhoda Hoyt 1808 - 1870
+[390] R C Hand, Rev
11 [391] Ezra Matthew Hoyt 1812 -
+[392] Charlotte Bottom
11 [393] George W Hoyt 1818 - 1837
*2nd Husband of Thankful Phelps:
+Andrew Moore - 1776
10 Thanks Moore 1763 -
10 Darius Moore 1764 -
10 Rhoda Moore 1767 -
10 Andrew Moore 1769 -
10 Chauncey Moore 1771 -
10 Rhoda Moore 1773 -
9 John Phelps 1745 - 1812
+Desire Holt 1744 - 1827
10 Daniel Phelps 1770 -
+Polly Hewitt
10 Isaac Phelps
10 Abram Phelps
10 Stephen Phelps
10 Mercy Phelps
+David N Rice
10 Desire Phelps 1774 -
+Ezekiel Buttolph
10 Mourice Phelps
10 John Phelps
9 Martha Phelps 1747 -
+Samuel Pettibone 1743 -
10 [127] Luman Pettibone 1766 -
+[126] Sarah Bingham 1777 -
10 Samuel Pettibone 1769 -
+Pollina Smith
10 Philo Pettibone 1773 -
+Sarah Gaylord
10 Chauncey Pettibone

No Jos^5 Phelps here

10 John W Strong
10 William Strong 1820 -
10 James Strong 1821 -
+Sarah Rexford
10 Daniel Strong 1826 -
8 Sarah Phelps 1741 -
+Oliver Taylor
*2nd Wife of Ebenezer Phelps:
+Maria Austin 1710 - 1787
7 Joseph Phelps 1699 - 1779
+Hannah ... 1709 - 1779
8 Joseph Phelps Abt 1731 -
+Sarah ...
8 Diana Phelps 1733 - 1812
+Ebenezer Warner 1729 - 1812
9 Elisha Warren, Capt 1812 -
8 Deborah Phelps 1742 - 1816
7 Mercy (Mary) Phelps 1703 - Unknown
+Thomas Burt Unknown - Unknown
6 Thomas Phelps 1661 -
6 Mercy Phelps 1662 - 1662
2 5 Joseph Phelps 1628 - 1684
+Hannah Newton Unknown - 1675
Jr. 6 Joseph Phelps 1667 -
+Mary Collier Unknown - 1697
III 7 Joseph Phelps 1689 - 1763
+Rebecca North 1693 - 1732
8 Hannah Phelps 1714 - 1715 d.y.
8 Joseph Phelps, Ensign 1716 - 1775
+Deborah Holcomb Abt 1726 - 1772
9 Joseph Phelps 1742 - 1767
+Mary Clark
10 Joseph Phelps 1762 -
10 Roswell Phelps 1764 -
+Chloe Holcomb
10 Deborah Phelps 1765 -
+Fitz John Allen
9 Harvey Phelps 1743 -
9 Roswell Phelps 1744 - 1752
9 Roger Phelps 1746 - 1793
+Esther ...
10 Roger Phelps 1771 -
9 Deborah Phelps 1750 - 1750
9 Jabez Phelps 1751 - 1752
8 [61] Hannah Phelps 1717 -
+[62] Abel Forward 1710 -
9 [63] Abel Forward 1737 - 1745
9 [64] Deborah Forward 1738 -
+[65] Abijah Rowley ROWE
9 [66] John Forward 1740 - 1760
9 [67] Hannah Forward 1744 -
+[68] Nathan Griffin
9 [69] Lydia Forward 1746 -
+[70] Benjamin Holcomb
9 [71] Abel Forward, Rev 1748 -
+[72] ... Stiles
9 [73] Rachel Forward 1751 -
9 [74] Samuel Forward 1752 -
+[75] Susanna Holcomb
10 [76] Samuel Forward 1776 -
+[77] Abigail Higley
10 [78] Susannah Forward 1779 -
+[79] Israel Phelps
10 [80] Oliver Forward 1781 -
+[81] Sally Granger
11 [82] Oliver F Forward
10 [83] Walter Forward 1783 -
+[84] Henrietta Barkley
10 [85] Hannah Forward 1785 -
+[86] Horace Clark
10 [87] Betsey Forward 1787 -
+[88] Josiah Hickox
10 [89] Julia Forward 1790 -
+[90] Samuel Ferguson
10 [91] Chauncey Forward 1793 -
10 [92] Rensselaer Forward 1795 -
10 [93] Dryden Forward 1798 - Abt 1822
9 [94] Submit Forward 1755 -
+[95] Pelatiah Adams
9 [96] Jesse Forward 1758 -
+[97] ... Winchell

①st generation

WILLIAM PHELPS b. 1599 - Eng. d. 1672 - Ct.
AND
ELIZABETH ____ b. Eng. d. 1636 - Eng.

②

SAMUEL PHELPS m. SARAH GRISWOLD (spouse)
b. 1623 - Eng. / b. 1638 - Eng.
d. 1669 - Ct. / d. - Ct.

JOSEPH PHELPS m. HANNAH NEWTON (spouse)
b. 1629 - Eng. / b.
d. 1684 - Ct. / d. 1671 - Ct.

③

SARAH PHELPS m. ANDREW MOORE
b. 16 Mar. 1653/4 - Ct. / b. - Ct.
d. / d. 1680

JOSEPH jr PHELPS m. MARY COLLIER
b. 20 AUG. 1667 - Ct. / b.
d. 20 JAN. 1750 - Ct. / d.

④

DEBORAH MOORE m. SAM'L^{2} FORWARD
b. 31 My 1677 - Ct / b. 22 JL. 1671
d. 27 Aug 1734 - Ma. / d. 3 My. 1738

JOSEPH III PHELPS m. REBECCA NORTH
b. 9 OCT. 1689 - Ct. / b. 1693 - Ct.
d. 18 JE. 1763 - Ct. / d. 8 Nov. 1732

⑤

ABEL^{3} FORWARD married HANNAH PHELPS
b. 4 Feb. 1710 - Ma. / b. 1717/18
d. 1766 / d.

6th. DEBORAH FORWARD m. ABIJAH^{4} ROWE (Lsy) (spouse)
b. / b.
d. / d.

7th. MARY/MERCY ROWE m. JOSEPH^{5} GILLETT
b. 26 JL. 1762 / b. 4 JE. 1753 - Ct.
d. 11 JA. 1806 - Ct. / d. 7 My. 1836 - OH.

8th. AMASA^{6} GILLET m. SUSANNAH BURR
b. 1 1789/90 - Ct / b.
d. 16 DEC. 1843 - OH. / d.

9th. HOMER^{7} GILLET m. ELIZABETH THOMAS
b. 18 NOV. 1824 - OH / b. 8 SEPT. 1824 - OH.
d. 18 DEC. 1904 - KS. / d. 8 JE. 1901 - KS.

10th. FREEMAN^{8} ZACHARY GILLET m. EMMA TIPTON
b. 11 FEB. 1848 - OH. / b. 6 JL. 1854 - KS.
d. 12 DEC. 1933 - KS. / d. 21 JAN 1932 - KS.

11th. WILSON^{9} GILLET m. MAGGIE MANN
b. 29 OCT. 1872 - KS. / b. 28 SEPT. 1876 - KS.
d. 24 my. 1942 - KS. / d. 11 AUG. 1953 - ILL.

12th. CHLOE^{10} GILLET m. LEONARD E. DODD
b. 14 JL. 1903 - KS. / b. 31 JAN. 1903 - KS.
d. 1 OCT. 1979 - Colo. / d. 19 NOV. 1937 - KS.

13th. GLADYS M. DODD
b. 19 JL. 1923 - KS.

NOTE: all Gilletts numbered by generation from
(1. JONATHAN GILLETT & MARY DOLBIAR (i.e. JOS.^{5}, JOS.^{4}, BENJ^{3}, JOHN^{2}, JONATHAN^{1}). of Windsor, Connecticut, 1639.
(2. All Gillets who died in KANSAS are buried in Coffey Co., Ks.
(3. These OHIO Gillets belong to Norton Co., OH.

SOURCES: Information on generations 6 through 10 come from kin, and from 2nd cousin Wilma Gillet 'Thomas' researched book in print 1970 - "JOS. GILLET FAM. OF CT, KS, & OH."

(4. Abel^{3} FORWARD (SAM'L^{2}, SAM'L^{1})
(5. SARAH GRISWOLD of EDWARD & MARGARET.
(6 HANNAH NEWTON of Roger & Mary.
(7. MARY COLLIER of JOSEPH COLLIER and ELIZABETH SANFORD
(8. REBECCA NORTH of THOMAS NORTH and HANNAH NEWELL

Compiled by
GLADYS DODD
4494 W. 65th AVE.
ARVADA, CO 80003
1996

① st generation

WILLIAM PHELPS b. 1599 - Eng. d. 1672 - Ct.
AND
ELIZABETH ____ b. Eng. d. 1636 - Eng.

			spouse			spouse
②	SAMUEL PHELPS b. 1623 - Eng. d. 1669 - Ct.	M.	SARAH GRISWOLD b. 1638 - Eng. d. - Ct	JOSEPH PHELPS b. 1629 - Eng. d. 1684 - Ct.	M.	HANNAH NEWTON b. d. 1671 - Ct.
③	SARAH PHELPS b. 16 Mar. 1653/4 - Ct. d.	M.	ANDREW MOORE b. - Ct. d. 1680	JOSEPH jr PHELPS b. 20 AUG. 1667 - Ct. d. 20 JAN. 1750 - Ct.	M.	MARY COLLIER b. d.
④	DEBORAH MOORE b. 31 My 1677 - Ct d. 27 Aug 1734 - Ma.	M.	SAM'L FORWARD b. 22 JL. 1671 d. 3 My. 1738	JOSEPH III PHELPS b. 9 OCT. 1689 - Ct. d. 18 JE. 1763 - Ct.	M.	REBECCA NORTH b. 1693 - Ct. d. 8 NOV. 1732
⑤	ABEL FORWARD b. 4 Feb. 1710 - Ma. d. 1766		married	HANNAH PHELPS b. 1717/18 d.		

			spouse
6th.	DEBORAH FORWARD b. d.	M.	ABIJAH^4 ROWE b. d.
7th.	MARY/MERCY ROWE b. 26 JL. 1762 d. 11 JA. 1806 - Ct.	M.	JOSEPH^5 GILLETT b. 4 JE. 1753 - Ct. d. 7 My. 1836 - OH.
8th.	AMASA^6 GILLET b. 1789/90 - Ct d. 16 DEC. 1843 - OH.	M.	SUSANNAH BURR b. d.
9th.	HOMER^7 GILLET b. 18 NOV. 1824 - OH d. 18 DEC. 1904 - KS.	M.	ELIZABETH THOMAS b. 8 SEPT. 1824 - OH. d. 8 JE. 1901 - KS.
10th.	FREEMAN^8 ZACHARY GILLET b. 11 FEB. 1848 - OH. d. 12 DEC. 1933 - KS.	M.	EMMA TIPTON b. 6 JL. 1854 - KS. d. 21 JAN 1932 - KS.
11th.	WILSON^9 GILLET b. 29 OCT. 1872 - KS. d. 24 My. 1942 - KS.	M.	MAGGIE MANN b. 28 SEPT. 1876 - KS. d. 11 AUG. 1953 - ILL.
12th.	CHLOE^{10} GILLET b. 14 JL. 1903 - KS. d. 1 OCT. 1979 - COLO.	M.	LEONARD E. DODD b. 31 JAN. 1903 - KS. d. 19 NOV. 1937 - KS.

13th. GLADYS M. DODD
b. 19 JL. 1923 - KS.

NOTE: all Gilletts numbered by generation from JONATHAN GILLETT & MARY DOLBIAR (i.e. JOS.^{5}, JOS.^{4}, BENJ^3, JOHN^2, JONATHAN^1). of Windsor, Connecticut, 1639.

All Gillets who died in KANSAS are buried in Coffey Co., Ks.

These OHIO Gillets belong to Norton Co., OH.

SOURCES: Information on generations 6 through 10 come from kin, and from 2nd cousin Wilma Gillet 'Thomas' researched book in print 1970 - "JOS. GILLET FAM. OF CT, KS, & OH."

Compiled by
GLADYS DODD
4494 W. 65th AVE.
ARVADA, CO 80003
1996

①st generation

WILLIAM PHELPS b. 1599 - Eng. d. 1672 - Ct.
AND
ELIZABETH ____ b. Eng. d. 1636 - Eng.

			spouse			spouse
②	SAMUEL PHELPS b. 1623 - Eng. d. 1669 - Ct.	M.	SARAH GRISWOLD b. 1638 - Eng. d. - Ct	JOSEPH PHELPS b. 1629 - Eng. d. 1684 - Ct.	M.	HANNAH NEWTON b. d. 1671 - Ct.
③	SARAH PHELPS b. 16 Mar. 1653/4 - Ct. d.	M.	ANDREW MOORE b. - Ct. d. 1680	JOSEPH jr PHELPS b. 20 AUG. 1667 - Ct. d. 20 JAN. 1750 - Ct.	M.	MARY COLLIER b. d.
④	DEBORAH MOORE b. 31 My 1677 - Ct d. 27 Aug 1734 - Ma.	M.	SAM'L FORWARD b. 22 JL. 1671 d. 3 My. 1738	JOSEPH III PHELPS b. 9 OCT. 1689 - Ct. d. 18 JE. 1763 - Ct.	M.	REBECCA NORTH b. 1693 - Ct d. 8 Nov. 1732

⑤
ABEL FORWARD married HANNAH PHELPS
b. 4 Feb. 1710 - Ma. b. 1717/18
d. 1766 d.

			spouse
6th.	DEBORAH FORWARD b. d.	M.	ABIJAH^{4} ROWE b. d.
7th.	MARY/MERCY ROWE b. 26 JL. 1762 d. 11 JA. 1806 - Ct.	M.	JOSEPH^{5} GILLETT b. 4 JE. 1753 - Ct. d. 7 My. 1836 - OH.
8th.	AMASA^{6} GILLET b. 1 1789/90 - Ct d. 16 DEC. 1843 - OH.	M.	SUSANNAH BURR b. d.
9th.	HOMER^{7} GILLET b. 18 NOV. 1824 - OH d. 18 DEC. 1904 - KS.	M.	ELIZABETH THOMAS b. 8 SEPT. 1824 - OH. d. 8 JE. 1901 - KS.
10th.	FREEMAN^{8} ZACHARY GILLET b. 11 FEB. 1848 - OH. d. 12 DEC. 1933 - KS.	M.	EMMA TIPTON b. 6 JL. 1854 - KS. d. 21 JAN 1932 - KS.
11TH.	WILSON^{9} GILLET b. 29 OCT. 1872 - KS. d. 24 My. 1942 - KS.	M.	MAGGIE MANN b. 28 SEPT. 1876 - KS. d. 11 AUG. 1953 - ILL.
12TH.	CHLOE^{10} GILLET b. 14 JL. 1903 - KS. d. 1 OCT. 1979 - COLO.	M.	LEONARD E. DODD b. 31 JAN. 1903 - KS. d. 19 NOV. 1937 - KS.

13TH. GLADYS M. DODD
b. 19 JL. 1923 - KS.

NOTE: all Gilletts numbered by generation from JONATHAN GILLETT & MARY DOLBIAR (i.e. JOS.^{5}, JOS.^{4}, BENJ^{3}, JOHN^{2}, JONATHAN^{1}). of Windsor, Connecticut, 1639.

All Gillets who died in KANSAS are buried in Coffey Co., Ks.

These OHIO Gillets belong to Norton Co., OH.

SOURCES: Information on generations 6 through 10 come from kin, and from 2nd cousin Wilma Gillet 'Thomas' re-searched book in print 1970 - "JOS. GILLET FAM. OF CT, KS, & OH."

Compiled by
GLADYS DODD
4494 W. 65th AVE.
ARVADA, CO 80003
1996

①st generation

WILLIAM PHELPS b. 1599 - Eng. d. 1672 - Ct.
AND
ELIZABETH ___ b. Eng. d. 1636 - Eng.

		spouse				spouse
SAMUEL PHELPS b. 1623 - Eng. d. 1669 - Ct.	M.	SARAH GRISWOLD b. 1638 - Eng. d. - Ct	②	JOSEPH PHELPS b. 1629 - Eng. d. 1684 - Ct.	M.	HANNAH NEWTON b. d. 1671 - Ct.
SARAH PHELPS b. 16 Mar. 1653/4 - Ct. d.	M.	ANDREW MOORE b. - Ct. d. 1680	③	JOSEPH jr PHELPS b. 20 AUG. 1667 - Ct. d. 20 JAN. 1750 - Ct.	M.	MARY COLLIER b. d.
DEBORAH MOORE b. 31 My 1677 - Ct d. 27 Aug 1734 - Ma.	M.	SAM'L FORWARD b. 22 JL. 1671 d. 3 My. 1738	④	JOSEPH III PHELPS b. 9 OCT. 1689 - Ct. d. 18 JE. 1763 - Ct.	M.	REBECCA NORTH b. 1693 - Ct. d. 8 NOV. 1732
ABEL FORWARD b. 4 Feb. 1710 - Ma. d. 1766	married		⑤	HANNAH PHELPS b. 1717/18 d.		

			spouse
6th.	DEBORAH FORWARD b. d.	M.	ABIJAH^{4} ROWE b. d.
7th.	MARY/MERCY ROWE b. 26 JL. 1762 d. 11 JA. 1806 - Ct.	M.	JOSEPH^{5} GILLETT b. 4 JE. 1753 - Ct. d. 7 My. 1836 - OH.
8th.	AMASA^{6} GILLET b. 1 1789/90 - Ct d. 16 DEC. 1843 - OH.	m.	SUSANNAH BURR b. d.
9th.	HOMER^{7} GILLET b. 18 NOV. 1824 - OH d. 18 DEC. 1904 - KS.	m.	ELIZABETH THOMAS b. 8 SEPT. 1824 - OH. d. 8 JE. 1901 - KS.
10th.	FREEMAN^{8} ZACHARY GILLET b. 11 FEB. 1848 - OH. d. 12 DEC. 1933 - Ks.	m.	EMMA TIPTON b. 6 JL. 1854 - KS. d. 21 JAN 1932 - Ks.
11th.	WILSON^{9} GILLET b. 29 OCT. 1872 - KS. d. 24 My. 1942 - Ks.	m.	MAGGIE MANN b. 28 SEPT. 1876 - KS. d. 11 AUG. 1953 - ILL.
12th.	CHLOE^{10} GILLET b. 14 JL. 1903 - Ks. d. 1 OCT. 1979 - Colo.	m.	LEONARD E. DODD b. 31 JAN. 1903 - KS. d. 19 NOV. 1937 - KS.

13th. GLADYS M. DODD
b. 19 JL. 1923 - KS.

NOTE: all Gilletts numbered by generation from JONATHAN GILLETT & MARY DOLBIAR (i.e. Jos.^{5}, Jos.^{4}, BENJ^{3}, JOHN^{2}, JONATHAN^{1}). of Windsor, Connecticut, 1639.
All Gillets who died in KANSAS are buried in Coffey Co., Ks.
These OHIO Gillets belong to Norton Co., OH.
SOURCES: Information on generations 6 through 10 come from kin, and from 2nd cousin Wilma Gillet 'Thomas' re-searched book in print 1970 - "JOS. GILLET FAM. OF Ct, Ks, & OH."

Compiled by
GLADYS DODD
4494 W. 65th AVE.
ARVADA, CO 80003
1996

①st generation

WILLIAM PHELPS b. 1599 – Eng. d. 1672 – Ct.
AND
ELIZABETH ____ b. Eng. d. 1636 – Eng.

②

		spouse			spouse
SAMUEL PHELPS b. 1623 – Eng. d. 1669 – Ct.	M.	SARAH GRISWOLD b. 1638 – Eng. d. – Ct	JOSEPH PHELPS b. 1629 – Eng. d. 1684 – Ct.	M.	HANNAH NEWTON b. d. 1671 – Ct.

③

SARAH PHELPS b. 16 Mar. 1653/4 – Ct. d.	M.	ANDREW MOORE b. – Ct. d. 1680	JOSEPH jr PHELPS b. 20 AUG. 1667 – Ct. d. 20 JAN. 1750 – Ct.	M.	MARY COLLIER b. d.

④

DEBORAH MOORE b. 31 My 1677 – Ct d. 27 Aug 1734 – Ma.	M.	SAM'L FORWARD b. 22 JL. 1671 d. 3 My. 1738	JOSEPH III PHELPS b. 9 OCT. 1689 – Ct. d. 18 JE. 1763 – Ct.	M.	REBECCA NORTH b. 1693 – Ct. d. 8 Nov. 1732

⑤

ABEL FORWARD married HANNAH PHELPS
b. 4 Feb. 1710 – Ma. b. 1717/18
d. 1766 d.

			spouse
6th.	DEBORAH FORWARD b. d.	M.	ABIJAH^{4} ROWE b. d.
7th.	MARY/MERCY ROWE b. 26 JL. 1762 d. 11 JA. 1806 – Ct.	M.	JOSEPH^{5} GILLETT b. 4 JE. 1753 – Ct. d. 7 My. 1836 – OH.
8th.	AMASA^{6} GILLET b. 1 1789/90 – Ct d. 16 DEC. 1843 – OH.	M.	SUSANNAH BURR b. d.
9th.	HOMER^{7} GILLET b. 18 NOV. 1824 – OH d. 18 DEC. 1904 – KS.	M.	ELIZABETH THOMAS b. 8 SEPT. 1824 – OH. d. 8 JE. 1901 – KS.
10th.	FREEMAN^{8} ZACHARY GILLET b. 11 FEB. 1848 – OH. d. 12 DEC. 1933 – KS.	M.	EMMA TIPTON b. 6 JL. 1854 – KS. d. 21 JAN 1932 – KS.
11th.	WILSON^{9} GILLET b. 29 OCT. 1872 – KS. d. 24 My. 1942 – KS.	M.	MAGGIE MANN b. 28 SEPT. 1876 – KS. d. 11 AUG. 1953 – ILL.
12th.	CHLOE^{10} GILLET b. 14 JL. 1903 – KS. d. 1 OCT. 1979 – COLO.	M.	LEONARD E. DODD b. 31 JAN. 1903 – KS. d. 19 NOV. 1937 – KS.
13th.	GLADYS M. DODD b. 19 JL. 1923 – KS.		

NOTE: all Gilletts numbered by generation from JONATHAN GILLETT & MARY DOLBIAR (i.e. Jos.^{5}, Jos.^{4}, BENJ^{3}, JOHN^{2}, JONATHAN^{1}). of Windsor, Connecticut, 1639.
All Gillets who died in KANSAS are buried in Coffey Co., Ks.
These OHIO Gillets belong to Norton, Co., OH.
SOURCES: Information on generations 6 through 10 come from kin, and from 2nd cousin Wilma Gillet 'Thomas' researched book in print 1970 – "JOS. GILLET FAM. OF CT, KS, & OH."

Compiled by
GLADYS DODD
4494 W. 65th AVE.
ARVADA, CO 80003
1996

THE PRIVATE CONSUMER CLUB OF JOSEPH PHELPS VINEYARDS

You are invited

to join Phelps Preferred,

and become a member of an

innovative wine and food club offered by

JOSEPH PHELPS VINEYARDS.

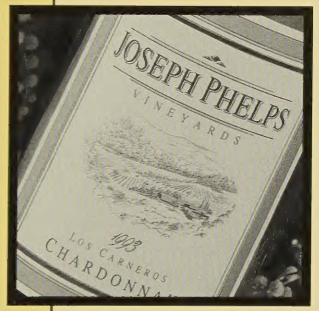
QUARTERLY WINE SHIPMENT

June 1995

JOSEPH PHELPS
1991
INSIGNIA
NAPA VALLEY

1991 INSIGNIA Spectacular fruit quality in 1991, combined with a benchmark vintage, has produced a wine that is concentrated, elegant, and full of rich, black currant fruit flavors. A blend of 80% Cabernet Sauvignon, 10% Merlot and 10% Cabernet Franc. A $50 value. PHELPS PREFERRED price, $40.

> *92+ "The restrained, spicy, herb, cassis and vanilla-scented nose is followed by rich, intense, tannic, lingering flavors that coat the palate."*
> Robert Parker's
> The Wine Advocate, 2-95



1993 CHARDONNAY, 'LOS CARNEROS' As a member of Phelps Preferred, you are among the first to taste our 1993 Chardonnay. An ideal choice for summer dining, this wine's citrus-like aromas and tropical fruit flavors are characteristic of cool-climate Carneros District fruit. Extraordinarily lush from both barrel fermentation and aging in French oak, the 1993 would perfectly suit a generous serving of tortellini with butter and parmesan cheese. A $17 value. PHELPS PREFERRED price, $13.60.

SHIPMENT INCLUDES BOTH WINES.

Total value: $67 PHELPS PREFERRED PRICE: $53.60*.

*Add $11.40 shipping charge for JPV wines, and $16 shipping & handling for Oakville Grocery items.

QUARTERLY OAKVILLE GROCERY SHIPMENT

June 1995

OAKVILLE GROCERY GOURMET FOOD SELECTION

A sumptuous selection of the wine country's finest specialty foods, along with something to carry them in!

OAKVILLE GROCERY

- OAKVILLE GROCERY CANVAS TOTE BAG, 16" by 20"
- VINE HILL FLOWER/CHAMPAGNE VINEGAR (with edible flowers!), 16.9 fl. oz.
- HERBS OF THE NAPA VALLEY, 7 oz.
- HARRISON EXTRA VIRGIN OLIVE OIL, 375 ml btl. 16.9 fl oz.
- FUSION-NAPA VALLY VERJUS, 750 ml btl. (A wine-friendly alternative to vinegar, traditionally used in salad dressings, sauces, & for braising & poaching).
- CRANBERRY CABERNET CHUTNEY, 12 oz.
- SUN SPREAD, 8 oz. (a combination of sun-dried Roma tomatoes, olive oil, capers, garlic and spices)
- NAPA VALLEY MUSTARD, 1.75 oz.

Total value: $69.50 PHELPS PREFERRED PRICE: $55.60*.

ADDITIONAL WINES AVAILABLE SUMMER 1995

- **1991 Insignia** A Phelps Preferred June selection. This acclaimed, Bordeaux-style Cabernet Sauvignon blend is described at left. Regularly $50. Phelps Preferred members, $40.
- **1992 Cabernet Sauvignon** Full-bodied with soft tannins and ripe, smoky flavors of berry and cassis. Regularly $20. Phelps Preferred members, $16.
- **1993 Los Carneros Chardonnay** A Phelps Preferred June selection. This seductive new release is described at left. Regularly $17. Phelps Preferred members, $13.60.
- **1993 Sauvignon Blanc** A crisp, lively Sauvignon Blanc with flavors of grapefruit, melon, and a hint of oak. Regularly $12. Phelps Preferred members, $9.60.
- **1993 Johannisberg Riesling, 'Special Select Late Harvest'** At 25% residual sugar, this wine contains the intense honeyed aromas and luscious peach and apricot-like flavors of a great German Trockenbeerenauslese. Regularly $35 per 375 ml bottle. Phelps Preferred members, $28.

WINES AVAILABLE ON THE ENCLOSED ORDER CARD.

PHELPS PREFERRED
&

THE OAKVILLE GROCERY CONNECTION

Joe Phelps first came to the Napa Valley with a passion for wine, an innovative spirit, and the dream of putting together a world-class winemaking team for the new winery that would bear his name. Amazingly, in a few short years Joseph Phelps Vineyards had acquired the reputation of producing some of Napa Valley's greatest wines.

Committed to the belief that the best way to enjoy fine wine is in the company of good food, Joe purchased the historic Oakville Grocery in 1978. Under the leadership and direction of Steve Carlin, the picturesque old building on Highway 29 evolved into a popular source of gourmet and specialty food items, patronized by locals and visitors alike. Two more stores–considered showplaces of their kind–were later opened in Palo Alto's Stanford Shopping Center (1988), and the old downtown section of Walnut Creek (1994).

Today, after describing his role for the past 20 years as essentially that of a student who learned from the experts within his organization, Joe allows that most of his ambitions have been realized: "It is immensely satisfying to have Joseph Phelps Vineyards and Oakville Grocery under the same corporate roof. Thanks to the talents of winemaker Craig Williams, marketing director Tom Shelton, and Oakville Grocery president Steve Carlin, the synergy and success of the two businesses provide a wonderful testimonial to the age-old truth that wine and food belong together."

■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■

We think we've found the ideal way to promote this truth. The irresistible combination of premium wines and gourmet foods represents everything that is unique to the Napa Valley and the quality of our lives here. With Phelps Preferred, our goal is to share with you–four times a year, at reasonable cost–a little bit of both.

ORDER INFORMATION

To join or place an order, mail back the enclosed card, or call Evelyne at 800-707-5789 (fax 707-963-4831).

There is no membership fee and you may cancel at anytime.

Direct shipment of wine is limited to persons at least 21 years of age and is prohibited in some states. Other restrictions may apply. However, all membership privileges permitted by law will be enthusiastically honored.

WARNING: DRINKING DISTILLED SPIRITS, COOLERS, WINE AND OTHER ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES MAY INCREASE CANCER RISK AND, DURING PREGNANCY, CAN CAUSE BIRTH DEFECTS.

PHONE 800.707.5789 • FAX 707.963.4831 • E-MAIL: JPVWINES@AOL.COM

JOSEPH PHELPS VINEYARDS

P.O. Box 1031 ■ 200 Taplin Road

Saint Helena ■ California 94574

BULK RATE
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
ST. HELENA
CALIFORNIA
PERMIT NO. 86

Visitors Welcome Daily

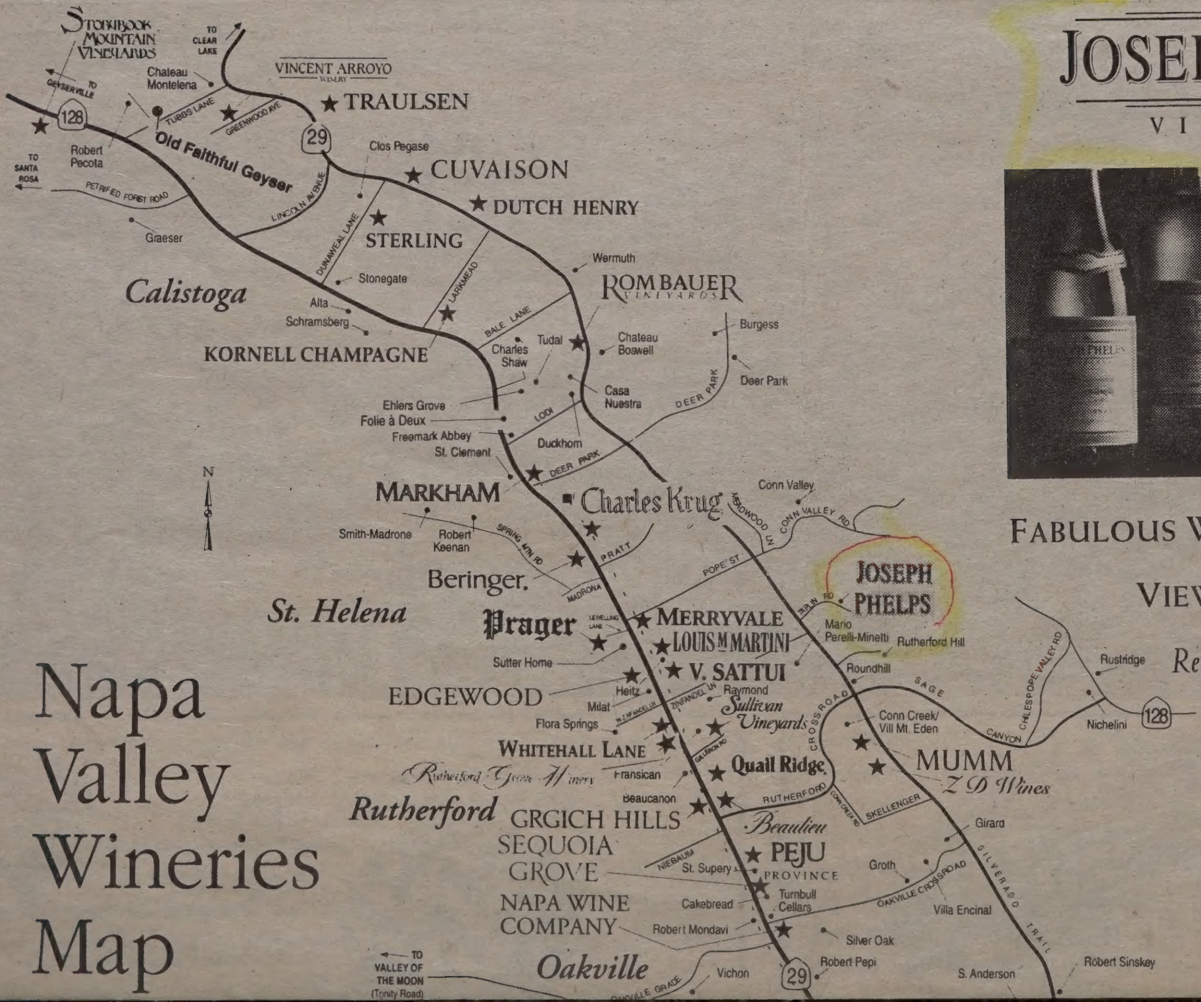
Tours & Tastings By Appointment

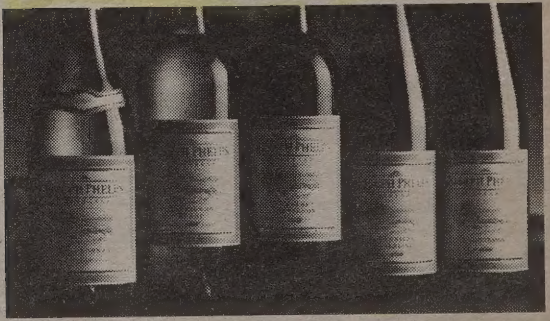
Phone 800.707.5789

FAX 707.963.4831

E-MAIL: JPVWINES@AOL.COM

Napa Valley Wineries Map


Storybook Mountain Vineyards
TO CLEAR LAKE
TO GEYSERVILLE
Chateau Montelena
VINCENT ARROYO WINERY
TRAULSEN
128
TUBBS LANE
GREENWOOD AVE
29
Robert Pecota
TO SANTA ROSA
Old Faithful Geyser
PETRIFIED FOREST ROAD
Clos Pegase
CUVAISON
LINCOLN AVENUE
DUTCH HENRY
Graeser
DUNAWEAL LANE
STERLING
Wermuth
Stonegate
LARKMEAD
ROMBAUER VINEYARDS
Calistoga
Alta
Schramsberg
BALE LANE
Tudal
Chateau Boswell
Burgess
KORNELL CHAMPAGNE
Charles Shaw
Deer Park
Casa Nuestra
DEER PARK
Ehlers Grove
Folie à Deux
LODI
Freemark Abbey
Duckhorn
St. Clement
DEER PARK
N
MARKHAM
Charles Krug
SILVERADO LN
Conn Valley
CONN VALLEY RD
Smith-Madrone
Robert Keenan
SPRING MTN RD
PRATT
POPE ST
Beringer.
MADRONA
JOSEPH PHELPS
TAPLIN RD
St. Helena
Prager
LEWELLING LANE
MERRYVALE
LOUIS M. MARTINI
Mario Perelli-Minetti
Rutherford Hill
Sutter Home
V. SATTUI
Roundhill
SAGE
EDGEWOOD
Heitz
Raymond
Milat
ZINFANDEL LN
Sullivan Vineyards
CROSS ROAD
Conn Creek/ Vill Mt. Eden
CHILES POPE VALLEY RD
Rustridge
Nichelini
128
CANYON
Flora Springs
WHITEHALL LANE
GALLERON RD
Quail Ridge
MUMM
Rutherford Grove Winery
Fransican
Z D Wines
Beaucanon
RUTHERFORD
CONN CREEK RD
SKELLENGER
Rutherford
GRGICH HILLS
Beaulieu
Girard
SEQUOIA GROVE
NIEBAUM
PEJU PROVINCE
St. Supery
Groth
SILVERADO TRAIL
Turnbull Cellars
NAPA WINE COMPANY
Cakebread
OAKVILLE CROSSROAD
Villa Encinal
Robert Mondavi
Silver Oak
TO VALLEY OF THE MOON (Trinity Road)
Oakville
Robert Pepi
Vichon
29
OAKVILLE GRADE
S. Anderson
Robert Sinskey



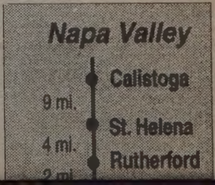
JOSEPH PHELPS
VINEYARDS

FABULOUS WINES, BREATHTAKING VIEWS, CONGENIAL STAFF

Retail sales Mon-Sat 9-5, Sun 10-4

Tours & tastings by appointment

707-963-2745


Napa Valley
Calistoga
9 mi.
St. Helena
4 mi.
Rutherford
2 mi.

1,
one
it
,
s'

THE PRIVATE CONSUMER CLUB

OF JOSEPH PHELPS VINEYARDS

BULK RATE
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
ST. HELENA
CALIFORNIA
PERMIT NO. 86

JOSEPH PHELPS VINEYARDS
P.O. Box 1031 ■ 200 Taplin Road
Saint Helena ■ California 94574

Visitors Welcome Daily
Tours & Tastings By Appointment
Phone 800.707.5789
FAX 707.963.4831
E-MAIL: JPVWINES@AOL.COM

PHELPS PREFERRED

Membership Discounts
Summer, 1995

If you're visiting the Napa Valley this summer, come help us celebrate one of the most exciting developments in the 20-plus year history of Joseph Phelps Vineyards, the completion of our new hospitality center. As a Phelps Preferred member, you'll receive a 20% discount on all wines and enjoy the special attention of our cordial hospitality staff.

At restaurants around the country, your Phelps Preferred membership card will also entitle you to special treatment. Listed below are a few restaurants who are pleased to recognize your new Phelps Preferred membership status in their wine-by-the-glass programs.

■ SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA
Morton's of Chicago
1661 Sunflower Ave.
Santa Ana, CA 92704
714-444-4834.

■ NEW YORK
An American Place
2 Park Ave. on 32nd Street
New York, NY 10016
212-684-2122

■ BOSTON
Olive's
10 City Square
Charleston, MA 02129
617-242-1999

■ PHILADELPHIA
Panorama Restaurant
14 North Front St.
Philadelphia, PA 19106
215-922-7800

■ NORTHERN CALIFORNIA
Bix
56 Gold St.
San Francisco, CA 94133
415-433-6300

One Market
1 Market St.
San Francisco, CA 94105
415-777-5577

Brava Terrace
3010 St. Helena Hwy. N.
St. Helena, CA 94574
707-963-9300

Mustards Grill
7399 St. Helena Hwy. N.
St. Helena, CA 94574
707-944-2424

Tra Vigne
1050 Charter Oak
St. Helena, CA 94574
707-963-4444

Membership Privileges

Selection

Phelps Preferred gives you the opportunity to receive specially selected wines or a gourmet food basket from Oakville Grocery or both!

Convenience

Shipments arrive at your door four times a year. We bill your credit card at the time of shipment. The price for each offering will not exceed $75, and includes shipping and handling.
Note: In 1995, club selections will be shipped in June and November.

Best Buy

Club members are entitled to a 20% discount on any Joseph Phelps wine when purchased directly from the winery. Mixed cases, single bottles and many older vintages all qualify.

VIP Status At The Winery

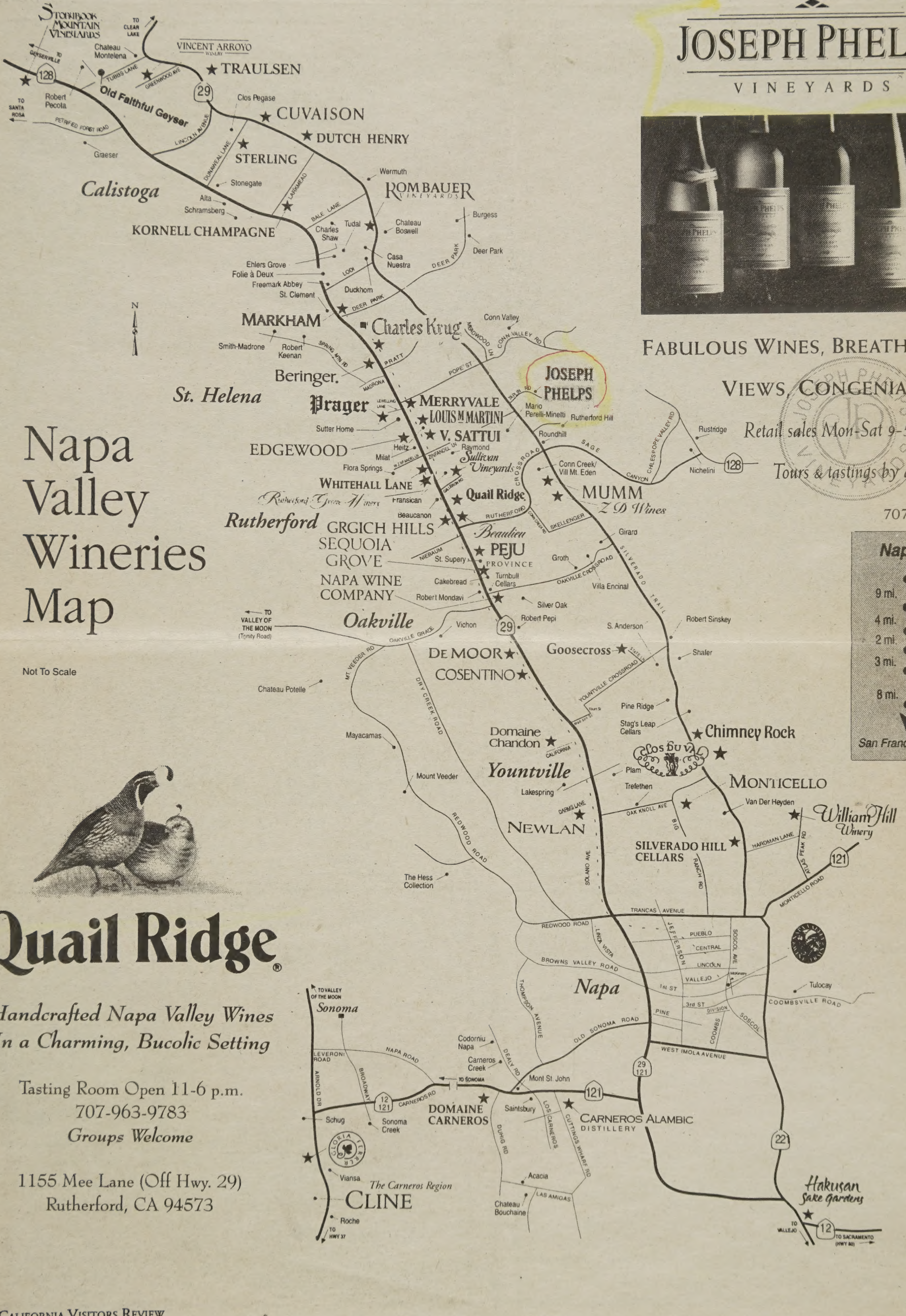
Special privileges will be afforded all members at our new visitor center opening in June. *Come enjoy the ultimate winery experience!*

Exclusive Invitations & Discounts

Club members will receive invitations to special events both at the winery and around the country. Membership will also qualify you for special discounts at many fine restaurants.

Napa Valley Wineries Map

Not To Scale


Storybook Mountain Vineyards
TO CLEAR LAKE
VINCENT ARROYO WINERY
TO GEYSERVILLE
Chateau Montelena
TRAULSEN
128
TUBBS LANE
GREENWOOD AVE
29
TO SANTA ROSA
Robert Pecota
Old Faithful Geyser
Clos Pegase
PETRIFIED FOREST ROAD
LINCOLN AVENUE
CUVAISON
DUTCH HENRY
Graeser
STERLING
DUNAWEAL LANE
Wermuth
Stonegate
Calistoga
LARKMEAD
ROMBAUER VINEYARDS
Alta
Schramsberg
BALE LANE
Burgess
KORNELL CHAMPAGNE
Tudal
Charles Shaw
Chateau Boswell
Deer Park
Casa Nuestra
DEER PARK
Ehlers Grove
Folie à Deux
LODI
Freemark Abbey
Duckhorn
St. Clement
DEER PARK
N
MARKHAM
Charles Krug
Conn Valley
MEADWOOD LN
CONN VALLEY RD
Smith-Madrone
Robert Keenan
SPRING MTN RD
PRATT
POPE ST
Beringer.
MADRONA
JOSEPH PHELPS
TAPLIN RD
St. Helena
LEWELLING LANE
Prager
MERRYVALE
LOUIS M MARTINI
Mario Perelli-Minetti
Rutherford Hill
Sutter Home
V. SATTUI
Roundhill
Rustridge
CHILES POPE VALLEY RD
EDGEWOOD
Heitz
Raymond
Milat
W ZINFANDEL LN
ZINFANDEL LN
Sullivan Vineyards
SAGE
CANYON
Nichelini
128
Flora Springs
CROSSROAD
Conn Creek/ Vill Mt. Eden
WHITEHALL LANE
GALLERON RD
Rutherford Grove Winery
Fransican
Quail Ridge
MUMM
Z D Wines
Beaucanon
RUTHERFORD
CONN CREEK RD
SKELLENGER
Rutherford
GRGICH HILLS
Beaulieu
Girard
SEQUOIA GROVE
NIEBAUM
St. Supery
PEJU PROVINCE
Groth
SILVERADO TRAIL
NAPA WINE COMPANY
Cakebread
Turnbull Cellars
OAKVILLE CROSSROAD
Villa Encinal
Robert Mondavi
Silver Oak
TO VALLEY OF THE MOON (Trinity Road)
Oakville
Robert Pepi
Vichon
29
S. Anderson
Robert Sinskey
OAKVILLE GRADE
DE MOOR
Goosecross
STATE LN
Shafer
MT VEEDER RD
COSENTINO
YOUNTVILLE CROSSROAD
Chateau Potelle
DRY CREEK ROAD
Yount St
Madison St
Pine Ridge
Stag's Leap Cellars
Chimney Rock
Domaine Chandon
CALIFORNIA
Mayacamas
Clos Du Val
Plam
Yountville
Mount Veeder
Lakespring
Trefethen
MONTICELLO
DARMS LANE
OAK KNOLL AVE
Van Der Heyden
William Hill Winery
NEWLAN
BIG RANCH RD
SILVERADO HILL CELLARS
HARDMAN LANE
ATLAS PEAK RD
121
REDWOOD ROAD
SOLANO AVE
The Hess Collection
TRANCAS AVENUE
MONTICELLO ROAD
REDWOOD ROAD
LINDA VISTA
JEFFERSON
PUEBLO
CENTRAL
SOSCOL AVE
BROWNS VALLEY ROAD
LINCOLN
VALLEJO
McKinney
Napa
1st ST
Tulocay
TO VALLEY OF THE MOON
Sonoma
THOMPSON AVENUE
3rd ST
DIVISION
COOMBSVILLE ROAD
PINE
SOSCOL
OLD SONOMA ROAD
COOMBS
Codorniu Napa
LEVERONI ROAD
NAPA ROAD
DEALY RD
WEST IMOLA AVENUE
Carneros Creek
29
121
TO SONOMA
Mont St. John
ARNOLD DR
BROADWAY
12
121
CARNEROS RD
121
DOMAINE CARNEROS
Saintsbury
LOS CARNEROS
CARNEROS ALAMBIC DISTILLERY
Schug
Sonoma Creek
DUHIG RD
CUTTINGS WHARF RD
22
Gloria Ferrer
Viansa
The Carneros Region
Acacia
CLINE
LAS AMIGAS
Hakusan Sake Gardens
Chateau Bouchaine
Roche
TO HWY 37
TO VALLEJO
12
TO SACRAMENTO (HWY 80)

Napa Valley

- Calistoga
- 9 mi.
- St. Helena
- 4 mi.
- Rutherford
- 2 mi.
- Oakville
- 3 mi.
- Yountville
- 8 mi.
- Napa

San Francisco - 42 miles

JOSEPH PHELPS
VINEYARDS

FABULOUS WINES, BREATHTAKING VIEWS, CONGENIAL STAFF

Retail sales Mon-Sat 9-5, Sun 10-4

Tours & tastings by appointment

707-963-2745

Quail Ridge®

Handcrafted Napa Valley Wines
In a Charming, Bucolic Setting

Tasting Room Open 11-6 p.m.
707-963-9783
Groups Welcome

1155 Mee Lane (Off Hwy. 29)
Rutherford, CA 94573

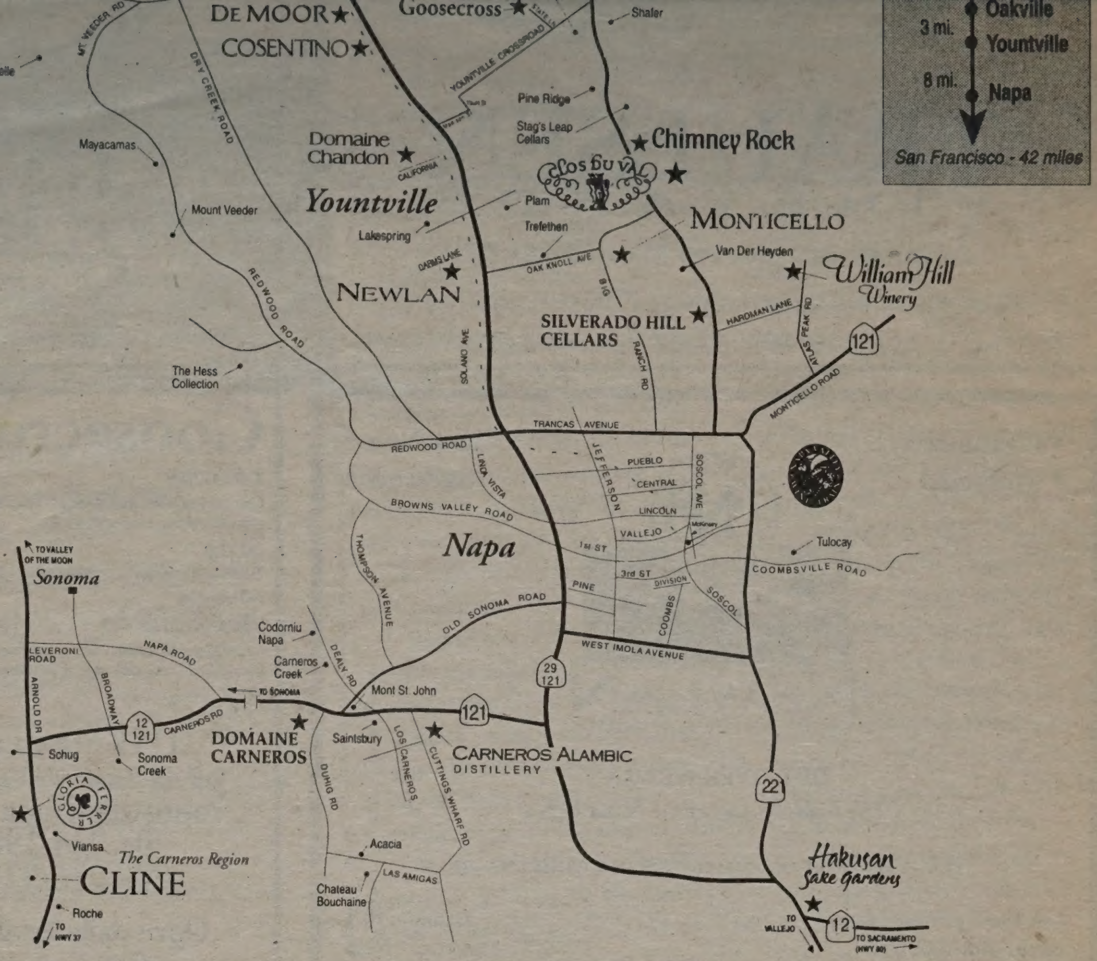
Not To Scale

Quail Ridge®

Handcrafted Napa Valley Wines
In a Charming, Bucolic Setting

Tasting Room Open 11-6 p.m.
707-963-9783
Groups Welcome

1155 Mee Lane (Off Hwy. 29)
Rutherford, CA 94573



Oakville
3 mi.
Yountville
8 mi.
Napa
San Francisco - 42 miles
Chateau Potelle
MT. VEEDER RD
DE MOOR
COSENTINO
Goosecross
Shaler
YOUNTVILLE CROSSROAD
STATE LN
DRY CREEK ROAD
Pine Ridge
Stag's Leap Cellars
Chimney Rock
Mayacamas
Domaine Chandon
CALIFORNIA
Clos Du Val
Yountville
Mount Veeder
Plam
Trefethen
Lakespring
MONTICELLO
DARMS LANE
OAK KNOLL AVE
Van Der Heyden
NEWLAN
William Hill Winery
BIG RANCH RD
SILVERADO HILL CELLARS
HARDMAN LANE
ATLAS PEAK RD
REDWOOD ROAD
121
SOLANO AVE
The Hess Collection
MONTICELLO ROAD
TRANCAS AVENUE
REDWOOD ROAD
LAUREL VISTA
JEFFERSON
PUEBLO
CENTRAL
SOSCOL AVE
LINCOLN
BROWNS VALLEY ROAD
VALLEJO
McKinney
Napa
1st ST
Tulocay
TO VALLEY OF THE MOON
Sonoma
THOMPSON AVENUE
3rd ST
DIVISION
COOMBSVILLE ROAD
PINE
SOSCOL
COOMBS
OLD SONOMA ROAD
Codorniu Napa
WEST IMOLA AVENUE
LEVERONI ROAD
NAPA ROAD
Carneros Creek
DEALY RD
29
121
TO SONOMA
Mont St. John
ARNOLD DR
BROADWAY
12
121
CARNEROS RD
121
DOMAINE CARNEROS
Saintsbury
Schug
Sonoma Creek
LOS CARNEROS
CUTTINGS WHARF RD
CARNEROS ALAMBIC DISTILLERY
DUHIG RD
GLORIA FERRER
221
Viansa
Acacia
The Carneros Region
CLINE
LAS AMIGAS
Hakusan Sake Gardens
Chateau Bouchaine
Roche
TO HWY 37
TO VALLEJO
12
TO SACRAMENTO (HWY 80)

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ______

Husband's Full Name MR. WILLIAM ¹ PHELPS, ESQ.

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1599			ENG
Mar				
Death	14 July, 1672	WINDSOR		CT.
Burial				

Occupation | Church

Places of Residence emig. ENG 1630 on "Mary & John".

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. MARY DOVER, of " " , d. 1675 | Military Rec

His Father | Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name ELIZABETH

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				ENG
Death	by 1636	~~DORCHESTER~~		~~MA.~~ ENG
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife | Church

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Her Father | Mother's Maiden Name

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
1		WILLIAM	Birth	1620			ENG
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
		(1st - ISABEL WILSON	Death				
		(2nd - SARAH PINNEY	Burial				
2		SARAH	Birth	1623			ENG.
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death	10 JL. 1659			
		William Wade 9 Je. 1658	Burial				
3		SAMUEL ² PHELPS FAM 2	Birth	1625			ENG.
			Mar.	10 NOV. 1650			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	15 May 1669	WINDSOR (Poquonock)		CT
		SARAH GRISWOLD of EDW¹	Burial.				
4		NATHANIEL, deacon	Birth	1627			ENG
			Mar	17 SEPT. 1650	WINDSOR		CT
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	27 MAY 1702	NORTHAMPTON		MA.
		Elizabeth Copley d. 1712	Burial				
5		JOSEPH ² PHELPS FAM. 4	Birth	1629			ENG.
			Mar.	20 SEPT. 1660			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	1684	SIMSBURY		CT
		d. 1671 HANNAH NEWTON of ROGER	Burial				
6		~~children b. to Wm + Mary Dover~~ TIMOTHY, [Lt. in QUEEN ANNE'S WAR]	Birth	1 Sept/Ag. 1639	WINDSOR		CT
			Mar	19 MAR. 1661			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	1719			
		Mary GRISWOLD b. 1644 of EDW.¹	Burial				
7		MARY	Birth	MAR 1644	WINDSOR		CT
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
		THOMAS ² BARBER	Burial				
8			Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

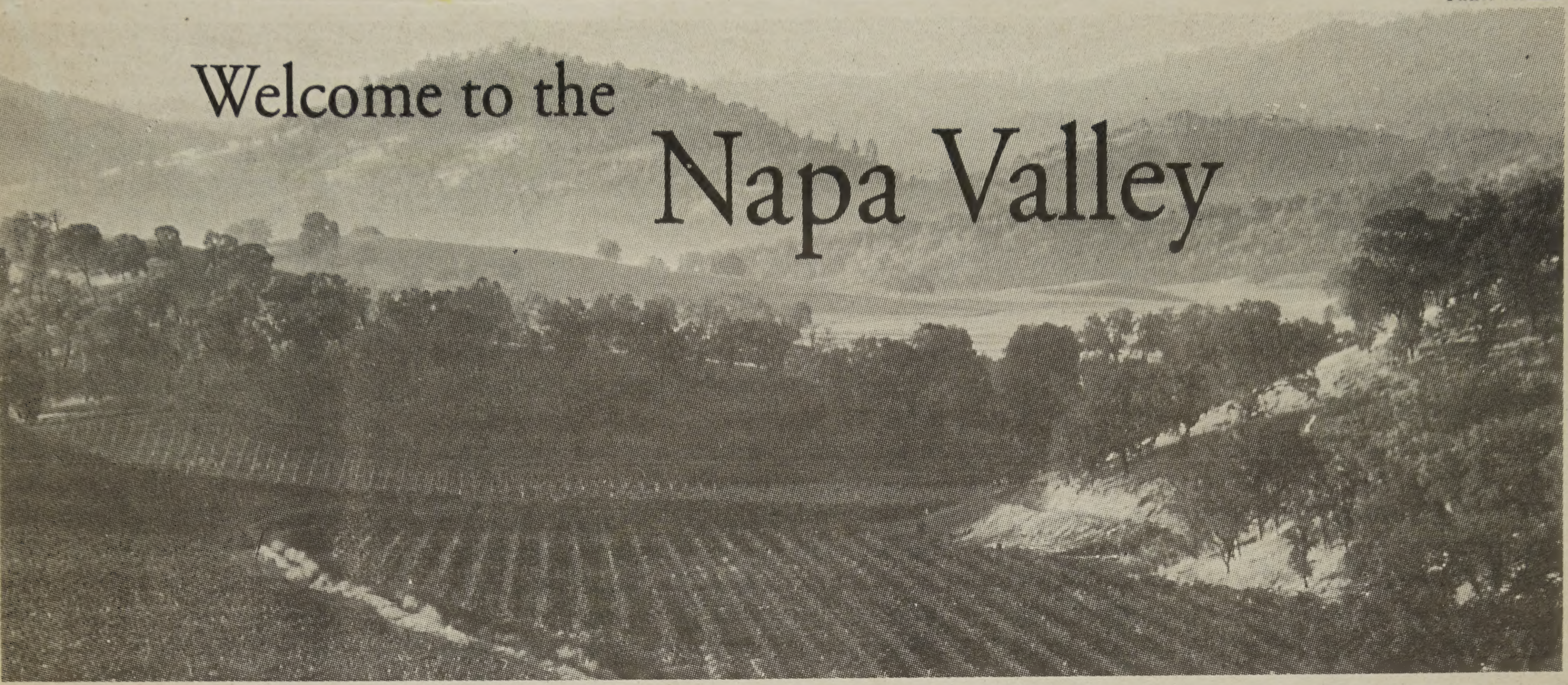
Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

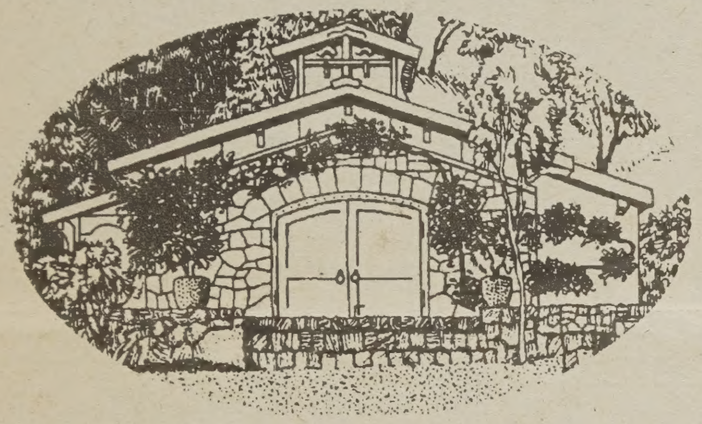
Sources:

STILES, ANCIENT WINDOR

WILMA GILLET THOMAS - GILLET FAM.

Welcome to the Napa Valley





TRAULSEN
VINEYARDS

Exclusively Zinfandel, very limited production.

Open Thursday through Monday 10:00 a.m. - 5:00 p.m.

2250 LAKE COUNTY HIGHWAY, CALISTOGA 94515 (707) 942-0283

Come fly with us.
Napa Valley's premiere balloon company.
Morning launch from
Domaine Chandon Winery.

Champagne picnic
and celebration after flight.

Your memories will last a lifetime!

Napa Valley Balloons Inc.

Reservations Write or Call
P.O. Box 2860
Yountville, CA 94599

707 944-0228
800 253-2224
IN NORTHERN CALIFORNIA

Hotel Packages Available

- **Chardonnay**
- **Zinfandel**

Pinot Noir •
Cabernet •

NEWLAN
VINEYARDS & WINERY

DISCOVER NEWLAN
The hidden jewel of the Napa Valley

10% Discount on current releases with this ad

Just South of Yountville
on the West Side of
Hwy 29 between
Oak Knoll and Darms Lane

Tasting – 10-5
5225 Solano Ave. • Napa
800•500•WINE (9463)
700• 257-2399

Goosecross Cellars

LOCATION
Quiet and secluded winery, elegant estate vineyard, beautiful shaded grounds and fragrant, inviting cellar.

STYLE
Traditional, handmade, perfectly-balanced Chardonnay is clean, crisp and refreshing.

HOSPITALITY
An enlightening journey starts in our vineyards and finishes with a tasting. Experience each stage of viticulture and winemaking.

We do more than pour…

1119 State Lane
(off the Yountville Crossroad)
Yountville-Napa Valley
707 944-1986
800 276-9210

Open daily from 10-5

Visit our site on the Net:
http://www.napavalley.com/goosecross.html
Email: dtopper@napanet.net

Begin your Wine Country Visit at Goosecross
Every Saturday Morning at 11:00 a.m.
Attend our free Goosecross
Wine Basics Class!

This is a fun and friendly crash course in the appreciation of winemaking and joy of winetasting. Includes souvenir wine guidebook.

Ask your Concierge or Innkeeper for more information.

MORE THINGS TO DO

RELAX & REJUVENATE

Beauty is as beauty does - and Calistoga gives you a chance to relax your tense muscles and put on a happy face. How about a soak in a hot mineral bath, followed by a mud bath - using special volcanic ash that just pulls the tension practically from your spine out. Now that you're all warm and cuddly, let one of Calistoga's specially trained masseuses or masseurs work the rest of your aches and pains out. When was the last time you were putty in someone's hands? Next, treat yourself to a facial, a mani- and pedicure, get your hair styled. Don't just take a couple days off when you come to the wine country - let it all hang out - change your outlook and your world view by pampering yourself in an area that really knows how to do it! This truly is your opportunity to be good to yourself. These wonderful facials, massages and body mud treatments are also available in Sonoma at the Sonoma Spa. We feature a wonderful Calistoga section in the Review. The Table of Contents on Page 7 will direct you to the proper page.

EAT YOUR HEART OUT

Where there's wine, there's food; and the wine country offers an unrivaled culinary landscape. The competition is fierce to offer delectable and unforgettable meals - and chefs have been known to go around the globe to find a new dish that can be tailored to the tastes and expertise of the kitchens here. French, Italian, German, Mexican, Japanese, Chinese, Cajun, Greek, English, Irish, and, of yes - American. The wine country was one of the first places to make California Cuisine famous, as visitors came here and sampled this light, bright, style of eating. They then took that experience back with them and made it their own. We Californians seek health and harmony, and nowhere is that more evident than in the restaurants that further add to the wine countrys' fame as the premier destination on the West Coast. Check the Table of Contents on Page 7. ❦ CVR

Growing Quality Grapes: An Art of Soil, Vine and the Elements

by Katy Smith, Grower Relations Manager, Geyser Peak Winery; Reprinted from the 1995 fall/winter Geyser Peak Newsletter

Growing Quality grapes begins with site selection; climate and soil. In addition to knowing the over-all climate, you must consider the meso-climate — fluctuations of high to low temperatures during the day.

To study the soil, you dig a backhoe in six feet to examine the layers of topsoil for gravel, hardpan, mineral content, salt content and levels of nitrogen. The perfect soil would be somewhat weak in its nutrient mix, well drained and on sloping land. Grapevines grow too well, so you try to devigorate them by putting them where the soil is weak. This should produce a vine with balanced fruit and leaves — about 15 leaves for every bunch of grapes.

Another aspect of the site selection is exposure, and south-facing is far better than north-facing. The morning sun in hot areas is important because you want to warm up the roots in the spring.

You pick a root stock to match the soils you're growing in and the variety you want to grow. There are root stocks for almost every soil type and need — wet and dry sites; high-nutrient soils and low-nutrient soils; sandy soils and clay soils. Grapevines are not grown on their own roots because they're not resistant enough to diseases such as nematodes and phylloxera. You must select a rootstock resistant to both.

Then you pick a variety to suit the area, based on climate and site. At a warm to hot site, for example, you'd plant Cabernet Sauvignon, Sauvignon Blanc, or Zinfandel. In cooler areas, you'd plant Pinot Noir, Pinot Gris, Chardonnay, Riesling, or Gewürztraminer.

After that you choose a clone (a type within a variety). Different clones have different bunch sizes, berry sizes and flavors. Clones are selected out of older existing vineyards from around the world, and some vineyards have become famous for their clones, such as Clone 76 and 96 Chardonnay from Dijon, France.

Before you plant, you must prepare the soil. Ideally, you will rip the soil down five to six feet in three directions, using a slip plow that churns the soil and turns it over. This is a good time to add needed nutrients such as lime and potassium.

Then you choose your row direction, tracking the sun and look at the prevailing winds. If the rows go into high wind, there's no harm. If they are sideways to the wind, the wind will blow them to bits.

If you're planting on a very steep slope, you must cut terraces contouring the hill, and you can't track the sun. But most row directions are north to south. If they're east to west, one vine will shadow another. The north/south direction also allows for leaf pulling on the morning side.

Then you have trellis structure — the framework on which the vine grows. Growing small "head trained" vines (bush vines) is the oldest way to trellis. The greatest reds are grown this way, but it is not economical because of low yields.

A vertical trellis, with a main trunk and two branches, is the most common in California. Many types of large canopies spread foliage to harvest sunlight. You should see 60 percent of the fruit through the canopy.

Decide row spacing based on your tractor size. Then you decide vine spacing. You want the rows to be as narrow as possible, but consistent and straight. Generally you plant four to six feet apart, preferably in early spring with dormant sticks.

As growth begins, you train the vine up the stake 3.5 feet, select the strongest shoot and cut it off (top it) at the height of the trellis, so it will grow out on the trellis.

You'll probably get your first fruit the next year, but the vine is too young to produce a crop. To grow a good root structure, you should cut off all or most of the fruit.

The next year you get your first crop, one quarter of the eventual production. In the fourth year, you can "go for it," provided the vine is healthy. ❦CVR

California Visitors Review

Subscribe

Published Weekly since 1981
The visitor's publication reaching over
three million people annually!

• WINERIES • RESTAURANTS • SHOPS
• GALLERIES • LODGING • EVENTS

☐ $40.00 enclosed for one year subscription
☐ $46.00 enclosed for out-of-California subscription (one yr)
☐ $5.00 enclosed for current sample copy

Mail to:
Address: Zip:
Your subscription or sample will be mailed upon receipt of payment

Mail to: California Visitors Review
P O Box 92, El Verano, CA 95433 • 707 938-3494

Kayaking & Camping: Trowbridge Recreation, 707 433-7247 or 800 640-1386.

WINE TASTING

After rising at six a.m. to take a balloon ride, then bicycling to pick up your picnic basket so you could eat before admiring the art at the different wineries and galleries - you have this nagging feeling that you forgot something. Ah, didn't you originally come to taste the wine? There is a distinction between tasting and drinking wine - and it is important for several reasons. First, there are over 200 wineries to visit, and no one has ever visited all of them in one day. Secondly, take some time to study the different types of grapes that go into the different wines. The great thing about tasting wine here is the opportunity to truly discover what you like - what wines your tastebuds reach out and grab, and which ones you would rather save for Uncle Albert. Each winery has its own approach and special technique for presenting and explaining their wine. You need not worry about asking questions or the proper way to hold the glass or taste the wine. This is America, it's wine country - home of the free and the chardonnay! Here's a hint: if you are going to be here for two days - trade off driving so that there is always someone who can taste the wine and someone who can safely navigate the car. We feature many fine wineries in the California Visitors Review which welcome guests. Check the Table of Contents on Page 7 for further information on the numerous Winery Listings we feature in Napa, Sonoma, Lake & Mendocino Counties.

TOURING

If you're looking for a really great way to see the Napa Valley or Sonoma County wine country, why not leave the driving to your own personal wine country tour guide? An escorted tour offers you the opportunity to truly relax and have fun while visiting, especially when winetasting! Or for a really unique wine country experience, step back in time with an authentic horse-drawn carriage ride through vineyards & orchards, and even wine tasting stops. Escorted Tours: **California Wine Tours, 707 253-1300 or 800-294-6386; Pure Luxury, 800 626-5466; Napa Valley Model A Rentals 707 944-1106.**

GOLF!

Like to wander the fairways and chase after the little white ball? Well, welcome to a place where none of the links are missing - in any of the amenities that golfers come to expect. You can be swinging in style on a different course every day of the month on every imaginable type of course design and style from Scottish links to lush redwood lined fairways.. With alittle advance planning, your entire group can be accommodated, or you can just try your luck with the locals. Several tournaments are featured here annually, and more and more people are bringing their clubs in addition to their wineglasses. The Chardonnay Club, 707 257-8950; Mount St. Helena Golf Course, 707 942-9966.

Continued…

NAPA VALLEY
BIKING PICNICS

We feature a VIP mountain bike tour for beginner to expert riders through the private vineyards of Robert Mondavi, Opus One and Vichon. Tour includes private winery tours and tastings and a meal catered by skilled Napa Valley chefs. Tour cost covers all aspects. $75.

Our special dinner excursion includes VIP tour and tasting at world famous Opus One, a champagne reception at Robert Mondavi, then limousine escort to Vichon winery for a tour and barrel tasting followed by a five course dinner emphasizing wine to food pairing. Call for pricing.

(707) 252-1067

NAPA VALLEY MUSEUM
located in Vintage Hall

Featuring the permanent exhibition of the Land, People and Industry of the Napa Valley, and changing special exhibitions of art, history and natural history.

473 Main Street, St. Helena
707 963-7411
Admission: $2 gen.,
free to children & Museum members

Napa Valley
WINE TRAIN

The World's Most Elegant Train

Come aboard for a relaxing journey thru scenic, historic Wine Country and enjoy a deliciously crafted culinary and wine experience.

Lunch and Dinner trains daily, plus Champagne Brunch Saturday, Sunday & Holidays.

GIFT CERTIFICATES FOR ALL OCCASIONS

For Reservations or Gift Certificates
(707) 253-2111 or 1-800-427-4124
The Napa Valley Wine Train
1275 McKinstry St (First & Soscol) Napa, CA

California
WINE TOURS
a limousine service
Serving the Bay Area

5 Hour Wine Country Tour & Tasting
Just $39.00 per Person*

Or let us help you plan a customized tour or trip in one of our 6 to 12 passenger, fully equipped limousines, available for all occasions

(800) 294-6386
(707) 253-1300

* Chauffeured limousine tours leaving daily at 10 am. Please phone ahead for information and or reservations. Some restrictions may apply. TCP 9679BS

GOLF

DISCOVER!
Napa Valley's Premier
Golf Experience

"Like any good Chardonnay getting better with age" Golf Digest Magazine

- 2 Championship Golf Courses
- Dual Practice Ranges
- Practice Bunkers & Putting Greens
- 4 Teaching Pro's
- Clubhouse and Complete Pro Shop
- John Jacobs Golf School

Seasonal and Group Rates Available
Call for Information and Current Rates

(707) 257-8950

CHARDONNAY
Golf Club

2555 Jameson Canyon Road, Napa • Just 5 min. North of I-80 on Hwy 12

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____

Husband's Full Name MR. WILLIAM [1] PHELPS, ESQ.

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1599			ENG
Mar				
Death	14 July, 1672	WINDSOR		CT.
Burial				

Occupation
Church
Places of Residence emig. ENG. 1630 on "Mary & John".
Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. MARY DOVER, of " " , d. 1675
Military Rec
His Father
Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name ELIZABETH

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				ENG
Death	by 1636	~~Dorchester~~		~~AAA.~~ ENG
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife
Church
Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.
Her Father
Mother's Maiden Name

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
1		WILLIAM	Birth	1620			ENG
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
		(1st - ISABEL WILSON	Death				
		(2nd - SARAH PINNEY	Burial				
2		SARAH	Birth	1623			ENG.
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
		William Wade 9 Je. 1658	Death	10 JL. 1659			
			Burial				
3		SAMUEL [2] PHELPS FAM 2	Birth	1625			ENG.
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	10 NOV. 1650			
		SARAH GRISWOLD of EDW'	Death	15 May 1669	WINDSOR (Poquonock)		CT
			Burial.				
4		NATHANIEL, deacon	Birth	1627			ENG
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar	17 SEPT. 1650	WINDSOR		CT
		Elizabeth Copley d.1712	Death	27 MAY 1702	NORTHAMPTON		MA.
			Burial				
5		JOSEPH [2] PHELPS FAM. 4	Birth	1629			ENG.
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	20 SEPT. 1660			
		d.1671 HANNAH NEWTON of ROGER	Death	1684	SIMSBURY		CT
		[redacted]	Burial				
6		TIMOTHY, [Lt. in QUEEN ANNE'S WAR]	Birth	1 Sept/Ag. 1639	WINDSOR		CT
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar	19 MAR. 1661			
		Mary GRISWOLD b.1644 of EDW.'	Death	1719			
			Burial				
7		MARY	Birth	MAR 1644	WINDSOR		CT
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
		THOMAS [2] BARBER	Death				
			Burial				
8			Birth				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

STILES, ANCIENT WINDOR
WILMA GILLET THOMAS - GILLET FAM.

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ______

Husband's Full Name MR. WILLIAM ¹ PHELPS, ESQ.

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1599			ENG
Mar				
Death	14 July, 1672	WINDSOR		CT.
Burial				

Occupation | Church

Places of Residence emig. ENG. 1630 on "Mary & John".

Other wives if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar MARY DOVER, of " " d. 1675 | Military Rec.

His Father | Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name ELIZABETH

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				ENG
Death	by 1636	DORCHESTER?		~~AAA~~. ENG.
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife | Church

Other husbands if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar

Her Father | Mother's Maiden Name

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province etc	State or Country
1		WILLIAM	Birth	1620			ENG.
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
		(1st - ISABEL WILSON	Death				
		(2nd - SARAH PINNEY	Burial				
2		SARAH	Birth	1623			ENG.
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death	10 JL. 1659			
		William Wade 9 Je. 1658	Burial				
3		SAMUEL ² PHELPS FAM 2	Birth	1625			ENG.
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	10 NOV. 1650			
		SARAH GRISWOLD of EDW¹	Death	15 May 1669	WINDSOR (Poquonock)		CT
			Burial.				
4		NATHANIEL, deacon	Birth	1627			ENG
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar	17 SEPT. 1650	WINDSOR		CT
		Elizabeth Copley d. 1712	Death	27 MAY 1702	NORTHAMPTON		MA.
			Burial				
5		JOSEPH ² PHELPS FAM. 4	Birth	1629			ENG.
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	20 SEPT. 1660			
		d. 1671 HANNAH NEWTON of ROGER	Death	1684	SIMSBURY		CT
		CHILDREN b. to WM¹ & MARY DOVER	Burial				
6		TIMOTHY [Lt. in QUEEN ANNES WAR]	Birth	1 Sept/Ag. 1639	WINDSOR		CT
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar	19 MAR. 1661			
		b. 1644	Death	1719			
		Mary GRISWOLD of EDW.¹	Burial				
7		MARY	Birth	MAR 1644	WINDSOR		CT
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
		THOMAS ² BARBER	Burial				
8			Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				

*If married more than once No each mar (1) (2) etc

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

STILES, ANCIENT WINDOR
WILMA GILLET THOMAS - GILLET FAM.

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ______

Husband's Full Name SAMUEL 2 PHELPS

Husband's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1623			ENGLAND
Mar	10 NOV 1650	WINDSOR		CONN.
Death	15 MAY 1669	WINDSOR		
Burial				

Occupation ______ Church ______

Places of Residence ______

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar ______ Military Rec. ______

His Father MR. WM.1 PHELPS, emigr. 1630 Mother's Maiden Name ELIZABETH

Wife's Full Maiden Name SARAH GRISWOLD

Wife's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1638	KENILWORTH?		ENGLAND
Death				
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife ______ Church ______

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar 2nd NATHANIEL (s/o Humphrey) PINNEY, m. 21 JL. 1670

Her Father EDWARD1 GRISWILD, emig. 1639 Mother's Maiden Name MARGARET

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
1		LT. SAMUEL	Birth	5 Sept. 1652			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
		1st, - ABIGAIL WILLIAMS 2nd, - ELIZABETH 3rd - SARAH HOLCOMB	Death	21 Oct. 1741			
			Burial				
2		SARAH	Birth	16 Mar. 1653/4			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
		1st. ANDREW MOORE, d.1680 2nd John Mansfield	Death				
			Burial				
3		TIMOTHY FAM 6	Birth	26 OCT. 1656			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial.				
4		MARY	Birth	26 OCT. 1658			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
		DANIEL ADAMS	Death				
			Burial				
5		WILLIAM FAM. 7	Birth	3 NOV. 1660			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				
6		JOHN	Birth	7 July 1662			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
			Death	30 APR. 1679			
			Burial				
7		EPHRAIM FAM. 8	Birth	1 Nov. 1663			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				
8		ABIGAIL / m. DAVID MARSHALL	Birth	16 My. 1666			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
			Death				
9.		JOSIAS. b. 16 Dec. 1667 FAM. 9	Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

STILES, ANCIENT WINDSOR.

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ________

Husband's Full Name JOSEPH III PHELPS

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	9 OCT. 1689	SIMSBURY		CONN
Mar 17	21 JAN 1713			
Death	18 JUNE 1763	TURKEY HILLS, EAST GRANBY		CONN.
Burial				

Occupation farmer w/2 slaves - Zickery + Church ________

Places of Residence ________

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. 2nd Hannah Clark 23 Apr. 1735; d. 1765 Military Rec. ________

His Father JOSEPH Jr of JOSEPH², MR. WM.¹ PHELPS Mother's Maiden Name MARY COLLIER d/o Joseph Collier

Wife's Full Maiden Name REBECCA NORTH

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1693	Farmington		CONN.
Death	8 NOV. 1732			
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife ________ Church ________

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. ________

Her Father THOMAS NORTH Mother's Maiden Name HANNAH NEWELL

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
1	1st Hannah b. 28 My + d. 3 Je. 1714 2nd HANNAH	Birth	7 JUNE 1718			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
	ABEL³ FORWARD	Death				
		Burial				
2	JOSEPH	Birth	18 OCT. 1716			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
	DEBORAH HOLCOMB	Death				
		Burial				
3	ELIJAH	Birth	11 My 1720			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
	ESTHER KENT	Death				
		Burial.				
4	EZEKIAL FAM53	Birth	8 MAR. 1723			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
	ELIZABETH GILLETTE	Death				
		Burial				
5	REBECCA	Birth	22 JAN 1724			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
	JOEL HARMON	Death				
		Burial				
6	ELIZABETH	Birth	27 NOV. 1726			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
	MOSES HOLCOMB	Death				
		Burial				
7	LYDIA	Birth	10 SEPT. 1728			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
	JACOB GILLETTE	Death				
		Burial				
8	ABEL	Birth	22 My 1730			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
	MARY ENO	Death				
		Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

STILES: ANCIENT WINDSOR

TWINS { 9. HEZEKIAH (m.) b. 18 Feb. m. Hannah Hayden
10. KEZIAH (f) 1732 m. James Harmon

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____

Husband's Full Name SAMUEL ^{2} PHELPS

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1623			ENGLAND
Mar	10 NOV. 1650	WINDSOR		CONN.
Death	15 MAY 1669	WINDSOR		
Burial				

Occupation ____ Church ____

Places of Residence ____

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. ____ Military Rec. ____

His Father MR. WM.^{1} PHELPS, emigr. 1630 Mother's Maiden Name ELIZABETH

Wife's Full Maiden Name SARAH GRISWOLD

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1638	KENILWORTH?		ENGLAND
Death				
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife ____ Church ____

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. 2nd NATHANIEL (s/o Humphrey) PINNEY, m. 21 JL. 1670

Her Father EDWARD^1 GRISWOLD, emig. 1639 Mother's Maiden Name MARGARET

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
1		LT. SAMUEL	Birth	5 Sept. 1652			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
		1st - ABIGAIL WILLIAMS 2nd - ELIZABETH 3rd - SARAH HOLCOMB	Death	21 Oct. 1741			
			Burial				
2		SARAH	Birth	16 Mar. 1653/4			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
		1st. ANDREW MOORE, d. 1680 2nd John Mansfield	Death				
			Burial				
3		TIMOTHY FAM 6	Birth	26 OCT. 1656			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial.				
4		MARY	Birth	26 OCT. 1658			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
		DANIEL ADAMS	Death				
			Burial				
5		WILLIAM FAM. 7	Birth	3 NOV. 1660			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				
6		JOHN	Birth	7 July 1662			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
			Death	30 APR. 1679			
			Burial				
7		EPHRAIM FAM. 8	Birth	1 Nov. 1663			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				
8		ABIGAIL / m. DAVID MARSHALL	Birth	16 My. 1666			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
9.		JOSIAS, b. 16 Dec. 1667 FAM. 9	Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

STILES, ANCIENT WINDSOR.

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____

Husband's Full Name JOSSEPH^2 PHELPS

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1628			ENG.
Mar				
Death	1684			CT.
Burial				

Occupation ____ Church ____

Places of Residence ____

Other wives, if any, No (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar ____ Military Rec. ____

His Father MR. WILLIAM PHELPS 1599-1672 Mother's Maiden Name ELIZABETH d. 1636, ENG.

Wife's Full Maiden Name HANNAH NEWTON

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				
Death	1675			
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife ____ Church ____

Other husbands, if any, No (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar ____

Her Father ROGER NEWTON Mother's Maiden Name Mrs. Mary Salmon

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province etc	State or Country
1		JOSEPH^3 JR.	Birth	1667			ENG.
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Mary Collier d. 1697	Burial				
2			Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
3			Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial.				
4			Birth				
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
5			Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
6			Birth				
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
7			Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
8			Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

Bob Phelps, San Jose, CA. from Phelps Fam.

Mr. William^1 Phelps and Family: (to be woven in narrative) at date ——— .

Mr. Phelps arrived from England to the Bay Colony with a wife and 5 children, the middle Samuel age 5, and the youngest Joseph, an infant in the arms of his mother Elizabeth. The writer of this narrative is a descendant of both these sons by way of a circuitous route through the Gillett line.

These Phelpses came to America from Somersetshire or Dorestshire and probably knew the Gillett family here. In any event, Mr. William and two brothers, George and Richard, boarded the same Mary and John as did the Gillett brothers in 1630. They all resided first in Dorchester and then later in the Connecticut plantation, except for Richard Phelps who boarded the Alexander for the Barbados where he dropped from ~~sight~~ records.

Colonial records, however, frequently mention Mr. William as a prominent citizen from the first days of his emigration - as freeman ~~duty~~ doing his duty in the first trial by jury (a murder case) and as constable, as selectman and magistrate. His wife Elizabeth died in Dorchester before the spring of 1636 when Mr. William and his 5 motherless children - the oldest William jr 16, and the youngest Joseph six, - left Ms. to join Rev. Warham's Windsor congregation on the Connecticut. In this village he continued to serve as magistrate and as deputy to the General Court. Here he was to marry another ~~emi~~ emigrant of the Mary and John, Mary Dover. By her he had 2 more children - Timothy and Mary, in 1639 and 1644.

T

This Timothy, like his half-brother Samuel^2, married one of Edward Griswold's daughters, neighbor girls up the Rivulet for all lived at Poquenock where both emigrants Phelps and Griswold purchased land grants from the Indians, as indeed did Jonathan Gillett and Simon Hoyt. All four families were ancestors of this writer.

Mr. William's ~~fifth child Joseph~~ fourth son Joseph, a Windsor freeman since 1664, also owned land on the Poquenock Road but sold this to John^2 Gillett in 1668 before removing to Simsbury the place in the turpentine forest where Parson ——— led First Church dissidents to establish Windsor's Second Church; the flap, in part, was over the Half-Way Covenant. John Gillett stayed with the main congregation and died at age 38 on this Phelps place, not long before Joseph Phelps, the previous owner of his homestead, himself died up in Simsbury.

Timothy Phelps, ~~himself,~~ ~~however~~ Mr. William's youngest son, ~~settle~~ qualified only for the Half-Way Covenant at the Windsor Church to which he remained loyal.) At the age of 48, he was commissioned ~~in 1709~~ to serve the English colonies ~~is~~ as Lieutenant in Queen ~~War~~ Anne's War in ~~the~~ a Quebec campaign; this was ~~in 1709,~~ midway in that conflict - 1709 - which hoped to combat ~~French perceived threat from the French in Canada, fo~~ French and Indian depredations in Massachusetts towns and in Maine, and to support the larger goal of the Crown in preventing a union of France and Spain against the British far away in Europe. The Utrecht treaty of 1713 ended that conflict which ceded much Canadian territory to England at the expense of the French who managed to hang on to Acadia for another generation. Then the British again triumphed in their interminable wars and forcibly ousted many Acadians from their homes to send them packing to Louisiana bayous where they became known as dispossessed Cajuns.

Timothy ~~Phelps~~ died in 1719 but not before he and Bartlett suffered great sickness in the military camp at Weeds Creek near Albany, NY. For at the age of 48, . . .

con't on pg. 2

Phelps (con't)

p. 2
of 2 pgs

Mr. William Phelps' second son Samuel bought ferryman John Bartletts land o on the Poquenock to raise his nine children born to him and Mary Griswold. Thus among the Phelps, Griswolds, Gilletts, Bartletts, and even Simon Hoyt over on Hoyts; Meadow, much of the same land circulated and changed hands among these ancestors of the writer.

But Nathaniel Phelps, third son of Mr. William, sold his land here, and in 1656 moved on up the Connecticut River to help found Northampton, Mass. Here he became ~~dxxxxxxx~~ one of the first deacons of that church about the time that congreg received its new parson Rev. Eleaser Mather (1660) and his young bride Hester Warham, then only 16, Nathaniel knew her very well as the very bright daughter of Rev. Warham down at the Windsor church. When widowed a decade later, Hester was to marry Rev. Solomon Stoddard. Then about the time that Nathaniel Phelps died (1702), this couple proudly announced the birth of their grandson down at E. Windsor at the Edwards manse; his name was Jonathan and he would become the brilliant preacher of the Great Awakening yet to come, but only after Jonathan Edwards was to serve this same Northampton pulpit as co-pastor with his esteemed grandfather, Rev. Stoddard. Nathaniel Phelps was a member of this congregation for 43 years; Hester Warham Stoddard for 60 and she remained a power in her own right, influencing all in her domain, to the end.

Both Nathaniel and ~~Lt.~~ Timothy Phelps ~~each~~ had a dozen children each, & these ~~with their Uncles William jr. Samuel and Joseph~~ together with male cousins, children of Uncles Wm. jr, Samuel & Joseph provided many Phelpses for generations to come.

Foothills Genealogical Society of Colorado, Inc.

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____

Husband's Full Name JOSEPH 4 jR PHELPS

Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	20	AUG	1667			CT.
Mar						
Death	20	JAN	1750			CT.
Burial						

Occupation ____ Church ____

Places of Residence ____

Other wives, if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar ____ Military Rec. ____

His Father JOSEPH PHELPS of Wm.' Mother's Maiden Name HANNAH NEWTON of ROGER

Wife's Full Maiden Name MARY COLLIER

Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth						
Death			1697			
Burial						

Occupation if other than Housewife ____ Church ____

Other husbands, if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar ____

Her Father JOSEPH COLLIER Mother's Maiden Name ELIZABETH SANFORD

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province etc	State or Country
1		JOSEPH III 1689-1763	Birth			1689			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar						
		Rebecca North 1693-1732 ~~1693~~	Death			1763			
			Burial						
2			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.						
			Death						
			Burial						
3			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.						
			Death						
			Burial						
4			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar						
			Death						
			Burial						
5			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.						
			Death						
			Burial						
6			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar						
			Death						
			Burial						
7			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.						
			Death						
			Burial						
8			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.						
			Death						
			Burial						

*If married more than once No. each mar (1) (2) etc

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

Bob Phelps, San Jose, Ca. from Phelps Fam.

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____________

Husband's Full Name JOSEPH^{5} III PHELPS

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	9 OCT. 1689	SIMSBURY		CONN
Mar 17	21 JAN. 1713			
Death	18 JUNE 1763	TURKEY HILLS, EAST GRANBY		CONN.
Burial				

Occupation farmer w/2 slaves - Zickery + Church

Places of Residence

Other wives if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar 2nd Hannah Clark 23 Apr. 1735; d. 1765 Military Rec.

His Father JOSEPH JR of JOSEPH^{2}; MR. WM.^{1} PHELPS Mother's Maiden Name MARY COLLIER d/o Joseph Collier

Wife's Full Maiden Name REBECCA NORTH

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1693	Farmington		CONN.
Death	8 NOV. 1732			
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife Church

Other husbands if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar

Her Father THOMAS NORTH Mother's Maiden Name HANNAH NEWELL

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
1	1st Hannah b. 28 My + d. 3 Je. 1714 2nd HANNAH	Birth	7 JUNE 1718			
		Mar				
	Full Name of Spouse* ABEL^{3} FORWARD	Death				
		Burial				
2	JOSEPH	Birth	18 OCT. 1716			
		Mar.				
	Full Name of Spouse* DEBORAH HOLCOMB	Death				
		Burial				
3	ELIJAH	Birth	11 My 1720			
		Mar.				
	Full Name of Spouse* ESTHER KENT	Death				
		Burial.				
4	EZEKIAL FAM53	Birth	8 MAR. 1723			
		Mar.				
	Full Name of Spouse* ELIZABETH GILLETTE	Death				
		Burial				
5	REBECCA	Birth	22 JAN 1724			
		Mar.				
	Full Name of Spouse* JOEL HARMON	Death				
		Burial				
6	ELIZABETH	Birth	27 NOV. 1726			
		Mar				
	Full Name of Spouse* MOSES HOLCOMB	Death				
		Burial				
7	LYDIA	Birth	10 SEPT. 1728			
		Mar.				
	Full Name of Spouse* JACOB GILLETTE	Death				
		Burial				
8	ABEL	Birth	22 My 1730			
		Mar.				
	Full Name of Spouse* MARY ENO	Death				
		Burial				

*If married more than once No each mar (1) (2) etc

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

STILES: ANCIENT WINDSOR

TWINS { 9. HEZEKIAH (m.) b. 18 Feb. m. Hannah Hayden
10. KEZIAH (f) 1732 m. James Harmon

PHELPS

dren, baptized in Tewksbury Abbey Church: Mary, September 4, 1587, died young; Mary, April 23, 1588; Thomas, June 24, 1590; Dorothy, February 29, 1595; William, mentioned below; James, July 14, 1601; Elizabeth, May 9, 1603; George, born about 1606.

great-grandfather of Benj 3 Gillet (Jno 2 & Mary Barber of Thos Barber & Mary Phelps.

(III) William (2), son of William (1) Phelps, was baptized at Tewksbury Abbey Church, England, August 19, 1599, died at Windsor, July 14, 1672. His will was dated April 22, 1660, and proved July 26, 1672. He was the immigrant ancestor. He resided for a time in Tewksbury, and his first child, Richard, was baptized in the church there. Soon after this he probably removed to one of the southern counties, as there is no further record of him in Tewksbury. He and his wife, six children, and his brother George, came to New England in the ship "Mary and John", sailing from Plymouth, England, March 20, 1630, and landing at Nantasket, now Hull, May 30, 1630. He settled at Dorchester, and was among the first settlers and founders of that place. He was a prominent man and often served on important committees to lay out boundary lines. He applied for admission as a freeman, October 19, 1630, and was admitted soon afterward. He was one of the jury on the first jury trial in New England, November 9, 1630. He was constable in 1631; deputy to the general court in 1634-35. He removed to Windsor, Connecticut, in the fall of 1635, and "William Phelps was one of the six who formed the first town meeting of Windsor". At a court held May 1, 1637, William Phelps presiding, it was ordered that there "shall be an offensive war against the Pequots". He was a magistrate from 1630 to 1643, 1645 to 1649, 1656 to 1662, inclusive. He was deputy in 1651. In 1641 he was the governor of the Windsor colony. He was a man of property, as shown by the high pew rent that he paid. He subscribed also toward the fund for the poor. Not being able to prove his title and payment for the land he purchased of Sehat, an Indian in Windsor, he paid for it a second time, the legal tender used being wampum. He resided on the road running northerly, a short distance north of Mill River Valley, and he was among those who suffered from the Great Flood in 1639. Soon after the flood he removed farther south and settled on what is known as Phelps Meadows, and his son William lived a short distance east of him. The cellar of the old house may still be seen. He married (first) ——— ———, who died in 1633. He married (second) in 1638, Mary Dover, who came to New England on the "Mary and John". She died November 27, 1675. Children of first wife: Richard, baptized in Tewksbury, England, December 26, 1619; William, born in England; Sarah, born in England about 1623; Samuel, born in England about 1625; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Joseph, born in England about 1629; Timothy, born at Windsor, September 1, 1639; Mary, born at Windsor, March 2, 1644. m Thos Barb

(IV) Nathaniel, son of William (2) Phelps, was born in England about 1627, and came to New England with his father. He settled first in Dorchester and then in Windsor, Connecticut. He resided on the Orton place opposite his father's homestead, which he purchased of his brother Samuel. About 1656-57 he removed to Northampton and was one of the first settlers there. He was one of the first deacons of the Northampton church, and occupied his homestead forty-three years. The farm was occupied by his descendants until 1835. It comprised the land which was formerly the site of Miss Margaret Dwight's School, and later the College Institute of J. J. Dudley, and which is now Shady Lawn. The old house stood a few rods north of the present house. On February 8, 1679, he and his sons, Nathaniel Jr. and William, took the oath of allegiance before Major Pynchon, and May 11, 1681, he was admitted a freeman. He died in Northampton, May 27, 1702, aged seventy-five years. He married, in Windsor, September 17, 1650, Elizabeth Copley, of England, an ancestress of Copley, the celebrated artist. She died in Northampton, Massachusetts, December 6, 1712, and her will was proved there. Children: Mary, born June 21, 1651, in Windsor; Nathaniel, June 2, 1652, Windsor; Abigail, April 6, 1655, Windsor, died aged one hundred and one years, four months and eleven days; William, mentioned below; Thomas, May 20, 1661, Northampton; Mercy, May 16, 1662, Northampton, died July 15, 1662.

(V) William (3), son of Nathaniel Phelps, was born at Northampton, June 22, 1657, died January 1, 1745. He settled on the homestead at Northampton, and was admitted a freeman, May 30, 1690. He married, May 30, 1678, Abigail Stebbins, born September 24, 1660, died in 1748, daughter of John Stebbins. Children: Abigail, born August 8, 1679; Elizabeth, February 4, 1682; William, mentioned below; Mary, January 3, 1688; Nathaniel, October 5, 1690; Deborah, May 17, 1694; Ebenezer, October, 1697; Joseph Austin, December 5, 1699; Mary, May 4, 1703.

(VI) Captain William (4) Phelps, son of William (3) Phelps, was born in Northampton, April 16, 1684. He remained in Northampton all of his life. He was one of the committee of safety there during the revolution. In his will he mentioned his wife and children Eliakim, Benjamin, Josiah, William, Elnathan, Thankful, Eunice, Lois and Experience. He married, 1706, Thankful Edwards. Children, born in Northampton: Thankful, December 17, 1707; Eliakim, January 17, 1709; Thankful, July 20, 1710; Benjamin, March 10, 1713; Josiah, May 20, 1716; Experience, March 15, 1717; Eunice, April, 1720; Lois, 1725; Joseph, 1728; William, September 12, 1731; Elnathan, mentioned below.

(VII) Rev. Elnathan Phelps, son of Captain William (4) Phelps, was born in Northampton, February 18, 1734, died January 2, 1813, aged seventy-nine years, at Pownal, Vermont, while on his way to Pittsfield, Massachusetts, to visit a son there. He moved to Pittsfield, Massachusetts, early in its settlement, about 1761, a short time after his brother William settled there, and he with his brother and six others were the founders of the First Church of Pittsfield, September 7, 1764, referred to in the Pittsfield records in 1781. He served on a committee of five to examine into the Shakers, who were "exceeding the bonds of Baptist toleration". After a time he began preaching in the Baptist churches, and in 1788 moved to Orwell, Vermont, where he kept up his preaching. He was the first Baptist preacher in the state of Vermont, and was the organizer of several congregations in various parts of the state, as well as of at least one in New York state. He married (first) December 15, 1757, Eleanor Bridgeman, born in Northampton, died in Pittsfield in 1774. He married (second) February 15, 1776, Sarah Elenthorp, widow of Jacob Elenthorp. She was born in Boston, April 6, 1743, died at Hopkinton, New Hampshire, March 22, 1828, aged eighty-five years. Children by first wife: Rhoda, born in Northampton, January 22, 1759, died October 6, 1759; Rhoda, born September 7, 1760, Northampton. Born at Pittsfield: Benjamin, born January 27, 1762; Paulina, May 1, 1764; Susannah, August 9, 1766; Elnathan, April 5, 1768, died October 13, 1769; Eleanor, baptized July 15, 1770, died 1770; Elnathan, mentioned below; Eleanor, born May 2, 1774. Children by second wife, born in Pittsfield: Sarah, January 21, 1778; Jacob, July 12, 1780; Anna, March 6, 1783.

(VIII) Elnathan (2), son of Rev. Elnathan (1) Phelps, was born in Pittsfield, Massachusetts, April 27, 1772, died in Orwell, Vermont, May 19, 1843. He married, at Orwell, Phebe Tuttle, born there July 6, 1777, died there January 19, 1864. Children, born in Orwell: Elnathan, January 5, 1795; Polly, September 10, 1797; Amanda, September 25, 1799; Casandana, February 24, 1802, died 1803; Erastus, mentioned below; Orange, December 17, 1806; Alphonso, May 28, 1809; Levina, September 26, 1811; Harrison, May 2, 1814; Alonzo and Lorenzo, twins, May 18, 1819.

(IX) Erastus, son of Elnathan (2) Phelps, was born in Orwell, Vermont, June 18, 1804, died in November, 1880. He lived in Lawrence, and Ticonderoga, New York. He married, March 15, 1827, Margaret, born in Orwell, November 23, 1804, died there May 6, 1896, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Merriman) Hibbard. Children: 1. Angie M., born April 22, 1833, in Lawrence; married Rev. Andrew N. Adams, a graduate of Harvard Divinity School, author of several genealogical works on the Adams family. 2. Erastus Hibbard, mentioned below. 3. Charles H., born in Ticonderoga, December 17, 1844; married Effie Brown; died 1911.

(X) Erastus Hibbard, son of Erastus Phelps, was born in Ticonderoga, New York, January 16, 1839. He came to Orwell, Vermont, with his parents when ten years old and attended the public schools of that town and of Ticonderoga, the Troy Conference Seminary at Poultney and Middlebury College, Vermont, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in the class of 1861. During the next three years he taught school at Chatham, New York. From 1864 to 1867 he was paymaster in the United States army. From 1867 to 1870 he was editor of the *Fair Haven Journal*. He entered the Albany Law School and prepared for his profession and in 1871 was admitted to the bar, but in 1872 was elected cashier of the First National Bank of Fair Haven and continued in this position until 1891. During the next two years he was in business in Montgomery and Fort Dodge, Minnesota. He then returned to Fair Haven where he was elected secretary and treasurer of the Vermont Clock Company. He held that office six years, since then engaged in the real estate business in Castleton.

In politics Mr. Phelps is a Republican and has held various offices of trust and honor. He was a delegate to the constitutional convention of Vermont in 1870, and represented the town in the state legislature in 1896-97, serving on the committee on corporations. He has been a trustee of Middlebury College since 1891. In religion he is a Congregationalist and is deacon of the Congregational church of Fair Haven. He married, at Millersburg, Minnesota, December 27, 1874, Mary Ella, daughemploy of Nicholas Easton. He was witness to a will in Portsmouth, March 18, 1647. He was received as a townsman of Warwick, June 7, 1657, having bought a house from Christopher Unthank. He bought another house and land from Mr. Unthank, March 1, 1663. In 1665 he was a freeman of the colony. He bought a house and land in Warwick from Thomas Lawton, of Portsmouth, April 16, 1657. In 1667 he was granted a lot in the division of Potawomut, and also one in the division of Toscunk. In 1673 he was a deputy to the general assembly. His will was dated November 4, 1677, and proved April 27, 1679, bequeathing to wife Elizabeth and children. He married Elizabeth ———, who died after 1677. Children: Thomas, died January 26, 1723; Samuel, of whom further; Hannah, married Luke Bromley; Sarah, married Amos Westcott; Joseph, born March 21, 1645, at Warwick, Rhode Island; Deborah, married, June 9, 1670, Amos Westcott.

(II) Samuel, son of Thomas Stafford, was born in 1636, died March 20, 1718. He lived in Warwick, Rhode Island. He served as deputy to the general assembly in 1670-72-74-79-82-86-90 and 1705, and in 1674-86 was elected assistant but refused to serve. On February 24, 1671, he and his wife sold to Richard Carder land for twenty pounds, and on September 1, 1700, he gave six shillings toward building the Friends' meeting-house at Mashapaug. He was overseer of the poor in 1687. His will was dated March 16, 1711, and proved April 16, 1718, his son Thomas being executor. He bequeathed to his son Amos, to daughters Sarah Scranton, Patience Howland, Freelove Tillinghast and Elizabeth Devotion, to granddaughters Mary Thurber and Mary Stafford and to son Thomas. He married Mercy, daughter of Stukeley Westcott, who died March 25, 1700. Children, born in Warwick: Stukeley, born November 7, 1661, died young; Amos, of whom further; Mercy, July 8, 1668; Sarah, April 18, 1671, married ——— Scranton; Samuel, November 19, 1673, died young; Patience, married Jabez Howland; Freelove, married Joseph Tillinghast; Elizabeth, married ——— Devotion; Thomas, 1682.

(III) Amos, son of Samuel Stafford, was born in Warwick, November 8, 1665, died there in 1760. In 1702 he gave six shillings for building the Quaker meeting-house at Mashapaug. He served as deputy to the general court in 1708-21. His will was dated March 24, 1753, and proved October 20, 1760, his wife Mary and son Amos (2) being executors. He bequeathed to wife, children and grandchildren. The inventory of his estate amounted to one thousand, seven hundred and four pounds, two shillings, dated December 8, 1760. He married, December 19, 1689, Mary Burlingame, who died in 1760, daughter of Roger and Mary Burlingame. Children, born in Warwick: Mary, born September 16, 1690; Samuel, September 24, 1692; Mercy, September 21, 1694; Amos (2), of whom further; Stukeley, November 7, 1704; Patience, April 21, 1707; Freelove, October 14, 1709.

(IV) Captain Amos (2) Stafford, son of Amos (1) Stafford, was born in Warwick, Rhode Island, April 24, 1702. He lived at Coventry, Rhode Island. Children, born at Coventry: Amos (3), of whom further; Mary, April 10, 1731; Catherine, April 23, 1733; Stuteley (or Stukeley), December 21, 1735; Edith, March 30, 1738; John, February 9, 1740; Ellen, August 31, 1742; Lois, August 12, 1745.

(V) Amos (3), son of Captain Amos (2) Stafford, was born at Coventry, Rhode Island, April 3, 1726. Children, born at Coventry; Abel, born April 6, 1748; Sarah, March 25, 1750; Mary, August 22, 1752; Nathaniel, May 31, 1754; Joanna, March 10, 1756; Stutely (of Stukeley), of whom further; Amos, February 18, 1761.

(VI) Stutely (or Stukeley), son of Amos (3) Stafford, was born in Coventry, Rhode Island, May 25, 1759, died in 1826. He went to Vermont when a young man, and with the two brothers who accompanied him located at Plattsburg, New York, and settled there. He married Rebecca Irish, widow of John Irish, of Tinmouth, Vermont. She died in 1836, aged eighty years. Children: Palmer; John; Holden, of whom further; Orman; Miriam; Nancy; Mercy; and Marbury.

(VII) Holden, son of Stutely Stafford, was born about 1788, in South Wallingford, Vermont, died in 1852, aged sixty-four years. He married Jane Brayton, of Hartford, New York, who died in 1874, aged eighty-four years. Children: 1. Phebe, died in 1882, aged sixty-seven; married Alexander Northrup. 2. Thomas (2), of whom further. 3. Evelyn, died in 1899, aged eighty years; married ——— Nelson. 4. Marbury, died in 1838, aged twenty-one years. 5. John, died in 1898, aged seventy-eight. 6. Mary, died in 1896, aged seventy-three; married ——— Goodwin. 7. Amanda, twin of Mary, died in 1868, aged forty-five years; married ——— Allen. 8. Sarah, died in 1898, aged sixty-eight; married ——— Colvin. 9. Stutely, died in 1853, aged eighteen years.

(VIII) Thomas (2), son of Holden Stafford, was born about 1815, at South Wallingford, Vermont, died in Tinmouth, Vermont, November 23, 1872, aged fifty-seven years. Like his father and forefathers he followed farming for his occupation. He married Hannah Craft, born July 28, 1817, died May 3, 1867. Children: 1. Bartlett, of whom further. 2. Thomas, died in infancy. 3. Rollin C., born November 13, 1848; farmer of South Wallingford; married Ella L. Cook. Children: Nicholas, died in childhood; Hannah, died in childhood; Clarence Arthur, born August 31, 1881; Alice Elizabeth, March 17, 1886; Roy Holden, October 25, 1887; Sarah Norton, October 14, 1889; Clara Evelyn, February, 1892. 4. Jane Elizabeth, June 29, 1852. 5. John Stutely, June 1, 1854, deceased. 6. Holden, died in infancy.

(IX) Bartlett, son of Thomas Stafford, was born at South Wallingford, Vermont, October 16, 1839. He attended the public schools of his native town. When a young man he entered the American Machine Works and learned his trade as machinist. He was for many years employed as a mechanic in the United States arsenal at Springfield, Massachusetts, engaged in the manufacture of firearms. For one year he worked for the Colt Company, manufacturers of firearms at Hartford, Connecticut, manufacturing pistols. For the past thirty years Mr. Stafford has resided at Tinmouth, Vermont, where he has followed farming. He owns the farm known as the Judge Chipman place, comprising about six hundred acres. He has taken an active part in public affairs, and in 1884 represented the town in the state legislature, serving as a member of the committees on agriculture, bridges, and state prison, and on various special committees. He is a member of Chipman Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Wallingford.

He married (first) in 1867, Mary Melony Valentine, born January 2, 1845, died October 27, 1895, daughter of Edmund and Flora (Sargent) Valentine. He married (second) May 2, 1902, Cassie, daughter of Isaac and Hortense (Odell) Porter. Children by his first wife: Edmund, died aged nineteen; Bert Linus, of whom further.

(X) Bert Linus, son of Bartlett Stafford, was born in Tinmouth, Vermont, December 14, 1877. He attended the common schools and the Wallingford high school, and graduated from the Rutland English and Classical Institute in 1897. He attended Middlebury College, and was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts with the class of 1901. After graduating he taught school and began the study of law in the office of Lawrence & Lawrence, in Rutland. In 1906 he was admitted to the bar and began practice. Since 1908 he has been a law partner in the firm of Lawrence, Lawrence & Stafford. In politics he is a Republican.

He represented the town of Tinmouth in the Vermont state legislature in 1906, and served on committees on education, revision of bills, and military affairs, and on a special committee appointed by the governor to examine the status of state normal schools. He was elected state's attorney in 1910 for a term of two years, and was re-elected in 1912 to serve till 1914.

Mr. Stafford is a member of Chipman Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Wallingford; of the Tinmouth Grange, Patrons of Husbandry; and is an attendant of the Universalist church.

He married, November, 1911, Mabel R., daughter of Rev. Thomas and Bertha (Barrickman) Stratton, formerly of Pennsylvania, now of Lyndonville, Vermont.

PHELPS The surname Phelps is a variation of the spelling of the name Phillips, meaning son of Phillip, in the case of the original ancestor using it. The spelling of the surname has been varied and a number of well established family names are traced to the same origin. One branch of the Phelps family, however, claims to be of the Guelph family of Germany to which Queen Victoria belonged, but no proof of record has been found to establish the claim. Some branches of the American family of Phelps are descended from the ancient family of Tewksbury, Gloucestershire, England. Among them is the family mentioned below. The ancient coat-of-arms is described as follows: Sable lion chained and rampant. Various branches of the English family have their coats-of-arms.

(I) James Phelps, the English ancestor, was born about 1520, and is supposed to have been a brother of Francis Phylppe, of Nether Tyne, Staffordshire, England. He married Joan ———, who was given permission to administer his estate on May 10, 1588. Children, baptized in the Tewksbury Abbey Church, England: William, mentioned below; Thomas, August 10, 1563-64; George (Giles), September 5, 1566; Alice, December 24, 1572; Edward, May 10, 1578; Keneline, October 16, 1580; Richard, October 16, 1583; Robert, July 18, 1584; Nicholas.

(II) William, son of James Phelps, was baptized at Tewksbury Abbey Church, England, August 4, 1560, and probably died in 1611. He married Dorothy ———, who administered his estate and died in 1613. Chil-

Wm ① Phelps Connection

gt-gdf. of Benj ③

Mercy/Mary Rowe wife of Jos.^{5} Gillette
parents of AMASA.

via

Mr. Wm^{1} Phelps

Jos^{2} | Hannah Newton

Jos^{3} |

Fam 12 b. 1664 Jos^{4} | Rebecca Moore
m. 1713

b. 1723 Ezekiel^{5} | Elizabeth Gillette
m. 1743

? b. ~~1744~~ Hannah^{6} | Abel^{3} Forward
m. 1766

Deborah^{1} Forward | Abijah^{4} Rowe

Mercy/Mary Rowe | Jos.^{5} Gillette

AMASA^{6} |

ck. Stiles on this

M & J. - Gillet
Phelps
Warham?

John^{2} Gillet (of Jonathan^{1} Gillet & Mary Dolbiar)
m. Mercy/Mary Barber (of Thos. & Jane Barber
emig. on "Christian", ca 1636).

Benjamin^{3} Gillet (of John^{2}, Jonathan^{1})
m. Elizabeth Austin (of Capt. Anthony & Esther Huggins Austin
& of Richard Austin, England.)

Joseph^{4} (of Benj.^{3}, John^{2}, Jonathan^{1})
m. Elizabeth Hayes (of Samuel^{2}, (of George^{1} Hayes))
who mar. ~~and~~ Abigail Dibble (of Samuel^{2}, Thomas^{1}),
Sam'l and mar. Elizabeth Willcockson

Dibble

Hugh^{1} Rowe (Peter^{2}, Sam'l^{3})

Sam'l^{1} Forward (Sam^{2}, Abel^{3}, Deborah^{4}).

Wm. Phelps (
M & J

Ezekial
Eliz. Gillette

inside for Benj. ③ Gillet

WARHAM

James b. 1520 | Joan —

William Phelps, Esq | Dorothy d. 1613

bp. Tewkesbury, Abbey Ch, Eng 1560
d. 1611

Mr Wm. Phelps² | (2nd) Mary
b. do 1594
d. 14 Jl. – 1672

Mary Phelps | Thos. Barber

Mary Barber | John² Gillet

Benj. ③

where did I get idea Thos Barber's wife was Mary Phelps? —
It was Jane ? ?

Pell, Thomas, New London county, was made free, 1662. It was ordered, that those who wished to be freemen should present themselves in person, with a certificate under the hands of a majority of the townsmen where they resided, that they were persons of civil, peaceable and honest conversation, and of the age of 21 years, and had £20 estate, exclusive of the poll, in the list. With such certificate and the approbation of the General Court, they could be made free. A Doctor Pell, supposed to be Thomas or his father, who resided at the fort as physician under Lieut. Gardner, went with Major Mason as surgeon for the little army to meet the Pequotts in the battle in 1637—but proved himself cowardly by remaining on board the vessel, instead of going up to the battle to the relief of the wounded. Probably the same Thomas Pell who came to Massachusetts in the Hopewell.

Penfield, William, Middletown, 1663.

Perry, Richard, Fairfield, 1649.

Perry, Francis, 1663.

Pettibone, John, is first found on the records of lands in Windsor, 1666. The family probably settled in what is now Simsbury, on first coming to Windsor. John, of Simsbury, '82. Samuel, do. 1730. Owen, do. 1846.

Pettibone, John, Simsbury, married Sarah Egglestone in 1664—his children were, John, Sarah and Stephen.

Pepper, William, was brought before the court for an offence. He confessed he had committed several robberies in 1661. Had broken prison and was punished for it in May, 1661. In 1663 committed several robberies on Long Island and Shelter Island, and tried for it at Southhold, and was banished and sold in Barbadoes for three years as a servant.

Phelps, William, Esq., Windsor, came with Mr. Warham's church to Windsor, in 1635. He married before he came from England, and had four children before he moved to Windsor, viz. William, Samuel, Nathaniel and Joseph—Timothy was born at Windsor in 1639, and Mary in 1644—the latter married Thomas Barber. He was a member of the first Court held in the colony in 1636, to try Henry Stiles; he was also a member of the Court of Magistrates in 1637, which declared war against the Pequotts; also in 1638 and '39, 1640-1-2-3, was an assistant (in the Upper House). He was foreman of the first grand jury in 1643, that attended the General Court—and deputy in 1646. He aided in enacting the first law in the colony, in 1639, after the compact of the towns on Connecticut River, and was afterwards an assistant to the Governor in the General Assembly. He was a member of the General Court for twelve sessions. He was one of a Committee to consult the Elders, and form a law against lying—was a Committee with Haynes, Hopkins and Welles to form criminal laws for the colony—to treat with George Fenwick for liberty to make salt on the Long Island Sound—and was on the war Committee against the Quinnipiac Indians. Mr. Phelps was one of the most efficient and valuable officers in the colony—his whole time must have been occupied in the service of the public. He was a brother of George and Samuel Phelps. Mr. Phelps, with Roger Ludlow, Henry Wolcott, Mr. Warham, John Mason, Thomas Lord, and Matthew Allyn were some of the leading men of Windsor and in the colony for many years.

Hinton, First Puritan Settlers.

Phelps, George, came to Windsor with Mr. Warham in 1636—brother of William and Samuel Phelps. From William, George and Samuel—the three brothers, who settled at Windsor, came the Phelps's of Connecticut. William was a magistrate in 1636. George married Miss Randall, daughter of Philip—she died in 1648—children, Isaac, Abraham and Joseph—by a second wife, Jacob, John and Nathaniel, and died at Westfield, 1678.

Phelps, Samuel, brother of William and George Phelps—came to Windsor in the early part of the settlement, and died in 1669. Left children, Samuel, 17 years old, Sarah 15, Timothy 13, Mary 11, William 9, John 7, Ephraim 6, Abigail 3, and Josiah 2. William Thrall appraised his estate. The Phelps's brothers came from Dorchester—George went there in 1630.

Phillips, William, Hartford, viewer of chimneys and ladders in 1643—appointed to designate the location of a fence at Podunk the same year—selectman in '45.

Phillips, Ann, died in 1669 without issue. She was a sister of John Rogers, of England—moved to Hadley before the death of her husband, and owned land in Hartford at her decease.

Phillips, George, Windsor, settled in 1639.

Phiax, of Pequott, 1649.

Physic, Thomas, 1649.

Pierson, Rev. Abraham, was the first clergyman settled at Branford. He united with Davenport in opposing the union of the two colonies in 1665 with great inflexibility. He was rigid to excess in church communion, and disapproved of the liberality of the clergy in the Connecticut colony in this respect; he differed with them upon the ordinance of infant baptism, &c., as no person in the New Haven colony could be made a freeman unless he was in full communion with the church. He fully agreed with Davenport and some others in that colony, that no other government than that of the church should be maintained in the colony, and opposed any union with Connecticut for the reason that a good character and an orderly walk, with £30 estate, or had held office in the colony, was all that was required to make a man a freeman in the colony of Connecticut, which would mar the order and purity of the churches. And he unquestionably feared it might weaken the power of the clergy, who had possessed the entire control of the government over the people of the colony of New Haven. Indeed Mr. Pierson was so much dissatisfied, and most of his church and congregation united with him, (Dr. Trumbull says) that they soon left Branford and removed to Newark, N. J., and carried with them, not only the records of the church but the town records also. After it had been settled about 25 years, he left the place nearly destitute of inhabitants; and Branford was not resettled until about 20 years after Mr. Pierson left it. Some of his descendants are now of the best families in New Haven and Hartford. He was from Yorkshire, England, and came to Boston and was there a member of the

Walkeley, James, a brother of Alice—improved land in Hartford in 1639, with the right of wood and pasture, not having been an original proprietor of Hartford.

Walkeley, Alice, sister of James—in court in 1663.

Walkeley, Richard—died at Haddam in 1681. It appears by the record that Richard's property was given to his two sons and one daughter. Alice the daughter died in '83. The name is spelt Walkley and Walkeley. Alice left an estate of £348. The sons were James and Henry, and were brothers of Alice. Richard was the father of the family.

Waller, Matthew, Lyme, 1674. William Waller had moved to Lyme in '64.

Ward, Andrew, was amongst the first Puritan settlers who came to Wethersfield. He was one of the five persons who held the first Court in the colony, in April, 1636—tried the first cause, and made the first law. He was a member of this court seven sessions in 1636, and five sessions in 1637. He was a member of the Upper House in May, 1637, when war was declared against the Pequots. He was twice a member of the Committee or Lower House of the General Court in 1637, and of the same House again in 1638—four sessions he acted as deputy after the Confederation of the three towns into a Colony in 1639—was frequently made a member of both branches of the General Court afterwards—collector of rates in 1637, and a magistrate in 1639. He was a member of the church in Wethersfield. He held other offices in Wethersfield. He was frequently united with the Governors and the most important men in the colony on committees of the General Court. He was a gentleman of great worth in the colony, and was the ancestor of a respectable and wealthy family who reside in Hartford; also of the Wards in Southbury and other parts of Connecticut, and of a few families in Pennsylvania. In 1653, Ward and Hill were appointed by the General Court to press men in Fairfield for an expedition. In the fall of 1640, Mr. Ward and Robert Coe, of Wethersfield, for themselves and several others, purchased the town of Stamford of the New Haven Company—all of which purchasers obligated themselves to move there within one year; and in the spring of 1641, Matthew Mitchell, Thurston Rayner, Robert Gildersleeve, Robert Coe and others moved to Stamford, Mr. Ward also moved to Stamford, but whether at this time, is not known to the writer. These with their pastor, Mr. Denton, were the leading men of Stamford. Within a few years Mr. Denton left Stamford and moved to Hempsted on Long Island. Mr. Ward also removed to Hempsted within a few years—but about 1650 he returned and settled in the town of Fairfield, where he closed a long and useful life.—(See Denton.)

Ward, Nathaniel, was an early settler in Hartford, and a gentleman of good standing in the colony. In 1642 he was a juror, and frequently afterwards. He was a member of the first grand jury in 1643, held in the colony, and held other offices of trust and honor in the town and colony. In 1645 he was one of the committee appointed by the General Court to collect funds for the students in Cambridge College. He was townsman in 1639–44–and 47, and constable of Hartford in 1636—juror in 1643. He moved to Hadley, where it is supposed he died without issue, and gave no part of his estate to any person of his name. A Nathaniel Ward was at the Emanuel Institution in England, in 1613. Mr. Ward was one of the leaders with Gov. Webster and others, in procuring the settlement of Hadley, by emigrants from Connecticut, in 1659.

Ward, Joyce, Wethersfield—died in 1640. Her children were, Edward, Anthony, William, Robert and John. She had a son-in-law, John Fletcher, who perhaps resided at Guilford. Robert had given to him by his father, £20 in England, in the hands of Edward his eldest brother's son. Robert was put to a trade.

Ward, John, Middletown—died in 1683, and left an estate of £446 to his family, viz. John, 18 years old, Andrew 16, Easter 14, Mary 11, William 9, Samuel 4, and one unborn.

Ward, William, was confirmed a sergeant by the General Court for the train-band at Middletown in 1664.

Warham, Rev. John, was the first Elder of a church who came into the colony in 1636. His church had been located with him as their pastor, at Dorchester, in Massachusetts—but in 1636 the minister and church all moved to Windsor, where he lived until April 1, 1670, when he was called from his people by death; he however lived to see not only *his church*, but many others in the colony prosperously located. He had lived to witness much of the dense forest he found there in 1636, by the industry of the good men he brought with him, removed. He left a large estate in lands to his family, and saw some of them happily located in life, before his decease. He had preached at Exeter, in England, before he came to New England. He had four daughters. After his decease, his widow married Mr. Newbury, and had two children, both daughters. After the death of Mr. Warham, Easter or Hester, one of his daughters, married Rev. Mr. Mather, and had children, Eunice, Warham and Eliakim. After the death of Mr. Mather, she married Mr. Stoddard, and had six sons and six daughters—three of the sons lived to adult years, Anthony, John and Israel; Israel died in prison, in France—John settled at Northampton—was a colonel, chief judge of the court of common pleas, and was a leading politician (or rather statesman) in Massachusetts. His brother Anthony settled as the 2d minister at Woodbury, Conn., and died there in 1776, at the age of 82, after having been the only officiating clergyman there for about 60 years. Anthony left a son Israel, who resided in Woodbury until his death. Israel had a son Asa, who married and had a son Henry, and two daughters. Asa and his children moved to Dayton, Ohio, about the year 1817. Hon. Henry Stoddard is now a gentleman of high standing in that State. Asa the grandson of Anthony, died a few years since, in Ohio, far advanced in years.

Warham, Abigail, widow of Rev. John Warham—died in 1684. She was a cousin of Miles Marwine or Merwin, for whom she had formerly done much—that in her will she declared "that if she had thousands she would not give him a penny—no, not a pin's point."

First Puritan Settlers of Col. of Ct. - Hinman, R.R. R.1968

PHELPS, Jacob (1650-1689) & Dorothy **INGERSOLL**, m/2 _?_ **ROOT**; 2 May 1672; Westfield
PHELPS, John (-1685) (kinsman of Edmund **BATTER**) & Abigail [**UPTON?/?AUTASOM**]; b 1669; Salem Reading
PHELPS, John (1652-ca 1741/2) & Sarah [**BUCKLAND**] (1649-); b 1675(6?), 1673; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, John & Rebecca **THORFTS/THOITS**; 2 Dec 1686; Boston
PHELPS, John & Jane **LOVERIN**, w John **LOVERING**; m int 17 Oct 1695; Boston
PHELPS, Joseph (1629±-1684) & 1/wf Hannah **NEWTON** (-1675, 1671?); 20 Sep 1660, 2 Sep, 20 Sep; Windsor, CT/Simsbury, CT
PHELPS, Joseph (1647-) & 1/wf Mary **PORTER** (1653-1682); 26 Jun 1673; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Joseph (-1684) & 2/wf Mary (_?_) **SALMON** (-1682?), w Thomas; 19 Dec 1676, 9 Jan 1676; Northampton
PHELPS, Joseph (1666-1716) & Sarah **HORSFORD/HOSFORD** (1666-); 18 Nov 1686; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Joseph (1647-1695?) & 2/wf Hester/Esther [**HOSFORD**] (1669-), m/2 Samuel **KENT** 1700, Suffield, CT; ca 1688; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Joseph (1667-1750) & 1/wf Mary **COLLIER** (1669-1697/8); b 1689; Hartford?/Simsbury, CT
PHELPS, Joseph (1667-) & 2/wf Sarah **CASE** (1676-1704); 9 Nov 1699, 9 Nov; Simsbury, CT
PHELPS, Josiah/Josias? (1667-) & Sarah **WINCHELL** (1674-1733); 26 Apr 1690; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Nathaniel (1627-1702, 1690?) & Elizabeth **COPLEY** (?1622-1702, 1712?), wid; 17 Sep 1650; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Nathaniel (1653-1719) & Grace **MARTIN** (1656-1727); 27 Aug 1676, 11? Aug; Northampton
PHELPS, Nathaniel (-1723) & Eunice _?_ (-1738); b 1678, ca 1773?; Westfield
PHELPS, Nathaniel & Hannah **BISSELL** (1682-1717); 28 Mar 1700, 20 Mar 1700; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Nicholas (see Henry), Quaker & [Hannah **BASSETT?/BASKET?/BASKEL?**]; b 1658?, b 28 Sep 1652; Salem
PHELPS, Samuel (1625-1669) & Sarah **GRISWOLD** (1631-1715), m/2 Nathaniel **PENNEY** 1670; 10 Nov 1650, 10 Jan 1650; Windsor, CT/Simsbury, CT
PHELPS, Samuel (1652-1741) & 1/wf Abiall **WILLIAMS** (1655-); 21 Jun 1678; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Samuel & Elizabeth _?_; b 1681; Boston
PHELPS, Samuel (1657-1745/6) & Sarah **CHANDLER** (1661-1757); 29 May 1682; Andover
PHELPS, Samuel (-1741) & 2/wf? 3/wf? Sarah (**ENO**) [**HOLCOMB**], w Benajah; b 1701; Windsor, CT
PHELPS/PHILLIPS, ?Thomas (-1667) & _?_; Yarmouth
PHELPS, Timothy (1639-1719) & Mary **GRISWOLD** (1644-); 19 Mar 1661; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Timothy & Martha **CROW**; 4 Nov 1686; Windsor, CT/Hebron, CT
PHELPS, Timothy (1656-1712) & 1/wf Sarah **GAYLORD** (1665-1689); 18 Nov 1686, 1680; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Timothy (1656-1712) & 2/wf Sarah **PRATT** (-1758, in 96th y), Hartford; 13 Nov 1690; Windsor, CT/Hartford?/Simsbury?
PHELPS, William (?1599-1672) & 1/wf Elizabeth _?_ (-1635); b 1620, b 1619; Dorchester/Windsor, CT
PHELPS, William (?1599-1672) & 2/wf Mary [**DOVER**]?/?**DYER** (-1675); 1638±; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, William (1620-1681/2) & 1/wf Isabel **WILSON** (-1674); 4 Jun 1645, 1646, 16 Jun 1645, 4 Jun 1646, no issue; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, William (1620-1681/2) & 2/wf Sarah **PINNEY** (1648-1711); 20 Dec 1676, no issue; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, William (1657-) & Abigail **STEBBINS** (1660-1748); 30 May 1678; Northampton
PHELPS, William & 1/wf _?_; b 1690; Boston
PHELPS, William & 2/wf Jane **BUTTERFIELD**, w Henry; m cont ca 1 Apr 1691; Boston
PHELPS, William (1660-1711) & Hannah **HAYDEN** (1668-); 4 Jan 1693; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, William (1668-) & Abigail **MUDGE** (-1705); 7 Dec 1699; Northampton/Windsor
PHETTEPLACE, Philip (1687+) & _?_; b 1684; Portsmouth, RI
PHILBRICK, Elias (1680-) (ae 68 in 1749) & 1/wf Rhoda **PERKINS** (1677-); 24 May 1700, ?21 May; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, Ephraim (1656-) & Elizabeth [**BARRON**] (1660-); b 1687; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, James (-1674) (m/1 Jane **ROBERTS**? ca 1644) & Ann [**ROBERTS**], m/2 William **MARSTON** 1675, 1678; b 1651; Hampton, NH

PHILBRICK, James (1651-1723) & Hannah **PERKINS** (1656-1734, 1739?); 1 Dec 1674; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, John (1616-1657, drowned) & Ann?/Anna? [**PALMER?/KNAPP?**] (-1657, drowned); b 1648?, b 1650; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, John (1650-1737) & 1/wf Prudence **SWAIN** (1648-1717±); 28 Feb 1667/8, 26? Feb; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, John (1650-) & 2/wf Sabina (**LOCKE**) **LEWIS**; b 1701?, 7 Mar 1716/17; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, Jonathan (1657-1747) & _?_ **SHAW**, wid? or dau Benj.?; no issue; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, Joseph (1663-1755) & Triphena [**MARSTON**] (1663-); 1685, 1686; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, Samuel (1660-1694) & Jane _?_; b 1684?, b 1688; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, Thomas (-1667) & Elizabeth [?**KNAPP**] (-1664); in Eng, b 1624, b 1623?, b 1622?; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, Thomas (1624-1700) (see John) & 1/wf Anne?/Ann? [**KNAPP?**] (prob wrong); b 1647?, b 1651; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, Thomas (1624-1700) & 2/wf Hannah (**FRENCH**) **WHITE**, w John; 22 Sep 1669; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, Thomas (1659-1712) & Mehitable **AYRES** (1658?-1723), m/2 Timothy **HILLIARD** 1712; 14 Apr 1681; Hampton, NH
PHILBRICK, William (1670-) & Mary **NEAL**; 10 Oct 1689; Hampton, NH
PHILLIPS, Andrew & Elizabeth _?_; b 1657, b 1659; Charlestown
PHILLIPS, Andrew (1661?-1717) & Sarah **SMITH** (1669-), m/2 Nathaniel **LAWRENCE**; 11 Nov 1683; Malden/Charlestown
PHILLIPS, Benjamin (-1688, 1687/8) & Anne/Anna? _?_ (-1716), m/2 Benjamin **LAWRENCE** 1696; b 1680; Charlestown
PHILLIPS, Benjamin & Sarah **THOMAS**; 12 Jan 1681; Marshfield
PHILLIPS, Benjamin & _?_ [**COVEL**]; ca 1696; Chatham
PHILLIPS, Caleb & Elizabeth [**POLLEY**]; 16 Oct 1681; Roxbury
PHILLIPS, Caleb & _?_ [**PACKARD**]; b 29 Oct 1684
PHILLIPS, Charles & _?_; b 1656; Lynn
PHILLIPS, David & Bethia [**KELSEY**]; b 1664; Cambridge/Milford, CT
PHILLIPS, Edward & Susanna _?_; b 1692; Boston
PHILLIPS, Eleazer (1654-1709) & 1/wf Ann/Anna? [**FOSTER**] (1658-1695); b 1680; Charlestown
PHILLIPS, Eleazer (1654-1709) & 2/wf Sarah **CUTLER** (1655-1705); 10 Feb 1695/6; Charlestown
PHILLIPS, Ephraim & Mary _?_ (his pretended wife); 1680; Taunton/Plymouth
PHILLIPS, George (1593-1644) & 1/wf [?Elizabeth] [**SERGENT**] (-1630), ?w Robert **WELDEN**; ?Boxted, Co. Suffolk, in Eng, b 1625, b 1622; Watertown
PHILLIPS, George (-1678, Windsor) & Sarah _?_ (-1662); ca 1631?; Dorchester/Windsor, CT (no issue)
PHILLIPS, George (-1644) & 2/wf Elizabeth **STEWART** [**WELDEN?**] (-1681), w Robert; b 1632; Watertown
PHILLIPS, George (-1691) & _?_; Middletown, CT/Hartford
PHILLIPS, George (1664-1739) & Sarah [**HALLETT**] (1673-); b 1698, ca 1697; Watertown
PHILLIPS, George & Hope [**STOW**]; b 1701?; Middletown, CT
PHILLIPS, Henry (-1686) & 1/wf Mary **BROCK** (-1 Aug 1640); 5 Mar 1638/9; Dedham
PHILLIPS, Henry (-1686) & 2/wf Ann **HUNTING**; 1 May 1641; Dedham/Charlestown
PHILLIPS, Henry (-1686) & 3/wf Mary **DWIGHT** (1635-1693+); m cont 24 Jun 1653; Boston
PHILLIPS, Israel & Elizabeth [**LEWIS**], m/2 _?_ **EBURNE/(ABORN)**
PHILLIPS, Jacob (-1690) & Sarah [**REA**], m/2 James **PRINCE** bef 1693; b 1690?; Salem
PHILLIPS, James (nephew Wm. **PARKER**) & [Mary] _?_, m/2 Richard **GODFREY** 1684; b 1661(2?); Taunton
PHILLIPS, James & Abigail **HATHAWAY** (-1690?); 9 Dec 1685; Taunton
PHILLIPS, James & 2/wf Elizabeth **FRENCH**; 7 May 1690, 1691; Taunton
PHILLIPS, James (-1742) & Sarah **STEVENS** (1674(+)-); 12 Feb 1693/4; Salem
PHILLIPS, James (-1742) & 1/wf Mary [**MOWRY**]; Providence/Smithfield
PHILLIPS, John & Elizabeth **AMES** (-1659); in Eng, 6 Jan 1611/12; Salem
PHILLIPS, John (1605-1682) & 1/wf Joanna _?_ (-1675, ae 80?); b 1633; Dorchester/Boston
PHILLIPS, John (1602-1691/2) & 1/wf Mary? _?_; in Eng, b 1634; Duxbury
PHILLIPS, John & Mary _?_; b 1652; Boston

GILLAM, Benjamin^{2} (-1685) & Hannah **SAVAGE**, m/2 Giles **SYLVESTER** 1685; 26 Oct 1660; Boston

GILLAM, Benjamin (1663/4-1706) & Abigail _?_; b 1684(5?); Boston

GILLAM, Joseph^{2} (1644-1681) & Martha [**KNIGHT**], m/2 Jarvis **BALLARD** 1687; b 1673; Boston

GILLAM, Zachary?/Zechariah^{2} (1636-) & Phebe **PHILLIPS** (1640-), 26 Jul 1659; Boston

GILLETT, Cornelius (ca 1636-1711) & [Priscilla **KELSEY**] (-1723); b 1658, b 1659(60?); Windsor, CT

GILLETT, Cornelius (1665-1711) (m/2 _?_ **ROWELL** prob 1711/12) & 1/wf [?Elizabeth] [**BIRGE**] (1674-), dau Daniel; b 1693?, ca 1702?; Windsor, CT

GILLETT, Elias (1649-) & 1/wf Sarah **GRIFFIN**; 29 Oct 1676; Simsbury

GILLET, Elias & Rebecca [**KELSEY**]; b 1700; Simsbury

GILLETT, Elephal (1673±-1747) & 1/wf Mary [**WHEELER**] (1677/8-1730, 1732, ae ca 65); b 1695; Milford, CT

GILLETT, Elephal & 2/wf Elizabeth _?_ (-1732)

GILLETT, Jeremiah (1647-1693) & Deborah **BARTLETT** (1666-), m/2 Samuel **ADAMS** 1694; 15 Oct 1685; Windsor, CT

GILLETT, John (-1663) & Elizabeth (_?_) **PERRY**, w Arthur, m/3 William **WARDELL** 1656, 1657?; 22 Dec 1653; Boston

GILLETT, John (-1682) & Mary/Mercy **BARBER** (1651-), m/2 George **NORTON** 1683; 8 Jul 1669; Windsor, CT

GILLETT, John & _?_; b 1692(3?); Windsor, CT

GILLETT, John & Sarah **TRYON/TRYAN** (?1675-); 7 Apr 1697; Wethersfield, CT

GILLET, John (1671-) & Experience **DEWEY** (1682-); 3 Jan 1699/1700, 3 Jan 1700; Lebanon/Windsor, CT

GILLETT, Jonathan (-1677) & Mary [**DOLBERSON/DOLBISON**] (1601-1685, 1685/6?); Colyton, Eng, 29 Mar 1634; Dorchester/Windsor, CT

GILLETT, Jonathan (-1698) & 1/wf Mary **KELSEY** (-1676); 23 Apr 1661, 22 Apr; Windsor, CT/?Hartford

GILLETT, Jonathan (?1634-1698) & 2/wf Miriam **DIBBLE** (1645-1710+, 1703+), m/2 Timothy **PALMER**; 14 Dec 1676; Windsor, CT

GILLETT, Joseph (1641-1675) & Elizabeth **HAWKS** (1640/1-1682), m/2 Nathaniel **DICKINSON** 1680; 1664?, 1663, ?24 Nov; Windsor, CT

GILLETT, Joseph (1664-1746?) & 1/wf Esther **GULL** (1665-); 3 Nov 1687; Hadley

GILLETT, Joseph (1664-1746) & 2/wf Mary **GRISWOULD/GRISWOLD** (1671-1719), dau Joseph; 17 May 1692; Hartford

GILLETT, Josiah (1650-1736) & Joanna **TAINTOR** (1657-1735); 30 Jun 1676; Branford, CT?/Windsor, CT

GILLET, Nathan (-1689) & _?_ (-1670/1); b 1639; Windsor, CT

GILLET, Nathan & 1/wf Rebecca **OWEN** (1666-); 30 Jun 1692; Windsor, CT

GILLET, Samuel (1642-1676), Hatfield & Hannah **DICKINSON** (1648?, 1646-), m/2 Stephen **JENNINGS** 1677; 23 Sep 1668; Hadley

GILLETT, Samuel (1672-1769) & Hannah [**HASTINGS**] (1677-); b 1698; Hadley

GILLETT, Thomas (1676-) & 1/wf Martha **MILLS**; 21 Nov 1700; Windsor, CT

GILLET, William (1673-1719) & Mary **SAXTON** (1673-), m/2 Jonathan **HOLCOMB** 1721; 14 Sep 1699; Simsbury, CT

GILLETT, _?_ & Rebecca [**BANCROFT**] (1685-), dau Thomas; b 1701?; Windsor, CT

GILLING, Edward & Mary **THORTES/THWAITE/THOITS**; 25 Dec 1696; Boston

GILLINGHAM, James (-1719) & Rebecca **BLY** (1670-); 22 May 1692; Salem

GILLINGHAM, William & Agnes **WADLEN/WADLAND**, m/2 Joseph **BATCHELDER** 1670; 31 Oct 1664, 13 Oct 1664; Charlestown

GILLOW, John & Rose _?_; b 1646; Lynn

GILLOW/?GILLOWAY, John (-1672) & Sarah **KEASER**, m/2 John **JOHNSON** 1675; 7 Apr 1666; Lynn

GILMAN, Daniel (1652-1683) & Alice [**CARTIE**], m/2 Nehemiah **LEAVETT** ca 1684; ca 1673?, b 2 Jul 1680; Exeter, NH

GILMAN, Edward (1587-1655) & Mary **CLARK** (-1681); Hingham, Eng, 3 Jun 1614; Hingham/Rehoboth/Ipswich/Exeter, NH

GILMAN, Edward (1617-1653?) & Elizabeth **SMITH**, ?m/2 John **FABES?**; [Sep] 1647, b 28 Sep 1647, b 26 Sep; Ipswich

GILMAN, Edward (ca 1649-1692) & Abigail **MAVERICK** (-20 Dec 1674); 20 Dec 1674?; Exeter, NH

GILMAN, Edward (1675-) & [Abigail **FOLSOM**] (1676-); b 1705, b 1701?, Sep 1701; Exeter, NH

GILMAN, James (1665-) & Mary [**DOLLOFF**] (1667-); ca 1686; Exeter, NH

GILMAN, Jeremiah (1660-) & Mary [**WIGGIN**] (1668-), dau Andrew; ca 1688?, b 1690, 30 Jul 1685; Exeter, NH

GILMAN, John (1626-1708) & Elizabeth **TRUEWORTHY/TREWORGY** (ca 1638-1719); 30 Jun 1657, ?3 Jun; Exeter, NH

GILMAN, John (1639-) & 1/wf Elizabeth **GODDARD**; ca 1663; Dover, NH

GILMAN, John (ca 1650-) & Grace **YORK**; 3 May; Exeter, NH

GILMAN, John (1668-1753) & 1/wf Dorothy **WIGGIN** (1680-1704+); 19 Nov 1695; Hampton, NH/Exeter, NH

GILMAN, John (1676-) & 1/wf Elizabeth **COFFIN** (1680-1720); 5 Jun 1698; ?Exeter, NH

GILMAN, Moses (1630-1702) & Elizabeth [**HERSEY**], dau William; bef 1660, 1659, ca 1658; Hingham/Exeter, NH

GILMAN, Moses (1659-1746) & 1/wf Ann [**HEARD**]; b 1693; ?Exeter, NH

GILMAN, Nicholas (1672-1749) & 1/wf Sarah **CLARK** (1678-1741); 9 Jun 1697, 10? Jun; Newbury/Exeter, NH

GILMAN/GILSMAN, Richard & Elizabeth [**ADKINS**]; b 1 Sep 1690, b 1676; Hartford, CT

GILMORE, Briant & Mercy _?_; b 1701; Boston

GILSON, James^{1} (-1712) & Mary _?_ (-1712); b 1674(5?); Rehoboth

GILSON, John (1674-1707) & Sarah [**BLOOD**] (1675-), m/2 Richard **WARNER**; b 1697(8?); Groton

GILLSON, Joseph & Mary **COOPER/CAPER** (1641-), dau Timothy of Lynn; 10 Nov 1661, 18 Nov 1661?, 18 Nov; Chelmsford

GILSON, Joseph (1667-1739) & Elizabeth/Hephzebah? [**LAWRENCE**] (?1669-), ?dau Peleg; b 1690, b 1694? (no); Groton

GILSON, William (-1639) (uncle of John **DAMON**) & Frances _?_ (-1649); b 1634; Scituate

GILVIN, Thomas (-bef 1 Jun 1639) & Katheren _?_; ?Ipswich

GIRDLER, Benjamin (-1729) & Sarah **BONDFEILD**; 1 Nov 1692; Marblehead

GIRDLER, Francis (-1692) & Deborah _?_, m/2 Ambrose **GALE** 1695; b 1667; Salem

GIRDLER, George & [Deborah] _?_; b 1687; Marblehead

GIRLING, Richard & _?_; b 1637; Cambridge

GISBORNE, Francis, Portsmouth, RI, & Mary **WICKES**; 8 Jan 1671, 8 Jun 1671, 9 Jun 1671; Warwick, RI/Portsmouth, RI

GLADING, John & Elizabeth **ROGERS**; 17 Jul 1667; Newbury/Bristol, RI

GLADDING, John (1670-) & Alice **WARDELL**; 31 Oct 1693; Bristol, RI

GLADDING, William (1673-) & Mary _?_; b 1700; Bristol, RI

GLANFIELD/GLANVILLE?, Daniel & Mary **MOORE**; 4 Jul 1676, by Jul 1676; Scarborough

GLANFEILD, Robert (1643-1702) & Lydia **WARDE**; 12 Jul 1665; Salem

GLANFIELD, Peter & Margaret _?_; b 1643; Dover, NH/Salem/etc.

GLASSE, James (-1652) & Mary **PONTUS**, m/2 Philip **DELANO** 1653?; 31 Oct 1645; ?Plymouth

GLASS, James & Elizabeth _?_; b 1687(8?); Boston

GLASS, Richard & Elizabeth _?_; ca 1673; Salem/Manchester

GLASS, Roger (-1692) & Mary _?_ (-1692+); ca 1650/60?; Duxbury

GLAZER, John (-1691) & Elizabeth [**GEORGE/SAGE?**], m/2 _?_ **POPE** 1691/95; b 1663; Woburn/Lancaster

GLAZIER, George (1676-) & Sarah **BARRETT**; 17 Dec 1700; Chelmsford/Lancaster

GLASIOR, Zechariah (1666-) & Hannah **EMERSON**, m/2 Beamsley **PERKINS** 1697?, 1698?; 20 Apr 168[6?], 1685; Ipswich

GLEALING, Joseph & Martha _?_; b 1668; Sudbury

GLEASON, Isaac (1654-1698) & Hester **EGGLESTON** (1663-); 26 Jun 1684, at Enfield/Windsor, CT/Enfield, CT

GLEASON, Isaac & Deborah **LEALAND/LELAND** (1679-); 11 Dec 1700; Sherborn

GLEISON, John & Mary **ROSS**; 15 Jan 1678; Sudbury

GLEASON, Joseph & 1/wf Martha [**RUSSELL**] (-1684); b 1668; Sudbury

GLEASON, Joseph (-1711), Sudbury & 2/wf Abigail **GARFIELD** (1646-), Watertown; 22 Dec 1686; Sudbury

GLEASON, Thomas (1607-1686) & Susanna [**PAGE**] (-1691); in Eng?, b 1631; Cambridge

PERRY, Obadiah (-1691) & Esther/Hester **HASSELL** (1648-); 21 Aug 1667; Watertown/Dunstable
PERRY, Obadiah & Mary _?_; b 1696; Boston
PERRY, Richard & 1/wf ?[Martha] [**MALBON**]; b 1640; New Haven
PERRY, Richard (-1658) & Grace (_?_) **NICHOLS**, w John; aft Jun 1653, aft 1655, b 4 Jun 1659, ca 1656; Fairfield, CT
PERRY, Richard & Joanna **HAWLEY**, m/2 Thomas **MARSHALL**?; Jun 1688
PERRY, Samuel (1640-1706) & Sarah **STEDMAN**; 26 Jan 1668; Roxbury
PERRY, Samuel & Mary **MILLER**/(**MILLARD**); 12 Dec 1678, 1676; Rehoboth
PERRY, Samuel & Esther **TABOR** of Dartmouth; 23 Oct 1689; Sandwich
PERRY, Samuel, Sandwich, Newport, etc. & Mary **TUCKER**, Dartmouth; 9 May 1690; ?Kingston, RI
PERRY, Samuel & Joanna **LOVET/LOVETT**; 26 Apr 1698; Sherborn
PERRY, Samuel & Mary **MILLER/MILLARD**; 12 Dec 1698, 1696; Rehoboth
PERRY, Seth & Mehitable [**ELIOT**] (1645-[1662/3?]); b 1662(3?); Boston
PERRY, Seth & Dorothy (Abigail wrong) **CROWELL**?/**YELVERTON**?, had son Yelverton (see **YELVERTON**, **CROWELL**, or **CROW**); b 1666; Boston
PERRY, Thomas (1591-1677) & Alice _?_; ca 1630?; Ipswich
PERRY, Thomas & Sarah [**STEDMAN**]; b 1643?, b 1650; Scituate
PERRY, Thomas & Susanna **WHESTON/WHISTON** (ca 1650-); 2 May 1671; Scituate
PERRY, Thomas & Ruth **RIPLEY**; 29 Jan 1699; Boston/Rehoboth/Hingham
PERRY, William (1606-) & Anna _?_ (1611-); b 1641; Watertown
PERRY, William (-1695) & Susan [**BARSTOW**]; Scituate/Marshfield
PERRY, William & Elizabeth **LOBDELL**; 31 May 1681; Scituate
PERRY, William & [Sarah] [**STILES**] (1677-1738/9); b 1701?; Windsor, CT/Stratford, CT
PERRY, _?_ & Elizabeth _?_, m/2 Edmund **FREEMAN**
PERRY, _?_ & _?_ **GREGORY**; b 1651
PESTER, William & Dorothy [?**STRATTON**]; b 1643; Salem
PETERS, Andrew (ca 1635-1713) & Mercy (**BEAMSLEY**) [**WILBORNE**] (1637-1726), w Michael; ca 1658; Ipswich/Andover
PETERS, Andrew (?1664-1689) & Elizabeth **FARNUM/FARNHAM**, m/2 James **JOHNSON** 1692; 8 Feb 1685, 1685/6?; Andover
PEETERS, Gilbert (-ca 1691) & Elizabeth **HELLIARD/HILLIARD**; 14 Sep 1669; Salem
PETER, Hugh (1599, 1598-) & 1/wf Elizabeth (**COOKE**?) [**READ**?] (-1637), w Edmund; in Eng, ca 1623?, ca 1628?; Salem
PETER, Hugh & 2/wf Deliverance [**SHEFFIELD**]; 1639, b Aug or Sep 1638; Salem
PEETERS, John (-1689) & Mary **EDWARDS** (1661-1733); 28 May 1680, 12 Apr 1680; Ipswich
PETERS, Richard & Bethia [**ALLEN**], w Joseph; b 1686, b 5 Dec 1684; Salem
PEETERS, Samuel & Phoebe **FRIE/FRYE** (1680-); 15 Dec 1696; Andover
PETERS, William (-1635/7) (ret'd to Eng) & Ann [**WILLIAMS**]; ca 1620/6?; Pemaquid, ME
PETERS, William (-1696) & Margaret [**RUSS**] (1673-), m/2 James **WILSON** 1704; b 1695; Andover
PETERSON, Benjamin (-1760) & Hannah **WADSWORTH** (-1733); 9 Feb 1698, 1698/9; Duxbury
PETERSON, Henry & Marah/Mary [**PERIGO**], w Robert; 15 Apr 1683, 25 Apr, 1685?; Lyme, CT
PETERSON, John (-1720) & Mary [**SOULE**]; b 1665; Duxbury
PETERSON/PETERS, John & _?_; b 1679(80?); Lyme, CT
PETERSON, Jonathan & Lydia [**WADSWORTH**] (-1756, ae 77-3-3); aft 23 Apr 1700, b 1701; Duxbury
PETTY, Edward (?1633-1697) & 1/wf Mary [**YOUNGS**]; b 1658; Southold, LI
PETTY, Edward (-1697) & 2/wf Mercy [**YOUNGS**] (1631-1727); aft 1658; Southold, LI
PETTY, Edward & Abigail **TOPPING**; 4 Oct 1688; Southampton, NY
PETTY, James & Mary **LAWTON**; 15 Jun 1683; Springfield/Brookfield
PETTY, James (-1705) & Experience _?_ (-1706+); by 1686; Southold, LI
PETTY, John & Ann **CANNING**, m/2 Samuel **OWEN** 1681; 30 May 1662; Boston/Springfield
PETTY, John (-1698) & Mary **CHATFIELD** (-1733); 12 Mar 1688/9; Southold, LI
PETTY, John & Mary/?Mercy **TAYLOR** (1671-1702?), m/2 Thomas **RICH** 1697, m/3 Joseph **JENNINGS**; 13 Apr 1693; Springfield/?Northampton
PETTEE, Joseph (1640-1692) & Sarah [?**WHITMARSH**]; b 1672; Weymouth
PETTY, Joseph (1672-) & 1/wf? Elizabeth [**EDWARDS**]; ca 1695?, 14 Feb 1701; Springfield
PETTY, Joseph (1667-) & Mary [**SALMON**] (1677-1753); ca 1695?; Southold, LI

PATRE/PATTEE/etc., Peter & Sarah **GILL/GUILD/GUILE**; 8 Nov 1682, 3 Nov 1682; Haverhill
PETTY, Robert & Sarah _?_; b 1670; Boston
PETTES?/[**PITTEY**], Samuel & Mary [**SMITH**] (1662-); b 1685; Weymouth
PATTE?/**PATEY**, Thomas (-1695) & Elizabeth (**BILLINGTON**) (**BULLOCK**) [**BEERE**]/**BOONE**, w Richard, w Robert; aft 1676; Providence
PITTEY, William (-1679) & Mary _?_; b 1638; Weymouth
PITTEY, William & Mary [**PORTER**] (1662-); b 1686; Weymouth
PETTY, _?_ & Sarah **HERRICK**, dau James; b 1687?; Southampton (Daniel **DOANE** m Rebecca **PETTEE**)
PETTIBONE, John (-1713) & Sarah **EGGLESTON** (1643-1713); 16 Feb 1664, 1664/5; Windsor, CT/Simsbury, CT
PETTIBONE, John (1665-1741) & Mary **BISSELL** (1666-); 18 Dec 1690; Simsbury, CT
PETTIBONE, Samuel (-1747) & Judith **SHEPARD**; 8 Nov 1699; Concord/Simsbury, CT
PATTEFOR/PETTIFORD, Samuel & Mary **BAKER** (1640-); 7 Feb 1666/7, 7 Feb 1666; Charlestown
PETENGALL, Daniel (1680-) & Mary **STICKNEY**; 13 Nov 1699; Newbury/Abington
PETTINGALE, Matthew & 1/wf Sarah **NOYES** (1658-); 13 Apr 1674; Newbury
PETTINGELL, Nathaniel (1654-) & 1/wf [?Mary] _?_; b 1694; Newbury
PETTENGAILE, Richard (1620/1-) & Joanna [**INGERSOLL**]; b 1645; Salem/Wenham/Newbury
PETTINGALE, Samuel (1645-) & Sarah **POORE**; 13 Feb 1673, 1673/4; Newbury
PETTIT, John (?1608-) & Mary _?_ (-1657); b 1638?; Roxbury Stamford, CT
PETTIT, John (-1676) & Sarah **SCOFIELD** (-1684); 13 Jul 1665; Stamford, CT
PETTIT, John (1668-1715) & Mary **BATES** (-1702); 4 Oct 1693; Stamford, CT
PETTIT, John (-1726) & Margaret [**OSBORN**]; b 18 Sep 1695; Newtown, LI
PETTIT, Jonathan (1656-1720/1) & Elizabeth [**FINCH**] (1669-); b 1688; Stamford, CT
PETTIT, Nathaniel (1646-) & Mary _?_; ca 1667/72?, b 20 Jul 1695; Newtown, LI/Hopewell, NJ
PETTIT, Thomas (1610-living 1686) & 1/wf Christian ?**MELLOWES**; b 1636?, b 1647/8; Boston/Exeter, NH
PETTIT, Thomas (-1686+) & 2/wf Mary _?_; by 1654; Exeter, NH/Newtown, LI
PETTIT, [Thomas?] & 1/wf Sarah [**MEACOCK**], dau Peter; b 1659; Newtown, LI
PETTIT, Thomas & 2/wf Hannah [**MOORE**], w John; b 8 Jan 1685/6; Newtown, LI
PETTIT, Thomas & Mary [**WAY**], dau James; b 9 Mar 1690; Newtown, LI
PETTIT, Thomas & Cathrine **BRANCH**, m lic 26 Nov 1698
PEVERLY, John (1649-) & _?_; b 1688; Portsmouth, NH
PEVERLY, Thomas (-1670) & Jane **WALFORD/WOOLFORD**, m/2 Richard **GOSS**; ca 1644; Kittery, ME/Portsmouth, NH/Weymouth
PAITON/PEYTON/PAYTON, Bezaleel & Mary **GREENOUGH**, m/2 William **PADDY** 1651; 9 Oct 1642; ?Boston/?Sandwich
PHARUS/?PHARISS/?PHAREZ, ?Zachariah & Jane _?_ (-1686, ae 82); b 1686; Charlestown
PHELPS, Abraham (-1728) & Mary **PINNEY** (1644-1725); 6 Jul 1665, not 1663; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, Christopher & 1/wf Elizabeth **SHARP**/Jane _?_ (-bef 1685); 9 Jul 1658, 9 May 1658; Salem
PHELPS, Edward (-1689) & Elizabeth [**ADAMS**] (1627-1718, ae 91); b 1651, b 1646, [b1657]; Newbury/Andover
PHELPS, Edward & Ruth **ANDREWS** (1664-); 9 Mar 1682/3, 1683, 1682, 19 Mar 1682; Andover/Lancaster?
PHELPS, Ephraim (1663-1697) & Mary **JAGGERS/JOGGERS/JAGGES**, m/2 John **COPP** 1698; 24 May 1691; Windsor, CT/Stamford, CT
PHELPS, George (?1610-1678) & 1/wf Philury [**RANDALL**] (-29 Apr 1648); ca 1637; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, George (1610-1678) & 2/wf Frances (_?_) (**CLARK**) **DEWEY** (1613-), w _?_, w Thomas; 2 Nov 1648, Nov 1648, 30 Nov, 16 Nov, 2 Nov; Windsor, CT
PHELPS, [Henry?] & Eleanor **BATTER**?/[**MEALTON**?], m/2 Thomas **TRESLER**; b 1632; Salem (prob **BATTER**)
PHELPS, Henry (see Nicholas) & [Hannah **BASSETT**]/[**BASKET**?]; b 1652; Salem?
PHELPS, Isaac (1638-1725) & 1/wf Ann/Anna? **GAYLORD** (1645-1690, 1689?); 11 Mar 1662/3, 11 May 1663; Windsor, CT/Westfield
PHELPS, Isaac (1666-1698) & 2/wf Mary **MOSLEY**, Windsor, CT, w John, m/2 Eleazer **WALLER**; 17 Dec 1690; Westfield

a merchant in Southwick, Mass. He m. 2d, —— [Betts].

Nov. 1783; d. May, 1828, Southwick, Mass.

4 Aug. 1791, S.; died unm., Dec. 1876, in S.
6. Robert⁶, b. 1793, S.; d. there, unm. 1862.

wick, d. of Roger and Rosetta (Hayes) of S. She died about 1875-6, in S.

seph-Morton⁶, b. 1785; d. in S.

b. 1787; m. Dea. Uzal ROCKWELL.

Root, b. 1793. *Root Gen.* p. 465.

rine⁶, m. Lathrop MOORE.

ley, d. of Thomas. She is deceased.

S.; died Dec. 1858.

Edwin⁷, m. Julia Bancroft, of Granville, Mass. Merchant; has retired from business. Res. Granville, N.Y., and, 1877, New Haven, Ct. Ch.: Edwin-B⁸., lawyer. Res. 1877, New Ha-

Harrison⁷, m. Lucy Wilcox. Merchant and farmer. Res. 1877, Westfield, Mass. Ch.: 1. William-Harrison⁸, m. ——. Res. 1877, Westfield. John. Sarah. Margaret. Ellen.

Mary⁷, mar. Hawley HOLCOMB, of Granby, Ct., who is deceased.
Rev. James-Foote⁸, m. ——; missionary.
Edward-Payson⁸, is deceased.

Maria⁷, d. Au. 1845, Granville, N.Y.; m. Edwin KIRTLAND, a merchant of G.
Maria⁸, mar. —— STANNARD. Res. Hampton, New York.

Anna⁷, res. 1877, Westfield, Mass. Unmarried.
Eliza⁷, m. Dr. Artemus BELL, of Southampton, Mass.
Catharine⁷, m. Allen-R. BURR.
Colonel⁸.
Stella⁸.

Thaddeus⁷, was ed. at Yale Coll.; m. Harriet Betts. Was col. of 10th Mich. Cav. in the war. Lawyer.
William⁸.
Henry-Ward⁸
Frederic.

Joseph⁷, was ed. at Yale; m. ——. Lawyer.
Emily-A⁷., m. Festus-S. BARLOW. Res. Newark, N.J.
William-H⁸., b. 28 Feb. 1852; d. 1869.
Joseph-Bell⁸, b. Sep. 1854.
Alice-Irene⁸.

Francis-Burdett⁷, m. Jane [——]. Farmer. Res. 1877, Southwick, Mass. +
Marcus-Aurelius⁷, m. Frances Fowler, b. Southwick. Farmer. Res. 1877, Southwick. Ch.: Catharine⁸, b. in S.

Jane⁷, m. Riley HALL. Res. 1877, Ohio. Had ch.: Ella-Jane.⁸
Egbert⁷, m. —. Farmer. Res. Ohio.
Ruth⁷, is dec.; m. — JOHNSON. +
Emerett⁷, married ——.
Robert⁷, m. ——. Farmer in Ohio.
Harriet-Adelia⁷, m. ——. Res. 1877, in Ohio.

Wm-Duane⁷, married Lavinia Bush, d. of Wingate, of S. Res. Greenbush, near Albany, N.Y. +

SEP 1? 1942
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF UTAH

Ped #211

SLC 1996 Pedigree File #211

CHART XV.

THE FORWARD FAMILY.

SAMUEL¹ FORWARD came from Devonshire, England, about the year 1666, according to *Hist. Sketches of the Cong. Church in Belchertown.* There is a tradition in the family that the immigrant ancestor came from Wales and first settled in Danbury, Ct., and that his two sons settled in Granby, Ct. He was of Windsor, Ct., in 1670, where he was admitted into full communion with the church, 8 Oct. 1671, *Windsor Church Records.* He died 16 Oct. 1684, and his widow died 22 June following, *Windsor Rec.* (ANN)

SAVAGE: Vol 3
Deborah Moore
d/o ANDREW of
Windsor, mar.
Sarah Phelps.
Issue:
Sarah b. Dec 1672
Andrew b. 15 Feb 1675
Deborah (above)
Jonathan, 26 Feb 1680
Abigail 1682
Rachel 1691
Benj 1693

Deborah Moore, b. 31 May, 1677; d. 29 August, 1734, aged 57, *W. Rec.* She was prob. d. of Andrew and Sarah (Phelps) of W. — 1. **Samuel²**, b. 23 July, 1671, Windsor; d. 3 May, 1738, in his 67th year, *W. Rec.* He settled in Simsbury, Ct., *Hist. Sketches of Cong. Ch. in Belchertown.* The dates of birth of his children were recorded at W.

2. Joseph², born 10 November, 1674, Windsor. d. 16 Oct. 1684

1. Samuel³, b. 20 Aug. 1703; d. 29 July, 1762, aged nearly 59 years, *Bible Rec.*

Mercy Larton, d. 11 Apr. 1786, aged 81. She was of Suffield, Ct., *Hist. Sketches Cong. Ch. Belchertown.* — 2. Ensign Joseph³, b. 10 Nov. 1707, Simsbury; d. 28 May, 1766, in his 59th year, *Bible Rec.* Rem. to Suffield and thence to Simsbury, Ct. Tanner, saddler, and farmer. The dates relative to his children were copied from his Bible Rec.

—— Moore, of Turkey Hills, now a part of Granby, Ct. — 3. Abel³, born 4 Nov. 1710.

4. Deborah³, b. 6 Apr. 1713; d. 2 Aug. 1730; m. —— WINCHELL.

5. Rachel³, b. 30 Ap. 1715.
6. John³, b. 29 Ap. 1717; d. 24 Ap. 1738.

Susannah Hol-[illegible] d. of Hezekiah. — Samuel⁴, rem. to Ohio. Farmer & judge of Portage County.

Keturah ——, d. 16 Jan. 1775, in S. — 1 — Rev. Abel⁴, b. about 1749; d. 15 Jan. 1786, Southwick, in his 38th year. For inscriptions see *Barber's [illegible] Hist. Collections.* He grad. Yale Coll. 1768, and was ordained 27 Oct. 1772, being the first settled minister in Southwick, Mass. — 2 — ——.

Jesse⁴, rem. to the "Black River Country, N.Y. State.

Deborah⁴, b. 2 Aug. 1730; d. 27 May, 1732, *Bible Rec.*

Keturah-Sophia⁵, d. 18 April, 1775, aged 3 months, in S.

Homer⁵.

Keturah⁵.

Amos

1698

Rensselaer^6, was educated for the bar by his brother Walter^6, but died early.

Susannah^6, m. Israel PHELPS, of E. Granby, Ct., where she died.

Dryden^6, was educated at Pittsburg for the medical profession by his brother Walter^6, but died before commencing to practice.

Elizabeth^6, m. Josiah HIXON, of Granby; rem. to Ohio; had 3 sons & 1 daughter.

Samuel^5, rem. with his father to Ohio; married —— Higby, of East Granby, Ct. Farmer and teacher.

Oliver^5, rem. with his father to Ohio, but afterward returned to Buffalo, N.Y., where he was State Senator and Judge. He m. —— Granger, prob. d. of Abner, of Suffield, Ct. +

Walter^5, was Secretary of the Treasury under President Harrison. Lawyer in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, and Member of Congress. Married, and had a son, who was a lawyer, practising in Pittsburg.

Hannah^5, mar. Horace CLARK, of E. Granby, Ct., and had 4 or 5 sons and 1 daughter.

Julia^5, m. in Aurora, Ohio, —— FERGUSON. They resided in Aurora, and she died in that place. +

Chauncey^5, was born in Granby, Ct.; removed with his father to Ohio, thence to Greensburg, Pennsylvania, where he was a lawyer, and Member of Congress. Became a Campbellite preacher. He married in Pennsylvania.

8 Dec. 1756,

Violet Dickinson, b. 15 Nov. 1738, d. of Joshua, of Hatfield, Mass. *Hist. of Hadley.* She died 27 Mar. 1834, Belchertown, æ. 95. = 1. Rev. Justus^4, b. 11 May, 1730 (O.S.), Suffield, Ct.; d. 8 Mar. 1814, Belchertown, Mass., in the 59th year of his ministry. He graduated Yale Coll. 1754, and, while engaged in teaching in Hatfield, pursued a course of theological study with the Rev. Timothy Woodbridge, minister of H.; was licensed to preach in the fall of 1755, and soon after settled in B. Had eleven children, of whom only one son and one daughter survived him. See Woodbridge Chart, pp. 83-3, *Appendix*. For biography of Mr. Forward see *Appendix*, also *Hist. Sketches of the Cong. Ch. in Belchertown.*

2. Joseph^4, b. 9 June, 1732; d. 4 Aug. 1732.
4. Dan^4, b. 9 June, 1736; d. 6. Aug. 1748.
6. Charity^4, b. 16 Apr. 1741; d. 18 Aug. 1748.
7. Rachel^4, b. 4 Apr. 1743; d. 31 July, 1748.
8. Samuel^4, b. 23 Feb. 1745; d. 13 Aug. 1748.
9. ——, b. and d. July, 1747.

3. Joseph^4, b. 16 Dec. 1733; d. 1810, Granby, Ct.; m. Ruth Morton, b. 1738; d. 1806, aged 68.

Bildad EASTON, who was a Revolutionary soldier. = 5. Mercy^4, b. 10 Feb. 1739.

Diadema^5, m. 19 June, 1799, Abel GRISWOLD, of Windsor, Ct.; was of Granby at the time of her marriage. Had twins, and a dau. whom. — CHAPIN.

Charity^5, m. Rideout MOORE. Prob. res. Winstead, Ct.

June, 1777,

Joshua-Dickinson^5, b. [illegible], was drowned 28 June, 1765, Hatfield, Mass., aged 7 yrs. 7 mos.

Pliny DWIGHT, s. of Nathaniel and Hannah (Lyman) of B. He died March, 1783, aged 30, in Belchertown, where they resided. = Martha^5, b. 1750; d. 1782, aged 23, Belchertown.

Lydia Merrick, gr. d. of Rev. Noah Merrick, 1st minister of Wilbraham, Mass. She was admitted to the church in Belchertown, 1801. = Justus^5, Esq., was admitted to the Belch. church in 1819.

1808,

Rev. Abner PHELPS, s. of Eliakim, of B. He was adm. to ch. in B., 1802; grad. Williams Coll., 1806, and M.D. from Brown University and Yale Coll., 1814; studied theology and was licensed to preach, but engaged in the practice of medicine in Boston. = Eunice^6, d. 1809, aged 29; was adm. to the ch. in B., 1807. s.p.

——^{6}, m. Dr. HAYWOOD, of Whately, Ms. His s. or gr. s. had two sons living in W., 1850, one of whom was a physician.

George^6, perhaps, as the wife of George Forward, Lucy Merrick, d. of Samuel-F., and gr. d. of Rev. Noah Merrick of Wilbraham, was a member of the church in Belchertown in 1819, having been received from the ch. in W.

Nancy^6, m. 1801, as 2d wife, Rev. Asa McFARLAND, of Concord, N.H., and died about one year later. He grad. Dartmouth Coll. 1793; was ord. at C., 1798; d. 1827. See *Allen's Biog. Dict.*

William PHELPS, s. of Dea. Eliakim and Margaret (--) of B. He was adm. to the ch. in B., 1813, and chosen dea. Dec. '38. = Maria^6, b. abt. 1800; d. 1840, æ. 40, at B. Was adm. to the ch. in B., 1819. *Hist. of Belchertown.*

Nancy^6, b. 1803; was adm. to ch. in B., 1825; d. Mar. 1833, B., within 3 days of the d. of her sister Caroline.

Caroline^6, b. 1805; was ad. to ch. in B., 1825; d. Mar. 1833, aged 30, B.

Maria Smith, b. 19 Feb. 1813, d. of Sereno and Betsey (Stockbridge) of Hadley, Mass.; ad. to ch. in B. 1846. = Francis^6, was ad. to the ch. in B., 1850. +

[illegible] Feb. 1756; went South, where he prob. died.

[illegible] 21 June, 1757; d. 27 June, 1759.

Mary Owen, [illegible] 1760, Turkey Hills; d. 3 Mar. 1841, Southwick, Mass. She was dau. of Isaac, who d. 2 Aug. 1816, aged 80, and Zerviah (Griswold) who d. 21 Mar. 1817, aged 81. Both died in Turkey Hills. = Joseph^5, b. 11 Feb. 1759; d. 11 Dec. 1840, Southwick, where he had resided many years, having moved to that place from E. Granby, Ct. He was a prominent man in town affairs, representative, justice of the peace, etc. Was a farmer, merchant, extensive landowner, and powder manufacturer.

[illegible] Feb. 1761; d. 30 Oct. 1816; m. Oct. 1779, Samuel CLARK. Res. Granby, Ct. They adopted Oliver Owen.

5. Reuben^5, b. 23 Mar. 1763; m. Anna Thrall.

[illegible] d. 27 June, 1766.

7. Rachel^5, b. 3 Oct. 1767; d. 17 Nov. 1771.

8. Justus^5, b. 14 Nov. 1771; died unmarried.

10. [illegible] 1800; m. 5 Apr. 1797, Apollos BATES.

11. Pliny^5, b. 20 Dec. 1778; d. 22 Nov. 1779.

9. James^5, b. 12 Mar. 1773; rem. from E. Granby, Ct., to Pembroke or Mendon, N.Y. = Mindwell Owen, d. of Isaac & Zerviah (Griswold).

Harry^6, m. Gratis Winchell; res. 1877, East Pembroke, N.Y. +

Homer^6. Cretia^6. Both are deceased.

James^6. — Nancy^6.

Maria^6. Ruth^6. Both are deceased.

Rebecca Phelps of E. Granby, Ct. After the death of her husband she rem. with her sons, Walter, Wadsworth, & Dan, & a dau. to "Black River country." = Dan^6, d. in Ct. Res. Granby, Ct.

Sept. 1829,

John-Wright NORTON, b. 9 Sept. 1800, Westminster, Vt.; d. 14 Nov. 1842, Brownville, N.Y., s. of John & Naomi (Wright) of W. = Eunetia-Rebecca^7, b. prob. in Granby, Ct.; d. 4 Nov. 1841, Le Ray, N.Y., æ. 32.

Hiland HOLCOMB of E.G. = Cynthia^6.

Emma^7, d. aged 16 years.

Alonzo^7, m. Lucinda Kent, of Southwick; m. 2d, Lucy (Holcomb) Higby.

Sardis FOWLER of Southwick. = Ruth^6. Res. Edgefield, Tenn.

Sanford^7. m. —— +

Delia-M^7., = —— Woodford.

Nannie^8.

Reuben-Newell^6.

Anna^6 = Orson WILKINSON, of E.G.

Lois^7, m. — Robinson, of E.G.

Fanny^7, m. Charles ? Sheldon, of E.G.

James^7, died unmarried.

Norman^6.

[illegible] ROOTS = 1. Polly^6, b. 17 [illegible] 5. Perlia or Perley^6, b. [illegible] Fanny Moore, b. in South- = 2. Gen. Jo- 3. Ruth^6, Fanny = 4. Pliny^6.* Orpha-Haw- = 8. George^6

SLC
96

ROGERS

(1581-1681, in her 100th year) married, in England,
559. (See Drake.) Could Elizabeth Rogers be a sister
he Mayflower, 1620, who brought a son Joseph aged
e closely related to John Rogers who was admitted to
1642? He had wife, Ruth. Or James Rogers there
wland? John Drake and Elizabeth Rogers had three
s: John, Job, Jacob, Elizabeth and Mary. (See Drake
.)
1689, born in England was brought to New England by
d Hannah Moore, d. 1686, dau. of John Moore.
1731, = Samuel Barber. (See Barber.)
-1707, = William Phelps, son of Timothy and Mary
ee also Rogers in Milford, Connecticut, in the lines of

929.273
P518a

Phelps-Marshall
Kinship by N.S. McBride

MOORE

Thomas Moore and his son John were among the 160 passengers of the 1630 sailing of the *Mary and John*. Both witnessed the 1633 will of a John Russell. Kuhns writes that John and his first wife (unnamed) had daughters Hannah = John Drake, and Elizabeth = Nathaniel Loomis. John's second wife, Abigail was the mother of his children: Abigail, b. 1640 = Thomas Bissell, Mindwell and John, b. 1645 = (1) Hannah Goffe and (2) Martha Farnsworth. Martha later married Job Drake. John Moore, Sr., was a deacon and deputy at General Court. His will dated 1677 mentioned a son and four daughters. He was on the 1686 tax list of Windsor, Connecticut, as single, with four acres of house land and 8 ½ acres of meadow land on the east side of the river. He died on February 16, 1686/7.

No Andrew

Hannah Moore married in Windsor on November 30, 1648, John Drake (1615-1689), son of John and Elizabeth (Rogers) Drake. They had eleven children between 1649 and 1674: John, Job, Hannah, Enoch, Ruth, Simon, Lydia, Elizabeth, Mary, Mindwell and Joseph.

Ruth Drake, b. 1657, with her brother Simon received in their father's will land bought of Hoskins and Capt. Samuel Marshall. There was a Marshall-Hoskins-Phelps connection there. Ruth married in 1676/7 as his second wife, Samuel Barber and had dau. Ruth who married in 1707, William Phelps, son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps.

A John Moores = Elizabeth ——— and had a dau. Mary who married Richard Ward, b. England 1635, son of Wm. Ward. Richard drowned, Sudbury, 1666.

A Simeon Moore (1732-1789) was buried in the Poquonock Cemetery, Windsor.

What connection here to ANDREW MOORE,
f/o DEBORAH who mar. SAM'L ^{2} FORWARD?

SEP 19 1942
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
~~Library~~ OF UTAH
Ped #211

SLC 1996 Pedigree File #211

CHART XV.

THE FORWARD FAMILY.

SAMUEL^{1} FORWARD came from Devonshire, England, about the year 1666, according to *Hist. Sketches of the Cong. Church in Belchertown*. There is a tradition in the family that the immigrant ancestor came from Wales and first settled in Danbury, Ct., and that his two sons settled in Granby, Ct. He was of Windsor, Ct., in 1670, where he was admitted into full communion with the church, 8 Oct. 1671, *Windsor Church Records*. He died 16 Oct. 1684, and his widow died 22 June following, *Windsor Rec.* (ANN)

SAVAGE: Vol 3
Deborah Moore
d/o ANDREW of
Windsor, mar
Sarah Phelps.
ISSUE:
Sarah b. Dec 1672
Andrew bp. 15 Feb 1675
Deborah (above)
Jonathan, 26 Feb 1680
Abigail 1682
Rachel 1641
Benj. 1693
Amos 1698

Deborah Moore, b. 31 May, 1677; d. 29 August, 1734, aged 57, *W. Rec.* She was prob. d. of Andrew and Sarah (Phelps) of W. = 1. Samuel^{2}, b. 23 July, 1671, Windsor; d. 3 May, 1738, in his 67th year, *W. Rec.* He settled in Simsbury, Ct., *Hist. Sketches of Cong. Ch. in Belchertown*. The dates of birth of his children were recorded at W.

2. Joseph^{2}, born 10 November, 1674, Windsor. d. 16 Oct. 1684

1. Samuel^{3}, b. 20 Aug. 1706; d. 29 July, 1762, aged nearly 59 years, *Bible Rec.*

Mercy Layton, d. 11 Apr. 1786, aged 81. She was of Suffield, Ct., *Hist. Sketches Cong. Ch. Belchertown.* = 2. Ensign Joseph^{3}, b. 10 Nov. 1707, Simsbury; d. 23 May, 1766, in his 59th year, *Bible Rec.* Rem. to Suffield and thence to Simsbury, Ct. Tanner, saddler, and farmer. The dates relative to his children were copied from his Bible Rec.

— Moore, of Turkey Hills, now a part of Granby, Ct. = 3. Abel^{3}, born 4 Nov. 1710.

4. Deborah^{3}, b. 6 Apr. 1713; d. 2 Aug. 1730; m. — WINCHELL.

5. Rachel^{3}, b. 30 Ap. 1715.
6. John^{3}, b. 29 Ap. 1717; d. 24 Ap. 1738.

Susannah Holcomb, d. of Hezekiah. = Samuel^{4}, rem. to Ohio. Farmer & judge of Portage County.

Keturah —, d. 16 Jan. 1775, in S. = (1) Rev. Abel^{4}, b. about 1749; d. 15 Jan. 1786, Southwick, in his 38th year. For inscriptions see *Barber's Mass. Hist. Collections.* He grad. Yale Coll. 1768, and was ordained 27 Oct. 1772, being the first settled minister in Southwick, Mass. = (2) —

Keturah-Sophia^{5}, d. 18 April, 1775, aged 3 months, in S.
Homer^{5}.
Keturah^{5}.

Jesse^{4}, rem. to the "Black River Country," N.Y. State.

Deborah^{4}, b. 2 Aug. 1730; d. 27 May, 1732, *Bible Rec.*

Rensselaer^{5}, was educated for the bar by his brother Walter^{5}, but died early.

Susannah^{5}, m. Israel PHELPS, of E. Granby, Ct., where she died.

Dryden^{5}, was educated at Pittsburg for the medical profession by his brother Walter^{5}, but died before commencing to practice.

Elizabeth^{5}, m. Josiah HIXON, of Granby; rem. to Ohio; had 3 sons & 1 daughter.

Samuel^{5}, rem. with his father to Ohio; married — Higby, of East Granby, Ct. Farmer and teacher.

Oliver^{5}, rem. with his father to Ohio, but afterward returned to Buffalo, N.Y., where he was State Senator and Judge. He m. — Granger, prob. d. of Abner, of Suffield, Ct. +

Walter^{5}, was Secretary of the Treasury under President Harrison. Lawyer in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, and Member of Congress. Married, and had a son, who was a lawyer, practising in Pittsburg.

Hannah^{5}, mar. Horace CLARK, of E. Granby, Ct., and had 4 or 5 sons and 1 daughter.

Julia^{5}, m. in Aurora, Ohio, — FERGUSON. They resided in Aurora, and she died in that place. +

Chauncey^{5}, was born in Granby, Ct.; removed with his father to Ohio, thence to Greersburg, Pennsylvania, where he was a lawyer, and Member of Congress. Became a Campbellite preacher. He married in Pennsylvania.

Violet Dickinson, b. 15 Nov. 1738, d. of Joshua, of Hatfield, Mass. *Hist. of Hadley.* She died 27 Mar. 1834, Belchertown, æ. 95. = (8 Dec. 1756) 1. Rev. Justus^{4}, b. 11 May, 1730 (O.S.), Suffield, Ct.; d. 8 Mar. 1814, Belchertown, Mass., in the 59th year of his ministry. He graduated Yale Coll. 1754, and, while engaged in teaching in Hatfield, pursued a course of theological study with the Rev. Timothy Woodbridge, minister of H.; was licensed to preach in the fall of 1755, and soon after settled in B. Had eleven children, of whom only one son and one daughter survived him. See Woodbridge Chart, pp. 32-3, *Appendix*. For biography of Mr. Forward see *Appendix*, also *Hist. Sketches of the Cong. Ch. in Belchertown.*

2. Joseph^{4}, b. 9 June, 1732; d. 4 Aug. 1732.
4. Dan^{4}, b. 9 June, 1736; d. 6 Aug. 1748.
6. Charity^{4}, b. 16 Apr. 1741; d. 18 Aug. 1748.
7. Rachel^{4}, b. 4 Apr. 1743; d. 31 July, 1748.
8. Samuel^{4}, b. 23 Feb. 1745; d. 13 Aug. 1748.
9. —, b. and d. July, 1747.

3. Joseph^{4}, b. 16 Dec. 1733; d. 1810, Granby, Ct.; m. Ruth Morton, b. 1738; d. 1806, aged 68.

Bildad EASTON, who was a Revolutionary soldier. = 5. Mercy^{4}, b. 10 Feb. 1739.

Diadema^{5}, m. 19 June, 1799, Abel GRISWOLD, of Windsor, Ct.; was of Granby at the time of her marriage. Had twins, and a dau. whom. — CHAPIN.

Charity^{5}, m. Rideout MOORE. Prob. res. Winstead, Ct.

Joshua-Dickinson^{5}, b. 1757, was drowned 28 June, 1765, Hatfield, Mass., aged 7 yrs. 7 mos.

Pliny DWIGHT, s. of Nathaniel and Hannah (Lyman) of B. He died March, 1783, aged 30, in Belchertown, where they resided. = (June, 1777) Martha^{5}, b. 1759, d. 1782, aged 23, Belchertown.

Lydia Merrick, gr. d. of Rev. Noah Merrick, 1st minister of Wilbraham, Mass. She was admitted to the church in Belchertown, 1801. = Justus^{5}, Esq., was admitted to the Belch. church in 1819.

Rev. Abner PHELPS, s. of Eliakim, of B. He was adm. to ch. in B., 1802; grad. Williams Coll., 1806, and M.D. from Brown University and Yale Coll., 1814; studied theology and was licensed to preach, but engaged in the practice of medicine in Boston. = (1808) Eunice^{5}, d. 1809, aged 29; was adm. to the ch. in B., 1807. s.p.

—^{5}, m. Dr. HAYWOOD, of Whately, Ms. His s. or gr. s. had two sons living in W., 1850, one of whom was a physician.

George^{5}, perhaps, as the wife of George Forward, Lucy Merrick, d. of Samuel-F., and gr. d. of Rev. Noah Merrick of Wilbraham, was a member of the church in Belchertown in 1819, having been received from the ch. in W.

Nancy^{6}, m. 1801, as 2d wife, Rev. Asa McFARLAND, of Concord, N.H., and died about one year later. He grad. Dartmouth Coll. 1793; was ord. at C., 1798; d. 1827. See *Allen's Biog. Dict.*

William PHELPS, s. of Dea. Eliakim and Margaret (—) of B. He was adm. to the ch. in B., 1813, and chosen dea. Dec. '38. = Maria^{6}, b. abt. 1800; d. 1840, æ. 40, at B. Was adm. to the ch. in B., 1819. *Hist. of Belchertown.*

Nancy^{6}, b. 1803; was adm. to ch. in B., 1825; d. Mar. 1835, B., within 3 days of the d. of her sister Caroline.

Caroline^{6}, b. 1805; was ad. to ch. in B., 1825; d. Mar. 1835, aged 30, B.

Maria Smith, b. 19 Feb. 1813, d. of Sereno and Betsey (Stockbridge) of Hadley, Mass.; ad. to ch. in B. 1846. = Francis^{6}, was ad. to the ch. in B., 1850. +

1. [illegible]^{5}, b. [illegible] Feb. 1756; went South, where he prob. died.

2. [illegible]^{5}, b. 21 June, 1757; d. 27 June, 1759.

Rebecca Phelps of E. Granby, Ct. After the death of her husband she rem. with her sons, Walter, Wadsworth, & Dan, & a dau. to "Black River country." = Dan^{6}, d. in Ct. Res. Granby, Ct.

John-Wright NORTON, b. 9 Sept. 1800, Westminster, Vt.; d. 14 Nov. 1842, Brownville, N.Y., s. of John & Naomi (Wright) of W. = (Sept. 1829) Eunetia-Rebecca^{7}, b. prob. in Granby, Ct.; d. 4 Nov. 1841, Le Ray, N.Y., æ. 32.

Mary Owen, b. [illegible] Aug. 1760, Turkey Hills; d. 3 Mar. 1841, Southwick, Mass. She was dau. of Isaac, who d. 2 Aug. 1816, aged 80, and Zerviah (Griswold) who d. 21 Mar. 1817, aged 81. Both died in Turkey Hills. = 3. Joseph^{5}, b. 11 Feb. 1759; d. 11 Dec. 1840, Southwick, where he had resided many years, having moved to that place from E. Granby, Ct. He was a prominent man in town affairs, representative, justice of the peace, etc. Was a farmer, merchant, extensive landowner, and powder manufacturer.

4. Ruth^{5}, b. 27 Feb. 1761; d. 30 Oct. 1816; m. Oct. 1779, Samuel CLARK. Res. Granby, Ct. They adopted Oliver Owen.

5. Reuben^{5}, b. 22 Mar. 1763; m. Anna Thrall.

6. Joshua^{5}, b. [illegible] June, 1765; d. 27 June, 1766.
7. Rachel^{5}, b. 3 Oct. 1767; d. 17 Nov. 1771.
8. Justus^{5}, b. 14 Nov. 1771; died unmarried.

10. Cretia^{5}, b. 19 May, 1775; d. 5 May, 1800; m. 5 Apr. 1797, Apollos BATES.
11. Pliny^{5}, b. 20 Dec. 1778; d. 22 Nov. 1779.
9. James^{5}, b. 12 Mar. 1773; rem. from E. Granby, Ct., to Pembroke or Mendon, N.Y. = Mindwell Owen, d. of Isaac & Zerviah (Griswold).

Harry^{6}, m. Gratis Winchell; res. 1877, East Pembroke, N.Y. +
Homer^{6}. Cretia^{6}. Both are deceased.
James^{6}. — Nancy^{6}.
Maria^{6}. Ruth^{6}. Both are deceased.

Hiland HOLCOMB of E.G. = Cynthia^{6}.

Emma^{7}, d. aged 16 years.
Alonzo^{7}, m. Lucinda Kent, of Southwick; m. 2d, Lucy (Holcomb) Higby.

Sardis FOWLER of Southwick. = Ruth^{6}. Res. Edgefield, Tenn.

Sanford^{7}. m. — +
Delia-M^{7}. = — Woodford.
Nannie^{8}.

Reuben-Newell^{6}.

Anna^{6} = Orson Wilkinson, of E.G.

Lois^{7}, m. — Robinson, of E.G.
Fanny^{7}, m. Charles? Sheldon, of E.G.
James^{7}, died unmarried.

Norman^{6}.

Col. Thaddeus FOOTE, a merchant in Southwick, Mass. He m. 2d, — [Betts]. = 1. Polly^{6}, b. 17 Nov. 1783; d. May, 1828, Southwick, Mass.

5. Perlia or Perley^{6}, b. 4 Aug. 1791, S.; died unm., Dec. 1876, in S.
6. Robert^{6}, b. 1793, S.; d. there, unm. 1862.

Fanny Moore, b. in Southwick, d. of Roger and Rosetta (Hayes) of S. She died about 1875-6, in S. = 2. Gen. Joseph-Morton^{6}, b. 1785; d. in S.

3. Ruth^{6}, b. 1787; m. Dea. Uzal ROCKWELL.

Fanny Root, b. 1793. *Root Gen.* p. 465. = 4. Pliny^{6}.*

7. Catherine^{6}, m. Lathrop MOORE.

Orpha-Hawley, d. of Thomas. She is deceased. = 8. George^{6}, b. 1801, S.; died Dec. 1858.

Edwin^{7}, m. Julia Bancroft, of Granville, Mass. Merchant; has retired from business. Res. Granville, N.Y., and, 1877, New Haven, Ct. Ch.: Edwin-B^{8}., lawyer. Res. 1877, New Haven, Ct.

Harrison^{7}, m. Lucy Wilcox. Merchant and farmer. Res. 1877, Westfield, Mass. Ch.: 1. William-Harrison^{8}, m. —. Res. 1877, Westfield. John. Sarah. Margaret. Ellen.

Mary^{7}, mar. Hawley HOLCOMB, of Granby, Ct., who is deceased.

Rev. James-Foote^{8}, m. —; missionary.
Edward-Payson^{8}, is deceased.
Charles^{8}.

Maria^{7}, d. Au. 1845, Granville, N.Y.; m. Edwin KIRTLAND, a merchant of G.

Maria^{8}, mar. — STANNARD. Res. Hampton, New York.

Anna^{7}, res. 1877, Westfield, Mass. Unmarried.
Eliza^{7}, m. Dr. Artemus BELL, of Southampton, Mass.
Catharine^{7}, m. Allen-B. BURR.

Colonel^{8}.
—
Stella^{8}.

Thaddeus^{7}, was ed. at Yale Coll.; m. Harriet Betts. Was col. of 10th Mich. Cav. in the war. Lawyer.

William^{8}.
Henry-Ward^{8}
Frederic.

Joseph^{7}, was ed. at Yale; m. —. Lawyer.
Emily-A^{7}., m. Festus-S. BARLOW. Res. Newark, N.J.

William-H^{8}., b. 28 Feb. 1852; d. 1869.
Joseph-Bell^{8}, b. Sep. 1854.
Alice-Irene^{8}.

Francis-Burdett^{7}, m. Jane [—]. Farmer. Res. 1877, Southwick, Mass. +

Marcus-Aurelius^{7}, m. Frances Fowler, b. Southwick. Farmer. Res. 1877, Southwick. Ch.: Catharine^{8}, b. in S.

Jane^{7}, m. Riley HALL. Res. 1877, Ohio. Had ch.: Ella-Jane.^{8}
—
Egbert^{7}, m. —. Farmer. Res. Ohio.
—
Ruth^{7}, is dec.; m. — JOHNSON. +
—
Emerett^{7}, married —.
—
Robert^{7}, m. —. Farmer in Ohio.
—
Harriet-Adelia^{7}, m. —. Res. 1877, in Ohio.

Wm-Duane^{7}, married Lavinia Bush, d. of Wingate, of S. Res. Greenbush, near Albany, N.Y. +

1. Homer-Moore^{7}, b. 2 Oct. 1816; d. [illegible] Washington, D.C. Unm. Merchant in Springfield, Mass.

Burrage-Y. BUTLER, died in Northampton, Mass. Merchant. Res. Southwick, Ms. = 2. Maria Louisa^{7}, born 28 Sept. 1818; d. [illegible] 1858, in Conn. Was buried in Southwick. Ch. born in Southwick.

Ellen-Louisa^{8}, formerly a teacher, m. in Southwick, Wallace HOLCOMB, born in S., s. of Milton and Elvira (Gillett), of S. Farmer. Res. 1877, Southwick.

Charles^{8}, m. —.
—
Abbie^{8}, grad. at Mt. Holyoke Fem. Seminary. Teacher. Res. 1877, S. Unmarried.

Joseph-Morton^{7}, b. 6 Jan. 1821. Res. 1877, S. Unm.
—
Mary-Rosetta^{7} b. June, 1823; d. in Southwick.

Andrew-Jackson^{7}, b. Aug. 1825; res. 1877, S. Unm.
—
Fannie-E^{7}., b. 11 Jan. 1827; res. 1877, S. Unmarried.

Elizabeth Mills, d. of — & Polly (Fowler) of S. = (13 May, 1834) Dr. Joseph-Wm^{7}., b. 23 July, 1810, grad. Pittsfield Med. Coll. Resides, 1877, Southwick, Mass.,

Helen-Maria^{8}, b. 30 Oct. 1850, S.; m. 30 Oct. 1872, Thos-J. COOLEY, of S., son of — and Elvira (Stevens) of S. Ch.: Lizzie-R^{9}., born 7 March, 1875. Clerk. Res. 1877, Westfield, Mass.
—
Wm.-Mills^{8}, b. 23 July, 1836; d. 19 Sept. 1854.

Theron^{7}, b. 1812; m. 1839, Mabel Rowe, b. 1815, d. of Enoch, of Westfield & S., Mass. Powder Manuf'r.

Martha^{8}, b. 1842; m. 1868, Heman-L. FIELD.
Theron^{9}.
Clara-Mabel^{9}.

Mary-F^{8}., m. 1872, Joseph Rowell. Res. Ill.
Arthur-Buckingham^{9}, b. 1874.

Owen^{7}, b. 1814; m. 1840, Harriet Messenger, of S., who d. 1851; m. 2d, 1852, Adelia Moseley, of Westfield, Mass. s.p.

Lawton^{7}, b. 1817; m. 1841, Susan-M. Benton, of Vt. Produce Merchant. Bus. add. 65 Chatham St., Boston.

Edwin-Lawton^{8}, is deceased.
—
Julius-B^{8}., b. 1860.

Perlia^{7}, b. 1819; d. 1845, in S.; m. 1841, Allen-R. BURR, & had a ch. which d. young. He res. Lansing, Mich.

Martha^{7}, d. in S. abt. 1837.
Uzal^{7}, b. 1821; m. 1854, Amanda Saunders, of S. R.R. Agent. Res. 1877, Springfield, Mass.

Ruth^{8}, b. 1858.
Arthur^{8}, d. young.
Clara, b. 1864.

David-Parsons^{7} HOLTON, M.D., b. 18 June, 1812, Westminster, Vt.; grad. Coll. of Phys. and Surgeons, New York City, 1839. Res. 1877, 61 East 59th St., New York City. = (12 May, 1839) 1. Frances-Keturah^{7}, b. 5 May, 1815. Children born in New York City.

Mary (Fowler) Benjamin, of Springfield, Mass., wid. of Samuel Benjamin, of S., and d. of Augustine Fowler, of Southwick. = Pliny-Marcellus^{7}, b. 18 Aug. 1817. Farmer and member of the School Board; was formerly a teacher. Res. 1877, Southwick, Mass. s.p.

Hiram-Harrison VINING, s. of Samuel and Rhoda (Pettibone) of Simsbury and Southwick, Mass. He d. 14 Oct. 1858, Southwick. = (8 Feb. 1841) 3. Mary-Cecilia^{7}, b. 31 Oct. 1819. Res. 1877, Westfield, Mass. = (4 June, 1861) Rev. Thomas-Hancock ROOD, b. 5. Mar. 1823, London, Eng.; d. 29 Sept. 1870, Westfield, leaving daughters by a former wife, Jennie-Eunice Kellogg, who d. 1857, Goshen, Mass.

Silas-Bartholomew NORTON, born 1 Aug. 1823, in Southampton, s. of Ira and Sophia (Clapp) of S. He married 2d, —, and has several children. Builder and farmer. Res. 1877, Kansas. = (31 Oct. 1846) 4. Eunice-Lavinia^{7}, b. 23 June, 1822; d. 8 Oct. 1849, Southampton, Mass. s.p.

5. Rhoda-Celestia^{7}, b. 5 Nov. 1827; d. 13 April, 1828, Southwick, aged 5 months.

1. D-Pliny-Forward^{8}, b. 29 Mar. 1840; d. 27 Sept. 1849, Southwick.
2. Charles-Alexander^{8}, b. 8 Aug. 1842; d. 23 June, 1856, Paris, France.
3. Fannie-Miriam^{8}, b. 23 Oct. 1852; d. 20 May, 1859, New York City.
George. — Albert.

Fannie-Eloise^{8}, b. 1 Jan. 1849, Southwick.
Sons, died in infancy.

1. Mary-Elizabeth, b. 23 Sept. 1852, Sheboygan, Wis.
2. Martha-Augusta, b. 5 Feb. 1851, Goshen, Mass.

No Record of Source

---

* Pliny^{6}, *fourth* child of Joseph^{5} and Mary (Owen) Forward, b. 8 June, 1789; d. 3 March, 1830, Southwick, Hampden Co., Mass.; m. 2 Sept. 1812, Fanny Root, b. 15 July, 1793, dau. of Gideon^{6} and Eunice (Whitney) of S. She d. 3 May, 1876.

JOHN ROOT^{1} of Farmington, Conn., b. 26 Feb. 1606, in Badby, Northamptonshire, England; m. Mary Kilbourn, of Glastenbury, Conn. His son Thomas^{2}, b. a.

SLC
96

ROGERS

(1581-1681, in her 100th year) married, in England,
559. (See Drake.) Could Elizabeth Rogers be a sister
the Mayflower, 1620, who brought a son Joseph age
e closely related to John Rogers who was admitted
1642? He had wife, Ruth. Or James Rogers there
owland? John Drake and Elizabeth Rogers had three
s: John, Job, Jacob, Elizabeth and Mary. (See Drake
.)

1689, born in England was brought to New England by
d Hannah Moore, d. 1686, dau. of John Moore.

1731, = Samuel Barber. (See Barber.)

-1707, = William Phelps, son of Timothy and Mary
See also Rogers in Milford, Connecticut, in the lines of

929.273
P518a

Phelps-Marshall
Kinship by N.S. McBride

MOORE

Thomas Moore and his son John were among the 160 passengers of the 1630 sailing of the *Mary and John*. Both witnessed the 1633 will of a John Russell. Kuhns writes that John and his first wife (unnamed) had daughters Hannah = John Drake, and Elizabeth = Nathaniel Loomis. John's second wife, Abigail was the mother of his children: Abigail, b. 1640 = Thomas Bissell, Mindwell and John, b. 1645 = (1) Hannah Goffe and (2) Martha Farnsworth. Martha later married Job Drake. John Moore, Sr., was a deacon and deputy at General Court. His will dated 1677 mentioned a son and four daughters. He was on the 1686 tax list of Windsor, Connecticut, as single, with four acres of house land and 8 ½ acres of meadow land on the east side of the river. He died on February 16, 1686/7.

No Andrews

Hannah Moore married in Windsor on November 30, 1648, John Drake (1615-1689), son of John and Elizabeth (Rogers) Drake. They had eleven children between 1649 and 1674: John, Job, Hannah, Enoch, Ruth, Simon, Lydia, Elizabeth, Mary, Mindwell and Joseph.

Ruth Drake, b. 1657, with her brother Simon received in their father's will land bought of Hoskins and Capt. Samuel Marshall. There was a Marshall-Hoskins-Phelps connection there. Ruth married in 1676/7 as his second wife, Samuel Barber and had dau. Ruth who married in 1707, William Phelps, son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps.

A John Moores = Elizabeth ——— and had a dau. Mary who married Richard Ward, b. England 1635, son of Wm. Ward. Richard drowned, Sudbury, 1666.

A Simeon Moore (1732-1789) was buried in the Poquonock Cemetery, Windsor.

What connection here to ANDREW MOORE,
f/o DEBORAH who mar. SAM'L ^{2} FORWARD?

FT-p.145. E. Griswold came w Rev Ephraim Huitt party 1638. E.H. harassed by
Laud; left Warwick near Kenilworth, pr 1st sermon 18 Aug 1639. John Bissell, ferryman
in Windsor
w this group.

—Stiles

FAM. 2. **Charles**^{2} (*Col. Sam.*^{1}), then an officer, since a commodore, in U. S. Navy; m. 16 Dec., 1840, Sophia Haskell (dau. Oliver and Abigail *McClure*) **Tudor** of So. W.; res. several years in Erie, Pa., then at So. W. on the Dr. Elihu Tudor place, where he moved the old ho. back and built anew, 1851, and occup. till 1874; she d. 17 May, 1886; he d. 7 Apl., 1887. *Ch.* (*b. So. W.*):

1. Charles Lanman (M.D.), b. So.W., 24 Sept., 1841; surgeon in U. S. N. during Civil War; is a homœopathic physician at Hartford, Conn.; m. (1) Maria Stuber **Spooner** of Hempstead, L. I., 28 Sept., 1882; she died 22 May, 1885; (2) Ida **Trimble** of Philadelphia, 5 Jan., 1888. *Issue:*
    1. Maria Spooner, b. 5 Jan., 1885.
2. Eleanor A., b. in Ohio, 23 Mch., 1844; m. 27 Dec., 1883, Henry **Butterfield** of Erie, Pa.; she d. 13 Oct., 1885.
3. Samuel Tudor, b. in Ohio, 26 Oct., 1845; sett. at Chicago, Ill.; commission mcht.; m. 1 Nov., 1871, Helen **Fields** of Ottumwa, Iowa, where he res. mcht. in 1874. *Issue:*
    1. Eleanor T., b. 10 Oct., 1872.
    2. Charles Joseph, b. 25 Oct., 1874.
    3. William Percival, b. 17 Dec., 1876.
    4. Pauline Field, b. 7 Feb., 1882.
    5. Samuel Seabury, b. 22 July, 1884.

Chauncey, m. Alice (dau. Samuel) **Rathbone,** who d. 18 Nov., 1852, æ. 70; he d. 19 Feb., 1858, æ. 75. *Children:*

1 Mary Ann, m. May, 1836, John M. **Doty.**
2. Leonard, m. (1) Louisa (dau. Shubael and Elizabeth) **Parsons,** who d. 13 June, 1856, æ. 37; (2) a wid. with 3 ch.. *Issue* (*by 1st wife*):
    1. Austin.
    2. Erastus.
3. Lucy, a cripple, d. 27 Aug., 1861, æ. 33.

GRIDLEY, Thomas, was a prop'r of Hfd. "by courtesie of the town" 1639; (*Htfd. Co. Mem. Hist.*, i. 242); was at W. 5 Sept., 1639, when he was fined and ord. by the Ct. to be whipped for "strong suspicions of drunkenness," for refusing to watch, and for striking one of Mr. Stiles's servant men; in 1648 was one of highway surveyors; no rec. of land or family; was res. prob. Farmington, 1671, and his heirs had grant of land for services in Pequot War, 12 Oct., 1671; he d. at Htfd.; inv. 12 June, 1655, £282, 12*s.* 6*d.*

GRIFFIN, John, had no lands rec. at W., and could hardly have owned a house there; in 1648 was engaged in mfg. tar, and his candlewood, etc., being burned by an Indian who was unable to pay the damage, his friends transferred to Griffin the land at Massaco (Simsbury), which he transferred to the town, and afterwards became a settler there (freeman there 1669). He first appears at W. 13 May, 1647, when he m. Anna (prob. sist. of and res. nr. John) **Bancroft.** At the time of John Drake, Sen'r's, death, 1659, G. either res. in the Henry Stiles house, north of that of Wm. Gaylord, Jr., dec'd, or that of Francis Stiles, south of Gaylord's. Sept. 6, 1655, Wm. Hayden makes complaint of the riotous conduct of John Griffin, John Bancroft, and Jacob Drake in his family, thereby frightening his wife — G. seeming to have been the chief offender, as he only was fined (£20), the others as well as he bound over in £20 each for good behavior until the next Court (*Rec. Part. Ct., Sec. State's Office*). [Wm. Hayden's wife d. July 17, 1655; it may be in consequence of this fright.] In 1663 he was gr. by the Gen. Ct. 200 acres of land at Massacoe, in consideration "that he was the first that perfected the art of making pitch and tar in these parts." In 1673, with Simon Wolcott, was ordered to command the train-band. *Children* (*O. C. R.*):

John Griffin

1. Hannah, b. 4 July, 1649.
2. Mary, b. 1 Mch., 1651.
3. Sarah, b. 25 Dec., 1654.
4. John, b. 20 Oct., 1656.
5. Thomas, b. 3 Oct., 1658.
6. Abigail, b. 12 Nov., 1660.
7. Mindwell, b. 11 Feb., 1662.
8. Ruth, b. 21 Jan., 1665.
9. Ephraim, b. 1 Mch., 1668/9.
10. Nathaniel, b. 31 May, 1673.

Alfred, m. Fanny **Clark,** 27 Nov., 1823; had dau. *Sally*, who d. 23 Dec., 1829, æ. 2.

GRIMES, Joseph, had *Sarah*, bp. 23 Feb., 1745/6.—*W. C. R.*

GRISWOLD. (The following statements concerning the *English* Griswolds are furnished by Hon. SENECA O. GRISWOLD of Windsor, Conn., as the results of his own personal examinations, in England.)

The English Griswolds were an ancient county family established at Solihull, in Warwickshire, prior to the year 1400. The name was usually written Greswold; but, without doubt, the "e" in the first syllable had the Latin sound as "i" short, for it was often written Griswold, or Gryswold, and sometimes with a terminal "e." This family had a pedigree and were entitled to a coat-of-arms, viz.: *Arg., a fesse Gu. betw. two greyhounds current Sa.* They traced their descent from a certain John Greswold, who, about the middle of the 14th century, came from Kenilworth and married the dau. and heiress of Henry Hughford of Huddersly Hall, in Solihull; and, in Burke's *Landed Gentry*, they are styled the Greswolds of Kenilworth and Solihull. This latter place is on the northwestern border of Warwickshire, with Knowle on the East, and Yardley in Worcestershire on the South and West, and is about 8 miles westerly of Kenilworth, and twelve northwesterly of Stratford-on-Avon. It was a place of note in Saxon times, and was the site of a holy fountain much resorted to for its miraculous cures, and called the Well of St. Alphege. After the Conquest it came into the possession of a Norman family named Limsie, who had a tower there and, it is supposed, built a church, though the exact date of its building is not certain. From them it passed, by marriage, to the Knights of Odingsell. Will De Odingsell, in time of Edward I., built a chantry, *i. e.*, a chapel attached to the church, requiring, by the terms of its foundation, that daily masses should be said for the souls of himself and wife, their progenitors and descendants. From failure in the male line of descent, the estate became a Royal desmesne and was granted to different favorites. It was held, at his death, by Hugh De La Spencer, who was killed at Agincourt. King Henry VI., in 1436, granted the estate, for the term of seven years, to one Thomas Greswold, jointly with one Sheldon. The chantry, erected by De Odingsell, having fallen somewhat into decay, this Thomas rebuilt it and added some valuable gifts to its support. He must have been a devout adherent of that unfortunate monarch, as the condition of his gifts was, that the chantry priest should daily pray for the good estate of King Henry, and at his death and the death of himself (Thos. Greswold), should daily say masses for their souls. At the termination of this grant, the King gave the estate to his son, the Prince of Wales; but, doubtless, there was no transfer of possession, for we find that, in King Henry the Eighth's time, Richard Greswold of Solihull became the owner of the estate in fee, as also of other lands in the vicinity. From him sprang the other branches of the family, viz.: the Greswolds of Langdon Hall and those of Yardley.

Part of the estate of Langdon Hall was in the adjoining parish of Knowle. Upon this estate, within the bounds of Solihull, Malvern Hall was built. It is a stately Manor-house, in the style of Inigo Jones, in the midst of a large park, surrounded by a moat; and over the stone gateway is carved the family crest. John Greswold of Langdon Hall married the daughter of Richard Varney of Compton, made notorious by Scott's romance of *Kenilworth*. He was, undoubtedly, a strong adherent of the great Earl, and was member of Parliament from the county; but the story of his villainy is, as it purports to be, a pure romance. A large portion of this estate passed, by marriage, to the Dabrigecourts, a local family of distinction.

In Yardley, a grandson of the above-named Richard became possessed of the Manor of Greet; and, for several generations, his descendants were lords of this manor and rectors of the parish. The most famous of these was Rev. Humphrey, who was born 1621. In the church at Yardley there is a costly engraved funeral monument to his memory and that of his father, on which is inscribed a record of their virtues, learning, and charities to the poor and to the parish. The Rev. Henry Greswold, who was rector of the Solihull church from 1660 to the end of the century, was his second son. In the Solihull church is a beautiful alabaster slab to the memory of the aforesaid Richard, on which the date of his death is given as 1547. There is also another similar slab to Thomas Greswold and his three wives; he died in 1577. The chantry, built by Thomas, as above-mentioned, is still in good

Mother of Amasa Gillet^{6} mar. Joseph Gillet^{5}
is Mercy Mary Rowe^{6}
Sarah Phelps^{3} (b. 1653) dau of Saml Phelps^{2} + Sarah Griswold^{2} of Edw.^{1}

repair; and the church itself is noted for the beauty and fineness of its interior architecture. Around the chancel was a wooden screen which was characteristic of church adornment at the close of the 13th century. In the north transept, in raised position to be reached by a flight of steps, was the *Greswold pew*, also fronted with a wooden screen. The present rector is the Rev. Charles Evans, distinguished for his archæological learning, and whose history of this church has been published by the Birmingham Archæological Society.

About the middle of the 18th century there occurred a failure in the male line of these families, and the estate fell to the grd.-dau. of the Rev. Marshall Greswold of Yardley. In the meantime the manor-house at Solihull had been alienated, as also a large part of the Langdon-Hall estate; but the union of the balance of these properties rendered the heiress quite rich. She married a Mr. David Lewis of Solihull, who assumed also the name of Greswold. The Greswold-Lewis family are quite noted, the daughters marrying into the nobility, and Mr. Henry Greswold-Lewis, the last of the name in the male line, marrying the daughter of an earl. He died in 1829 without issue, and in the Yardley Church is an elaborate tablet to his virtues, etc. The estate fell to his niece, or grand-niece, Mary Greswold-Lewis, and she married a Mr. Williams of Worcestershire, who also assumed the Greswold name; and her son, Mr. John Greswold-Williams, is the present owner of the estate, which includes Malvern Hall and park and adjoining lands, with considerable property both in Knowle and Yardley.

At Knowle there is a very ancient inn, a part of the estate called "The Greswold Arms"; and at Solihull, an endowed grammar-school of ancient foundation, the mastership of which is valuable for its salary. In Boswell's *Life of Dr. Johnson* there is a copy of a letter written in 1735 by a Mr. Henry Greswold of Solihull as one of the Feoffees of the Trust, in reply to a letter written them soliciting the appointment of Mr. Johnson as master of the school. He states they have inquired as to his standing, and, though they found him to be a most excellent scholar, he had a haughty temper and also was afflicted with an involuntary twitching of the muscles of his face, and hence the gentlemen declined to give him the appointment.

The family was one of local distinction; they held county offices; were summoned by the sheriffs, with the other gentlemen of the county, to be present at the proclamation of the Acts of Parliament, and sworn to sustain them. They sought and obtained wives from the leading local families, and an alliance with their daughters was considered honorable. As primogeniture prevailed, it follows that, in a family extending through so long a period, there would be poor as well as rich, and they spread into a number of the adjoining parishes. They were not of the nobility, but belonged to the middle class landed gentry, — that devout, patient, and, above all, valiant race, which has contributed so much to make England, for centuries, the foremost of nations.

The *Connecticut* Griswolds are descended from EDWARD and MATTHEW, who came to Windsor in 1639, and from MICHAEL, who, some years later, came to Wethersfield. There appears to have been no relationship between the latter and the brothers Griswold of Windsor.*

* **Edward** and **Matthew** came from Kenilworth, Co. Warwick, Eng., in the year 1639, in company with Rev. Mr. Huit's party, who came to Windsor that year.†

1638 –

They had lived at Kenilworth* and owned property there; but we know not whether it was their birthplace. They had a brother Thomas,* who continued to reside there, and the record of his marriage, in 1634, is still to be found in the old Kenilworth Church records, also the baptisms of several of the children of Edward, and the burial of a daughter, but the old church records of K. suffered so greatly from the ravages of the War of the Great Rebellion, it has been found impossible to find any other connecting links between that parish and the two emigrant brothers. †

It has been claimed that they belonged to the ancient county family of Solihull, near Kenilworth, and, as such, entitled to the use of the family arms, but there exists no evidence to prove the claim. Indeed, all that has been said in regard to their relationship to Humphrey Greswold, lord of the manor of Greet in Yardley, and also rector of Yardley parish; or of their connection with the Greswolds who held Malvern Hall in Solihull, has no foundation in fact, and can be proved untrue. There is a tradition that the name of their father was *George*, concerning which see Prof. Salisbury's genealogical article referred to, on page 350.

Whatever their local antecedents and connections in England, it is certain that the emigrant brothers Griswold were men of education and property; and, after their arrival in the new colony, were always styled "Mr.," which was then equivalent to "gentleman," as distinguished from yeomen or tradesmen. Both brothers, though young men when they came to this country (Edward being then 32 and Matthew 19 years old), speedily allied themselves with the best social element of Windsor, took positions of commanding influence, and quickly became prominent in colonial affairs. "Besides, if it be a principle of heredity that the characteristics, physical, intellectual, moral, and social, of a strongly marked ancestor are repeated in his descendants, so that from the offspring may be inferred what was the progenitor, then, apart from all we know of the first generation of the Griswolds of New England, the qualities developed by succeeding generations of the family have been an accumulating proof that its emigrant ancestors were high-minded, intelligent, Christian 'gentlemen.'" ‡

MATTHEW GRISWOLD, the younger brother, did not long remain at Windsor, though (see page 75, Vol. I,) he came very near being a permanent resident here, and we will therefore discuss his history first. Coming to Windsor, 1639, being then 19 years old, he m. 16 Oct , 1646, Anna (daughter of Henry, Sr., and Elizabeth *Saunders*) **Wolcott** of W., and, between that date and 1649/50, removed to Saybrook as agent for Col. Fenwick. He speedily assumed a prominence at

---

* MICHAEL GRISWOLD's Eng. origin is unknown; he d. 1684, his will and the wills of his sons being now on file in *Htfd. Co. Prob. Rec.* One of his grandsons, Capt. Jacob, was a first settler of Litchfield; another, Maj. Josiah, was famous as a soldier in the French War.

† See pp. 74 and 75. The affidavit of Edward, then aged about 77 yrs., as given May 15, 1684, in the celebrated case of Henry Whiting's sons *vs.* John Bissell, says: "About the yeare 1639, Mr. Wm. Whiteing (deceased) was undertaker for a shipp in England, in which shipp I came to New England"; and his brother Matthew (then aged 64) in his affidavit made in the same suit, says: "Further I testifie that, when I came over to New England about the year 1639."—*State Archives, Private Controversies*, Vol. II. Doc. 203, 204.

* From *New London Prob. Rec.* "Georg Griswold, aged about 67 yeares, testifyeth as follows: that in his youthfull years he lived with his father in England, in a town called Keilllinsworth [Kenilworth was, in Queen Elizabeth's time, called Killingworth], in Warrackshire; he did severall times since hear his father Edward Griswould say that the house they then lived in, and lands belonging thereto, was his brother Mathew Griswold's; and have lately seen a letter under the hand of Thomas Griswould of Keillinsworth above^{sd}, directed to his brother Mathew Griswould aforesaid, wherein the said Thomas Griswould intimated that he did then live in the abovesaid house belonging to his said brother Mathew Griswould aforesaid.

"May 9th, 1700. George Griswould appeared before me in Hartford, and made oath to y^{e} above testimony.

JOSEPH CURTISS, *Assistant.*"

† The reference to one Francis *Grissell* by Dr. J. Hammond Trumbull, mentioned in *Calend. State Papers, Col. Series*, 1474–1660, *Lond.*, and *Mag. Am. History*, pp. 121–22, Vol. XI, is all founded on a mistake in spelling. There was no Francis or other Grissell among the Dorchester settlers, and the fact mentioned refers to a person of another name.

‡ The large views of Matthew, very much in advance of his time, are well illustrated by the following item from *Windsor Town Records:*

"April 23^{d} 1663, Hannah Griswold, wife of Matthew Griswold, has a portion of meadow-Land in Windsor Great Meadow, twelve acres more or less . . . . this comes to her as part of her portion that fell to her by the Last will of her brother Christopher Wolcott Dec^{d}, out of his Estate that was to be Devided among his Relations; and this parcel of meadow is *allowed by her Husband Matthew Griswold to be Recorded and made over to Hannah his wife*, to remain to her and her children, and their Dispose, forever."

that place; was Deputy to the General Court in 1654, and, in same year, was directed by the Court to go with Capt. Mason to Pequitt and join with Gov. Winthrop to draw the lines between that towne and Uncas, etc. He was largely instrumental in the movements which led up to the settlement of Lyme, on the other side of the Great River, and became the leading and wealthiest man in that town, which was set off from Saybrook in 1665/6. He was frequently a Deputy and Commissioner, Justice of the Peace, Lieutenant of the Trainband, etc. His landed possessions soon assumed baronial proportions, especially upon the shores of Long Island Sound, where, near the mouth of the Connecticut River, he established "Blackhall," since the family seat of the Griswolds of Lyme.

He died at Lyme, Conn., 27 Sept., 1698, and was buried at Saybrook. His wid. survived him, and was living in Sept., 1700, æ. about 80 yrs. Their children were (1) Elizabeth, b. about 1652; m. (1) 1670, John **Rogers** of N. London; m. (2) Peter **Pratt**; m. (3) Matthew **Beckwith.** (2) "Mr." Matthew. (3) John, d. young. (4) Sarah, b. abt. 1655; m. Thos. **Colton.** (5) Anna, b. about 1656; m. Lieut. Abraham **Bronson,** and was the ancestress of Hon. Henry Matson Waite, until 1854 the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Connecticut, and of the late U. S. Chief Justice Morrison Remick Waite.

Through their only surviving son, Mr. Matthew, b. 1653, who followed in the footsteps of his father in public life, and died full of honors in 1715, they founded a family "that has been unusually free from the vicissitudes which are apt, in the course of many generations of a family, to occur to lower the social standing of some of its persons, or branches." Those who would study a singular and (in American family history) an almost unparalleled prominence in public affairs and in intellectual ability, are referred to the Appendix to the Wolcott Genealogy in this work, and to *The Griswold Family of Connecticut* (already referred to), by Prof. EDWARD E. SALISBURY of New Haven, Conn., an exceedingly interesting and gracefully penned contribution to Connecticut genealogy.[*]

Edward,[†] born in Eng. about 1607; m. (1) 1630, in Eng., Margaret ——, who died 23 Aug., 1670; her gravestone, inscribed "M. G., 1670," is known as the oldest monument in Cong. graveyard, Clinton (formerly Killingworth), Conn.; he m. (2) 1672, or '3, Sarah (wid. of James) **Bemis** of New London.

Mr. Edward Griswold came to America at the time of the second visit of Mr. George Fenwick, at which date, also, came a large number of new settlers to the Conn. settlement. It was at a time when many of the gentry of England and wealthy persons connected with the Warwick Patent were intending removal hither; but the breaking out of the Scotch Rebellion compelled King Charles to call a Parliament, and they stayed at home to carry on their struggle with the King and Archbishop Laud. Mr. Griswold undoubtedly came in the interest of some of these patentees. He was attorney for Mr. St. Nicholas of Warwickshire, who had a house built in Windsor, and also a tract of land "impaled" (fenced), as had Sir Richard Saltonstall. The Rev. Ephraim Huit, who came, also, in 1639, was from the same parish, as, also, the Wyllys family, who settled at Hartford.

His first location in W. is not known; but he had (see p. 157, Vol. I) a grant of land in Poquonock, to which he removed, in 1649, accompanied by a few families, who there found an "outpost" settlement. His residence at P. was on the site of the present dwelling of the heirs of the late Eliphalet S. Ladd, and who, on the female side, are Griswold descendants. The spot is a beautiful knoll which overlooks the brook on the west, and the Tunxis River on the south and east. As soon as he had fairly established his home, he began to take that active part in public matters which was natural to a man of his character. In 1650 he built the "Old Fort" at Springfield for Mr. Pyncheon; in 1656 he was a deputy from W. to the General Court, and continued, with the exception of one session, to represent the town until the reception of the charter from King Charles. At this time he was the principal promoter of a new settlement authorized by the court, called Hommonoscett, which lay immediately west of Saybrook, and to which, about 1663, he removed with his younger children, deeding to his sons, George and Joseph, who remained behind, his W. lands, reserving a small life annuity therefrom. The settlement was organized as a town in 1667 and received, probably from him, the name of his old English home Kenilworth, afterwards corrupted to Killingworth, and now known as Clinton. He was the first deputy from K., and continued to be its magistrate and representative for more than 20 years, 1662 to 1678–89, and was succeeded by his son John.

---

[*] Prof. Salisbury, also, disposes satisfactorily of the tradition that Matthew Griswold was a stone-mason, and that he cut the tombstone of Henry Wolcott in Old Windsor Cemetery.

[†] We learn from Dr. Rufus W. Griswold of Wethersfield, Conn., that the late *Rev. F. W. Chapman*, prior to his death, had ready for collection a very large genealogical collection of the Griswold family. We

The *Col. Rec.* show him to have been a very active, influential member of the legislature — pre-eminently one of those men who, in the first half-century, did so much to make the small colony of Connecticut so important a factor in American affairs. As a member of Sessions, he had the pleasure of meeting with his brother Matthew and his own son Francis; and there has, since that time, rarely been an Assembly of Conn. in which some of their lineal descendants have not been members. He was frequently a commissioner; and, in 1678, was on a committee for establishing a Latin school in New London, and was first deacon of the K. church. He died at K., it is said, in 1691, in 84th year. *Children* (*all by 1st wife ; *Kenilworth* (*Eng.*) *Rec.*):

1. Sarah,* b. 1631.
2. George,* born in Eng., 1633. FAM. 2.
3. Francis, b. in Eng., 1635. FAM. 3.
4. Liddia,* born Eng., 1637.
5. Sarah,* b. in Eng., 1638; m. (1) Samuel (s. William, Sen.) **Phelps,** 10 Nov., 1650; (2) 21 July, 1670, Nathaniel (s. Humphrey) **Pinney.**
6. Ann, b. W.; bp. 19 June, 1642.—*O. C. R. and Col. Rec.*
7. Mary, b. W.; bp. 13 Oct., 1644; m. Timothy (s. William, Sen.) **Phelps,** 19 Mch., 1661.
8. Deborah, b. and bp. W., 28 June, 1646 (*O. C. R.*); m. Samuel (s. William) **Buell,** 1662; removed to Killingworth.
9. Joseph, b. and bp. 12 Mch., 1647.—*O. C. R.* FAM. 4.
10. Samuel, b. and bp. 18 Nov., 1649 (*O. C. R.*); d. 6 July, 1672.
11. John, b. and bp. 1 Aug., 1652.—*O. C. R.* FAM. 5.

FAM. 2. **George**^{2} (*Edward*^{1}) rec'd (with his bro. Joseph) his father's W. lds., when the latter rem. to Killingworth; was also a large purchaser of lands from the Indians and an eminently respected citizen; freeman in 1654; he d. 3 Sept., 1704; m. Mary (dau. Thos.) **Holcomb,** 3 Oct., 1665, who d. 4 Apl., 1708.—*Ch.* (*O. C. R.*):

George griswold

1. Daniel, b. 1 Oct., 1656. FAM. 6.
2. Thomas, b. 29 Sept., 165[8]. FAM. 7.
3. Edward, b. 19 Mch., 166[1]. FAM. 8.
4. Mary, b. 28 Sept., 1663.
5. George, b. 3 Dec., 1665; d. s. p.
6. John (Sgt.), b. 17 Sept., 1668. FAM. 9.
7. Benjamin, b. 16 Aug., 1671. FAM. 10.
8. Deborah, b. 30 May, 1674; m. Thos. **Moore** of W. 12 Dec., 1695.
9. Abigail, b. 31 Oct., 1676; d. 7 May, 1682.
10. Samuel, b. 5 Nov., 1681; d. 1 June, 1682 [not in *O. C. R.*].

FAM. 3. **Francis**^{2} (*Edward*^{1}) was made a freeman 1657, and, before his father left W., he had rem. to Saybrook, and thence to Norwich, Conn., of which he was a first proprietor and an active citizen, and which town he rep. in Gen. Court from 1661 inclusive to 1671; he died Oct., 1671; wife's name unknown. *Children:*

1. Sarah, b. 28 Mch., 1653; m. Rob't **Chapman** of Saybrook, 1670; d. 7 Apl., 1692; had 9 ch.
2. Joseph, b. 4 June, 1655; "d. the last of July, 1655."
3. Mary, b. 26 Aug., 1656; m. (1) Jonath. **Tracy,** 11 July, 1672; (2) Eleazer **Jewett,** 3 Sept., 1717; d. 18 Sept., 1723.
4. Hannah, b. 11 Dec., 1660(?) m. Wm. **Clark,** of S., 7 Mch., 1677/8.
5. Deborah, b. May, 1661; m. Jonath. **Crane,** 19 Dec., 1678.
6. Lydia, b. June, 1663; d. 1664.
7. Samuel, b. 16 Sept., 1665. FAM. 11.
8. Margaret, b. Oct., 1668; m. Thos. **Buckingham** (s. of Rev. Thos.) of S., 16 Dec., 1691; had s. *Thomas*, b. 24 Jan., 1693/4.
9. Lydia, b. Oct., 1671.

FAM. 4. **Joseph**^{2} (*Edward*^{1}), m. Mary (dau. [Samuel]) **Gaylord,** 14 July, 1670 (*O. C. R.*); res. W.; d. 14 Nov., 1716; will dated 6 Sept., 1716 (*Htfd. Co. Prob.*); his wife contrib. (the only G. that did so) to Conn. Fund for Relief of Poor of other Colonies, 1676, the sum of 2*s.* 6*d.* — *O. R.* *Ch.:*

On Line example MF

Edward Griswold

- *BIRTH*: 26 JUL 1607, Kenilworth,Warwickshire,England
- *CHRISTENING*: 26 JUL 1607, Wooten,Warwickshire,England
- *DEATH*: 30 AUG 1691, Killingworth,Hartford,Connecticut
- *BURIAL*: 1691

Father: George Griswold
Mother: Dorothy James

*Family 1*st: Margaret Diamond

- *MARRIAGE*: 1630, Kenilworth,Warwick,England

*Family 2*nd: Sarah Diamond (Bemis)

- *MARRIAGE*: 1672, Windsor,Hartford,Connecticut

Family 3?: Margaret Hicks

- *MARRIAGE*: ,,England

1. Sarah Griswold
2. George Griswold
3. Francis Griswold
4. Lydia Griswold
5. Sarah Grissold
6. John Griswold
7. Ann (Hannah) Griswold
8. Mary Griswold
9. Deborah Griswold
10. Joseph Griswold
11. Samuel Griswold
12. John Griswold

Family 4: Margaret Winslow

```
                          Francis Griswold
 George Griswold   |
|                  | Mrs Francis Griswold
|
|--Edward Griswold
|
|                          Henry James
| Dorothy James    |
                   | Bridget Littleton
```

INDEX

Notes

?? Line 31488: (New PAF RIN=6642) 1 BAPL 13 JAN 1903/21 NOV 1967 AZ

?? Line 31489: (New PAF RIN=6642) 1 ENDL 29 JUL 1903/14 DEC 1967 AZ

?? Line 31512: (New PAF MRIN=2155) 1 FAMS @@05415668@@

?? Line 14236: (New PAF RIN=8937) 1 BAPL 13 JAN 1903/21 NOV 1967 AZ

?? Line 14237: (New PAF RIN=8937) 1 ENDL 29 JUL 1903/14 DEC 1967 AZ

ON LINE -

Sarah Grissold

- *BIRTH*: 1638, Kenilworth,Werwick,England
- *CHRISTENING*: 10 JAN 1635, Kenilworth,Warwick,England
- *DEATH*: 6 NOV 1715, Windsor,Hartford,Connecticut

Father: Edward Griswold
Mother: Margaret Hicks 3rd?

Family 1: 2 Samuel Phelps

- *MARRIAGE*: 18 JAN 1650

Family 2: 2 Samuel Phelps

- *MARRIAGE*: 10 NOV 1650, Windsor,Hartford,Connecticut

Family 3: Nathaniel Pinney

- *MARRIAGE*: 21 JUL 1670, Windsor,Hartford,Connecticut

Family 4: Nathaniel Pomeroy

- *MARRIAGE*: 21 JUL 1670, Windsor,Hartford,Conn

Family 5: William Pratt

Family 6: William Pratt

```
                        George Griswold
  Edward Griswold     |
 |                    | Dorothy James
 |
 |--Sarah Grissold
 |
 |                      Robert Hicks
 | Margaret Hicks     |
                      | Margaret Winslow
```

INDEX

929.273 D575c

Dibble - Perry & Allied Fam. by A.I. Conlon.

SLC 96 PHELPS

GRISWOLD

Like most surnames, the Griswold name went through many changes as this ancient family lived through many generations in England, finally settling for Griswold of Kenilworth and Solihull. The latter is a village about twelve miles northeast of Stratford-on-Avon. Our direct line stems from George Griswold of Kenilworth, England whose several sons settled in New England.

12 mi

1607-1691

I. * (DEACON) EDWARD GRISWOLD and his brothers Matthew and Francis came to America in 1639. They followed Rev. Ephraim Huit's company to CT where they settled at Windsor 17 Aug. 1639. Rev. Huit had been pastor in churches of Kenilworth Parish in England, and was a strong, vocal Puritan leader in America.

Edward speedily became prominent in the affairs of this new community; he was frequently mentioned in colonial records -- deputy to the General Court in Aug. 1658 to 14 Mar. 1660 and again 15 May 1662 to 11 Mar. 1663. In 1639 he built the Old Fort at Springfield, MA for Mr. Pyncheon. He served as Justice of the Peace in Windsor.

In 1663 Edward, with his son John, removed to the community of Killingworth (a distortion of the name Kenilworth, due to bad penmanship of the recorders); today this town is now called Clinton. Here he became freeman 1669, and was Killingworth's first deputy to the General Court. He was largely instrumental in organizing the first church, and was its first deacon.* He served on the committee to establish a Latin school at New London, CT.

2c Old land records reveal that Edward received a grant of 200 acres of land at Pequonoc (later Killingworth), which accounted for his removal from Windsor to the new village. Later the settlement of Killingworth gave him an additional 100 acres.

Edward was b 1607 at Kenilworth, Warwickshire, England: d 1691 in his 84th year at Killingworth (Clinton), CT. In England he m ca 1631 1st Margaret Hickox (or Hicks), who d at Killingworth 23 Aug. 1670. His second wife, whom he m about 1673, was 2nd Sarah Diamond, widow of James Bemis. The first five children of Edward and Margaret were baptised in England; the other seven are recorded as of Windsor, CT.

Children of Edward and Margaret (Hickox) Griswold: first 5 b England

1. Sarah	b. 1632	
2. George	b. 1633 or 1638	m. 1655 Mary Holcombe
3. Francis	b. 1635	m. 1652 Mary ________ 2
4. Lydia	b. 1637	
5. Sarah	b. 1638 Eng.	m. 1650 Samuel Phelps; (2) Nath. Pinney
6. John	b. 1642	
7. Ann	bpt. 1642	m. 1663 Jonas Westover

Children of Edward and Margaret (Hickox) Griswold: cont'd.

8.	Mary	b. 1644	m. 1664 Timothy Phelps
9.	Deborah	bpt. 1646	m. 1662 Samuel Buell
10.	Joseph	bpt. 1647	m. 1670 Mary Gaylord
11.	Samuel	bpt. 1649	
12.	John	bpt. 1652	m. 1672 Mary Bemis; (2) Bathsheba North

II. LT. FRANCIS GRISWOLD, b 1635 in England, was called "a man of capacity and enterprise". He settled in Saybrook, CT 1655/6; was one of the first proprietors of Norwich, CT 1660, taking an active part in the development of the plantation. From 1661 through 1671 he was deputy to the General Court. In 1682 he, with others, formed a Court of Commission. He was lieutenant of the train band.

Francis was baptised 1635 in Kenilworth, England: d at Norwich, CT Oct. 1671, age 36 years. He m about 1652 Mary _____, whom some believe to have been Mary Tracy, but there are no records to verify this. These records make it appear that Francis was an extremely young person to have accomplished so much in such a short span of life.

Children of Lt. Francis and Mary Griswold: b Norwich and Saybrook, CT

1.	Sarah	b. 28 Mar. 1653	m. 1671 Robert Chapman
2.	Joseph	b. 4 June 1655	d. July 1655
3.	Mary	b. 26 Aug. 1656	m. 1672 Jonathan Tracy; (2) Eleazer Jewett
4.	Hannah	b. 1 Dec. 1658	m. 1678 Wm. Clark
5.	Deborah	b. May 1661	m. 1678 Jonathan Crane
6.	Lydia	b. June 1663	
7.	Samuel	b. Sept 1665	m. 1685 Susannah Huntington
8.	Margaret	b. Oct. 1668	m. 1691 Thomas Buckingham
9.	Lydia	b. Oct. 1671	

III. MARY GRISWOLD was b 26 Aug. 1656 at Saybrook, CT: d at Norwich, CT 24 Apr. 1711, age 55 years. She m perhaps at Preston, CT Jonathan Tracy, son of Lt. Thomas Tracy. Jonathan was b 1 Apr. 1646 at Saybrook and d 1711 at Norwich. They had nine children.

Continue on Tracy line through Francis.

References: Note.

Cutter, Wm. R.: New England Families: p. 400-401
Griswold, Glenn R.: Griswold Family in Eng. and America: 1935 & 1943
Menzies: Colonial Families of the U. S.: 5:292
Nash, E. T.: 50 Puritan Ancestors
Savage, James: Gen. Dict. of N. E. Settlers
Stiles, Henry R.: Ancient Windsor (1891)

who liv. to 4 June 1702, one s. Richard and eight ds. Mary, bapt. 26 Jan. 1640; Phebe, 15 Oct. 1643; Abigail, 23 Feb. 1645; Ann, who m. Stephen Daniels; Susanna, m. 13 May 1661, Abraham Cruttenden; Sarah, m. 1667, John Gilbert; but Dodd calls her w. of Whitehead; Phebe was sec. w. 1673, of Rev. John Whiting of Hartford; and next, of Rev. John Russell of Hadley.

Grihme, or **Grihmes**, **Benjamin**, Hartford, s. of Henry, was a lieut. and d. 1725, had Benjamin, b. 1685, d. soon; George, 1687; John, 1689; Benjamin, again, 1694; Samuel, 1696; and by sec. w. m. 1698, Sarah Webster, had Elisha, 1699; and Isaac, 1702. **Henry**, Hartford 1661, had good est. d. 1684, leav. Benjamin, then aged 22; John, 19, d. a. 1720; Joseph, 17; Mary, 16; Sarah, 13; Eliz. 10; Susanna, 7; and Rebecca, 4. This name, in the sec. generat. perhaps from no desire of concealm. bec. Graham. Yet Benjamin, who m. 1684, Abigail Humphrey, is call. when her interment is rec. 1697, Grimes.

Grimes, **Samuel**, Boston, a pewterer, by w. Frances had Mary, b. 27 Apr. 1639; freem. 18 May 1642, yet spell. in the ch. rec. of 26 Mar. preced. Grame, and in town rec. of b. Greames. He rem. to Plymouth, there, by w. Ann, had Susanna, b. 22 Nov. 1657, wh. m. 27 Mar. 1678, Daniel Vaughan of Newport. **William**, Greenwich, d. 1671, without fam. gave his prop. to the town.

Grimstone, or **Grimsted**, **Margaret**, a wid. d. at Boston 20 Jan. 1650. Her inv. tak. 7 Feb. foll. was £27. 13; but wh. rec. this prop. is not kn. to me.

Grinnell, **Daniel**, Portsmouth, R. I. **Matthew**, R. I. 1638, receiv. as a freem. and liv. at Portsmouth 1655.

Griswold, * **Edward**, Windsor, b. at Kenilworth, in Warwicksh. 1607, as tradit. says, came, it is always said, with Rev. Ephraim Huit, arr. 16— tho. it is certain, wrong, for his s. George testif. that he was b. 1638, and "liv. in his youthful yrs." with his f. and uncle Matthew at Kenilworth, Eng. Bef. com. to W. he had Francis, George, John, and Sarah, prob. all b. in Eng. and he had at Windsor, Ann, b. 19 June 1642, in wh. yr. John d. there; Mary, bapt. 13 Oct. 1644; Deborah, 28 June 1646; Joseph, b. 12 Mar. 1648; Samuel, bapt. 18 Nov. 1649; John, again, 1 Aug. 1652; rem. a. 1664 to Killingworth, so named acc. the com. pronunciat. of his native place. He was rep. 1658–61 for W. and often for K. His s. Francis, and br. Matthew, as well as hims. were reps. in one Court. His s. Samuel d. 1673, and he d. 1691. Sarah m. 1650, Samuel Phelps; Mary m. 19 May 1661, Timothy Phelps; and Deborah m. 13 Nov. 1662, Samuel Buell. **Francis**, Cambridge 1639, perhaps br. of the preced. perhaps cous. by w. Mary had Mary, b. 28 Oct. 1639; Hannah, 3 Feb. 1643, d. at two mos. and Hannah, again, 4 Mar. 1645; was

J. Savage

freem. 1645, liv. at Charlestown 1649, and d. soon. His wid. m. William Bullard. Often this name is Grissell, Grisill, Grisold, Greshold, and Greshould. * **Francis**, Norwich, 1660, eldest s. of Edward, b. in Eng. a. 1632, liv. first at Saybrook, there had Sarah, b. 28 Mar. 1653; Joseph, 4 June 1655, d. in few wks.; Mary, 26 Aug. 1656; and Hannah, 11 Dec. 1658; and at N. had Deborah, May 1661; Lydia, 1663, d. next yr.; Samuel, 1665; Margaret, 1668; and Lydia, again, Oct. 1671; was freem. 1657, lieut. and rep. sev. yrs.; d. Oct. 1671. Mary m. 1672, Jonathan Tracy; and Hannah m. 7 Mar. 1678, William Clark of Saybrook. **George**, Windsor, s. of Edward, b. in Eng. it is said, 1638, and there certain. he liv. some yrs. with his f. was freem. 1654, m. 3 Oct. 1655, Mary, d. perhaps, of Thomas Holcomb, had Daniel, b. 1 Oct. 1656; Thomas, 29 Sept. 1658; Edward, 19 Mar. 1661; Mary, 28 Sept. 1663; George, 3 Dec. 1665; John, 17 Sept. 1668; Benjamin, 16 Aug. 1671; Deborah, 30 May 1674; and Abigail, 31 Oct. 1676, wh. d. 7 May 1682; beside Samuel, who d. inf.; and he d. 1704. **John**, Killingworth, prob. br. of the preced. and b. in Eng. had Samuel, Joseph, Benjamin, Daniel, and Walter, d. 1717. **Joseph**, Windsor, s. of Edward, adm. freem. 12 Oct. 1670, m. 14 July 1670, Mary, d. of John Gaylord, had Mary, b. 16 Mar. 1671; Joseph, 24 Jan. 1678; Francis; Matthew, 1687; and perhaps others. * **Matthew**, Saybrook, younger br. of Edward, and perhaps of first Francis, came from Warwicksh. Kenilworth being his native place, and possib. with Rev. Ephraim Huit, m. Ann, d. of first Henry Wolcott, had two s. and three ds. but the dates of b. are unkn. except that Matthew, perhaps not the eldest, was b. 1653; was rep. of S. often, and of Lyme after the div. of the old town; call. hims. 66 yrs. old in 1684, and d. Jan. 1699; his wid. then 79. His s. John d. young; the ds. all m. niece of Edw'd Eliz. 17 Oct. 1670 to John Rogers of New London, the found. of the sect of Rogerenes; and being 12 Oct. 1676 divorc. from him m. 5 Aug. 1679, Peter Pratt, wh. d. 1688, and she had in 1694, third h. Matthew Beckwith, and bore ch. to ea., and d. July 1727; Ann m. 2 Sept. 1674, Abraham Brunson of Farmington; and Sarah m. capt. Thomas Colton of Springfield. **Matthew**, Lyme, s. of the preced. m. 21 May 1683, Phebe Hyde of Norwich, had Phebe, b. 15 Aug. 1684; Eliz. 19 Nov. 1685; Sarah, 19 Mar. 1687; Matthew, 15 Sept. 1688; John, 22 Dec. 1690; George, 13 Aug. 1692; Mary, 22 Apr. 1694; Deborah; Samuel, who d. 10 Jan. 1728, aged 29; Thomas, who d. 27 June 1716; and Patience. All his ch. were by first w. but he had m. after 30 May 1705, Mary, wid. of Thomas Lee, who outliv. him, and d. 27 Oct. 1724, aged 68. He d. 15 Jan. 1716, aged 63. Eliz. Sarah, and Matthew d. unm. but Sarah, as her gr.stone tells, at the age of 74. John was f. of first Gov. Matthew, who was b. 25 Mar. 1714. **Michael**,

divorce

27 *

#

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

CHRONOLOGY OF EDWARD^1 GRISWOLD, emig.

ISSUE: –

YEAR	STATE	COUNTY	CITY	SOURCE
14th c	ENG.	WARWICKSHIRE	Kenilworth + Solihull	John Greswold
1607	ENG.	WARWICK	Kenilworth	Edward^1 born
1630	ENG.		2tty Mr.	Edward^1 married Margaret HICKOX
1631	Eng			Sarah^2 born 1638 or [illegible] on
1633	Eng			George^2 born. M. Mary (Mathers) Holcomb.
1635	Eng			Francis^2 "
1637	Eng			Liddia^2 b.
1638	Eng			SARAH^2 b. Wed Sam^2 Phelps 10 Nov 1650
1642	Ct.	Hartford	Windsor, 19 Je bp.	Ann^2
1644	"	"	13 Oct bp.	Mary^2 m. MR. Wm^1 Phelps, 19 Mch.
16—	"	"	28 Je	Deborah^2
1647	"	"	12 Mar bp	Joseph^2
1649	"	"	18 Nov bp	Samuel^2
1652	"	"	1 Aug	John^2
1639	Eng	Warwick	Kenilworth	EDW^1 emig: w Rev. Ephraim Huitt to Ms & Ct.
1649	CT.		Windsor	EDW^1 gr. Poquonock land on knoll
1650	"			dau. Sarah^2 m. Sam'l^2 Phelps 10 Nov.
1650	"		Springfield	EDW^1 b. Fort at Springfield for Mr. Pynchon
1656	"			EDW^1 deputy from — to Gen'l Ct.
16–	"			Edw^1 rem w/younger children to
1662–1678				Edw^1 representative & magistrate
1670	CT.		Killingworth (Clinton)	Edw^1 wife Margaret died on 23 Aug.
1672	CT.			Edw^1 remarry SARAH, widow of Jas. Bemis of New Lond

FAM. 2. **Charles**² (*Col. Sam.*¹), then an officer, since a commodore, in U. S. Navy; m. 16 Dec., 1840, Sophia Haskell (dau. Oliver and Abigail *McClure*) **Tudor** of So. W.; res. several years in Erie, Pa., then at So. W. on the Dr. Elihu Tudor place, where he moved the old ho. back and built anew, 1851, and occup. till 1874; she d. 17 May, 1886; he d. 7 Apl., 1887. *Ch.* (*b. So. W.*):

1. Charles Lanman (M.D.), b. So.W., 24 Sept., 1841; surgeon in U. S. N. during Civil War; is a homœopathic physician at Hartford, Conn.; m. (1) Maria Stuber **Spooner** of Hempstead, L. I., 28 Sept., 1882; she died 22 May, 1885; (2) Ida **Trimble** of Philadelphia, 5 Jan., 1888. *Issue:*
   1. Maria Spooner, b. 5 Jan., 1885.
2. Eleanor A., b. in Ohio, 23 Mch., 1844; m. 27 Dec., 1883, Henry **Butterfield** of Erie, Pa.; she d. 13 Oct., 1885.
3. Samuel Tudor, b. in Ohio, 26 Oct., 1845; sett. at Chicago, Ill.; commission mcht.; m. 1 Nov., 1871, Helen **Fields** of Ottumwa, Iowa, where he res. mcht. in 1871. *Issue:*
   1. Eleanor T., b. 10 Oct., 1872.
   2. Charles Joseph, b. 25 Oct., 1874.
   3. William Percival, b. 17 Dec., 1876.
   4. Pauline Field, b. 7 Feb., 1882.
   5. Samuel Seabury, b. 22 July, 1884.

Chauncey, m. Alice (dau. Samuel) **Rathbone,** who d. 18 Nov., 1852, æ. 70; he d. 19 Feb., 1858, æ. 75. *Children:*

1 Mary Ann, m. May, 1836, John M. **Doty.**
2. Leonard, m. (1) Louisa (dau. Shubael and Elizabeth) **Parsons,** who d. 13 June, 1856, æ. 37; (2) a wid. with 3 ch.. *Issue (by 1st wife):*
   1. Austin.
   2. Erastus.
3. Lucy, a cripple, d. 27 Aug., 1861, æ. 33.

GRIDLEY, Thomas, was a prop'r of Hfd. "by courtesie of the town" 1639; (*Hfd. Co. Mem. Hist.*, i. 242); was at W. 5 Sept., 1639, when he was fined and ord. by the Ct. to be whipped for "strong suspicions of drunkenness," for refusing to watch, and for striking one of Mr. Stiles's servant men; in 1648 was one of highway surveyors; no rec. of land or family; was res. prob. Farmington, 1671, and his heirs had grant of land for services in Pequot War, 12 Oct., 1671; he d. at Htfd.; inv. 12 June, 1655, £282, 12*s.* 6*d.*

GRIFFIN, John, had no lands rec. at W., and could hardly have owned a house there; in 1648 was engaged in mfg. tar, and his candlewood, etc., being burned by an Indian who was unable to pay the damage, his friends transferred to Griffin the land at Massaco (Simsbury), which he transferred to the town, and afterwards became a settler there (freeman there 1669). He first appears at W. 13 May, 1647, when he m. Anna (prob. sist. of and res. nr. John) **Bancroft.** At the time of John Drake, Sen'r's, death, 1659, G. either res. in the Henry Stiles house, north of that of Wm. Gaylord, Jr., dec'd, or that of Francis Stiles, south of Gaylord's. Sept. 6, 1655, Wm. Hayden makes complaint of the riotous conduct of John Griffin, John Bancroft, and Jacob Drake in his family, thereby frightening his wife — G. seeming to have been the chief offender, as he only was fined (£20), the others as well as he bound over in £20 each for good behavior until the next Court (*Rec. Part. Ct., Sec. State's Office*). [Wm. Hayden's wife d. July 17, 1655; it may be in consequence of this fright.] In 1663 he was gr. by the Gen. Ct. 200 acres of land at Massacoe, in consideration "that he was the first that perfected the art of making pitch and tar in these parts." In 1673, with Simon Wolcott, was ordered to command the train-band. *Children* (*O. C. R.*):

John Griffin

1. Hannah, b. 4 July, 1649.
2. Mary, b. 1 Mch., 1651.
3. Sarah, b. 25 Dec., 1654.
4. John, b. 20 Oct., 1656.
5. Thomas, b. 3 Oct., 1658.
6. Abigail, b. 12 Nov., 1660.
7. Mindwell, b. 11 Feb., 1662.
8. Ruth, b. 21 Jan., 1665.
9. Ephraim, b. 1 Mch., 1668/9.
10. Nathaniel, b. 31 May, 1673.

Alfred, m. Fanny **Clark,** 27 Nov., 1823; had dau. *Sally*, who d. 23 Dec., 1829, æ. 2.

GRIMES, Joseph, had *Sarah*, bp. 23 Feb., 1745/6.—*W. C. R.*

GRISWOLD. (The following statements concerning the *English* Griswolds are furnished by Hon. SENECA O. GRISWOLD of Windsor, Conn., as the results of his own personal examinations, in England.)

The English Griswolds were an ancient county family established at Solihull, in Warwickshire, prior to the year 1400. The name was usually written Greswold;

but, without doubt, the "e" in the first syllable had the Latin sound as "i" short, for it was often written Griswold, or Gryswold, and sometimes with a terminal "e." This family had a pedigree and were entitled to a coat-of-arms, viz.: *Arg., a fesse Gu. betw. two greyhounds current Sa.* They traced their descent from a certain John Greswold, who, about the middle of the 14th century, came from Kenilworth and married the dau. and heiress of Henry Hughford of Huddersly Hall, in Solihull; and, in Burke's *Landed Gentry*, they are styled the Greswolds of Kenilworth and Solihull. This latter place is on the northwestern border of Warwickshire, with Knowle on the East, and Yardley in Worcestershire on the South and West, and is about 8 miles westerly of Kenilworth, and twelve northwesterly of Stratford-on-Avon. It was a place of note in Saxon times, and was the site of a holy fountain much resorted to for its miraculous cures, and called the Well of St. Alphege. After the Conquest 1066 it came into the possession of a Norman family named Limsie, who had a tower there and, it is supposed, built a church, though the exact date of its building is not certain. From them it passed, by marriage, to the Knights of Odingsell. Will De Odingsell, in time of Edward I., built a chantry, *i. e.*, a chapel attached to the church, requiring, by the terms of its foundation, that daily masses should be said for the souls of himself and wife, their progenitors and descendants. From failure in the male line of descent, the estate became a Royal desmesne and was granted to different favorites. It was held, at his death, by Hugh De La Spencer, who was killed at Agincourt. King Henry VI., in 1436, granted the estate, for the term of seven years, to one Thomas Greswold, jointly with one Sheldon. The chantry, erected by De Odingsell, having fallen somewhat into decay, this Thomas rebuilt it and added some valuable gifts to its support. He must have been a devout adherent of that unfortunate monarch, as the condition of his gifts was, that the chantry priest should daily pray for the good estate of King Henry, and at his death and the death of himself (Thos. Greswold), should daily say masses for their souls. At the termination of this grant, the King gave the estate to his son, the Prince of Wales; but, doubtless, there was no transfer of possession, for we find that, in King Henry the Eighth's time, Richard Greswold of Solihull became the owner of the estate in fee, as also of other lands in the vicinity. From him sprang the other branches of the family, viz.: the Greswolds of Langdon Hall and those of Yardley.

Part of the estate of Langdon Hall was in the adjoining parish of Knowle. Upon this estate, within the bounds of Solihull, Malvern Hall was built. It is a stately Manor-house, in the style of Inigo Jones, in the midst of a large park, surrounded by a moat; and over the stone gateway is carved the family crest. John Greswold of Langdon Hall married the daughter of Richard Varney of Compton, made notorious by Scott's romance of *Kenilworth*. He was, undoubtedly, a strong adherent of the great Earl, and was member of Parliament from the county; but the story of his villainy is, as it purports to be, a pure romance. A large portion of this estate passed, by marriage, to the Dabrigecourts, a local family of distinction.

In Yardley, a grandson of the above-named Richard became possessed of the Manor of Greet; and, for several generations, his descendants were lords of this manor and rectors of the parish. The most famous of these was Rev. Humphrey Gresw who was born 1621. In the church at Yardley there is a costly engraved funeral monument to his memory and that of his father, on which is inscribed a record of their virtues, learning, and charities to the poor and to the parish. The Rev. Henry Greswold, who was rector of the Solihull church from 1660 to the end of the century, was his second son. In the Solihull church is a beautiful alabaster slab to the memory of the aforesaid Richard, on which the date of his death is given as 1547. There is also another similar slab to Thomas Greswold and his three wives; he died in 1577. The chantry, built by Thomas, as above-mentioned, is still in good

p348 GRISWOLD

repair; and the church itself is noted for the beauty and fineness of its interior architecture. Around the chancel was a wooden screen which was characteristic of church adornment at the close of the 13th century. In the north transept, in raised position to be reached by a flight of steps, was the *Greswold pew*, also fronted with a wooden screen. The present rector is the Rev. Charles Evans, distinguished for his archæological learning, and whose history of this church has been published by the Birmingham Archæological Society.

About the middle of the 18th century there occurred a failure in the male line of these families, and the estate fell to the grd.-dau. of the Rev. Marshall Greswold of Yardley. In the meantime the manor-house at Solihull had been alienated, as also a large part of the Langdon-Hall estate; but the union of the balance of these properties rendered the heiress quite rich. She married a Mr. David Lewis of Solihull, who assumed also the name of Greswold. The Greswold-Lewis family are quite noted, the daughters marrying into the nobility, and Mr. Henry Greswold-Lewis, the last of the name in the male line, marrying the daughter of an earl. He died in 1829 without issue, and in the Yardley Church is an elaborate tablet to his virtues, etc. The estate fell to his niece, or grand-niece, Mary Greswold-Lewis, and she married a Mr. Williams of Worcestershire, who also assumed the Greswold name; and her son, Mr. John Greswold-Williams, is the present owner of the estate, which includes Malvern Hall and park and adjoining lands, with considerable property both in Knowle and Yardley.

At Knowle there is a very ancient inn, a part of the estate called "The Greswold Arms"; and at Solihull, an endowed grammar-school of ancient foundation, the mastership of which is valuable for its salary. In Boswell's *Life of Dr. Johnson* there is a copy of a letter written in 1735 by a Mr. Henry Greswold of Solihull as one of the Feoffees of the Trust, in reply to a letter written them soliciting the appointment of Mr. Johnson as master of the school. He states they have inquired as to his standing, and, though they found him to be a most excellent scholar, he had a haughty temper and also was afflicted with an involuntary twitching of the muscles of his face, and hence the gentlemen declined to give him the appointment.

The family was one of local distinction; they held county offices; were summoned by the sheriffs, with the other gentlemen of the county, to be present at the proclamation of the Acts of Parliament, and sworn to sustain them. They sought and obtained wives from the leading local families, and an alliance with their daughters was considered honorable. As primogeniture prevailed, it follows that, in a family extending through so long a period, there would be poor as well as rich, and they spread into a number of the adjoining parishes. They were not of the nobility, but belonged to the middle class landed gentry, — that devout, patient, and, above all, valiant race, which has contributed so much to make England, for centuries, the foremost of nations.

The *Connecticut* Griswolds are descended from EDWARD and MATTHEW, who came to Windsor in 1639, and from MICHAEL, who, some years later, came to Wethersfield. There appears to have been no relationship between the latter and the brothers Griswold of Windsor.*

Edward and **Matthew** came from Kenilworth, Co. Warwick, Eng., in the year 1639, in company with Rev. Mr. Huit's party, who came to Windsor that year.†

p. 349

They had lived at Kenilworth * and owned property there; but we know not whe it was their birthplace. They had a brother Thomas,* who continued to reside th and the record of his marriage, in 1634, is still to be found in the old Kenilw Church records, also the baptisms of several of the children of Edward, and burial of a daughter, but the old church records of K. suffered so greatly from ravages of the War of the Great Rebellion, it has been found impossible to find other connecting links between that parish and the two emigrant brothers. †

It has been claimed that they belonged to the ancient county family of Solihull near Kenilworth, and, as such, entitled to the use of the family arms, but there e no evidence to prove the claim. Indeed, all that has been said in regard to thei lationship to Humphrey Greswold, lord of the manor of Greet in Yardley, and rector of Yardley parish; or of their connection with the Greswolds who held Mal Hall in Solihull, has no foundation in fact, and can be proved untrue. There tradition that the name of their father was *George*, concerning which see Prof. bury's genealogical article referred to, on page 350.

Whatever their local antecedents and connections in England, it is certain the emigrant brothers Griswold were men of education and property; and, their arrival in the new colony, were always styled "Mr.," which was then e alent to "gentleman," as distinguished from yeomen or tradesmen. Both bro though young men when they came to this country (Edward being then 32 Matthew 19 years old), speedily allied themselves with the best social eleme Windsor, took positions of commanding influence, and quickly became prominent in colonial affairs. "Besides, if it be a principle of heredity that the characteri physical, intellectual, moral, and social, of a strongly marked ancestor are rep in his descendants, so that from the offspring may be inferred what was th genitor, then, apart from all we know of the first generation of the Griswol New England, the qualities developed by succeeding generations of the f have been an accumulating proof that its emigrant ancestors were high-mi intelligent, Christian 'gentlemen.'" ‡

MATTHEW GRISWOLD, the younger brother, did not long remain at Windsor though (see page 75, Vol. I,) he came very near being a permanent resident and we will therefore discuss his history first. Coming to Windsor, being then 19 years old, he m. 16 Oct , 1646, Anna (daughter of Henry, Sr Elizabeth *Saunders*) **Wolcott** of W., and, between that date and 1649/50, rem to Saybrook as agent for Col. Fenwick. He speedily assumed a promine

---

* MICHAEL GRISWOLD's Eng. origin is unknown; he d. 1684, his will and the wills of his sons being now on file in *Htfd. Co. Prob. Rec.* One of his grandsons, Capt. Jacob, was a first settler of Litchfield; another, Maj. Josiah, was famous as a soldier in the French War.

† See pp. 74 and 75. The affidavit of Edward, then aged about 77 yrs., as given May 15, 1684, in the celebrated case of Henry Whiting's sons *vs.* John Bissell, says: "About the yeare 1639, Mr. Wm. Whiteing (deceased) was undertaker for a shipp in England, in which shipp I came to New England"; and his brother Matthew (then aged 64) in his affidavit made in the same suit, says: "Further I testifie that, when over to New England about the year 1639."—*State Archives, Private Controversies*, Vol. II. Doc. 203,

* From *New London Prob. Rec.* "Georg Griswold, aged about 67 yeares, testifyeth as follows: his youthfull years he lived with his father in England, in a town called Keillinsworth [Kenilworth Queen Elizabeth's time, called Killingworth], in Warrackshire; he did severall times since hear hi Edward Griswould say that the house they then lived in, and lands belonging thereto, was his brother Griswold's; and have lately seen a letter under the hand of Thomas Griswould of Keillinsworth abo rected to his brother Mathew Griswould aforesaid, wherein the said Thomas Griswould intimated tha then live in the abovesaid house belonging to his said brother Mathew Griswould aforesaid.

"May 9th, 1700. George Griswould appeared before me in Hartford, and made oath to ye abo mony.

JOSEPH CURTISS, *Assista*

† The reference to one Francis *Grissell* by Dr. J. Hammond Trumbull, mentioned in *Calen Papers, Col. Series*, 1474-1660, *Lond.*, and *Mag. Am. History*, pp. 121-22, Vol. XI, is all founded on a in spelling. There was no Francis or other Grissell among the Dorchester settlers, and the fact m refers to a person of another name.

‡ The large views of Matthew, very much in advance of his time, are well illustrated by the f item from *Windsor Town Records:*

"April 23d 1663, Hannah Griswold, wife of Matthew Griswold, has a portion of meadow-Land in Great Meadow, twelve acres more or less . . . . this comes to her as part of her portion that f by the Last will of her brother Christopher Wolcott Decd, out of his Estate that was to be Devided a Relations; and this parcel of meadow is *allowed by her Husband Matthew Griswold to be Recorded o over to Hannah his wife*, to remain to her and her children, and their Dispose, forever."

GRISWOLD p. 350

that place; was Deputy to the General Court in 1654, and, in same year, was directed by the Court to go with Capt. Mason to Pequitt and join with Gov. Winthrop to draw the lines between that towne and Uncas, etc. He was largely instrumental in the movements which led up to the settlement of Lyme, on the other side of the Great River, and became the leading and wealthiest man in that town, which was set off from Saybrook in 1665/6. He was frequently a Deputy and Commissioner, Justice of the Peace, Lieutenant of the Trainband, etc. His landed possessions soon assumed baronial proportions, especially upon the shores of Long Island Sound, where, near the mouth of the Connecticut River, he established "Blackhall," since the family seat of the Griswolds of Lyme.

He died at Lyme, Conn., 27 Sept., 1698, and was buried at Saybrook. His wid. survived him, and was living in Sept., 1700, æ. about 80 yrs. Their children were (1) Elizabeth, b. about 1652; m. (1) 1670, John **Rogers** of N. London; m. (2) Peter **Pratt**; m. (3) Matthew **Beckwith.** (2) "Mr." Matthew. (3) John, d. young. (4) Sarah, b. abt. 1655; m. Thos. **Colton.** (5) Anna, b. about 1656; m. Lieut. Abraham **Bronson,** and was the ancestress of Hon. Henry Matson Waite, until 1854 the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Connecticut, and of the late U. S. Chief Justice Morrison Remick Waite.

Through their only surviving son, Mr. Matthew, b. 1653, who followed in the footsteps of his father in public life, and died full of honors in 1715, they founded a family "that has been unusually free from the vicissitudes which are apt, in the course of many generations of a family, to occur to lower the social standing of some of its persons, or branches." Those who would study a singular and (in American family history) an almost unparalleled prominence in public affairs and in intellectual ability, are referred to the Appendix to the Wolcott Genealogy in this work, and to *The Griswold Family of Connecticut* (already referred to), by Prof. Edward E. Salisbury of New Haven, Conn., an exceedingly interesting and gracefully penned contribution to Connecticut genealogy.*

Edward,† born in Eng. about 1607; m. (1) 1630, in Eng., Margaret ——, who died 23 Aug., 1670; her gravestone, inscribed "M. G., 1670," is known as the oldest monument in Cong. graveyard, Clinton (formerly Killingworth), Conn.; he m. (2) 1672, or '3, Sarah (wid. of James) **Bemis** of New London.

1639

Mr. Edward Griswold came to America at the time of the second visit of Mr. George Fenwick, at which date, also, came a large number of new settlers to the Conn. settlement. It was at a time when many of the gentry of England and wealthy persons connected with the Warwick Patent were intending removal hither; but the breaking out of the Scotch Rebellion compelled King Charles to call a Parliament, and they stayed at home to carry on their struggle with the King and Archbishop Laud. Mr. Griswold undoubtedly came in the interest of some of these patentees. He was attorney for Mr. St. Nicholas of Warwickshire, who had a house built in Windsor, and also a tract of land "impaled" (fenced), as had Sir Richard Saltonstall. The Rev. Ephraim Huit, who came, also, in 1639, was from the same parish, as, also, the Wyllys family, who settled at Hartford.

His first location in W. is not known; but he had (see p. 157, Vol. I) a grant of land in Poquonock, to which he removed, in 1649, accompanied by a few families, who there found an "outpost" settlement. His residence at P. was on the site of the present dwelling of the heirs of the late Eliphalet S. Ladd, and who, on the female side, are Griswold descendants. The spot is a beautiful knoll which overlooks the brook on the west, and the Tunxis River on the south and east. As soon

---

* Prof. Salisbury, also, disposes satisfactorily of the tradition that Matthew Griswold was a stone-mason, and that he cut the tombstone of Henry Wolcott in Old Windsor Cemetery.

† We learn from Dr. Rufus W. Griswold of Wethersfield, Conn., that the late *Rev. F. W. Chapman,* prior to his death, had ready for collection a very large genealogical collection of the Griswold family. We have not been able to obtain access to this collection.—*H. R. S.*

?

---

p. 351

as he had fairly established his home, he began to take that active pa matters which was natural to a man of his character. In 1650 he bui Fort" at Springfield for Mr. Pyncheon; in 1656 he was a deputy fro General Court, and continued, with the exception of one session, to r town until the reception of the charter from King Charles. At this the principal promoter of a new settlement authorized by the court, ca noscett, which lay immediately west of Saybrook, and to which, abou moved with his younger children, deeding to his sons, George and Joseph mained behind, his W. lands, reserving a small life annuity therefro tlement was organized as a town in 1667 and received, probably fr name of his old English home Kenilworth, afterwards corrupted to K and now known as Clinton. He was the first deputy from K., and co its magistrate and representative for more than 20 years, 1662 to 167 succeeded by his son John.

?

The *Col. Rec.* show him to have been a very active, influential me legislature — pre-eminently one of those men who, in the first half-ce much to make the small colony of Connecticut so important a factor affairs. As a member of Sessions, he had the pleasure of meeting wit Matthew and his own son Francis; and there has, since that time, ra Assembly of Conn. in which some of their lineal descendants have no bers. He was frequently a commissioner; and, in 1678, was on a com tablishing a Latin school in New London, and was first deacon of th He died at K., it is said, in 1691, in 84th year. *Children (all by 1st wife* ; MARGAR *(Eng.) Rec.*):

1. Sarah,* b. 1631.
2. George,* born in Eng., 1633. Fam. ②
3. Francis, b. in Eng., 1635. Fam. ③
4. Liddia,* born Eng., 1637.
5. Sarah,* b. in Eng., 1638; m. (1) Samuel (s. William, Sen.) **Phelps,** 10 Nov., 1650; (2) 21 July, 1670, Nathaniel (s. Humphrey) **Pinney.**
6. Ann, b. W.; bp. 19 June, 1642.—*O. C. R. and Col. Rec.*
7. Mary, b. W.; bp. 13 Oct., 1644; ? William, Sen.) **Phelps,** 19 Mch. Mr Wm ck this
8. Deborah, b. and bp. W., 28 June, m. Samuel (s. William) **Buell,** 16 Killingworth.
9. Joseph, b. and bp. 12 Mch., 1647.
10. Samuel, b. and bp. 18 Nov., 1649 July, 1672.
11. John, b. and bp. 1 Aug., 1652.—

Fam. 2. **George**^{2} (*Edward*^{1}) rec'd (with his bro. Joseph) his father's W the latter rem. to Killingworth; was als chaser of lands from the Indians and a respected citizen; freeman in 1654; he d. m. Mary (dau. Thos.) **Holcomb,** 3 Oct., 1665, who d. 4 Apl., 1708.—

George griswold

1. Daniel, b. 1 Oct., 1656. Fam. 6.
2. Thomas, b. 29 Sept., 165[8]. Fam. 7.
3. Edward, b. 19 Mch., 166[1]. Fam. 8.
4. Mary, b. 28 Sept., 1663.
5. George, b. 3 Dec., 1665; d. s. p.
6. John (Sgt.), b. 17 Sept., 1668. Fam. 9.
7. Benjamin, b. 16 Aug., 1671. Fam.
8. Deborah, b. 30 May, 1674; m. Th W. 12 Dec., 1695.
9. Abigail, b. 31 Oct., 1676; d. 7 May
10. Samuel, b. 5 Nov., 1681; d. 1 J *O. C. R.*].

Fam. 3. **Francis**^{2} (*Edward*^{1}) was made a freeman 1657, and, before h W., he had rem. to Saybrook, and thence to Norwich, Conn., of wh first proprietor and an active citizen, and which town he rep. in Gen 1661 inclusive to 1671; he died Oct., 1671; wife's name unknown. *Ch*

1. Sarah, b. 28 Mch., 1653; m. Rob't **Chapman** of Saybrook, 1670; d. 7 Apl., 1692; had 9 ch.
2. Joseph, b. 4 June, 1655; "d. the last of July, 1655."
3. Mary, b. 26 Aug., 1656; m. (1) Jonath. **Tracy,** 11 July, 1672; (2) Eleazer **Jewett,** 3 Sept., 1717; d. 18 Sept., 1723.
4. Hannah, b. 11 Dec., 1660(?) m. Wm. **Clark,** of S., 7 Mch., 1677/8.
5. Deborah, b. May, 1661; m. Jona Dec., 1678.
6. Lydia, b. June, 1663; d. 1664.
7. Samuel, b. 16 Sept., 1665. Fam.
8. Margaret, b. Oct., 1668; m. Tho **ham** (s. of Rev. Thos.) of S., 16 s. *Thomas*, b. 24 Jan., 1693/4.
9. Lydia, b. Oct., 1671.

?

Fam. 4. **Joseph**^{2} (*Edward*^{1}), m. Mary (dau. [Samuel]) **Gaylord,** 14 J *C.R.*); res. W.; d. 14 Nov., 1716; will dated 6 Sept., 1716 (*Htfd. Co. Pr* contrib. (the only G. that did so) to Conn. Fund for Relief of Poor of o 1676, the sum of 2*s.* 6*d.* — *O. R.* *Ch.*:

Mary b. 16 Mar 1670 (OCR) m. Jos Gillet 17 May 1692; d. soon; he m. again 1695.

11 more p? all M. entries.

94
929.273
P518a

PHELPS-MARSHALL
KINSHIP by N. S. McBRIDE
1977

GRISWOLD

The earliest mention of the Griswold name found was a statement in the *History of Warwickshire* which said that previous to 1290 a quitclaim of land in the manner of Yardley was for Wroxhall between John le Walker and Walter Grouswold. So Griswold was seated in this area before that time — possibly an old Briton family. Through the centuries all Griswold mentions are in this area, some now within the city of Birmingham, running southeast toward Coventry and Kenilworth and most within a radius of 12 miles — Moseley, Greete, Bromeley, Bordesley and Yardley in or near Birmingham and Solihull, Oltonende, Knowles toward Kenilworth. Leek Wooten, Cubbington and Longford lie nearer Coventry. Stratford-on-Avon, where Richard Griswold probably found his Shakespear wife in 1629, is very near and even the Phelps of Tewkesbury with whom some of the Griswolds came to America and married in New England is only some 20 miles from Stratford. So many of those early New England families, so interrelated, came from these midland counties.

The Griswold coat of arms, long held, were confirmed in the 1619 Herald's Visitation (census) to Thomas Greswolde, 8th in descent from the John Greswolde who came to the Solihull and Yardley parishes in the 1300's to marry the dau. and heiress of Henry Hughford of Huddersley Hall. This Thomas is of the time of our emigrants, but how related? Only the lineage directly from John to Thomas is given. The arms given in *Warwickshire Arms and Lineages* are described as: argent, a fesse gules between two greyhounds, courant, sable. A greyhound forms the crest. The descent seems to have been from John through Ralph (Radulphus = Margaretta of Dadley), Richard of Salthill [Solihull(?) = dau. and heir of Grome, Lord of Kimenhall and Berchfurlongs], Wm. Thomas (= Isabel, dau. and heir of John Grange—prob. the Thomas who had three wives, Alice, Jane and Isabel), John (= Margaret, dau. and heir of Henry Bromeley and Alice Hawes), John of Longford (= Elizabeth ———), Richard of Salthill (= Joane, dau. of Thomas Stockley), John of Longdon Hall (= dau. of Richard Verney of Compton) to the Thomas of Salthill who claimed. The lineage is confused but it is about this point that it was this Thomas who married Alice, dau. and heir of Parker of Chartley, Staffordshire. All the land areas of the old Grouswoldes and their names in various forms lay near the Leicestershire border, the dividing line between the Scandinavian penetration and unconquered ancient Briton. It is fascinating to learn from the *Domesday Book* that the measure of 12's was then in conflict with the decimal system. The Leicestershire land was carucated on the register reckoned in 12, while the Warwickshire land was in hides, reckoned in 10's. Six to twelve caruates equaled five to ten hides. Today we are still trying to cling to our ounces and pounds, our nches, feet and yards in face of being turned into the grams, liters and variations of the meters. Of course not all the children had then to learn both arithmetics!

The lines of the Griswold branches had already become too tangled for specific interest here and time was not taken to unravel them from the mere lineages and various records. The above is of interest since it does show that there are records that may be explored by those seriously interested in the sources of the Griswolds—or of many of the very old families. They give much light on what the people did and what they were like.

In 1547 John Greswolde was rewarded for "fynding" a light in the church tower, called King Henry's light. Still in the 1500's Queen Elizabeth granted some land to John and there are records of his family in St. Alphage's Church. John and his wife Alice have stones at the west end of the south aisle and his dau. Alice and her husband Thomas Dabridgecourt have memorials over the stair. Note that a Thomas Dabridgecourt, about the age to have been a son, married Eleanor Eltonhead which family came into the Conways of Virginia and were also from Warwickshire. Christina, a sister of Alice, married William Belcher, also a name that gave Belchertown, Massachusetts, its name. John and Alice Griswold also had a son Richard. In 1538 a Thomas Greswold was given leave to grant lands and rents near St. Alphage and in 1540 a Margaret Griswold was baptised. There are now families proliferating in the John and Elizabeth of London Hall, Humphrey of Moseley, Henry and Dorothy of Greete, Henry's brother Thomas and Elizabeth (Shuckburgh) of Cubbington and William, Henry and Edward of Oltonende. The lines of Henry and Thomas are fairly well defined and recorded. Thomas married the dau. of Benedict Shuckburgh of Cubbington and had a son Edward, an eccentric who married a Margaret and had eight children. They were said to have had no issue beyond their children. A son John (of Thomas and Elizabeth) died young and Edward was supposed to have usurped his portion but this share in Cubbington later went to the heirs of Edward's older brother, Thomas. At least the name Edward has appeared. Henry, brother of Thomas (the elder, above), married Dorothy James, dau. and heir of Henry James of Forfield and had four sons, Humphrey, William, George and Richard and perhaps daughters. Richard is the Griswold who married in 1629, Elizabeth Shakespear, dau. of Thomas Shakespear. It is of interest here to give something of the Shakespear family. The famous William was born in 1564, son of John and Mary (Arden) Shakespear. Ardens were of an old Warwickshire family. William was the third of their eight children and the Elizabeth who married Richard Griswold could have been the dau. of one of William's brothers. William's dau. Judith and her Quiney husband had land in the Virginia colony. The son George of Henry and Dorothy died young with his elder brother, Humphrey, his heir. The son William may be the one seen in the Oltonende records. It is the eldest son of Henry and Dorothy Griswold of Greete that seems most to have bearing on the Griswold family in New England. Stephen M. Griswold, who wrote *Family Griswold*, gave Humphrey Griswold of Greete as a close relative of Edward and Matthew Griswold.

Humphrey Griswold held Greete Manor, had a seat in the Yardley Church and with his wife has memorials there. He married Elizabeth Bourne, dau. of Fowk Bourne, and had thirteen children. His son Humphrey succeeded

[illegible]

[illegible]

The earliest mention of the Griswold name found was a statement in the History of Warwickshire which said that previous to 1200 a quarrel of land in the manner of Yardley was for Winstall between John de Walker and Walter Greswold. So Griswold was seated in this area before that time — possibly an old Briton family. Through the centuries all Griswold mentions are in this area, some now within the city of Birmingham, running southeast toward Coventry and Kenilworth and most within a radius of 12 miles — Moseley, Greets, Bromsley, Bordesley and Yardley in or near Birmingham; and Solihull, Olton, Knowle toward Kenilworth. Lark Warren, Cubbington and [illegible] near Coventry. Stratford-on-Avon, where Richard Griswold probably found his Shakespeare wife in 1585, is very near and even the [illegible] of Tewkesbury with whom some of the Griswolds came to America and married in New England is only some 50 miles from Stratford. So some of these early New England families, so interrelating, came from these midland counties.

The Griswold coat of arms, long held, were confirmed in the 1619 Herald's Visitation (Warwick) to Thomas Greswolde, 9th in descent from the John Greswolde who came to the Solihull and Yardley parishes in the 1300's to marry the dau. and heiress of Henry Hugford of [illegible] Hall. This Thomas S. of the time of our emigrants, but how related? Only the lineage directly from John to Thomas is given. The arms given in Warwickshire Arms and Lineages are described as argent, a fess gules between two greyhounds courant, sable. A greyhound forms the crest. The descent seems to have been from John through Ralph ([illegible] m. Margaretta of [illegible]), Richard of Solihull ([illegible]) m. dau. and heir of Greene, Lord of [illegible] and [illegible]), Wm., Thomas (m. Isabel, dau. and heir of John Grange — prob. the Thomas who had three wives, Alice, Jane and [illegible]), John (m. Margaret, dau. and heir of Henry Brameley and Alice [illegible]), John of Langdon (m. Elizabeth ———), Richard of Solihull (m. Agnes, dau. of Thomas Buckley), John of Langdon Hall (m. dau. of Richard Verney of Compton) to the Thomas of Solihull who claimed. The lineage is confused but it is about this point that it was this Thomas who married Alice, dau. and heir of Parker of [illegible], Staffordshire. All the land areas of the old Greswoldes and their names in various forms lay near the Leicestershire border, the dividing line between the Scandinavian penetration and unconquered [illegible] Britain. It is fascinating to learn from the Domesday book that the measure of 12's was then in conflict with the decimal system. The Leicestershire land was computed on the register reckoned as 12, while the Warwickshire land was in hides, reckoned in 10's. Six to twelve carucates equalled five to ten hides. Today we are still trying to cling to our ounces and pounds, our inches, feet and yards in face of being turned into the grams, liters and meters of the [illegible]. Of course not all the children had them to learn both arithmetic.

The bent of the Griswold ancestors had already become too marked to be [illegible] there had been time now for them to separate from the more [illegible] and [illegible] Norman families. The [illegible] it does show that there are records that may be explained by those currently interested in the origins of the Griswolds, as of many of the very old families. They give much light on what the people did and what they were like.

In 1547 John Greswolde was recognized for "finding" a light in the church there, called King Henry's light. [illegible] Queen Elizabeth granted such land to John, and there are records of his family in St. Alphege's Church. John and his wife Alice are remembered at the west end of the south aisle and his dau. Alice and her husband Thomas Dabridgecourt have memorials over the door. Note that a Thomas Dabridgecourt, about the age to have had a son, married Eleanor [illegible] whose family came into the [illegible] of Virginia and were also from Warwickshire. Thomas, a son of Alice, married [illegible] Buckley, who is the one that gave [illegible], Massachusetts its name. John and Alice Griswold also had a son Richard. In 1538 a Thomas Greswold was given leave to graze lands and cattle near St. Alphege and in 1540 a Margaret Griswold was baptized. There are now [illegible] in the John and Elizabeth of Langdon Hall, Humphrey of Moseley, Henry and Dorothy of Greets, Henry's brother Thomas and Elizabeth [illegible] of Cubbington, and William, Henry and Edward of [illegible]. The lives of Henry and Thomas are fairly well defined and recorded. Thomas married the dau. of Bassett Shuckburgh of Cubbington and had a son Edward, an executor, who married a Margaret and had eight children. They were said to have had no issue beyond their children. A son John (of Thomas and Elizabeth) died young, and Edward was supposed to have dropped his portion for the share of Cubbington later went to the heirs of Edward's elder brother, Thomas. At least the name Edward has appeared. Henry, brother of Thomas (the above), married Dorothy [illegible], dau. and heir of Henry [illegible] of [illegible] and had four sons, Humphrey, William, George and Richard, and perhaps daughters. Richard is the Griswold who married in 1585, Elizabeth Shakespeare, dau. of Thomas Shakespeare. It is of interest here to give something of the Shakespeare family. The famous William was born in 1564, son of John and Mary (Arden) Shakespeare. Arden were of an old Warwickshire family. William was the third of their eight children and the Elizabeth who married Richard Griswold would have been the dau. of one of William's [illegible]. William's dau. Judith and her Quiney husband had land in the Yardley vicinity. The son George of Henry and Dorothy died young with his elder brother, Humphrey, his heir. The son William may be the one seen in the [illegible] records. It is the eldest son of Henry and Dorothy Griswold of Greets that seems most to have bearing on the Griswold family in New England. Stephen M. Griswold, who wrote Family Griswold, puts Humphrey Griswold of Greets as a close relative of Edward and Matthew Griswold.

Humphrey Griswold held Greets Manor, had a seat in the Yardley Church and with his wife lies somewhere there. He married Elizabeth [illegible], dau. of [illegible], and had thirteen children. His son Humphrey succeeded

Sarah 2 m. Saml Phelps 2

but the estate passed to the second son the Rev. Henry Griswold, rector of Solihull.

The Rev. Henry Griswold married Anne Marshall, making a possible family tie to the emigrant William Phelps whose first wife is presumed to have been a Marshall and whose son Timothy married Mary Griswold, dau. of Edward. Henry seems to have held the Malvern estate and to have been a controversial minister of the times. Pepys' *Diary* carries an account of the occasion when, in the Litchfield Cathedral just as Griswold had started his service, the bishop then and there excommunicated him. When the bishop's sentence was completed the Rev. Griswold continued as though nothing had happened. Pepys called the bishop's action uncanonical and later Rev. Henry Griswold sued in ecclesiastical court and remained a minister until his 1700 death. Memorials to Henry and Anne are in the Solihull Church and had been stored for many years for safe keeping. They had, like his father, thirteen children of whom we know Humphrey, Henry, Marshall, John, Dorothy, Martha and Anne. Humphrey inherited Malvern Hall, died in 1722, with his brother Henry succeeding who had only a daughter, Anne as heir. Marshall then succeeded. The youngest brother John made Marshall his will beneficiary. Marshall Griswold also had only female issue and Malvern went to a Lewes heir who finally took the name and arms of Griswold and inherited Malvern. This was later than the Griswold emigration to New England.

Solihull Parish record of early 1600's:

1604, bp. of Margaret, dau. of William Griswolde of Oltonende
1609, bp. of Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Griswold de Oltonende
1611, bp. of Henrie, son of Edward Griswold de Oltonende
1614, bp. of Joysa, dau. of Edward Griswold de Oltonende (Joysa d. 1617)
1616 Margaret Griswold = Thomas Smythe
1629 Richard Griswold = Elizabeth Shakespear, dau. of Thomas S.
1632 William Griswold = Jane Rider.

Kenilworth Parish record of early 1600's with the record of the emigrant, Edward and his wife Margaret, but with no marriage entry nor baptism record for the son, Francis. Were they married in Margaret's Parish?
Jan. 29, 1631, bp. of Sarah, dau. of Edw. Gressole (Sarah bur. Nov. 28, 1634)
May 4, 1633, bp. of George, son of Edw. Gressole b 1638?
Jan. 10, 1635, bp. of Sarah, dau. of Edw. Gressole and Margaret, his wife.
Mar. 27, 1637, bp. of Liddia, dau. of Edw. Gressole and Margaret, his wife.

1632 bur. Joan, wife of Thomas Griswold.
1632 bur. Hannah, dau. of Thomas Griswold.
1634 bur. Roger Griswold.
1634 bur. Mary Griswold.
1634 bur. Elizabeth Griswold, widdowe.
1636 bp. Thomas, son of Thos Griswold and Eleanor, his wife (Thos. bur. 1636)

1643 bp. Dorothy Griswold.
1644 bp. Thomas Griswold.
1644 bp. Edward Griswold.

The Kenilworth records contain baptisms for some of the early children of the emigrants, Edward and Margaret Griswold, but no record of their marriage or the baptism of their first child. Were they married in Margaret's Parish?

Griswold in New England

The Kenilworth [England] Parish records give no clue as to parentage of brothers Edward, Matthew and (possibly) Thomas Griswold. Also see Henry Griswold who emigrated to America about 1633 with a son, Hezekiah who married Abigail Benedict and a later Nicholas Griswold in Wethersfield. At least Matthew and Edward came to Connecticut. The *Backus Genealogy* gives them as sons of Matthew Griswold of Kenilworth an uncle of Humphrey Griswold, first Lord of Malvern and so cousins of Humphrey, the second Lord of Malvern. The parish records verify that Edward's and Margaret's first children were baptized there, beginning with 1631 but no marriage for them appears. American records give them a son Francis born in 1635 who does not appear there but, instead, a dau. Sarah that year who died in 1634. Another source gives 1632 as the birth of Francis which would make him the eldest surviving child. During the years that these children were being baptized there are parish records of baptizms of children of a Thomas Griswold. There are no Matthew Griswold records there for the youngest brother of Edward.

Edward Griswold (1607-1691) was born in England and died in Windsor, Connecticut. The records of his parentage, birthplace, early life and marriage have not been located. Edward and Margaret brought their English-born children from Kenilworth to New England in 1639 in the company of bands of pilgrims under the Rev. Ephriam Huit and at first joined Edward's brother Matthew who had come over nine years previously. Thomas Griswold was said to have come at this time and may have come alone for the Kenilworth records carry burials of two wives and several children of a Thomas Griswold. Edward's family located in Windsor, Connecticut, where they remained until 1663 and where Edward was an attorney for a Mr. St. Nicholas. In the Hartford records in the office of the secretary of state are mentions of Edward's jury experiences. In 1650 he was on the Hartford jury in the trial of John Carrington and his wife for witchcraft which returned a verdict of guilty. In 1662 he was on a jury, trying Rebecca and Nathaniel Greensmith for the same offense with the same verdict. He was deputy to the general court in 1660.

witch trial
new info children

While in Windsor Edward Griswold was granted for services land at Poquonock, the first extension of the town but did not move there until 1642 after the Indian fears. His home was on 29 1/2 acres on the highway at the

Who is he?

top of a hill on Stony Brook near his friends Thomas Holcomb and Joseph Bartlett. In 1674 he was granted 200 acres provided he took it "where no former grant be prejudiced."

Griswold was on a committee to procure the required number of settlers for a new town to be built on Hammonasett land west of the Indian River between New Haven and Saybrook. His son Francis had been in Saybrook with Matthew Griswold and in 1663 Edward's sons-in-law Samuel Buell and Jonas Westover accompanied Edward's family in this project. Griswold named the place Kenilworth after his English home but as Savage put it, "it was soon barbarously corrupted to Killingsworth." His first settlement lay along the main road in the present town of Clinton. Edward organized the church there and was its first deacon. He held 100 acres as Kenilworth.

research this incident

In 1669 Gov. Pyncheon directed him to build the fort now known as Old Fort Springfield. Ft. Griswold, near Groton, named for this family was taken by storm by Arnold in the Revolutionary War. The men collected from Groton within the hour were mostly heads of families most of whom were killed that day. Col. Ledyard was slain with his own sword after he had surrendered.

Edward had married in England Margaret (Diamond?). The Griswold family holds information on research but had said that Margaret's maiden name had not been established from various possibilities. Mrs. Beal has submitted material searched for membership in the Society of Colonial Dames which give Margaret as dau. of John Diamond. * (See Diamond.) Margaret died in 1670 and is buried in the old Indian River Cemetery. Her stone is the oldest there — a simple hand hewn granite shaft marked "M G 1670." There is an unmarked space on her left side (Edward's ?) and beyond that her youngest son John. On her right side lies a Samuel Griswold (d. October 16, 1732, at 38, = b. 1694), his wife and dau. both Sarahs, and Lucy, wife of ——— Buell. Edward = (2) Sarah, wid. of James Bemis of New London. Issue of Edward and Margaret Griswold was twelve children:

Francis, b. England, 1635, according to American tradition but not registered as were the next four children in Kenilworth Parish. On the chance that he was born first (c. 1630) and before his parents came into the parish he is listed first. He came to America in 1639 with his family. For a while, at least, he was in Saybrook with his Uncle Matthew which may indicate he was more mature than the other children. Perhaps he also lived at Norwich, north of Groton. Francis married and had a dau. Lydia who married in 1692, Joseph Bartlett, son of Joseph and Hannah (Pope) Bartlett and grandson of Robert Bartlett, the 1623 emigrant in the *Anne*. (See Bartlett.)

Bartlett

Sarah, bp. 1631 in Kenilworth Parish where she died in 1634.

George, bp. May 4, 1633—d. 1704, = Mary Holcomb, dau. of Thos. and Eliz. Holcomb, and sister of Abigail Holcomb = Samuel Bissell. With his brother Joseph he inherited land at Elm Grove in the western section of Windsor and purchased land at Poquonock in 1659. Among their issue was a son Daniel and a son Thomas. Dan'l had a son Edw. (1729-1785) = 1755 at Windsor, Abigail Phelps dau. of David and Abigail (Pettibone) Phelps and a dau. Abigail (1733-1795) = 1753, David Phelps, son of David and Abigail (Pettibone) Phelps. (See Phelps.) Thomas, the son of George Griswold, had a son Samuel who had a dau. Lydia Griswold, b. 1722 at Windsor and married February 21, 1749/50, Dr. Hezekiah Phelps (1725-1752), son of Lt. Samuel and Abigail (Enos) Phelps, also a descendant of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps. (See Phelps.)

Sarah, 2 bp. January 10, 1635, in Kenilworth Parish is given a 1638 birthdate in some American records. She married (1) in 1650 at Windsor, Samuel 2 Phelps (see Phelps), and (2) Nathan Pinney.

Lydia, bp. Kenilworth Parish March 27, 1637, as Liddia.

Deborah, born in New England in either 1640 or 1646, = 1662, Samuel Buel. They went to Kenilworth with her father to help found the new town. A stone near her mother's grave is one of Lucy, wife of ——— Buel.

John, b. c. 1642, who d. y.

Ann, b. 1642 (?).

Mary, b. October 5, 1644 — d. 1717 = March 19, 1661, Timothy Phelps (1639-1719), son of the emigrants William and Mary (Dover) Phelps. Mary and Timothy lived in his father's homestead in Windsor. There is a 1690 letter to Mary from her husband, camped near Albany in an expedition against Canada. Mary was mentioned in Timothy's will dated in 1716 but had predeceased his 1719 death. For more of their life, see Phelps, but briefly their eleven children were sons Joseph, Cornelius, Samuel, William and Nathaniel and daughters Mary, Sarah, Abigail, Hannah, Ann and Martha. Mary Griswold had Phelps descendants through at least three of her sons, Joseph, Samuel and William.

Joseph, b. 1647 = Mary Gaylord, dau. of John Gaylord. Other Gaylord connections with Griswold are Abigail Gaylord, b. 1683 = John Griswold and Lt. Nathaniel and Abigail Gaylord had a dau. Elizabeth (d. 1764 at 72), who married Samuel Griswold. (See Simsbury Cemetery.)

Samuel, b. 1649.

John, b. 1652. He went with the family to Hammonasett in 1663, was influential in the community and a church deacon. He is buried at his mother's left side (excepting one space) in the Indian River Cemetery with a stone reading, "Deacon John Griswold, d. 1717 at 67 years" which would give him a 1650 birthdate.

Which dau. married Jonas Westover?

For descendants of Edward, Matthew and other Griswolds there are genealogies devoted to this family and their various branches.

Griswold mentions:

Griswold Houses. In Guilford, Connecticut, Thomas Griswold. In Poquonock, Connecticut, Hezekiah G., 1777, Francis G., 1783, Phineas G., 1789, Friend G., 1799, and Truman G., 1806.

Griswold Burials other than Indian River Cemetery, above.

Poquonock Cemetery:

Capt. Thomas G., d. 1805 at 76 (= b. 1729). An earlier Capt. Thos. G., d. 1753 at 70 (= b. 1683)
Trueman G., son of Elez., d. 1771.
Shuball G., in Indian Wars, d. 1733.
Frederick G., son of Hezekiah and Sarah, d. 1761 (or, 1767?).
Nathaniel G., d. 1753 at 68/9) (= 1684). (Back part of Cemetery.)
Eunice G., dau. of Isaac and Christian, d. 1791. (See Palisado Cemetery.)
Seneca G., son of Abigail ————.
Francis G., French and Indian War, d. 1796 at 78 (= 1718) and wife Kezia, d. 1798 at 75.
Ens. Joab G., Revolutionary War, d. 1799 at 55 (= b. 1744).
Mrs. Anna G.
Moses G., French and Indian War, d. 1776 at 61 (= b. 1714) and wife Mary, d. 1775.

Palisado Cemetery at Windsor:

John G., d. 1738 at 70 (= b. 1668) and wife Abigail Gaylord, b. 1683.
Catherine G., wife of Cicero Phelps (1804-1894, at 89).
Jane G., wife of Francis Phelps (1811-1850).
Hulda, wife of Abiel G., d. 1801 at 76 (= b. 1725).
Abiel G., d. 1813 at 58 (= b. 1755).
George G., d. 1853 at 31 (= b. 1822).
Isaac G. and wife Mindwell.
Isaac G., d. 1839 at 90 (= b. 1749) and wife Christian.
Capt. Benj. G., d. 1778 at 72 (= b. 1706) and wife and relict, Esther.
Benj. G., d. 1751 at 24 (= b. 1727) son of Capt. Benj. G. "Liberal Educator and preacher of ye gospell."
Jared H. G., 1798-1869.
Phineas G., d. 1829 at 47 (= b. 1782) and wife Maria, d. 1866 at 72 (= b. 1794).
Wareham A. G., d. 1881 at 60 (= b. 1821) and wife Hannah.
John P. G., 1869-1942 and wife Jennet Brown.
Thomas G., 1885-1949.
Allen P. G., 1844-1889 and wife Eliza Mack.
Edw. Griswold, in 1766 was a pupil of Leonard Cutting at his Classical School in Hempstead (Doc. Hist. of New York).
Edw. Griswold was a Capt. in the Revolutionary War as was a Geo. G. of Connecticut. (DAR Mag. October 1973).

imsbury Cemetery: Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Griswold and dau. of Lt. Nath'l. and Abigail Gaylord, d. 1764 at 72 (= b. 1692).

ld Wintonbury Cemetery, Bloomfield, Connecticut: Edward Griswold (1729-1785) and Truman Griswold.

ld Lyme Cemetery:

Ens. Thos. G., d. 1770 at 52 (= b. 1718) and wife Susan, d. 1768 at 40.
John G., d. 1764 at 74 (= b. 1690) and wife Hannah, d. 1773 at 79.

Matthew G., Gov. of Connecticut, d. 1799 at 85 (= b. 1714) and wife Ursula d. 1788 at 64.
John G., son of Gov. Matthew G. (1762-1812) and wife Sarah, d. 1803 at 53.

Truman Griswold, b. Litchfield, Connecticut, 1776 = 1810, Rachel Darrow (d. 1823). They moved to Otsego, New York, and on to New Lisbon, Mentor and Concord, Ohio. Before reaching Ohio they had five children—Isaac D., Eliza, Hannah M., Hiram and Caroline = Charles Tuttle. (See *History of Grandfather Tuttle.*) In Ohio they had three more children — Henry, Amanda and William = Ellen Fox. Truman married (2) Polly Emerson and had three more children — Miranda, Elvira and Osborne. Was it some of this family who made the Griswold iron skillets in Ohio?

MATTHEW GRISWOLD

Matthew Griswold was the youngest of the brothers and first to come to New England—in 1630—at an early age. He came in the company of the Rev. John Wareham, the celebrated minister of Exeter, who had organized his congregation at Plymouth and sailed with it. Apparently he came over with the William Phelps family in the *Mary and John*. This congregation remained in Dorchester, Massachusetts, for some time before removing to Windsor, Connecticut.

In 1632 the Dutch from New Amsterdam arrived at the mouth of the Connecticut River and, on a 1614 claim of Adrien Block, nailed the arms of the States General to a tree at Saybrook Point. John Winthrop, Jr., made a counter claim on the basis of the English Warwicke patent and laid out a town just above the point and called it Saybrook. The patent proprietors held it as a quasi-corporation body until 1648. George Fenwicke, Esq., was the only member of the patent to live in Saybrook and was its governor 1639-1644. He and his wife Lady Alice (dau. of Sir Edward and Lady Elizabeth Apsley) are buried there. Since the widow Mary Dover, who became the second wife of the emigrant William Phelps, was referred to as 'Lady,' and there is a continued relationship between the Phelps and Griswolds, there is a possibility that Mary was a sister of Lady Alice (Apsley) Fenwicke.

Matthew Griswold was agent for George Fenwicke and was on a commission of five to settle Saybrook and in 1648 surveyed Saybrook's first division. At this time the town expanded to the east side of the river where Matthew Griswold took lots in the "East Quarter." One of his neighbors there was William Backus whose descendant later married a descendant of Griswolds. This "East Quarter" later became Lyme (now, Old Lyme).

Matthew Griswold married Anne Wolcott, dau. of Henry Wolcott, and had two sons and three daughters. One of the daughters—Elizabeth, married John Rogers of Milford, Connecticut, son of James and Eliz. (Rowland) Rogers.

Matthew, son of Matthew and Anne, = 1683, Phoebe Hyde.
John, son of Matthew and Anne, married the dau. of Hon. Roger Wolcott and had a son Roger, father of Gov. Matthew Griswold.

Witchcraft

Windsor people believed in witchcraft. Both Mr. Phelps and Mr. Griswold were called to Hartford jury duty in the trials of John and
G
ten
Joan Carrington of Wethersfeild. Along with the other men on they declared them guilty as all were firm believers in the power of the Devil and his works. The date was 20 Feb, 1662. p. 38

p. 147 says John and Joan Carrington, husband and wife of Wethersfield were indicted at a court held Feb. 20, 1651 by Gov. John Haynes; found guilty Mar 6, 1651. Both executed. No other details in Taylor.

Mr. Edw Griswold also served on witchcraft jury trial(1662, Jan. 25 at Hartford -execution date) of Nathaniel and Rebecca Greensmith. Verdict guilty. Details in Taylor 96-100:

Nat res. Hartford 1661-2 on 20A near Podunk, on hiway to Farmington. Known theif; mar. 2x widowed Rebecca, and the Harfd minister caleed her lewd, ignorant and aged. Gossip held they were poss. by Devil. Trial 30 Dec. 1662. Nat charged with having no fear of God, of having familiarity w Satan who helped to act in a preternatural way

In prison for suspicion Rebecca interviewed by 2 preachers. Rev. Haynes and Whiting to ans charges of Ann Cole, next door neighbor. S She admitted truth to all chgs in court: to being fam. w devil,covenanted w him, going w him on Xmas - the Devil loves Xmas ! - appeared to her as deer or fawn or crow, & had sex w him.And made accusation against her husband Nat. on 8 Jan, 1662 - said he brought in large logs from the wood in his cart which could not be handle by one man as little as he. And once in the woods she danced and drank sack and a creature like a cat called her into the orchard.

Couple convicted and hanged on Gallows Hill on a bluff Jan 1662 while large crowd in the meadow watched. the entertainment.

J. SAVAGE

Abilene m. Japhet Chapin; Sarah m. a Baldwin; Mary m. first, Peter Simpson, and sec. John Stream; and Hannah m. Joseph Garnsey. Thomas, Milford, s. of the preced. m. Martha, d. of John Stream.

Colfax, or Colefox, Richard, Newtown, L. I. 1656, perhaps s. of William of Wethersfield. William, Wethersfield 1645, had sev. ch. b. there, and d. bef. 1661. William, Gloucester 1654, possib. s. of the preced. freem. 1673, m. 14 Nov. 1662, wid. Bridget Roe; d. 18 Apr. 1680, and his wid. d. 2 May foll.

Collamore, Collemore, or Cullimore, Anthony, Scituate, neph. of Peter, b. in Eng. m. 1666, Sarah, d. of Isaac Chittenden, had Mary, b. 1667; Peter, 1671; Sarah, 1673; Martha, 1677; and Eliz. 1679; was capt. of militia, master of a vessel, and perish. by wreck, 16 Dec. 1693, on a ledge, still call. Collamer's, near his home. Mary m. Robert Stetson. Isaac, Boston 1636, shipwright, writ. Cullimer, in our old book of poss'sns. and Colimer, in Col. Rec. in 1638 had gr. of lot at Braintree for 4 heads, freem. 1643, had w. Margaret, wh. d. 13 Dec. 1651; and he m. 22 Jan. 1652, Margery Page. James, Salem 1668. Peter, Scituate 1643, had no ch. and went home to find relat. brot. br's. s. Anthony, bef. ment. and sis's. s. William Blackmore, and in his will, 1684, provides for ch. of both, as also his w. Mary. Peter, Scituate, s. of Anthony, m. 1695, Abigail, d. of Tobias Davis of Roxbury, had Abigail, b. 1695; Sarah, 1697; Anthony, 1699; Peter, 1701; Mary, 1703; John, 1704; Isaac, 1707; Thomas, 1709; and Samuel, 1712.

Collane, Matthew, of Isle of Shoals, d. a. 25 Dec. 1650; and the Court at Kittery appoint. 11 Mar. foll. Teague Mohonas admor.

Collar, or Coller, John, Cambridge, by w. Hannah, d. prob. of James Cutler, had John, b. 6 Mar. 1661; and Thomas, 14 Dec. 1663; perhaps others; as prob. in Boston, Jane, 20 July 1681. Hannah, prob. his d. m. 16 June 1679, James Cutting. John, Sudbury, s. of the preced. by w. Eliz. had Thomas, John, Phineas, Uriah, Joseph, Hezekiah, Susanna, Priscilla, and Sybilla.

Collicott, or Collacot, * Edward, Hampton 1642. Hist. Coll. N. H. II. 214. * ‖ Richard, Dorchester, freem. 4 Mar. 1633, was serg. in the Pequot war; ar. co. 1637, selectman 1636, rep. 1637, rem. bef. 1656 to Boston, was rep. for Falmouth 1669, and Saco 1672, d. 7 July 1686, aged 83, as his gr.stone on Copp's hill reports. His will of 23 Apr. preced. is good for names of gr.ch. wh. might be lost for want of it. His first w. Joanna d. 5 Aug. 1640, and by ano. w. Thomasin, wh. surv. him, he had d. Experience, b. 29 Sept. 1641; s. Dependence, 5 July 1643, wh. d. bef. his f.; and Preserved, bapt. 28 Jan. 1649; Eliz. and Bethia. Experience m. Richard Miles; Eliz. m. Richard Hall; and Bethia m. 21 July 1692, Rev. Daniel Gookin, as his sec. w. Winth. II. 336. Hutch. II. 515. The rec. gives the name Colcott sometimes.

Mary Collier , Jos jr Phelps
d/o Jos. 1669-1757 1667-1750

PHELP

Collier, Ambrose, emb. at Barbados, for Boston, 11 Mar. 1679, in the Society. Joseph, Salisbury, had Mary, b. 9 Apr. 1662, wh. prob. d. young, and he rem. to Hartford, a. 1666, d. 16 Nov. 1691, leav. Joseph, aged 23; Mary (Phelps), 22; Sarah, 18; Eliz. 16; Abel, 14; John, 12; Abigail, 9; Susanna, 7; and Ann, $4\frac{1}{2}$. His w. was, I presume, Eliz. d. of Robert Sanford of H. Moses, Hingham, s. of Thomas, m. 29 Mar. 1655, Eliz. Jones, had Benoni, b. 5 Apr. 1657. She d. five days after, and he m. 17 Dec. 1657, Eliz. Bullard; freem. 1652. Thomas, Hingham 1635, freem. 1646, d. 6 Apr. 1647, the date of his will, as in Geneal. Reg. VII. 173, 4, appears (tho. IX. 172, the abstr. of rec. of d. is one yr. earlier), aged 71, leav. w. and d. Susanna, s. Moses and Thomas. Thomas, Hingham, s. of the preced. a propr. at Hull 1657, freem. 1663, was lieut. d. 1691, betw. 25 June, date of his will, and 9 July, when it was pro. leav. w. Jane and five ch. ‡ William, Duxbury, a merch. of London, came 1633, hav. for sev. yrs. act. as one of the adventurers, and had so generous a spirit, as not to be content with mak. profit by the enterprise of the pilgrims, unless he shar. their hardships. Whether he brot. w. from home, or had any here, is doubtful; but four ds. came, of excellent character, Sarah, wh. m. 15 Mar. or May 1634, Love Brewster; Rebecca, m. 15 Mar. or May 1634, Job Cole; Mary m. 1 Apr. 1635, Thomas Prence, afterwards the gov. and surv. to 1676, being his sec. w. but tradit. makes her wid. of Samuel Freeman; and Eliz. m. 2 Nov. 1637, Constant Southworth. He was assist. 28 yrs. betw. 1634 and 1665, and one of the two plenipo. at the first meet. of the Congr. of Unit. Col. 1643, among the first purch. of Dartmouth 1652, and d. 1670.

my line ?

not my line

Collins, Abraham, Dover 1666. Alexander, emb. at Barbados for N. E. 15 Sept. 1679. Anthony, New Hampsh. of the gr. jury 1684. The d. 22 Mar. 1700 of aged wid. C. is ment. in Pike's MS. Journ. Benjamin, Salisbury, m. 5 Nov. 1668, Martha, d. of John Eaton, had Mary, b. 8 Jan. 1670; John, 1673; Samuel, Jan. 1676; Ann, 1 Apr. 1679; Benjamin, 29 May 1681; and Ephraim, 30 Sept. 1683; and the f. d. 10 Dec. foll. Benjamin, Lynn, freem. 1691, m. 25 Sept. 1673, Priscilla Kirtland, had Susanna, b. 9 July 1674; William, 14 Oct. 1676, d. at 12 days; the mo. d. soon after, and he m. 5 Sept. 1677, wid. Eliz. Putnam, had Priscilla, 2 May 1679; Eliz. 3 Jan. 1682; and Benjamin, 5 Dec. 1684. Bernard, New London, drown. 1660. Christopher, Boston, had, in 1640, gr. of lot for 2 heads at Braintree; Saco 1660, was constable of Scarborough 1664, there d. 1666, aged 58, under some suspic. of murder by a neighb. wh. on tr. was acquit. and the jury say, "the said C. was slain by misadv. and culpable of his own d." He left good est. and s. Christopher and Moses. See the valua.

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

Salisbury
of Hartford CT. c 1666

HUSBAND JOSEPH COLLIER

Born ______ Place ______

Married ______ Place ______

Occupation ______

Church Affil. ______

Died 16 NOV. 1691 Place ______

Buried ______ Place ______

~~Otherwise~~ RES. Salisbury ; came to Hartford 1666

Father ______

Mother (maiden name) ______

WIFE ELIZABETH SANFORD

Born ______ Place ______

Church Affil. ______ Occupation ______

Died ______ Place ______

Buried ______ Place ______

Other husbands ______

Father ROBERT SANFORD, of Hartford. d. 1676

Mother (maiden name) ANN ADAMS d/o Jeremy. d. 1682

NAME & ADDRESS OF PERSON FILLING OUT THIS SHEET ______

Relationship of above to Husband: ______

Relationship of above to Wife: ______

NAMES OF HUSBAND AND WIFE ON THIS CHART ARE THE SAME PERSONS AS NOS. ______ & ______ ON LINEAGE CHART NO. ______

Sex M F		CHILDREN	BORN DATE & PLACE	MARRIED TO WHOM DATE & PLACE	DIED DATE & PLACE
	1	MARY	9 APR. 1662		d.y.
	2	JOSEPH	c 1668		
	3	MARY	c 1669	JOSEPH[3] PHELPS jr 1667–1750 Windsor Simsbury CT.	10 SEPT 1759 1697
	4	SARAH	c 1673		
	5	ELIZABETH	c 1675		
	6	ABEL	1677		
	7	JOHN	c 1679		
	8	ABIGAIL	c 1682		
	9	SUSANNA	c 1680		
	10	ANN	c 1686		
	11				
	12				

PRINTED IN U.S.A. BLUE © GENEALOGY SYSTEMS OF AMERICA 1981

J. SAVAGE : Gen. Dict.
PHELPS FAM.

SAVAGE. Vol.4

SANFORD

d. 20 Oct. 1692. His wid. d. 13 July 1699. John, Hampton, eldest s. of the preced. m. 19 Nov. 1674, Judith Coffin, prob. d. of the sec. Tristram, had Judith, b. 8 Aug. 1675; Mary, 2 July 1677; Sarah, 8 May 1679; Deborah, 1681; John, 1683; Enoch, 1685; Lydia, 24 Feb. 1687; Peter; Tristram; and Abner, 27 Apr. 1694. Jonathan, Hampton, youngest s. of John the first, m. Eliz. Sherburne, perhaps d. of John, had Eliz. b. 27 Dec. 1692; Samuel, 7 Sept. 1694; Achaicus, (?) 1696; Margaret, 20 Mar. 1698; Jonathan, 28 Apr. 1700; Love, Aug. 1702; Dorothy, 20 Aug. 1704, d. next yr.; Dorothy, again, 22 Aug. 1706, d. young; Sarah, 18 Apr. 1708; John, 19 Dec. 1710, d. soon; Benjamin, 22 Jan. 1712, d. young; and Mary, 7 Dec. 1713; and d. 20 June 1741, leav. wid. and eight ch. Joseph, Hampton, br. of the preced. m. 28 Dec. 1682, Mary Gove, d. of that Edward, wh. was not hang. for treason, had Abigail, b. 1 Apr. 1686; Huldah, 3 May 1688; Reuben, 18 May 1692; Edward, 7 Apr. 1694; Abraham, 10 Mar. 1696; Mary, 28 July 1697; Joseph, 22 July 1700; and David, 16 Jan. 1702. Josiah, Hampton, s. of William of the same, m. 25 Aug. 1681, Hannah Moulton, had William, b. 2 Mar. 1682; Hannah, 1684; and Sarah, 1686. He m. 1690, Sarah, wid. of Jonathan Perkins, had Jabez, Mar. 1691; Keziah, 15 Mar. 1693; Rachel, 13 Mar. 1695; Jonathan, 27 Apr. 1697; Reuben, 10 Apr. 1699; Abner, 9 Sept. 1702; and Richard, 9 Aug. 1705. His w. or wid. d. 1 Sept. 1748, aged 85. Mephibosheth, Hampton, br. of the preced. m. Lydia Leavitt, had Mary, b. 24 Feb. 1695; Lydia, 11 June 1697; Sarah, 1699; Nathan, 8 Aug. 1701; Abigail, 23 Oct. 1704; James, 1706; and Rachel, 15 Feb. 1708; and d. 5 Feb. 1749. Nathaniel, Hampton, s. of the first John, m. 3 Dec. 1691, Rebecca Prescott, had Richard, b. 27 Feb. 1693; James, 6 Aug. 1696; Rachel, 4 Oct. 1698; Jeremiah, 10 Feb. 1701; Abigail, 22 Feb. 1703; Nathan, 27 June 1709; Jacob, 7 May 1711; Eliphaz, 10 Dec. 1712; Nathaniel, 10 Nov. 1714; Judith, 10 June 1717; and Daniel, 31 Dec. 1719; and d. 9 Nov. 1723. But in the fam. geneal. when we read that he had sec. w. Sarah, it would be agreeable to discern what portion of these eleven ch. all liv. in 1721, were b. respective. by ea. as great unwillingness must be felt at inflict. the whole on either. Richard, Hampton, br. of the preced. m. 5 Dec. 1678, Ruth Moulton, had Mary, b. 30 Sept. 1679; John, 6 Nov. 1681; and Ruth; but by sec. w. m. 20 Dec. 1693, wid. Mary Boulter, he had Shubael, b. next yr. Stephen, Hampton, br. perhaps youngest, of the first John, went home, it is said, with his gr.f. Bachiler, wh. had brot. him, of course, in his youth. Stephen, Hampton, s. of William of the same, m. 26 July 1693, Hannah Philbrick, had Stephen, b. 1 May 1694; James, 20 June 1697; Ann, 10 Sept. 1699; Hannah, 23 June 1701; Phebe, 20 June 1703; Abiathar, 25 Feb. 1705; Zadok, 1 June 1707; Amy, 10 Dec. 1710; Abigail, 15 June 1712; Mary, 17 July 1715; and Jonathan, 16 Mar. 1718; and d. 21 July 1750. * William, Hampton, was brot. from Eng. by his gr.f. Bachiler, says the fam. tradit. in June 1632, by w. Mary Moulton, had William, b. 1650; Josiah, bef. ment.; Mary, 19 July 1660; Mephibosheth, 5 Nov. 1663; Sarah, 12 Feb. 1667; and Stephen, 4 Sept. 1671; was selectman, rep. and d. 18 Sept. 1692. William, Hampton, eldest s. of the preced. m. 1 Jan. 1680, Mary Marston, had John, b. 6 Nov. foll.; Mary, 1683; and a d. 21 Sept. 1685, wh. d. next yr. as had his w. some wks. bef. but he liv. to 9 Dec. 1744.

PHELPS

Jos. Collier m. Elizabeth SANFORD b.1646

Sanbrooke, Thomas, Boston, whose will of 16 May 1649, pro. 6 Feb. foll. is seen in Geneal. Reg. VII. 227, could not be other than a trans. trader here.

Sanderbant, John, the freem. of 10 May 1643, is, I doubt not, blunder of Mr. Secr. for Sunderland, as shall in that place be explain.

Sandon, Arthur, Salem 1639, on Marblehead side, had license to keep an inn, and in 1645 to sell wine; d. a. 1667.

Sands, or Sandes, James, Block Isl. now call. New Shoreham, was b. it is said, 1622, at Reading, Co. Berks, came with w. Sarah, and, perhaps, was of Taunton 1658, but among first sett. at the Isl. bef. 1672; had Sarah, wh. m. prob. bef. 1673, Nathaniel Niles, and tradit. tells, that he had been as early as 1643, of Portsmouth, R. I. and freem. 1655. See Niles, in 3 Mass. Hist. Coll. VI. 192. In Hist. of New London, 293, Caulkins ment. that his d. Mercy m. 29 Apr. 1683, Joshua Raymond; and that she was incident. connect. with the famous pirate, William Kidd. Beside that Mercy he had John, James, Samuel, and ano. s. and d. 13 Mar. 1695. James and Samuel liv. at Cowneck, on L. I. John, Charlestown, d. 28 June 1659; but as this surname is not seen in the rec. of ch. or of town resid. 1654, he may have been only trans. inhab.

Sandy, or Sandie, sometimes Sand, John, Boston, m. 7 July 1653, Ann Holmes, had Eliz. b. 15 Oct. 1654; and Mary, 24 Oct. 1656.

Sandys, Henry, Boston, merch. adm. of the ch. with w. Sybil, 20 Dec. 1638, and on 6 Jan. foll. had d. bapt. Deliverance, wh. d. young; but in Nov. foll. was with others dism. to form new ch. at Rowley; freem. 7 Oct. 1640, when the clk. call. him Sand; had Samuel, b. 1640; Deliverance, again, Aug. 1644; rem. back to B. and had John, 28 Aug. 1646, and d. Dec. 1651. His d. Mary d. 14 Oct. 1654.

Sanford, oft. Samford, or Sandford, Andrew, Hartford 1651, freem. 1657, rem. to Milford 1667, and there d. 1684, leav. ch. Andrew; Mary, wh. d. unm. 1689; Ezekiel; Hannah; Martha; Eliz.; Abigail;

and Sarah. One d. had d. bef. her f. ANDREW, Milford, s. of the preced. m. 8 Jan. 1668, Mary, d. of Henry Botsford, had Mary, bapt. Nov. 1668; Samuel, 1672, d. soon; Andrew, 16 July 1673; Samuel, again, 1675; and Esther, 1677. He was liv. in 1700, and date of d. is unkn. EPHRAIM, Milford, s. of Thomas of the same, m. 1669, at New Haven, Mary Powell, prob. d. of Thomas of the same, had Mary, b. there, but he d. at M. In Nov. 1692 his est. was div. to wid. Mary and ch. Mary, Samuel, Ephraim, Thomas, Nathaniel, and Zechariah. EZEKIEL, Fairfield, freem. 1669, was eldest s. of Thomas, as is thot.; had good est. 1670, and d. late in 1683, leav. wid. Rebecca, s. Ezekiel, and Thomas, ds. Sarah, w. of Cornelius Hull; Mary, w. of Theophilus Hull, Rebecca, w. of John Seely, beside Martha, and Eliz. then unm. as by agreem. 1697, for partitn. of est. we learn. EZEKIEL, Milford, s. of the first Andrew, d. 1685 or 6, leav. wid. and, perhaps, one ch. HENRY, Charlestown, m. 23 Jan. 1677, Mary, d. of John Long. JAMES, Boston, m. 1656, Eliz. d. of Francis Smith of the same, wh. had first liv. at Roxbury. He d. 2 Nov. 1661. § ‡ JOHN, Boston 1631, wh. is No. 115 on the list of ch. memb. was sw. freem. 3 Apr. 1632, and the same yr. made cannoneer at the fort; had John, bapt. 24 June 1632; Samuel, 22 June 1634; Eliphal, Dec. 1637, when he was disarm. as a support. of Wheelwright. He went with Coddington, Hutchinson, and others, to purch. R. I. and liv. at Portsmouth, the N. end of the isl. is in the list of freem. there 1655, was constable, treasr. Secr. Assist. 1647, and chos. head of the Colo. as Presid. in May 1653. One or more of his ch. were tak. by the Ind. when they k. Mrs. Hutchinson, it is said; and the friend. visit from a distance of a hundred and thirty miles, shows the intimacy the poor wid. kept up with old acquaint. When he d. is not heard. JOHN, Boston, by w. Bridget had Ann, wh. d. 26 Aug. 1654, as prob. the f. had good time bef. and the wid. m. lieut. William Phillips of B. who gave security, 10 Mar. 1657, to four ch. of said John, for portions of his est. in conform. with his will. But wh. those ch. were, is not ascertain. JOHN, Portsmouth, R. I. eldest s. of the first John, m. 17 Apr. 1663, Mary, d. of Samuel Gorton, wid. of Peter Greene, as is thot. by wh. he had Mary, b. 3 Mar. foll.; Eliphal, 20 Feb. 1656; John, 18 June 1670; and Samuel, 5 Oct. 1677; but he had been adm. freem. 1653, and m. 8 Aug. 1654, Eliz. eldest d. of Henry Spatchurst of Bermuda, wh. d. 6 Dec. 1660, and had, as the Portsmouth rec. tells, Eliz. b. 11 July 1655; Mary, 18 Aug. 1656; Susanna, 31 July 1658; and Rebecca, 23 June 1660. JOHN, Boston, the sch.master, wh. I rejoice to say, taught writ.; m. 19 Feb. 1657, Sarah, wid. of Robert Potter, was, perhaps, the freem. of 11 Oct. 1670, and d. 10 Feb. 1677. His will, of 19 Jan. preced. pro. 24 Apr. foll. ment. no ch. but gives all est. to w. Sarah for life, and aft. devise to the third ch. his sch.ho. and ld. adj. one half of other est. to childr. of his br. Robert, they to pay aft. entry upon d. of the wid. £20. to Hannah Potter, if she liv. with her until 18 yrs. old, and other half to childr. of Edward Turner of Middletown, they to pay, as soon as they rec. and enter upon it £10. to John Potter of R. I. and £10. to Stephen Coppock of L. I. The excors. were nam. w. Sarah and capt. Timothy Wheeler, but he renounc. the office. Wh. Coppock was, or how he or Turner were relat. to testator is unkn. but I hazard the conject. that he was br. of Turner's w. NATHANIEL, Hartford 1655, d. 1687, leav. good est. to wid. Susanna, wh. m. John Buttolph of Wethersfield, and only ch. Mary, wh. many yrs. bef. had m. Phineas Wilson. § PELEG, Newport, s. of the first John, Gov. of the Col. 1680–2, call. by Gov. Brenton, in his will, s.-in-law, as he m. Mary, d. of B. bef. 1665. His ch. were Ann, Bridget, and Eliz. He declin. reëlect. in 1683, but was oft. honor. with commiss. from Eng. as judge in the admiralty, and was liv. 1699. RICHARD, Boston 1640, laborer, whose w. Margery d. that yr. was adm. of the ch. 30 Jan. 1641, and freem. 2 June foll. had possib. s. John and Robert, and certain. d. Mary, wh. m. 25 Oct. 1656, Edward Turner. ROBERT, Hartford 1645, d. June 1676, leav. w. Ann, d. of Jeremy Adams, wh. d. 1682. His ch. were, as in order nam. on the Pro. rec. Zachary; Eliz. b. 19 Feb. 1646, wh. m. Joseph Collier; Ezekiel, 13 Mar. 1648; Mary, w. of John Camp; Sarah; Robert; Hannah; and Abigail. ROBERT, Boston, br. of the third John, freem. 1652, ar. co. 1661, by w. Eliz. had John, wh. d. 23 Nov. 1654; Eliz. 5 Dec. 1655; Bathshua, 6 Jan. 1659; Sarah, 23 Nov. 1661; Mary, 22 Sept. 1664; Robert, 15 Apr. 1667; Richard, 27 Mar. 1670; and Thomas, 27 Apr. 1673. At Scarborough, in 1663, may have been one of this name, unless erron. giv. in Geneal. Reg. V. 264, as may well be suspect. from the many mistakes in that list. ROBERT, Hartford, prob. youngest s. of Robert of the same, had a fam. but details have not reach. me. SAMUEL, Milford, s. of Thomas, propound. for freem. 1669, d. 1691, leav. wid. Hannah, and ch. Hannah, aged 16; Samuel, 12; Sarah, 9; Mary, 6; and Thomas, 4; as on the inv. return. 18 Dec. SAMUEL, Portsmouth, R. I. prob. s. of John of the same, m. Oct. 1662, Sarah, d. of William Waddel, had Eliz. b. 3 Oct. 1663; John; Jane, 1668; Bridget, 27 June 1671; and Mary, 27 Apr. 1674. THOMAS, Dorchester 1634, freem. 9 Mar. 1637, aft. few yrs. rem. prob. to Milford a. 1639, was a householder 1646, there, and freem. bef. 1669; by w. Sarah he had, bef. rem. from Mass. Ezekiel, and Sarah, and at Milford had Samuel, b. Apr. 1643; Thomas, Dec. 1644; Ephraim, 1646; and Eliz. 1648; beside Mary, bapt. Feb. 1642, wh. prob. did not live to be nam. as all the others were, in his will. His w. d. 14 May

SANDFORD

1681, and he d. in Sept. or Oct. foll. His d. Sarah m. 14 Aug. 1656, Richard Shute; and Eliz. m. 28 Oct. 1669, Obadiah Allyn of Middletown. THOMAS, New Haven, perhaps s. of the preced. m. 11 Oct. 1666, Eliz. Paine, perhaps d. of John, had Samuel, b. 13 Sept. 1668; Eliz. Sept. 1671; Thomas, 13 Oct. 1673, d. soon; Ann, 19 Feb. 1675; Thomas, again, 25 May 1677; William, 29 Nov. 1679; Sarah, 26 Nov. 1682; and, perhaps, more; was freem. 1669, and a propr. contin. 1685. THOMAS, Scarborough 1663, subject to the same suspic. as attach. to the name of Robert there. * ZACHARY, Saybrook 1651, was, perhaps, first at Hartford, m. a d. of John Rockwell of Windsor, had Zachary, b. 1653, d. young; Hannah, 1656; Ruth, 1659; Ezekiel, 1663; Deborah, Jan. 1666; Sarah and Rebecca, tw. Nov. 1668; was freem. 1658, rep. 1657 and 8, and d. 23 Dec. 1668. His wid. was inhab. there 1672; d. Hannah m. 16 Jan. 1680, Abraham Chalker; and Ruth m. 17 Apr. 1684, Samuel Bushnell. ZACHARY, Hartford, s. of Robert the first, freem. 1669, m. Sarah, d. of Nathaniel Willet, had Sarah, b. 15 Nov. 1681; Zachary, 26 Apr. 1686; Ann and Rebecca, tw. 27 Aug. 1689; and Abigail, 11 Oct. 1692. He kept that inn, where the Cts. sat, and d. early in 1714, leav. only ch. Sarah, and Abigail. This name is spell. with much variat. in early days the first syl. was Samp, and aft. *d* was the end of that syl. Farmer found at the N. E. coll. sixteen gr. in 1828 half at Yale, three at Harv.

SANGER, JOHN, Watertown, s. of Richard, blacksmith, m. 1685, Rebecca, d. of Thomas Park, had John, b. 19 Dec. 1685; Rebecca, 7 Mar. 1689; Mary, 1 Mar. 1694; David, 21 Mar. 1697; Isaac, 9 Nov. 1699; and Eliz. 21 June 1703; and he d. Jan. 1705. NATHANIEL, Sherborn, br. of the preced. blacksmith, m. Mary, d. of Richard Cutter of Cambridge, had Mehitable, b. 1680, at S. says Barry, but at Roxbury had Mary, 30 Jan. 1682; a s. 9 Dec. 1684, d. soon; Nathaniel, Dec. 1685; and Jane, 14 May 1688; rem. to Woodstock, a new planta. there d. a. 1735, leav. wid. Ruth, and ch. beside those ment. bef. says Barry, David, Eliz. Jonathan, and Eleazer. RICHARD, Hingham 1636, of wh. no more is heard. RICHARD, Sudbury 1646, said to have emb. at Southampton, Apr. 1638, in the Confidence, of London, as serv. of Edmund Goodenow of Dunhead, Co. Wilts, was a blacksmith, rem. to Watertown, in the autumn of 1649, there, by w. Mary, d. of Robert Reynolds the first of Boston, had Mary, b. 26 Sept. 1650; Nathaniel, 14 Feb. 1652; John, 6 Sept. 1657; and by sec. w. Sarah had Sarah, 19 Jan. 1662, d. soon; Sarah, again, 31 Mar. 1663; Richard, 22 Feb. 1667; Eliz. 23 July 1668; and David, 21 Dec. 1670, wh. d. at 24 yrs. prob. unm. and d. 20 Aug. 1691. His d. Mary m. 20 Sept. 1670, John Harris. RICHARD, Sherborn, s. of the preced. blacksmith, m. Eliz. d. of the sec. Daniel Morse, had Eliz. b. 2 Apr. 1693; Mary, 11 Apr. 1695; Hannah, 7 Feb. 1697; Esther, 20 Oct. 1698; Deborah, 5 Aug. 1701; Sarah, 10 Feb. 1705; Richard, 4 Nov. 1706; Abigail, 3 July 1709; and David, 22 Feb. 1712; and d. 1731.

SANKEYS, * ROBERT, Saco, came in the Increase from London, Apr. 1635, aged 30, sent by Robert Cordell, a goldsmith of Lombard street, says the rec. at custom-ho. appears as a witness with Cleves and Tucker, to the import. deed of 30 Mar. preced. from Richard Vines, agent of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, to Arthur Mackworth. Mr. Willis, in Hist. of Portland, I. 32, recit. the docum. makes it 1635, as "in the eleventh yr. of Charles," keeping in mind, that the tenth yr. of that reign end. 27 Mar. 1635, of course three days later was within the eleventh. Now this witness was then in London, and so, I suppose, tho. dated in 1635, the indent. was not actually deliver. for some months aft. Possib. eleventh may be error of the instrum. for twelfth. But I leave the solution to the perspicacity of so good a judge. He was appoint. by Gorges, in 1640, Provost Marshal, and sat in the *first* Gen. Ct. of that Province, with other dignitaries, 25 June of that yr. Willis, I. 47. Of the doings of that Ct. I employ. an amanuensis to take large extr.

SANSOM, RICHARD, Nantucket, a tailor, emb. at London, May 1635, in the Elizabeth and Ann, aged 28, m. a. 1658, Jane, wid. of the sec. Thomas Mayhew, lost in his voyage to Eng. 1657.

SARGENT, SEARGEANT, SARGEANT, SERGEANT, or SERJENT, EDWARD, Newbury, by w. Eliz. had Edward, and Eliz. b. 2 Dec. 1684; Nathaniel, 16 Jan. 1687, all at Saco; Eliz. again, 3 Oct. 1689, at Portsmouth; Elisha, 24 Oct. 1695; Rachel, 10 Oct. 1698; Ichabod, 5 Aug. 1701; and Abigail, 26 June 1704; as Coffin distrib. them. * EPES, Gloucester, s. of the sec. William of the same, m. 1 Apr. 1720, Esther Maccarty, had Epes, b. 1721; Esther, 1722; Ignatius, 1724; James, 1726, d. next yr.; Winthrop, 1728; Sarah, 1729; Daniel, 1731; William, 1734; and Benjamin, 1736. He took sec. w. 10 Aug. 1744, wid. Catharine Brown of Salem, had Paul Dudley, and John; was rep. 1740; rem. to Salem, and d. 6 Dec. 1762. JOHN, Barnstable, s. of William of the same, m. 19 Mar. 1663, Deborah, d. of Hugh Hillier, had Joseph, b. 18 Apr. 1663; John, 16 Feb. 1665; Mary; Jabez, Apr. 1669; rem. a. that time to Malden, and was selectman six yrs. His w. d. 20 Apr. 1669, and he m. 3 Sept. foll. Mary Bense, unless this name be wrong, wh. had no ch. and d. Feb. 1671. By third w. Lydia, d. of Elder John Chipman, he had Hannah, Dec. 1675; Jonathan, 17 Apr. 1677; William, 20 Nov. 1680; Ruth, 26 Oct. 1686; Samuel, 15 Sept. 1688; Ebenezer, 25 Sept. 1690; Mehitable, 5 Sept. 1696; beside Lydia, Deborah, Hope, and Sarah, whose dates are not seen. He d. 9

SLC
96

PHELPS

prob. not my line

Newton Family - Generation 1

929.273
N481nk

THE NEWTON FAMILY
by Robt S. Newton, 1984.

not dau or gd-dau of Rev. Roger Newton in this acct.

Hannah NEWTON m. Jos.^{2} PHELPS
d. 1671 d. 1684

1620-1683 of Farmington & Milford, CT.

REV.

1. **ROGER^1 NEWTON** was the first minister in Farmington, Connecticut, and the second minister in Milford, Connecticut. He was born ca. 1620, in England, the son of Samuel Newton of Lincolnshire, and died 7 June 1683 in Milford, CT. He married ca. 1644 MARY HOOKER, the daughter of Rev. Thomas and Susanna (Garbrand) Hooker. Rev. Hooker was one of the great divines of New England, and a founder of Hartford, CT.[1,2,3,4,5]

Roger Newton is said to have been of the same family as Sir Isaac Newton.[6] Sir Isaac compiled and signed 20 Nov. 1705 his "Pedigree of Newton" which he deposited in the College of Arms. He traced his ancestry to John Newton of Westby in the County of Lincoln in Basingthorp. This John had four sons, Thomas (descendants not known); John, bur. Westby Church 22 Dec. 1563 (Sir Isaac's line); Richard (descendants not known); and William, bp. Westby 30 August 1541, who m. Anne Kellum and had descendants. Sir Isaac was born 25 Dec. 1642 and died unmarried. (Genealogical Memoranda, Family of Newton, edited by Rev. John Mirehouse, printed London 1871.) Obviously, our Roger Newton was not a descendant of Sir Isaac. Although his father, Samuel Newton, is not named in this pedigree, Samuel was from the same area, Lincolnshire, and probably was of the same family as Sir Isaac.

He was matriculated at King's College, Cambridge University, Easter 1636. Every student was required by the statute of 1544 to "matriculate" on his entrance to the University. He took the oath of fidelity to his Alma Mater. This ceremony was of ancient origin, probably as old as the University. Students' names were submitted by College officers, and copied into the books. Most of the students in King's College were on the Eton foundation. Besides the Etonians, however, there were outsiders, such as fellow-commoners, pensioners, and sizars. (Venn, Alumni Cantabrigienses, Cambridge University Press, 1924, Part 1, v. III, pp. vi, viii, and 253.) A sizar was a University student who received an allowance from the University, and had certain services to perform. (Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary.) The University record does not give the residence nor the age of Roger Newton. Ages, when stated on the same page, ranged from 15 to 19 years. This supports the conclusion Roger was born ca. 1620.

Newton Family - Generation 1

Roger Newton arrived in Boston ca. 1638. His name has not been found on any passenger list. Cotton Mather stated he was one of those young men who came to this country to be further educated at John Harvard's college. The Harvard records for the years when he would have been in attendance were burned. The earliest existing record of the College is dated 26 March 1640, and its first Bachelor of Art degrees were awarded in 1642. (*Quinquennial Catalogue of Harvard University*, 1636-1905, pub. by Harvard Un. 1905.) Roger's name does not appear in the publication. Rev. Thomas Hooker, who with his congregation had removed in 1636 to Hartford, CT from Cambridge, MA (each place then known as Newtown or Newton), returned to Boston several times to deliver sermons, and crowds thronged to hear him. In 1639, he was in Boston nearly a month. Roger Newton heard and was greatly impressed by Rev. Hooker. The ensuing friendship resulted in an invitation for Roger to come to the Hooker home to study for the ministry under Rev. Hooker.

In 1640, when Roger was reportedly a senior at Harvard, he went to Hartford, CT where he resided in the Hooker house on a corner lot of the streets now named Arch and Prospect. He was accepted as a member of the household, and he became a member of the family by his marriage to Mary Hooker ca. 1644. Mary was then the eldest daughter in the household. She, born probably in Esher, England, was the daughter who cared for her mother on the long and arduous journey from Cambridge, MA to Hartford, CT, "now commemorated in marble over the front door of the State Capitol", and who had since been responsible for the household of Rev. Hooker.[4, 6]

Farmington, CT, about eight miles west of Hartford, CT, was settled in 1640. The township was incorporated by order of the Colonial Court at Hartford on 1 Dec. 1645, making the plantation known as Tunxis Sepus the Town of Farmington. Rev. Roger Newton was a missionary to the Tunxis Indians at Farmington as early as 1645, and served as pastor to the early settlers. He continued to live in Hartford, where his wife cared for her aging father. Their first child, Samuel Newton, was born and baptized in Hartford 10 Oct. 1646. Governor Edward Hopkins in his will made in England left 30 pounds to "the eldest child of Mrs. Mary Newton". (Genealogical Gleanings in England, *NER* 38:315, 1884.) Following the death of Rev. Hooker in 1647, Roger Newton acquired a lot in Farmington and moved his family to Farmington ca. 1648.[4,7,8]

Conditions in Farmington were described by the historian Trumbull in his *Memorial History of Hartford, CT, 1886,* v. II, pp. 168 & 169, as follows:

ck th

> The Indians were still here by hundreds. Within the slip of land

reserved for them near the village their canoes might be seen every day filling the little creek that put in from the river, and their owners were stalking along the streets, now trying the Indian's cunning, and now frowning with the Indian's wrath. A few were gathered into the Christian church, a few admitted as freemen; and a missionary school, embracing sometimes fifteen or sixteen, were taught by Mr. Newton and perhaps by Mr. Hooker.

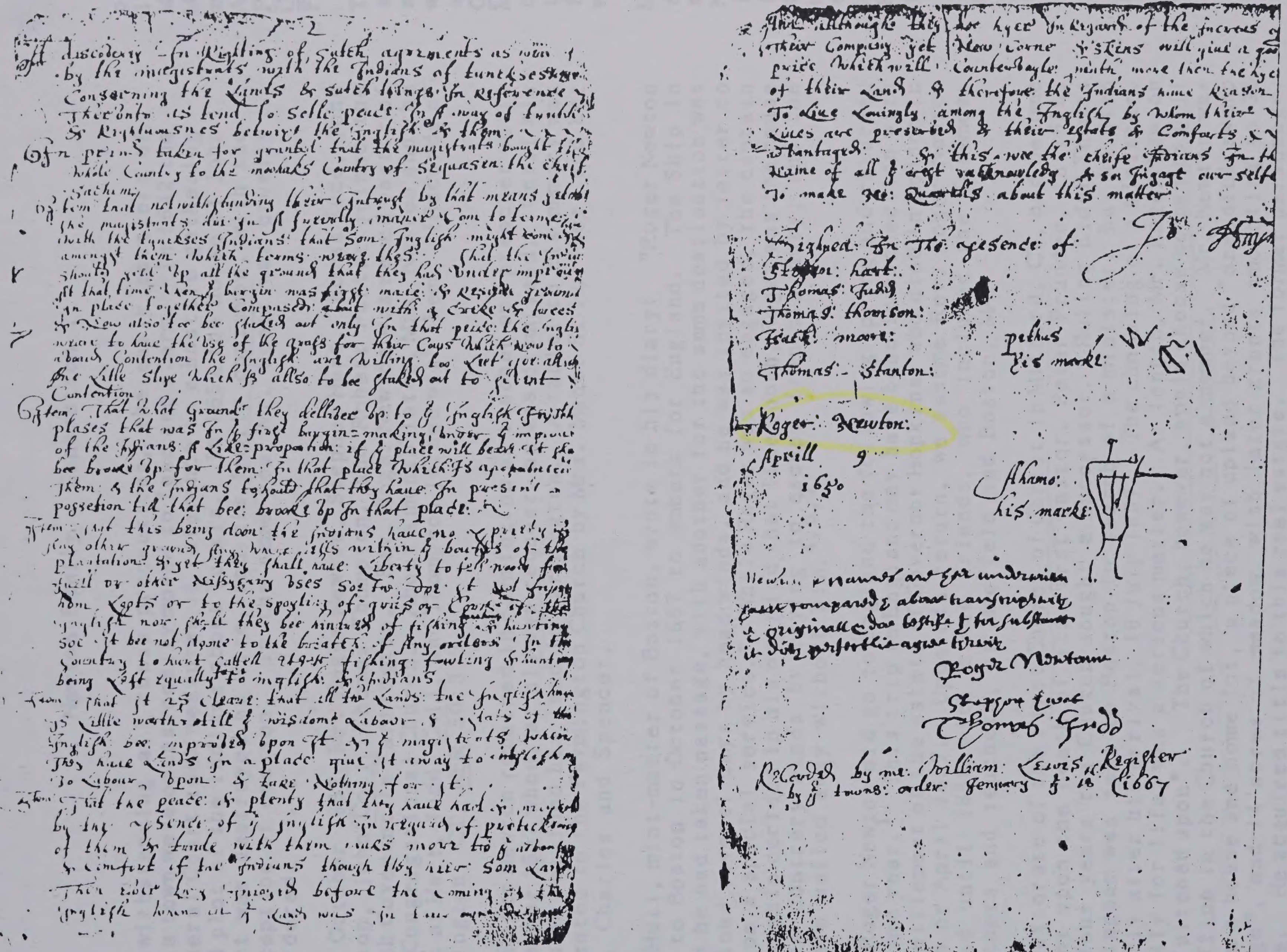
From the first, however, the relations of the settlers with the Tunxis Indians were usually friendly. No outbreak of a hostile character ever arose between them. Whenever dissatisfaction was apparent, the Indians were assembled, treated with kindness, and gratified with presents.

For their title to the lands, our fathers rested upon the original agreement with Sequasson, the sachem of the Suckiaug, and chief sachem of neighboring tribes. But for the sake of satisfying the natives, this title was afterward confirmed by two successive agreements, the first in 1650, the second in 1673.

In the first of these it is taken for granted that "the magistrates bought the whole country to the Moohawks county, of Sequasson the chief sachem." Then it is noted that the Indians at that time yielded up all their grounds under improvement, and received "ground in place together compassed about with a creke and trees". This was now to be staked out, and "although the English had bargained for gras for their cows, yet this they let go." This reservation was the finest portion of the meadow still called "the Indian Neck."

It is added, "that the peace and plenty that they have had and enjoyed by the presence of the English, in regard to protection of them, and trade with them, makes more to the advantage and comfort of the Indians, though they hire some land, than ever they enjoyed before the coming of the English, when all the lands was in their own disposal"; and although they do hire in regard of the increase of their company, yet their corn and skins will give a good price, which will counter-balance much more than the hire of their lands, and therefore the Indians have reason to live lovingly among the English by whom their lives are preserved, and their estates and comfort advantaged . . . In this we the chief Indians, in the name of the rest acknowledge, and we engage ourselves to make no quarrels about this matter." This agreement was signed by John Haynes and Pthus and Ahama his son, with their heraldric devices. It was witnessed by Stephen Hart, Thomas Judd, Thomas Thomson, Isaak More, Thomas Stanton, and Roger Newton. . . .

of land to the Tunxis Indians.
The record was inspected by the Committee and bears their endorsement and their signatures.
(Mabel Spencer Hurlburt, Farmington Town Clerks and Their Times, 1943.)



A discovery in Rigtling of sutch agrements as wan [illegible]
by the magistrats with the Indians of tunksesk[illegible]
Consarning the Lands & sutch things in Reference
Thereunto as tend to settle peace in a way of truth
& Rightiousnes betwixt the English & them:
In primis taken for granted that the magistrats bought the
whole Country to the markes Country of Sequasen the cheif
sachem
Item that notwithstanding their Intrest by that means yet
the magistrats did in a frendly manner Com to termes
with the Tunxses Indians that som English might com
amongst them which termes were thes: that the Indians
should yeld up all the ground that they had under improvment
at that time when y bargin was first made: & resign ground
in place together Compassed about with a Creeke & trees
& now also to bee staked out only in that peice the English
were to have the use of the grass for their Cows which now to
avoyd Contention the English are willing too Let goe: also
one Little slipe which is allso to bee staked out to prevent
Contention
Item That what Ground they deliver up to y English First
plases that was in y first bargin making under y improvment
of the Indians a Like proportion: if y place will bear it sha
bee broke up for them in that place which is appointed
them & the Indians to hould that they have in present
posession till that bee broke up in that place:
Item that this being doon the Indians have no propriety in
any other ground any where ells within y bounds of the
plantation & yet they shall have Liberty to fell wood for
fuell or other Necessary uses soe they doe it not [illegible]
[illegible] Lotts or to the spoyling of grass or Corne of the
English nor shall they bee hindred of fishing & hunting
soe it bee not done to the breatch of any orders in the
Country to hunt [illegible] fishing fowling & hunting
being left equally to English & Indians
Item that it is cleare that all the Lands the English have
is Little worth till y wisdom Labour & estats of the
English bee improved upon it as y magistrats when
they have Lands in a place give it away to English
to Labour upon & take Nothing for it.
Item that the peace & plenty that they have had & injoyed
by the presence of y English in regard of protecting
of them & trade with them makes more to y [illegible]
& comfort of the Indians though they hire som Lands
Then ever they injoyed before the coming of the
English when all y Lands was in their [illegible]

Item although they doe hyre in regard of the increas of
their Company yet New corne & skins will give a good
price which will counterbayle much more then the hyre
of their Land & therefore the Indians have reason
To Live Lovingly among the English by whom their
Lives are preserved & their estats & Comforts
advantaged. In this wee the cheife Indians in the
Name of all y rest doe acknowledg & soe ingage our selfe
To make No Quarrels about this matter

Signed in the presence of
Stephen hart
Thomas Judd
Thomas thomson
Nath moore
Thomas Stanton
Roger Newton
Aprill 9
1650

pethus
his marke

Ahamo
his marke

Wee whose names are here underwritten
have compared y above transcript with
y originall & doe testifie y for substance
it doth perfectly agree therwith
Roger Newtonne
Stephen Hart
Thomas Judd

Recorded by me William Lewis Register
by y towns order Janewary y 18 1667

Copy of record dated 1650, of the agreement of distribution of land to the Tunxis Indians.
The record was inspected by the Committee and bears their endorsement and their signatures.
(Mabel Spencer Hurlbut, Farmington Town Clerks and Their Times, 1943.)

Newton Family - Generation 1

> Notwithstanding all these precautions, the early settlers of this town were occasionally moved to fear and alarm. In 1642 the General Court took measures in reference to a hostile gathering and plot of the Indians about Tunxis. In 1657 the house of John Hart was destroyed by fire, and his family consumed, with the exception of one son. In the same year Mr. Scott was cruelly murdered. . . .

Collier?

On 13 October 1652, Mr. Roger Newton, Stephen Hart, Thomas Judd, John Bronson, John Coll, Thomas Thompson, and Robert Porter joined the Church Covenant in Farmington. Rev. Roger Newton was named pastor of this Congregational Church. About a month later, Mrs. Newton and the wives of Hart, Judd, Coll, and Thompson joined with them. (Records of Farmington, CT, NER 50:323.)

Rev. Roger Newton remained in Farmington as teacher and preacher until September 1657 when, at his own request, he was dismissed. Until his death he retained his land in Farmington. A tablet to his memory was presented to the Farmington Church by Mrs. Mabel S. Hurlburt and her sons, Charles and Spencer.

John Hull, mint-master of Boston, wrote in his diary: "Roger Newton went to Boston in October 1657 to embark for England. The Ship in which he had taken passage, with another for the same destination was detained several days by head winds, and he was invited by letter to town on a special service." While Roger was so engaged, the captain of the ship decided in his own mind that like Jonah, Roger was the cause of the contrary winds by trying to escape from his duty, and the captain sailed away without him.[4,6,7]

Rev. Roger Newton did go to England the following spring and returned the same year.[1] This trip to England may have been in connection with the settlement of the estate of Governor Hopkins, who died in London in March or April 1657. Upon his return, we assume Rev. Roger Newton stayed until 1659 with close friends, who included the foremost preachers and teachers, in Medfield and Boston, MA.

The pastorate of the First Church of Christ in Milford, CT, had become vacant upon the death of its first pastor, Peter Prudden, in 1656. For four years the Church sought a successor. Ruling Elder Thomas Buckingham was sent to Boston in search of a minister, but he died shortly after his arrival, 16 July 1657. The choosing of a minister, usually for life, was a serious matter. At length, Mr. Roger Newton was "pitched upon". The Church, however, would choose no man to fill an office in the Church of which he was not a member. Mr. Newton was given a house and home lot, a piece of upland beyond "dreadful swamp bridge", and 14 acres of meadow, with later grants amounting to 38 acres. He acquired title to this real estate. The former parsonage,

on the other side of the Wepowage (Milford) River had become the inheritance of Prudden's children. Roger Newton was settled in Milford in 1659, and was one of the principal "after-planters" of Milford. The entire family removed to Milford. He was received as a member of the Church 29 July 1660, and was ordained as its pastor 22 August 1660. (Rev. J. A. Biddle, Historical Sermon, 9 July 1896; Proceedings at the Celebration of the 250th Anniversary of the First Church of Christ in Milford, CT, 25 August 1889. History of Milford, Federal Writers' Project, 1939, p. 8.)

The first meeting house in Milford, built in 1641, was 30 or 40 feet square, a two-storied frame building with a peaked roof topped with a small turret. A middle aisle led to a high pulpit, in front of which was a seat for the ruling elder. Crude benches seating four or five stood on each side of the aisle. (Historical Notes, Records of First Church of Christ, Congregational, Milford, CT, v. 1; copied 1951 by Mrs. Morris W. Abbott.) Two deacons also had seats at the front of the church, lower than that of the ruling elder. The men were seated on the right side of the aisle, and on the other side, at a safe distance from their husbands, sat the brave women. The door at the rear was watched by armed guards. (Historical Sermon, above.)

Mr. Newton, according to the Historical Sermon, above, may have suffered by comparison with his predecessor. Prudden had maintained a tight control over the community. The times, however, had changed. Newton was faced with a new generation of different moral standards, less true Christian zeal, less deep religious principle, but with increased formality in worship. The new generation was more eager than their fathers to present its children for baptism. Parents objected strongly to being compelled to join the Church before their children could be baptized. This conflict affected all New England. Mr. Newton was resolute and decided against the "halfway covenant". He was a sound and judicious preacher. At Milford, he received 164 persons into church fellowship, and left the church about 200 strong.

In addition to being the spiritual leader, we may assume Rev. Roger Newton also served his community as a healer of the body. In many small towns in New England, the clergyman provided medical care in the absence of a physician. (Medicine in Colonial Massachusetts, 1620-1820, v. 57, The Colonial Society of Massachusetts Publication; reviewed July 1982 by LaVerne Kuhnke, NER 136:255-258.) His library included Dr. Sibbs Family Cordialls, Brooke's Remedies, and Barrow's Method of Physicke.[6].

Milford provided a haven for two years from 19 August 1661 for two of the Regicides, Goffe and Whalley. The Regicides were the judges who had sentenced Charles I to death. The Protectorate of Oliver Cromwell was followed by the restoration of the monarchy, Charles II.

The Regicides were then condemned and several were executed. Three, including Goffe and Whalley, escaped to New England. Upon learning they would no longer be safe in Cambridge, MA, these two came to Milford, CT. (Ford, Historical Sketches of the Town of Milford, 1914, p. 55.) They lived in a cellar near Rev.[6] Newton, and he, as well as Governor Treat, knew of their presence.[6]

As Rev. Hooker had done for him, Roger Newton received into his home young men for education in the ministry. Abraham Pierson, sometimes called the first president of Yale, was one of these.[6] Pierson was a founder of the Collegiate School, which awarded its first degree in 1703, and in 1718 changed its name to Yale College.

Rev. Roger Newton's Will

I, Roger Newton, of Milford aforesaid, being of sound understanding and perfect memory, though weak of body, not knowing how short my time in this world may be, doe here make this my last will and testament in manner and form as followeth:

b. after 1644

Imprimis: I give unto my eldest son Samuel 2 Newton besides what I gave him upon his marriage all the upland yt lieth neare or at the place called Dreadfule Swampe (except five acres and three roods) and half of ye swampe; alsoe I give unto my said son Samuel Newton half of my plowing land in the west rocke that I had in exchange of Captain John Standlye and my last halfe division that lieth just above a place commonly called Deare's Delight; also that halfe division that cometh by the land I had of Captain Standlye and one third part of my first halfe division that lieth by the two mile brooke. Alsoe I give unto my said son Samuel Newton soe much meadow added to the five acres which I gave him upon his marriage, as makes a third part of all my meadow in the Elders' meadow and that which I had of Captain John Standlye yt between ye two creeks in ye elders' meadow only excepted.

2 b.c.1647 - my guess. Could not be father of Hann Newton w Jos. & P help in 1660

Item: I give unto my second son Roger Newton all my plowable land that is in the new lot which I had of Captain John Standlye, alsoe my lot in the indyan side neare the place called the Gulf, lying between that which was Captain Fowler's and John Baldwin's; also I give my said son, Roger Newton my part of swampe yt lieth at reare of said land; also I give him my piece of land that lieth in the new meadow plain next unto that which was Jasper Gun's lot; alsoe I give my sd son Roger Newton four acres of fresh meadow at the farther end lying next unto Thomas Hine's son his land; I alsoe give him my part of the lott I had of Captain Standlye yt lyeth by the path yt goeth over the round meadow brooks, lying by

Serg't Clark and goodman Robertts, their land, I also give him a third part of my first half division lying by ye two mile brooke. Also I give him yt piece of land which ye towne of Milford gave me, lying by ye new lot and Mr. Fenne's pasture; Alsoe I give unto my said sd son Roger Newton one third part of all my meadow in ye Elder's meadow that I have or ever had there except yt which lieth between the two creeks; also I give him one third part of the meadow I had of Captain John Standlys.

Item: I give unto my son Ezekiell Newton five acres and three roods of upland at Dreadful Swamp lot lying next the hieway, across ye lot from ye swampe to Samuel Gun his lot, and half my swampe there. I also give him ye other halfe of my land in the west rocke, the one-half of which I have before given to my son Samuel; also I give my son Ezekiell Newton one-third part of my meadow which I had of Captain John Standleys and one-third part of all the meadow in the elders' meadow that ever I had there except ye meadow that lyeth between ye two creeks; alsoe I give him the lower piece of land in the new field next the river, alsoe one third part of my first halfe division lying by the two mile brooke; alsoe one yellow Say coate for a child.

Item: I give unto my son John Newton all ye charges which I have been at about his house, which is twenty-two pounds, also that rood of ground part of which the house standeth upon, which is part of my home lott, alsoe I doe give him so much more of my home lot as to goe quite across it the whole breadth of the rood of ground which I have already given him; alsoe I give him all my meadow lying between the two creeks in the elders' meadow; alsoe I give him that land which I had of Jobamah Gun, lying in the indyan side betweene ye two bridges or creeks; alsoe I give unto aid my sd son John Newton ten pounds which is in my brother Hooker's hands; alsoe I give to my sd son John all my privileges and interest in the lot which the town formerly gave to him; I give also my right to dispose to him, also one child's seary coate.

Item: I give unto my daughter Susanna Stone one of my best cows which she shall choose besides what I have already given her, and my three houre-glasses.

Item: I, the sd Roger Newton, do give unto my daughter Sarah Newton all those things which her mother desired her to have which are mentioned in writing and already delivered to her, alsoe I give unto her that feather-bed that is in ye chamber over the parlor with the bedding belonging to it, namely, one rug, one payre of blanketts, two payre of sheets, bolster, pillow and pillow-beer. Also I give unto my sd daughter Sarah Newton all my land at Farmington, viz., one hundred and fifty acres, more or less, lying at a place commonly called Bohemia, and ye one halfe

of all my division land that is or shall be there.
Item: I give unto my son Roger Newton ye bed which he useth to lye on, with ye rug, one payre of blankets two payre of sheets, bolster and pillow and pillow beare, alsoe I give unto him, according to his mother's desire, one pair of Holland sheets marked R. N., a sete of child-bed linen and a pewter wine-bole and a silk cap for a child.

Item: I give unto my daughters Mary Newton and Allice Newton all those things which their mother desired they should have, which are mentioned in writeing and already delivered to them. Alsoe I give unto my sd two daughters Mary and Allice Newton, all the pasture ground and fresh meadow that I had of Captain John Standlys lying neare Dreadful Swampe except ye four acres of meadow, which I have given to my son Roger Newton; alsoe I give unto my sd two daughters, Mary and Allice Newton, all my estate that I have in horses and horse kind, and other cattle and swine not disposed of.

Item: I give unto my daughter Mary Newton her choice of my beds in the parlor, and Allice is to have the other bed and the curtains and vallans that is about the bed I lye on. Also I give to my daughter Allice Newton, the spinning wheels which came from Windsor, and her implements about lace-making.
Item: I give unto my sd two daughters Mary Newton and Allice Newton, all my land in Addin playne; also I give unto them all my moveable goods and household goods and books, all to be equally divided between them, but if upon appraisement what I have given them come to more than fifty pounds apiece, my will is that my daughter Mary shall have ten pounds more than Allice if there be soe much above fifty pounds, but if there should be not so much as ten pounds more than fifty pounds apiece, then Mary shall have what is more, but if it is above ten pounds more than fifty pounds apiece it shall be equally divided betweene them.

Item: I do give ye use of my parlor and a part of the cellar and a third part of the garden and orchard and pump and passage to all those to my two daughters Mary and Allice Newton during their single state of being unmarried.
Item: I give unto my son Roger Newton the East end of my house, the propriety of that half, the parlor, chamber and garrett and which cellar he pleases, only ye use excepted as before expressed to my two daughters. I alsoe give my son Roger Newton the studdy or porch chamber.

Item: I give unto my son Ezekiell Newton the west halfe of my house from top to bottom, and one of my cellars which Roger doth not choose, the use excepted as before.

Item: I give unto my sons Roger Newton and Ezekiell Newton equally betweene them all my home lott undisposed of from the East end to my son John his fence, the use only excepted as before.

Item: My will is that my sons Samuel Newton, Roger Newton and Ezekiell Newton should pay all my debts equally, and what sallary shall be due to me at my death my sd three sons shall have one halfe of it, and my two daughters Mary and Allice the other half, and all that I have given in this will is my childrens' portions.

And I do hereby make and appoint my sons Samuel Newton and Roger Newton to be executors of this my last will and testament, and that my three sons pay my debts by equall proportions out of their own estates, and in testification yt what is written on both sides this paper is my last will and testament I have hereunto set my hand and seale this 12th day of March, 1682-3.

the words "in the parlor" were interlined before signing
Roger Newton, Senior (Seal)
Signed, sealed and declared by Mr. Roger Newton to be his last will and testament in presence of us.
Robert Treate, Senior,
Samuel Eels.

For the better enabling of my above sd three sons Samuell, Roger and Ezekiell Newton to pay my debts, I do hereby give them all my wearing apparell equally between them and, notwithstanding what I have above written about salary, my will is that my said three sons shall have all my sallary that shall be due at my death, and my two daughters, Mary and Alice to have all ye corne in my house, as witness my hand March 18, 1682-3.
Robert Treat,
Witnesses Roger Newton, Senior
Samuel Eels,

Milford, June 4th, 1683. WHEREAS, I, Roger Newton, Pastor of the Church of Christ in Milford, having before made my will, and since that it has pleased the Most High to hold me under long and sore sorrow which, by reason of length of time, and after thought, have brought me to declare and manifest that these following particulars be added to my former will.

My will is that my three sons Samuel, Roger and Ezekiell shall have all my wearing apparell, each to have an equall part, :-2nd, my will is that ye fifty pounds due for my sallary, twenty-five

> pounds of it to be equally divided betwixt my three sons above named; and the other twenty-five pounds to be equally divided between my two daughters at home, Mary and Allice.
>
> 3rd, My will is that from ye date hereof, that my three sons above mentioned shall have all my salary that hereafter shall be due.
>
> 4th. My will is that my daughter Sarah shall have one red heifer that now giveth milke, and further, to Sarah, one small pot and some other small things.
>
> 5th. I desire my well beloved friend, Mr. Samuel Eels, to be my overseer to see my will fulfilled, and for part of compensation for his labors my will is that he have twenty shillings out of my books.
> This, as in conjunction with my former will, maketh up all my children complete portions.
>
> In confirmation whereof, I have set to my hand
> In presence of Roger Newton, Senior
> John Beard
> Jobamah Gun

The pastorate and death of Roger Newton are set forth in the Church Records:

> The Reverend Roger Newton, pastor of the Church of Christ in Milford, having continued in his office work in the house of God, the space of 22 years and about six months, then it pleased the Lord the Most High to disable him wholly as to his work in the house of God, and being about three months in sore wasting pains for the most part by day and night, Departed this life June the 7th about 2 oclock in the morning in the year of our Lord Christ 1683.[6]

Mary (Hooker) Newton, Roger's wife, had died 4 Feb. 1675 in Milford.
d/o Thomas

The inventory of Roger Newton's estate was taken 12 June 1683. His library included Greek and Latin volumes, discourses on the books of the Bible, travel tales, and treatises on domestic relations and home remedies. His was then the largest library inventoried in the New Haven Colony. The books alone had been appraised at 50 pounds 11 shillings 7 pence. The rest of the estate, exclusive of the land in Farmington, was valued at 74 pounds, 18 shillings, 01 pence.[6]

The grave of Rev. Roger Newton, probably in the Milford cemetery, is not marked with a stone. A plaque in his memory was placed in the

First Church of Milford on its Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary. This brass tablet, set in a 3' x 5' black marble background, reads:

ROGER NEWTON
Born in England
Pupil and Son-in-law
of Thomas Hooker of Hartford
One of the seven founders and the
first pastor of the Church in
Farmington 1645-1657
Installed Pastor of this Church
August 22, 1660 and so continued
until his Decease June 7, 1683

A good Minister of Christ Jesus
nourished in the Words of the Faith

Children of Rev. Roger Newton and his wife, Mary Hooker:

2. i. Samuel, b. & bp. 10 Oct. 1646, Hartford, CT.

3. ii. Roger, b. 1648, Hartford or Farmington, CT. Was he f/o Hannah whom Jos. Ph NO!

no Hannah rec. here

iii. Mary, b. 1650, probably Farmington, CT, unmarried, living 1689.

iv. Susanna, b. 20 Sept. 1652, prob. Farmington; d. 20 July 1703; m. (1) John Stone b. 14 Aug. 1644 Guilford, d. 1686 Milford; m. (2) 1687 as his 2nd w. Samuel Burwell bp. 11 Oct. 1640 Milford, d. 15 May 1715 Milford. Children by 1st m. (Stone): Samuel, b. 27 May 1674; John, b. 1676; Ezekiel, b. 3 Dec. 1679; and Susannah, d. 1722. Children by 2nd m. (Burwell): Susanna, b. Aug. 1688; and John, bp. 22 Nov. 1691.

4. v. John, bp. 6 June 1656, Farmington, CT.

vi. Ezekiel, b. 19 Dec. 1659 Milford, CT; d. 4 May 1734, physician, unmarried.

vii. Sarah, bp. 26 Jan. 1661/2, Milford; d. 20 Aug. 1725, Braintree, MA; m. 4 July 1683 her cousin,, Dr. John Wilson, b. 18 June 1660 Medfield, MA, d. before 26 Dec. 1728. Children (Wilson): Sarah, b. 1 Apr. 1684, m. John Marsh; John, b. 31 May 1686; Elizabeth, b. 31 Oct. 1689, m. Samuel Low; Roger, b. 20 Aug. 1691; Edmund, b. 27 July 1695, Braintree, MA; Alice, b. 9 July 1698, Braintree, m. 3 Jan. 1726/7 as 2nd w. Moses Belcher; and Mary, b. 16 Aug. 1702, Braintree, m. 17 Oct. 1728 Gregory Baxter. (NER 61:129)

viii. Alice, bp. 9 Oct. 1664 Milford, CT; m. as 2nd w. Daniel Buckingham.

Note: No HANNAH d/o Roger (m. Joseph² PHELPS) mentioned here!

SOURCES, CHAPTER 1:

1. Ernest Flagg, Genealogical Notes on the Founding of New England, 1926, p. 45.
2. Frank R. Holmes, Directory of Ancestral Heads of New England Families, 1923, p. clxxiii.
3. Donald Lines Jacobus, Thomas Newton of Milford,CT., TAG 14:99.
4. Mable Spencer Hurlburt, Farmington Town Clerks and Their Times, Finlay Brothers Press, Hartford, CT., 1943, pp. 12, 13 & 354.
5. Susan Woodruff Abbot, First Families of Milford, CT., 1976, v. II, p.318, in NSDAR Library. Note: This data, edited by Jacquilyn L. Ricker, was later published by the Genealogical Pub. Co., Baltimore, 1979, as Families of Early Milford, CT.
6. Caroline Gaylord Newton, Roger Newton, Minister, 1912; pp. 1-14 & 88-108.
7. James Savage, Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England 1861, v. III, p. 277.
8. Noah Porter, Jr., Historical Discourse delivered Farmington 4 Nov. 1840, p. 32.

2. SAMUEL^2 NEWTON (Roger^1) was born 10 Oct. 1646 at Hartford, CT; and died 1708(?). He was married (1) 14 March 1668/9 by John Clark, Commissioner, to Martha Fenn of Milford, CT, bp. 7 July 1650, died ca. 1682, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Baldwin) Fenn. He married (2) between 1682 and 1686 Sarah (Welch) Fowler, widow of John Fowler, and the daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Buckingham) Welch, who died 5 Aug. 1723 at Milford, CT.[1,3,7,8]

Samuel^2 was active in the Milford militia, appointed ensign 1675 and captain 1698. He served in King Philip's War, and in recurring skirmishes with the Indians.[7] He represented Milford in 15 sessions of the General Court 1691-1703.[7,8] His children, all born Milford, CT, were:

By first wife:

i. Roger, b. 21 Mar. 1670/1, bur. 24 Sept. 1671 Milford.
ii. Martha, b. 14 July 1672(?).
iii. Susanna, b. 15 July 1673(?) m. ca. 1700 Joseph Plumb b. ca. 1671, d. 17 Apr. 1714, s. John and Elizabeth (Green) Plumb.
iv. Thomas, b. 21 Apr. 1675, d. 30 April 1675 Milford.
5. v. Samuel, b. 26 June 1677.
6. vi. Roger, Col., b. Mar. 1680.
vii. Mary, bp. 21 Aug. 1681.

By second wife:

viii. Sarah, bp. 26 Sept.. 1686, d. 22 Apr. 1748; m.(1) Daniel Miles; m.(2) 12 Mar. 1712 Jonathan Ingersoll.
7. ix. Abner, bp. 14 May 1699.[1,2,3, 26]

3. ROGER^2 NEWTON (Roger^1) was born 1648, and died 18 Apr. 1690 at Milford, CT. He married Abigail Fletcher bp. 13 June 1652 Milford, dau. of John Fletcher. Mrs. Abigail Newton was dismissed from the church in Guilford, CT 1696 and received in Milford.[1,3]. Children:

8. i. Fletcher, bp. 17 Dec. 1685, Milford, CT
ii. Mary, b. Aug. 1687, bp. 12 Aug. 1688, Milford, CT; m. Joseph Bryan, son of Richard Bryan.[1,3,5]

4. JOHN^2 NEWTON (Roger^1) was baptized 6 June 1656 at Farmington, CT, and died May 1699 Milford, CT. He was married 14 April 1680 Milford, CT by Major Treat, Deputy Governor, to LYDIA FORD, born March 1661, d. 23 Oct. 1747 ae. 86 Milford, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Knowles) Ford.[1,2,3,4, 26]. The inventory of the estate of John Newton, taken 18 May 1699, contains the deposition of Lydia Newton, "ye widow of sd. Jno. Newton, Deceased" that their children were Prudence, about 18 years old; Thomas, about 17 years old; Ezekiel, about 12 years old; and Joseph (sic), about two years old.[4].

Donald Lines Jacobus, the late noted genealogist, stated John^3 was erroneously called "Joseph" in the inventory. Jacobus pointed out that Thomas^3 was incorrectly identified as the son of Samuel^2 by Edward Hooker in "The Descendants of Rev. Thomas Hooker" and by Ernest Flagg in "The Founders of New England"; and that the contemporary records prove conclusively that Thomas was in fact the son of this John Newton.[4]

Distribution of the estate of John Newton was ordered: dower to the widow, a double share to the eldest son, and a share each to "the other three children". At that time, the eldest son received a double portion. Distributors were appointed 2 Mar. 1713/14 to divide the estate. The son, John Newton, complained 3 Jan. 1714/15 that they refuse and neglect to do so. (New Haven Probate Records, v. 2, pp. 47, 226, 242.)

Lydia Newton of Milford in her will dated 29 Mar. 1746, proved 30 Oct. 1747 at Milford and 2 Nov. 1747 at New Haven, bequeathed to son Thomas Newton, 20s.; to grandson John Newton (Ezekiel Newton's son), 5 pounds; to granddaughters Elizabeth Newton and Sybil Newton, movables; to son, John Newton, land, he to be the executor; and to grandson John Newton (son of aforesaid John), the residue of the estate. (New Haven Probate Records, v. 7, pp. 147, 148.)

Milford Land Records show numerous transactions involving "widdow" Lydia Newton, including: 9 Mar. 1715/16. Lydia Newton (her mark) of Milford, "widdow and Reliq'r of Mr. John Newton of Milford", a deed of exchange with Joseph Baldwin, Jr., and Hannah, his wife. 7 Aug. 1725. Lydia Newton of Milford, widow, in consideration of twenty pounds paid to her by Thomas Newton, her eldest son, deed of half part of a certain parcel of Meadow which she had of Thomas and John Ford in Milford, about five acres in "ye Calves-pen-meadow. (v. 5, p. 230; and v. 7, p. 119)

Children of John and Lydia (Ford) Newton:

i. Prudence, b. ca. 1681, d. June 1753.
9. ii. Thomas, b. ca. 1682.
10. iii. Ezekiel, b. ca. 1687.
11. iv. John, b. ca. 1697.

SOURCES: See end of Generation 5.

esteem for his serv. in framing the Concordance, said to have been writ. by light of burning pine knots. He suffer. more than his temper could bear, by the spreading of the antipædobapt. in his diocese, and d. 5 July 1663, aged 61; in the will of 18 Nov. 1661, names w. Sybel, s. Samuel, Antipas, Noah, to wh. he gave his libr. and d. Hopestill, or Hope, wh. m. 12 July 1664, Rev. John Shove, and d. 7 Mar. 1674. Patience, an elder d. m. 3 Oct. 1649, Nathaniel Sparhawk of Cambridge. For those who have not easy access to the Magn. Dr. Allen furnishes the wondrous story of Newman's predict. of the hour of his own d. with happy exactness, and Dr. Eliot, in his Biog. Dict. has fully vindica. Mather from the discredit that might be attach. to his page by this. Now to prove what Eliot tells of the acco. being sent to Eng. as well as spread thro. our country, no doubt (when the immortal author of the Magnalia was but few mos. old) we may look into the Diary of Samuel Pepys, and find the "good story of Mr. Newman" to be matter of conversat. in Jan. 1667–8, bef. our N. E. ecclesiast. hist. had filled his six yrs. See p. 354 of Lord Braybrook's Pepys, Vol. III. Ed. 4th. * Samuel, Rehoboth, s. prob. the eldest, of the preced. b. perhaps, in Eng. m. 6 Dec. 1659, Bethia, d. of Francis Chickering of Dedham, had Samuel, b. 1662; Antipas, 29 Mar. 1673, d. in few mos.; and prob. other ch.; m. for sec. w. 2 May 1689, Hannah, d. of John Bunker, and for third w. aft. 1690, Theodosia, wid. of capt. Noah Wiswall, d. of John Jackson, was deac. and rep. for Swanzey 1692. Thomas, Ipswich 1639, had come 1634, in the Mary and John, hav. tak. o. of supremacy and alleg. 16 Apr. d. 1676, leav. wid. wh. d. 19 Nov. 1679, and s. Thomas, John, and Benjamin. William, Stamford 1665, may have rem. to Narragansett aft. 1669. Five of this name had, in 1834, been gr. at Harv. and two at other N. E. coll.

Newmarch, John, Ipswich 1638, at Rowley perhaps 1643, and back to I. 1648; m. Martha, d. of Zaccheus Gould, had, as is learn. from his will of 14 Feb. 1696, pro. 26 Apr. 1697, John, Thomas, Zaccheus, Martha, wh. m. 1675, Samuel Balch, Phebe Pennywell, and Sarah Berry. It made w. Martha extrix. and nam. gr.ch. Thomas Gould, and Martha Balch, tho. it might be hard to find the gr.ch. Thomas Gould. *John*, Kittery, H. C. 1690, wh. d. 1754, was, perhaps, a gr.s. and it may be that Joseph, H. C. 1728, wh. d. 1765, a couns. of N. H. in 1754, was s. of this min. Sometimes it is Newmarsh.

Newport, Richard, Boston, by w. Ruth had Ruth, b. 27 Apr. 1668.

2, Newton, Anthony, Dorchester, of Braintree 1640, engag. 1652 in sett. of Lancaster, was freem. 1671. Bryan, Jamaica, L. I. 1656. Daniel, Marlborough, s. of Richard, had Daniel, Benjamin, Susanna, Isaac, Abraham, Mary, Samuel, Nathaniel, Lydia, and Mercy; and d. 29 Nov. 1739. Edward, New Haven, took o. of fidel. 1645. Ezekiel, Milford, s. of Roger, was liv. 1700. George, Ipswich, a. 1676 or 7. Henry, Newtown, L. I. 1655, perhaps s. or br. of Bryan of the adj. town. John, Dorchester, 1632, freem. 4 Mar. 1633, rem. to Dedham, was kinsman of Edward Alleyn of Dedham, who, dying sudden. at Boston, where he was a rep. 1642, by nuncup. will gave his est. to him, and ano. relat.; had Henry, bapt. 1 Mar. 1643. John, Dedham, perhaps s. of the preced. freem. 1643. John, Marlborough, s. of Richard, by w. Eliz. m. 1666, had John, b. 1667; Samuel, 1668; Zechary, 1671; Eliz. 1672; Thomas; Sarah, 1679; and Silence; was freem. 1690. John, Boston, by w. Mehitable had Samuel, b. 23 Jan. 1678. John, Milford, s. of Roger, d. 1699, leav. wid. Lydia, ch. Prudence, aged 18; Thomas, 17; Ezekiel, 12; and Joseph, 2. Joseph, Marlborough, s. of Richard, freem. 1685, perhaps sworn again, 1691; had w. Catharine. Moses, Marlborough, br. of the preced. m. 28 Oct. 1668, Joanna, prob. d. of Edward Larkin, had Moses; David, b. 1672; NO Jonathan, 1679; James; Josiah; Edward; Hannah; Mercy; Jacob; and Ebenezer; was freem. 1690; and d. 23 May 1736. Richard, Sudbury 1640, by w. Ann or Hannah had John, b. 20 Oct. 1641; Mary, 12 or 22 June 1644; Moses, 26 Mar. 1646; Joseph; Daniel, 21 Dec. 1665; Eliz.; Sarah; Isaac; and Hannah, wh. d. 13 Apr. 1654. no He took the freeman's oath 1645, and again, I suppose, in 1647, for no other Richard is heard of, but aft. 1656, rem. to S. part of Marlborough, now Southborough, was liv. Oct. 1675. Mary m. Jonathan Johnson; Eliz. m. a Dingley; and Sarah m. a Taylor, as says Barry. *Roger*, REV. Farmington, the first min. m. at Hartford, Mary, eldest d. of Rev. Thomas Hooker, wh. d. 4 Feb. 1676, had at H. Samuel, bapt. 20 Oct. 1646; was ord. the day the ch. was form. 13 Oct. 1652, there had John, bapt. June 1656, but not 6, as print. in Geneal. Reg. XI. 324; and prob. other ch. bef. or aft. or both. He was dism. 1657, came to Boston, in Oct. to emb. for Eng. The ship in wh. he had tak. pass. was with ano. for the same destinat. detain. sev. days by head winds in the outer harbor, and he was invit. by letter to town on a special serv. A lamentab. superstit. encourag. the shipmaster and some others, as in Hull's Diary, p. 185, is told, to consent to his leav. the voyage, "as think. his presence some cause of the cross wind." I hope he got passage, without contra. wind, in a later ship, and aft. return, he went to Milford, there was inst. 22 Aug. 1660, and d. 7 June 1683. His will, of 12 Mar. bef. names Samuel, Roger, Susanna, John, Ezekiel, bapt. 1660; Sarah, 1662; Alice, 1664; and Mary; but in some cases the order of success. is not ascert. His d. Susanna m. John Stone of M.; and Sarah m. 4 July 1683, John Wilson of New Haven. Roger, Milford, s. of ?

NEWTON con't

Could this be Hannah?

? the preced. d. 1690, leav. wid. Abigail, guard. of a s. and a d. not nam. Among the proprs. in 1713 at M. were seven of his name. SAMUEL, Milford, s. of the preced. was ens. 1673, m. 14 Mar. 1669, Martha, d. of the first Benjamin Fenn, had Martha, b. 1671; and Thomas, 1675; and d. 1708. *THOMAS, Fairfield, one of the five first sett. a man of conseq. chos. rep. to Apr. sess. 1645; had freq. suits at law with his neighb. and in 1652 charg. with a cap. crime, prob. witchcraft, or other imagin. offence, he escap. from prison, took refuge with the Dutch, who believed him innoc. He liv. at Newtown, on L. I. 1656, a purchaser that yr. of Middleburg, and was a capt. under Stuyvesant. By compact with the Unit. Cols. of N. E. the Dutch were bound to extradit. of fugit. as were the members of the Un. among thems. by art. VIII. of the confed. and in the rec. of the Commissnrs. Haz. II. 229, may be read the instruct. by Congr. to Newman, Leverett, and Davis, to proceed to New York and demand his body, and Ib. 236, their claim "of the body of Thomas Newton, some time a capit. offender in one of the Cols. of N. E." War was then raging betw. Eng. and Holland, but amicab. relat. wisely were preserv. on our side of the water; and Stuyvesant issued a warrant, Ib. 238, on the same day; but we may be glad that either cunning or common sense prevent. its execut. THOMAS, Boston 1688, came from New Hampsh. is supposed to have been b. 10 Jan. 1661, and was Sect. of that Prov. until 1690, was controller of the customs at B. judge of the admir. and Atty.-Gen. in the witchcraft prosecut. and aft. d. 28 May 1721. His opinion must have led to the cure of the infernal delusion, for in Jan. 1693 he wrote to Sir Wm. Phips, the Gov. that of the 52 charg. at Salem that court, the three convicts should have been acquit. like the rest. Twelve of this name had, in 1827, been gr. at N. E. coll. exc. Harv. where none.

NICHOLET, *CHARLES*, Salem, came, 1672, from Virg. contin. preach. to 20 Apr. 1676, by vote of the town, with dissatisf. of both the ch. and its pastor. went to Eng. See Felt. II. 588.

NICHOLS, ABRAHAM, Woodbury, s. of the first Caleb, m. Dec. 1684, Rachel Kellogg, sec. d. of the first Daniel of Stratford. in 1706 was excor. of his br. Caleb; but his fam. is not giv. by Cothren. ADAM, New Haven 1645 or earlier, m. Ann, d. of John Wakeman, had John, bapt. 10 Aug. 1645; Barachiah, 14 Feb. 1647; Esther, 10 Mar. 1650; and Lydia, b. 28 Feb. 1652; in 1655 was of Hartford, rem. 1661 to Hadley, where his s. John was drown. next yr. His f.-in-law, in his will, pro. 16 Oct. 1661, ment. these ch. of his d. Ann N. viz: John, Hannah, Sarah, and Ebenezer, the last three prob. b. at Hartford, and some time later he had Esther. Next he was of Boston, freem. 1670, if our Secr. is to be accept. in his Col. Rec. ret. to Hartford, and d. 25 Aug. 1682, when his only ch. was Esther Ellis. ALLEN or ALLYN, Barnstable, m. 12 Apr. 1670, Abigail, d. of Austin Bearse, had Nathaniel, b. 12 Oct. 1671; Mary, 12 Feb. 1673; a s. 1 Jan. 1675, d. soon; Josiah, 23 Apr. 1676, d. at 2 yrs.; Joseph, 11 Apr. 1678; Abigail, 11 Feb. 1681; Priscilla, 28 June 1682, d. next Mar.; Experience, 8 Jan. 1684, wh. was bapt. with Nathaniel, Mary, and Joseph, on 1 Jan. 1688; and James, b. 1 Apr. 1689, bapt. with Abigail, 12 May foll. CALEB, Stratford, s. of Francis, b. in Eng. was among the freem. 1669, by w. Ann had Sarah, b. 1 Dec. 1651; Ann, 5 Mar. 1653; Esther, 18 Feb. 1655; Joseph, 25 Dec. 1656; Samuel, 29 Mar. 1658; Andrew, 28 Nov. 1659; Abraham, 19 Jan. 1662; Abigail, Feb. 1664; Hannah, Aug. 1667; Caleb, Feb. 1669; Phebe, 12 Nov. 1671; and John, Nov. 1676; rem. to Woodbury, and d. 1690. In his will of 6 Aug. in that yr. he names Samuel, John, Caleb, and Abraham, of his six s. and three ds. Mary, Ann, and Phebe, beside Moses Wheeler, John Prentiss, and William Martin, call. by him s.-in-law. Wheeler had m. 20 Oct. 1674, the d. Sarah, but this Sarah was long and erron. call. w. of Daniel Brinsmead, to wh. in better acco. is giv. for w. Sarah, d. of Daniel Kellogg the first. CALEB, Woodbury, s. of the preced. prob. d. unm. for his will, of 6 Mar. 1706, pro. 1 Jan. foll. makes br. Abraham excor. and gives prop. to him and br. John, and sis. Abigail Martin, w. of William, Mary Hull, Phebe Knell, and Hannah N. He d. 14 Apr. CYPRIAN, call. Siborn in the rec. of Hartford 1668, made freem. next yr.; was from Witham, Co. Essex, and had bot. bef. com. est. of William Whiting, merch. of London, 6 Apr. 1664, gent. that was prop. of the f. of W. in our country, perhaps came with s. Cyprian in 1667, was nomin. 1668 for freem. with prefix of respect, was selectman 1670, 5, and 6, and in other town offices, yet the date of his d. is unkn. CYPRIAN, Hartford, s. of the preced. b. in Eng. was a capt. had Cyprian, b. 1672; James; William; and perhaps Sarah, wh. m. 1700, William Webster; and Mary, wh. m. 1700, Ephraim Turner. His w. Helen d. 12 May 1702. CYPRIAN, Hartford, s. of the preced. by w. Helen, d. of John Talcott, had only ch. Eliz. bapt. 14 Jan. 1700; and his w. d. a. 1703. He m. 24 May 1705, as sec. w. Mary, d. of Samuel Spencer, had Cyprian, bapt. Feb. 1706; James, Feb. 1708; William, Jan. 1710; Mary, 1713; and prob. others, and d. 2 Jan. 1756, aged 84; and his wid. d. 15 Feb. foll. DANIEL, Charlestown, d. there 2 July 1659, but was prob. only a trans. visitor. DAVID, d. at Boston, 13 Mar. 1653, but whether an inhab. or not is unkn. EPHRAIM, Hingham, freem. 1684, was s. of Thomas. EPHRAIM, Stratford, s. of Isaac of the same, m. Sept. 1682, Esther, wid. of Ebenezer Hawley, was ens. and d. a. 1690, leav. ch. not kn. to us, and his wid. m. Eliphalet Hill. FRANCIS, Stratford, d. 1650, was f. of Isaac,

929.273 Desc. of John^{1} North (1615-1712) SLC 96
N811A · of Farmington, CT.
by Mary North Shunken, 1987

PHELPS

FIRST FIVE GENERATIONS IN AMERICA

1649-1712 (m. Hannah Newell)
father of Thos. North and gdf. of Rebecca North who m. Joseph III Phelps, 1713
of Farmington, CT.

The Progenitor

1615-1691

John^{1} North, the progenitor of this branch of the North Family, was born in 1615, probably in Yorkshire, England. There is no information about his antecedents in England, but the name North is recorded in Yorkshire during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. Sir Richard Saltonstall, one of the original patentees of Connecticut, was from Yorkshire. He named and outfitted the ship on which one of his sons, as well as John North, emigrated to America. Also on the list of 55 passengers was a son of Peter Bulkeley, under the alias of Jo. Backley.

? istian
hich?

John^{1} North left London, England, on the *Susan and Ellen,* and landed in Boston on April 16 (o.s.), 1635. He was twenty years old, described as "no subsidy man," to indicate that he had some means at his disposal.

The passengers on the *Susan and Ellen* had intended to "go and plant in Connecticut," but reports of trouble with the Indians (Pequot War ?) led them to turn northward to Ipswich, Massachusetts. John^{1} North was granted three acres of land in Ipswich, where he remained for a decade. He married Hannah Bird some time before 1641. Her family also had emigrated from Yorkshire.

John and Hannah's first child, John^{2}, was born in November, 1641. Two years later they had twins, Samuel^{2} and Mary^{2}; Samuel became the second generation North of this family branch.

Conditions in Connecticut became more hospitable for immigrants by 1645. The warlike Pequot Indians had been subdued. The population of the area had grown and new towns had been founded along the Connecticut River. One such settlement was in the Tunxis River Valley, where farmers moved from Thomas Hooker's settlement at Hartford. The Tunxis Indians were friendly, and the land was fertile. In 1645, the bounds of the town were determined, a temporary recorder appointed, and the town was vested with all liberties of other towns [Deming]. "The village of Tunxis Septus, literally the village at the bend of the little river, became by legislative enactment the town of (OF) Farmington" [Gay].

John^{1} North sold his house and land in Ipswich in 1646, and moved his family to Farmington, Connecticut. Land records show that by 1653 he owned several parcels of land. He and his sons, John and Samuel, were among the original proprietors of Farm-

ington who in 1672 divided among themselves the remaining unoccupied lands of the town.

John and Hannah had nine children, six of whom were born in Farmington:

1. John (1641-1682)
2. **Samuel** (1643-1682), our paternal ancestor
3. Mary (1643-1720), twin of Samuel
4. James (1647-1689)
5. Thomas NORTH (1649-1712) m. Hannah Newell (d Thos Newell & Rebecca Olmstead
6. Sarah (1653-1691)
7. Nathaniel (1656- ?)
8. Lydia (1658- ?)
9. Joseph (1659-1730)

John died in 1691 or 1692, aged seventy-six years. He is said to be buried in Farmington, but his grave has not been found. His estates of land and 154 pounds was no insignificant fortune in the early days [D. North].

Farmington, Connecticut

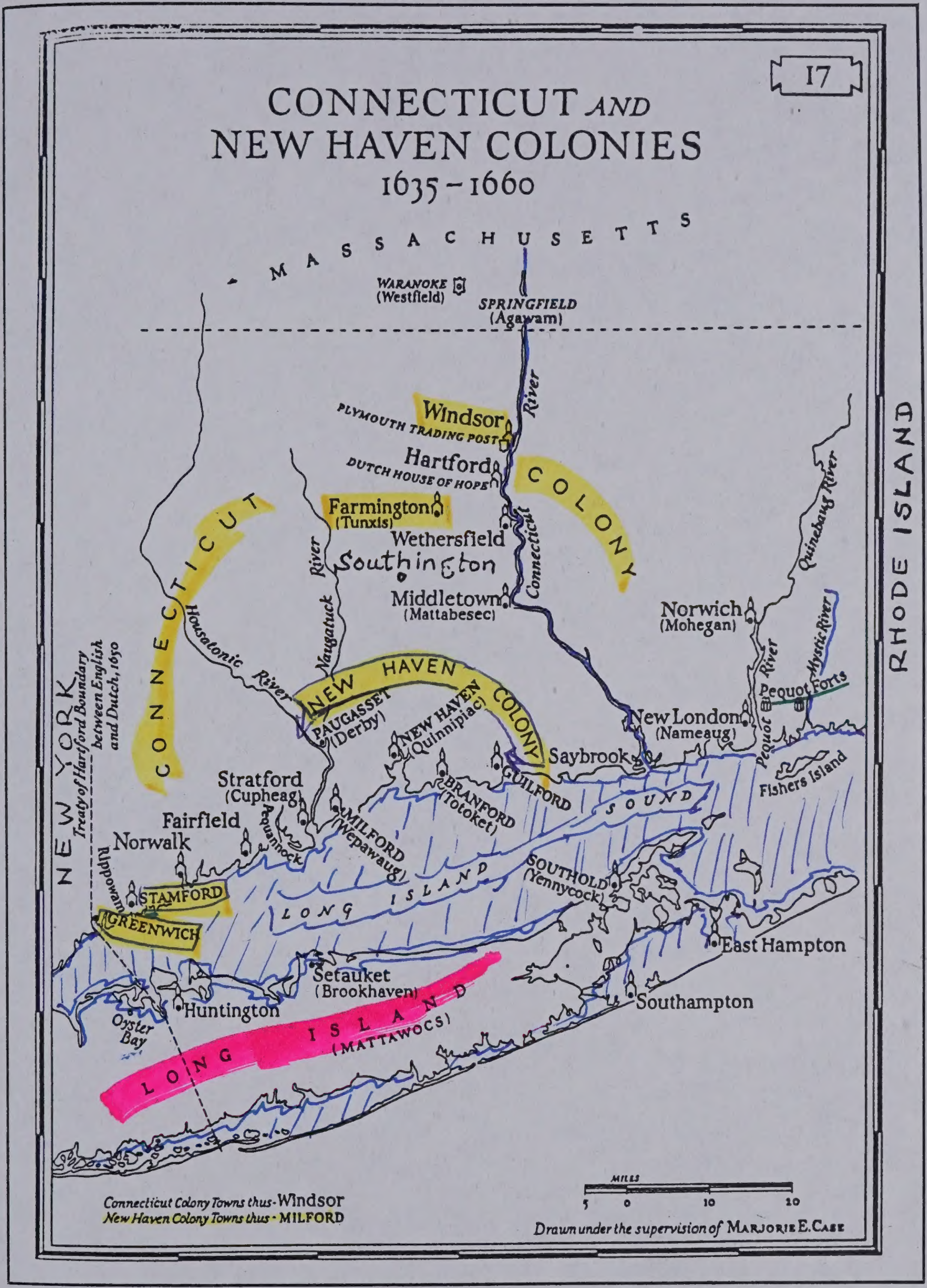
Farmington, Connecticut, incorporated in 1645, was the home of our ancestors for over 160 years, spanning six generations.

The charming old town of Farmington has been preserved as a historical site. The wooded countryside, the round hill from which the town can be viewed, the old houses with dated plaques, the ancient cemeteries where some of our ancestors are buried—all this makes it possible today (1985) to reconstruct how our ancestors had lived. Farmington also has a museum to integrate the history of the community.

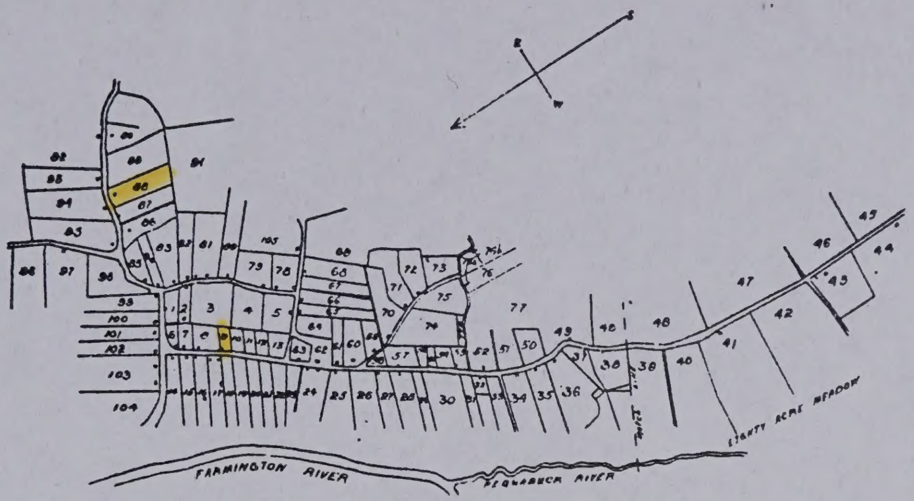
The first settlers of Farmington came from the Connecticut River town of Hartford. They traveled inland through a notch in the mountains until they found a site along the river they considered suitable for farming. The original center of Farmington extended from Simsbury on the north to what is now Wallington on the south, and from the river towns of Hartford and Wethersfield westward beyond the Burlington mountain range.

The settlers first divided and allocated the land. They laid out the main street, along which houses would be built. Each settler was allotted a strip of land about 200 feet wide, bounded on the east by the mountains and on the west by the river. As their numbers grew and the needs of their flocks and herds increased, they used the meadows and forests westward. The Farmington proprietors voted annually to determine the time when the common field could be used for pasturage. Woe be it to anyone who failed to remove his animals from this pasture in time.

Houses began to rise along the main street. At first log huts were built. Soon these were replaced by frame houses with short clapboards split from logs covering their sides. Brick was unavailable, so the interiors of the wooden chimneys were lined with clay and placed on the outside walls of the houses. Such chimneys were fire hazards, and residents were appointed to inspect chimneys at regular intervals. The oldest dwelling in Farmington, still used in 1935, and in a fine state of preservation, was the Whitman House on High Street, which was built about 1660 [Blakeley]. It had a second story


17
CONNECTICUT AND NEW HAVEN COLONIES
1635–1660
MASSACHUSETTS
WARANOKE (Westfield)
SPRINGFIELD (Agawam)
Windsor
PLYMOUTH TRADING POST
Hartford
DUTCH HOUSE OF HOPE
Farmington (Tunxis)
Wethersfield
Southington
Middletown (Mattabesec)
CONNECTICUT COLONY
Connecticut River
Naugatuck River
Housatonic River
Quinebaug River
Norwich (Mohegan)
Pequot River
Mystic River
Pequot Forts
New London (Nameaug)
Fishers Island
RHODE ISLAND
NEW HAVEN COLONY
PAUGASSET (Derby)
NEW HAVEN (Quinnipiac)
BRANFORD (Totoket)
GUILFORD
Saybrook
Stratford (Cupheag)
Pequannock
MILFORD (Wepawaug)
Fairfield
Norwalk
Rippowam
STAMFORD
GREENWICH
NEW YORK
Treaty of Hartford Boundary between English and Dutch, 1650
LONG ISLAND SOUND
SOUTHOLD (Yennycock)
East Hampton
Southampton
Setauket (Brookhaven)
Huntington
Oyster Bay
LONG ISLAND (MATTAWOCS)
Connecticut Colony Towns thus - Windsor
New Haven Colony Towns thus - MILFORD
MILES
5 0 10 20
Drawn under the supervision of MARJORIE E. CASE

1. Connecticut Colonies, 1635-1660.



Map of Farmington showing homes of the original settlers listed below.

1. Robert Wilson
2. Joseph Bird
3. John and Samuel Steele*
4. Isaac Moore (woodlot)
5. John Stanley Jr.
6. Thomas Dymon
7. John North
8. Samuel Steele
9. Matthew Woodruff
10. William Adams
11. Thomas Orton
12. Unknown
13. Unknown
14. Thomas Thomson
15. John Steele Jr.
16. Thomas Judd
17. John Steele
18. Samuel Loomis
19. John Andrews
20. John Stanley
21. Robert Porter
22. Thomas Newell*
23. Joseph Kellogg
24. Stephen Hart
25. John Hart
26. Thomas Porter
27. John Wadsworth
28. Moses Ventres
29. Simeon Wrotham Jr.
30. Samuel Hooker, Jr.
31. John Talcott*
32. John Langdon
33. Rev. Roger Newton
34. John Root
35. John Warner
36. Samuel Wadsworth
37. Luke Hayes
38. Daniel Porter
39. Edmund Scott
40. Nathaniel Wadsworth*
41. Daniel Warner
42. Samuel Newell*
43. Samuel Orvis*
44. Roger Orvis*
45. Roger Orvis*
46. Orvis*
47. Orvis*
48. Daniel Porter*
49. George Orvis*
50. John Warner*
51. Edward Hopkins*
52. Rev. Roger Newton
53. Thomas Gridley
54. Benjamin Barnes*
55. Thomas Barnes
56. Burying Ground
57. John Wadsworth
58. John Wadsworth*
59. Unknown
60., 61. Thomas Dymon
62. Meeting House
63. Obadiah Richards
64. William Ventres*
65. Deacon John Hart
66. Abraham Andrus
67. John Wadsworth*
68. Daniel Andrus
69. John Hart*
70. Thomas Bull
71. Unknown
72., 73. Richard Jones
74. Richard Brownson
74a. John Langdon*
75. John Brownson*
76. Samuel Brownson
76a. John Brownson
76b. John Brownson (mill)
77. Daniel Porter's swamp
78. William Porter
79. John Stanley
80. Isaac Lewis
81. Samuel Judd
82. Unknown
83. John Clark Jr.
84. Joseph Bird
85. Anthony Hawkins
86. Jonathan Smith
87. Benjamin Judd
88. Thomas North
89. Thomas Judd*
90. Joseph Smith
91. William Judd's pasture
92. David Carpenter
93. Thomas North
94. William Corbe
95. Zachariah Seymour
96. Thomas Thomson*
97. Joseph Hawley
98. John Woodruff
99. Thomas Orton
100. Nathaniel Kellogg
101. William Lewis
102. Andrew Warner
103. Matthew Webster
104. John Haynes*
105. Stephen Hart

***Owners who did not build or were non-resident.**
Map and list of owners adapted from Mabel S. Hurlburt, *Farmington Town Clerks and Their Times.*

Farmington in Connecticut

2. *Original settlers of Farmington, on map of 1708. John North is No. 7. His son, Thomas North, is No. 88. (From Christopher P. Bickford, 1982).*

overhang: its exterior was a weathered grey. After a sawmill was added to the town, new building materials became available and architectural design changed. Most newer houses were frame and clapboard, in the old Colonial style.

Public safety was an immediate concern. The community was isolated in the wilderness, with wild beasts and Indians in the woods. Stories circulated about Indian raids in nearby Wethersfield. The men of Farmington organized their defenses. The school house and several private houses were fortified. The ringing of bells signaled an alarm. Men armed themselves with muskets, pikes, halberds, and swords. The principal armorer of the town was Deacon Bull, who did a thriving business. A sergeant was appointed to drill men in the use of the weapons, the pikemen according to the English manual: "Order your pike, shoulder your pike, post your pike . . ." and so on for twenty-seven orders of the manual of arms. Fortunately, no Indians attacked the village, so that the valiant soldiers fought no engagements. But in the next generation, the sons of these men did fight Indians and Frenchmen during the Colonial Wars. John North's sons, James and Nathaniel, were two of these young men who received land grants for their services.

All of the early settlers of Farmington were farmers, every one of them. Their work was hard, their implements were simple. The work of the farm was done largely by oxen. Every farmer owned at least one yoke. Horses were about twice as numerous as oxen. Cows, sheep for wool, swine, and a hive of bees completed the usual list of animals on the farm. Crops included flax, wheat, rye, and barley for malt, but the largest crop by far was Indian corn. The vegetable gardens included peas and beans; potatoes were a later crop. Orchards multipled after apple trees were introduced, and cider became a more popular drink than beer.

The farms were plagued by predators. Wolves attacked the livestock, crows and blackbirds ate the corn. The farmers fought back. Since wolves are poor climbers, deep pits to trap them were dug, and fences protected the flocks. Bounties were offered for pelts, and rewards were paid for dead crows and blackbirds. Even today there is a Wolf Pit Road in Farmington.

The political and social organizations of Farmington were intertwined. For the first sixty years the inhabitants of the town met annually in town meetings to transact all public business pertaining to town, church, and school. About 1795, responsibility was divided: The Ecclesiastical Society provided for the church, the School Society for the schools and cemeteries, while the town supervised all other matters. Fifty years later administration of the town's religious and secular matters was sharply divided.

From the beginning the church (Congregational Protestant) was the center of the town. It was the meeting house where people gathered for political powwows, and for military mobilizations as well as spiritual edification. It was the town hall, civic center, arena, and church under one roof. It faced the town commons where local militia drilled and where fairs were held in the summer. The one-room schoolhouse was next door to the church. The general store, the blacksmith shop, and the parsonage were on the other side of the green, and the lawyer's office, the cooper, tinsmith, doctor, and a few deacons were not far down the road [Lee p. 4-5].

Except for holidays, election days. and training days, the only gathering of all the people was at church services on Sundays [Blakeley]. Everyone was expected to attend; one's status in the community was determined by the location of his seating within the church. The quiet observance of Sunday was a religious duty. Deacon Noah North and his ten-year-old grandson, Cyrus, went to the barn one Sunday. Cyrus slipped on a piece of ice, fell and created a disturbance. His stern old Grandfather whipped the boy, saying "I don't want you shall do that again."

Then there was Seth North, who never went to church. He was universally known as "Sinner North," and the children of the town addressed him as "Mr. Sinner." Seth was a free thinker. As he drew near his end, he ordered that his body be cremated at a lonely spot on the mountain between two rocks. His friend, Adam Stewart, was to be chief cremator, and was to inherit Seth's house for his services. "The civil authority, however, interposed and insisted on giving Seth what they deemed a decent Christian burial"[Gay]. Nevertheless, Adam Stewart inherited Seth's house.

Farmington's industry went through several distinct phases. Agriculture was practiced during the seventeenth century with hand-made carts and plows, so rudely built that appraisers estimated their value on iron parts only. Farmers were advised to buy cart wheels in England, rather than trust colonial workmanship.

Farmington became more prosperous as her cottage industries expanded. Improved roads and transport allowed increased trade with outlying communities.

The population of Farmington grew rapidly during the eighteenth century. As more land was needed, farmers pushed out into Southington and Berlin—(pronounced Burrlin). New industries developed, and trade increased.

Second Generation

Samuel North was the second son of John North and Hannah (Bird) North. He and his twin sister, Mary, were born at Ipswich, Massachusetts in 1643.

Samuel was three years old when his family moved from Ipswich to Farmington, where six more children were born into the household. His older brother, John, became a doctor and moved away from Farmington.

See Joseph Phelps 2

On January 3, 1666, Samuel North, twenty-three, married Hannah Norton, seventeen. She was born in Branford, Massachusetts to Reverend John and Elizabeth Norton, who also had moved to Farmington. Samuel, his father, and his brother John, were among the proprietors between whom additional unoccupied lands of Farmington were divided.

Samuel and Hannah North lived on the north side of the Hartford Road. They had four children:

* 1. **John**	(1669-1745), our paternal ancestor
2. Samuel	(1671-1707)
3. Thomas	(1673-1755)
4. Hannah	(1677-1752)

*This line followed to 3rd, 4th, 5th

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

HUSBAND JOHN NORTH

Born 1615 Place ENG - YORKSHIRE

Married Place

Occupation

Church Affil.

Died 1691/2 Place CT - Farmington

Buried Place

~~Other wives~~ To Am. via "Susan + Ellen" to Boston 1635

Father

Mother (maiden name)

WIFE HANNAH BIRD

Born Place

Church Affil. Occupation

Died Place

Buried Place

Other husbands

Father

Mother (maiden name)

NAME & ADDRESS OF PERSON FILLING OUT THIS SHEET

Relationship of above to Husband:

Relationship of above to Wife:

NAMES OF HUSBAND AND WIFE ON THIS CHART ARE THE SAME PERSONS AS NOS. & ON LINEAGE CHART NO.

Sex M F	CHILDREN	BORN DATE & PLACE	MARRIED TO WHOM DATE & PLACE	DIED DATE & PLACE
* 1	THOMAS	1649	HANNAH NEWELL b. 11 APR. 1658	1712 CT. Farmington
2	JOHN	c 1641		
3	SAMUEL TWINS	1643		
4	MARY	1643	JOHN SEARLE	
5	JAMES	1647		
6	SARAH	bp 1653	MATTHEW, jr WOODRUFF	
7	NATHANIEL	29 JE. 1656		
8	LYDIA	9 My 1658		
9	JOSEPH	1660		
10				
11				
12				

PRINTED IN U.S.A. SOURCES: J. Savage
Phelps Anc.

BLUE

© GENEALOGY SYSTEMS OF AMERICA 1991

J. Savage

PHELP

1666, of wh. I kn. nothing, but that he took, 30 Nov. 1677, the o. of alleg. and in 1690 desir. jurisdict. of Mass.

NORTH, JAMES, Northampton 1677, s. of John, d. 25 July 1689, leav. ch. Sarah, b. 1679; and Mary, 1687. JOHN, Farmington, an early sett. prob. he who came 1635, aged 20, in the "Susan and Ellen," to Boston, was freem. of Conn. 1657; had Thomas; John, b. a. 1641; Samuel and Mary, tw. 1643; James, 1647; Sarah, bapt. 1653; Nathaniel, 29 June 1656; Lydia, 9 May 1658; and Joseph, 1660; d. late in 1691, or early in 1692, his inv. being of 12 Feb. in this yr. Mary m. John Searle; and Sarah m. the sec. Matthew Woodruff of Farmington. ? JOHN, Wethersfield, prob. s. of the preced. d. 1682, leav. John, aged 10; Mary, 8; and Susanna, 6. Miss Caulkins gives reason for presuming he practis. physic, in 1662, at New London. JOSEPH, Farmington 1690, s. of the first John. RICHARD, Salisbury 1640, one of the first proprs. freem. 2 June 1641; rem. to Salem, there made his will 1649, in wh. w. Ursula, ch. Mary, Sarah, wh. m. an Oldham, and Susanna, are ment. Mary was w. of Thomas Jones of Gloucester, and d. 4 Feb. 1682, as his wid.; and Susanna, of George Martin of S. SAMUEL, Farmington, s. of the first John, d. 1682, leav. John, aged 13; Samuel, 10; Thomas, 8; and Hannah, 4. THOMAS, New Haven 1644, had by w. Mary, d. of Walter Price of Newington Butts, near London, wh. had been wid. of Philip Petersfield of Holborn, three ch. Thomas, John, and Bathshua. She outliv. him, and m. Thomas Dunck of Saybrook, and d. in Eng. whither she went 1670, to recover est. descend. to her, leav. D. to get ano. w. bef. 10 July 1677. THOMAS, Hadley 1678, took o. of alleg. 8 Feb. next.

no Rebecc

~~NORTHAM, JAMES, Hartford 1655, may have been, 10 yrs.~~ bef. at Wethersfield, freem. 1658, was engag. next yr. with the seceders, who would rem. to Hadley, but he was not able to fulfil his design, and d. bef. 1662. He m. wid. Isabel Catlin, had only Samuel, yet it may be he was by a former w. His wid. rem. to New Jersey, but aft. to Hadley, where she m. Joseph Baldwin. SAMUEL, Hatfield 1674, s. of the preced. m. that yr. Mary, d. of John Dickinson, had Samuel, b. 4 May 1675; Mary, 7 Jan. 1677; Eliz. 1 Apr. 1680; and Jonathan, 18 May 1682; rem. to Deerfield, but in 1715, with s. Jonathan, was of Colchester, where he d.

NORTHCUT, WILLIAM, Yarmouth 1643, then able to bear arms, may have been f. of bef. ment. W. Norcut; but in my guess, was the same person.

NORTHEND, EZEKIEL, Rowley 1645; was b. a. 1622, m. Edna, wid. of Richard Bailey, had beside four ds. John, b. 1658; and Ezekiel, 1666; was selectman 1691. His d. Eliz. m. Humphrey Hobson, and

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

HUSBAND THOMAS NEWELL of CT-Farmington 1652
Born ______ Place ______
Married ______ Place ______
Occupation ______
Church Affil. ______
Died c. NOV. 1689 Place CT.-Farmington
Buried ______ Place ______
Other wives ______
Father ______
Mother (maiden name) ______

WIFE * REBECCA OLMSTEAD
Born ______ Place ______
Church Affil. ______ Occupation ______
Died ______ Place ______
Buried ______ Place ______
Other husbands ______
Father ______
Mother (maiden name) ______
*Rebecca was sis. of John & Richard Olmstead

NAME & ADDRESS OF PERSON FILLING OUT THIS SHEET ______
Relationship of above to Husband: ______
Relationship of above to Wife: ______
NAMES OF HUSBAND AND WIFE ON THIS CHART ARE THE SAME PERSONS AS NOS. ______ & ______
ON LINEAGE CHART NO. ______

Sex M F		CHILDREN	BORN DATE & PLACE	MARRIED TO WHOM DATE & PLACE	DIED DATE & PLACE
	1	REBECCA	1643	WOODFORD	
	2	MARY	1645	THOS. BASCOM	
	3	JOHN	1647		
	4	THOMAS	1650		
	5	ESTHER	1652	STANLEY	
	6	SARAH bp.	18 FEB. 1655	SMITH	
*	7	HANNAH bp	11 APR. 1658 Farmington, CT.	THOS. NORTH 1649 - 1712 of Farmington	
	8	SAMUEL bp.	5 DEC. 1660		
	9	JOSEPH	20 APR. 1664		
	10				
	11				
	12				

PRINTED IN U.S.A.
Sources: J. Savage
Phelps Anc.

BLUE

© GENEALOGY SYSTEMS OF AMERICA 1991

PHELPS

J. Savage

OLMSTEAD, JAMES, Cambridge, came to Boston 16 Sept. 1632, in the Lion, from London, with two ch. and others, was rec. as freem. 6 Nov. foll. constable some yrs. at C. but rem. with earliest sett. to Hartford 1636, of wh. he was an orig. propr. with large lots of ld. and d. 1640. His will, of 28 Sept. of that yr. with inv. show. comfortab. prop. is found in Trumbull's Coll. Rec. I. 446–9. It names only two ch. Nicholas, and Nehemiah; but niece Rebecca O. wh. he brot. over, has also a small provis. and his kinsmen Richard, and John O. perhaps brs. of Rebecca, by the overseers of his will, with concur. of the s. rec. too, a small portion of the est. Yet prob. it was their own prop. held by him in tr. and they may have come with her. It also provides for his serv. William Corbee or Corby. * JAMES, Norwalk, s. of Richard of the same, had (tho. Hall's rec. gives not the name of w.) James, b. 10 Mar. 1677; perhaps Nathan, 27 Apr. 1678; Samuel, 13 May 1683; and John, 14 Aug. 1692; was rep. 1691, 2, 3, and 9. JOHN, Hartford 1640, neph. prob. of the first James, rem. soon to Saybrook, thence, a. 1660, to Norwich, was freem. 1662, surg. of part of the forces in Philip's war, had w. Eliz. d. of Matthew Marvin, but nam. no ch. in his will, pro. 22 Sept. 1686, made not long bef. tho. he calls hims. only 60, wh. no doubt, was by several yrs. too small a reckon.; left most of his good est. to ch. of his br. and sis. JOHN, Norwalk, s. of Richard of the same, m. 17 July 1673, Mary, d. of Thomas Benedict the first, but in his valua. Hist. Hall has not giv. any issue; was ens. 1674. In the list of proprs. 1687, he shows fair est. NEHEMIAH, Fairfield 1649, s. of James the first, was a serj. in 1657; of him no more is heard, but that his wid. Eliz. m. Obadiah Gilbert, and, perhaps, he had d. Sarah. * NICHOLAS, Hartford, br. of the preced. b. in Eng. serv. 1637 in the Pequot war, aft. sowing his wild oats, bec. a good citizen, freem. 1669, ens. and rep. 1672 and 3, capt. in 1675, and d. 31 Aug. 1684. He had early m. bef. his f.'s will of 28 Sept. 1640, a d. of Joseph Loomis of Windsor, had Sarah; Mary or Mabel, b. 20 Nov. 1646; Rebecca, Mar. 1648; John, 3 Feb. 1650; and left s. Joseph, Samuel, and Thomas, beside ds. Sarah Gates, prob. w. of George, m. early in 1662; Mabel Butler; and Rebecca Bigelow. * RICHARD, Hartford 1639, neph. of James the first, an orig. propr. had John, bapt. there 30 Dec. 1649; rem. to Norwalk of wh. he was one of the first purch. 1650, made serj. 1653, and rep. at May sess. of that yr. and a dozen other sess. to 1679; d. a. 1686, left only s. James, and John, wh. had div. of prop. of their uncle John, and, perhaps, one or more ds. SAMUEL, freem. of Conn. 1677, was prob. of Hartford, s. of Nicholas, and d. 13 Jan. 1726, in 73d yr. of his age. THOMAS, Hartford, prob. s. of Nicholas, m. 25 June 1691, Hannah Mix, perhaps d. of the first Thomas of New Haven, had prob. Thomas, and, perhaps, other ch. Five of this name, says Farmer, MS. had been gr. at Yale in 1834, and six are add. since. This fam. was from Suff'k. Eng.

Rebecca Olmstead / Thos. Newell d. 1689

bro. of Rebecca

not my Rebecca

bro. of Rebecca

Larkin, and d. 14 Oct. 1704, in 71st yr. His wid. Hannah d. 10 Dec. foll. aged 62. JOHN, Roxbury, freem. 1690, was prob. s. of the sec. Abraham. JOHN, Charlestown, prob. s. of John of the same, d. 7 Apr. 1747, in 83d yr. says the gr.st. by w. Hannah had Hannah, bapt. 23 Dec. 1688; Andrew, 20 Mar. 1692; Ann, 27 Aug. 1693; William, 7 Oct. 1694; Edward, 30 Oct. 1698; Abigail, 18 Apr. 1702; Eliphalet, 11 Feb. 1705; and Abigail, 25 Jan. 1708. JOSEPH, Charlestown, had w. Hannah, who unit. with the ch. 26 June 1681, and, perhaps, ano. w. Margaret, who d. 7 Dec. 1689, in her 23d yr. and he by w. Eliz. had Thomas, bapt. 20 Aug. 1699; Andrew, 1 Mar. 1702; and David, 10 Sept. 1704; and he d. 25 Apr. 1709, aged a. 58. Ano. JOSEPH, Charlestown, by w. Sarah, d. of John Tuttle, had Mary, wh. d. young, 2 May 1683; Joseph, bapt. 4 Mar. 1688; John, 30 June 1689, d. soon; and John, again, 31 Jan. 1692; and the mo. d. 1 Feb. 1719, aged 63. ROBERT, Roxbury, s. of the sec. Abraham, m. 29 Dec. 1704, Mehitable Jones, but has no ch. on town rec. down to 1721; yet from the inscript. on gr.st. Geneal. Reg. VII. 331, we learn that his w. d. 4 Nov. 1739, aged a. 70 yrs. and he d. 17 Feb. 1741, in 68th yr. SAMUEL, Farmington, s. of Thomas, had Samuel, bapt. 19 June 1687; Thomas, 2 Mar. 1690; John, 29 Jan. 1693. SAMUEL, Roxbury, s. of the first Jacob, was engag. in the sad expedit. of Sir William Phips against Quebec, shipwreck. on return. from the abortive serv. in the lower part of the St. Lawrence, tak. prison. by the Ind. and kept one yr. got among the Christian enemy, and was near five yrs. abs. from home; by w. Mary had Mary, b. 30 Sept. 1697; Martha, 29 Apr. 1699; Mercy, 16 Sept. 1700; Samuel, 10 Dec. 1702; Sarah, 8 May 1705; and Eunice, 18 Sept. 1707. THOMAS, Farmington 1652, m. Rebecca Olmstead, sis. of John and Richard O. had nine ch. to partake div. of his est. 1689, Rebecca Woodford, then aged 46; Mary, w. of Thomas Bascom of Northampton, 44; John, 42; Thomas, 39; Esther Stanley, 37; Sarah Smith, 34, wh. was bapt. 18 Feb. 1655; Hannah North, 31, bapt. 11 Apr. 1658; Samuel, bapt. 5 Dec. 1660; and Joseph, 20 Apr. 1664, wh. d. bef. Nov. 1689, but aft. the yr. came in. THOMAS, Waterbury, s. of the preced. m. 5 Nov. 1679, Eliz. d. of Simon Wrotham; had Thomas, bapt. 14 May 1682, when his w. join. the ch.; Simon, 24 June 1683; Susanna, 24 Apr. 1687; Joseph, 2 June 1689; and Eliz. 31 Dec. 1693; in 1686 was one of the petitnrs. for estab. that plantā. call. Matatock. Seven of this name had been gr. in 1834 at Harv. and twelve at Yale.

NEWELL

p3

NEWELL, ABRAHAM, Roxbury, came in the Francis, 1634, aged 50, from Ipswich, says the custom-ho. rec. with w. Frances, 40, and ch. Faith, who in the rec. of the ch. is nam. Ruth, 14; Grace, 13; Abraham, 8; John, 5; Isaac, 2; and Jacob, b. on the passage; freem. 4 Mar. 1635, d. 13, bur. 15 June 1672, aged, says the rec. of ch. 91; and his wid. Frances d. 13 Jan. 1683, aged 100, says the rec. of the town, with greater exaggera. Ruth m. a Bennett, for whose ch. John, the gr.f. liberal. provid.; Grace m. 14 Sept. 1644, William Tay of Boston, and d. 11 Apr. 1712, aged 91, as the town rec. says correct. ABRAHAM, Roxbury, s. of the preced. brot. from Eng. by his f. freem. 1653, by a w. whose name is not found, nor date of her d. had Joseph, b. 30 Oct. 1651, d. in six wks. if the town rec. of d. and b. be good; and he m. 8 Feb. 1652, Susanna, d. of Robert Rand of Charlestown, had Abraham, b. 30 Mar. 1654; Susanna, 30 Mar. bapt. 6 Apr. 1656; Joseph, bapt. 25 July 1658; Mary, 10, bapt. 14 Apr. 1661; Thomas, 24 June, bapt. 19 July 1663, d. at 11 yrs.; Eliz. bapt. 12 Aug. 1666; Rebecca, b. 15 July 1667; Ruth, 28 Feb. 1669, but in careless rec. of town b. 29th; John, 6, bapt. 9 June 1672; Robert, 2, bapt. 7 June 1674; and d. 17 Aug. 1692. Susanna m. 6 Sept. 1673, Thomas Morey. ABRAHAM, Roxbury, s. of the preced. m. 21 July 1681, Abigail Rhoades, had Abigail, wh. d. 3 Apr. 1682; Eliz. b. 14 Mar. 1683, and d. in 6 days; and his w. d. 12 May 1686. He d. 9 Oct. 1726. ANDREW, Charlestown, a merch. from Bristol, whose wid. d. 26 Sept. 1684, in her 78th yr. says the gr.st. EBENEZER, Roxbury, s. of the first Isaac, by w. Mary had Experience, wh. d. Dec. 1706; Nathaniel, b. 24 June 1707; Eliz. 11 Sept. 1709; Ebenezer, 28 Nov. 1711; and d. 16 Oct. 1746. ISAAC, Roxbury, brot. by his f. Abraham from Eng.; by w. Eliz. d. of William Curtis, m. 14 Dec. 1658, tho. the rec. then calls him John, I think, had Isaac, b. 11 Dec. 1660; Josiah, 1, bapt. 7 Dec. 1662, d. at 16 yrs.; Sarah, 22, bapt. 26 Mar. 1665; Abraham, 28 Feb. bapt. 3 Mar. 1667, d. at 11 yrs.; Eliz. 6, bapt. 24 Jan. 1669; Hannah, 4, bapt. 19 Feb. 1671; Ebenezer, 29 Nov. 1673, bapt. 1 Feb. foll.; Experience, 29 Jan. 1678; and Josiah, again, 6, bapt. 14 Mar. 1680. The f. d. 8 Dec. 1707. Hannah m. 9 Apr. 1690, John Holmes; and the same rec. says her sis. Eliz. was m. the same day, but it does not give the import. informat. of the name of the h.; and Experience m. 23 May 1700, Samuel Willis. ISAAC, Roxbury, s. prob. of the preced. by w. Sarah had Isaac, b. 1 Feb. 1688; Philip, 26 Mar. 1693; Mehitable, 2 Apr. 1695; Abigail, 15 Nov. 1697, d. soon; Jonathan, 10 Oct. 1701. JACOB, Roxbury, s. of the first Abraham, b. on the voyage, m. 3 Nov. 1657, Martha, d. of John Gibson of Cambridge, had Jacob, b. 23 Oct. 1658; Martha, 15 May 1661, both bapt. 12 Apr. 1663; Rebecca, 14 Apr. bapt. 31 May 1663; Mary, by town rec. 30 May, bapt. as Mercy, 2 July 1665; Samuel, bapt. 4 Aug. 1667; Faith, 14 Oct. bapt. 5 Dec. 1669; Mary, bapt. 18 Aug. 1672; and Grace, b. 8 Aug. bapt. 20 Sept. 1674; and he was bur. 30 Dec. 1678. Rebecca m. 24 May 1686, William Cheney. JACOB, Roxbury, s. of the preced. freem. 1690, m. 23 May 1700, Joyce, d. of Joseph Gleason of Sudbury, had Thankful, b. 1 Sept. 1702; Jacob, 5 June 1704; Joseph, 19 Jan. 1708; and Elisha, 21 Mar. 1713. JOHN, Roxbury, s. of the first Abraham, who came 1634, with his f. d. 1673, perhaps unm. JOHN, Charlestown, m. 15 Feb. 1665, Hannah, d. of John

p.1

PHELPS

Thos. North, Hannah Newell d/o Thos.
b. 1649 b. 1658

P. 2

over

PHELPS CONNECTIONS
Betty Kenig
110 Chesterfield Road
Greenville, SC 29605-3402

Phelps Quarter Horses
James W. "Bill" Phelps
120 S. Belmont Rd.
Crawford, NE 69339-2316

USA 32
1995

Gladys Dodd
4494 West 65th Avenue
Arvada CO 80003

80003-6301 06

a family research organization

PHELPS CONNECTIONS

HOW MUCH DOES IT COST?

PHELPS CONNECTIONS membership is $17.50 per calendar year. This includes the 20-page quarterly newsletter. Dues can be pro-rated July 1st to $8.75 and include two newsletters.

HOW DO I JOIN?

Make Check Payable to:
PHELPS CONNECTIONS

Mail Check to:
A. Arnold Sprague, Treasurer
808 Fairfield Drive
Knoxville, TN 37919-4109

Name:____________________________

Address:__________________________

____

City:______________________________

State:________ ZIP+4:______________

Phone:(____)______________________

E-Mail:___________________________

January 1996

PHELPS CONNECTIONS is a not-for-profit genealogical research organization.

(B)

OFFICERS

President:
Nancy J. Pennington
6204 S. Halifax Avenue
Edina, MN 55424-1914
(612) 927-9365

Vice President:
James W. (Bill) Phelps
120 S. Belmont Road
Crawford, NE 69339
(308) 665-1982

Secretary:
Betty M. Kenig
110 Chesterfield Road
Greenville, SC 29605-3402
(864) 277-3512

Treasurer:
A. Arnold Sprague
808 Fairfield Drive
Knoxville, TN 37919-4109
(423) 584-8482
sbxp82a@prodigy.com

Newsletter Editor:
Deborah Lee Rothery
1915 N.E. 56th Avenue
Portland, OR 97213-3514
(503) 287-2107

Genealogist:
Margaret P. Swanson
3290 Cebada Canyon Road
Lompoc, CA 93436-9675
(805) 736-8627

HOW MUCH DOES IT COST?

PHELPS CONNECTIONS membership is $17.50 per calendar year. This includes the 20-page quarterly newsletter. Dues can be pro-rated July 1st to $8.75 and include two newsletters.

HOW DO I JOIN?

Make Check Payable to:
PHELPS CONNECTIONS

Mail Check to:
A. Arnold Sprague, Treasurer
808 Fairfield Drive
Knoxville, TN 37919-4109

Name:______________________________

Address:____________________________

____

City:_______________________________

State:________ ZIP+4:______________

Phone:(____)_______________________

E-Mail:____________________________

January 1996

PHELPS CONNECTIONS is a not-for-profit genealogical research organization.

(B)

WHAT IS IT?

PHELPS CONNECTIONS is a family organization dedicated to expanding our knowledge of all branches of the PHELPS family tree.

WHAT'S IN IT FOR ME?

You will receive a quarterly newsletter full of documented articles, a variety of research findings, and corrections to previously published PHELPS information.

You will be able to purchase the *Phelps Family of America* at a greatly reduced price.

You will be in touch with a group of friendly members who are eager to share their love for our common heritage.

WHO RUNS PC?

PHELPS CONNECTIONS is governed by an executive committee, guided by a written constitution/bylaws.

WHO JOINS?

Our members are found in over 39 U.S. states, 3 provinces in Canada, and the U.K.

WHAT ARE LONG-RANGE PLANS?

Our ultimate goal is the exciting prospect of publishing a sequel to *The Phelps Family of America* by Oliver Seymour Phelps and Andrew T. Servin, the definitive PHELPS family history, bringing the two volumes up to date with the addition of those who were omitted from the 1899 edition and adding those who have been born since then. This is an ambitious endeavor, one that will not happen easily or quickly. The more family members contribute, the more complete it will be.

WHO CAN TELL ME MORE?

For more information, write or call:

Nancy J. Pennington, President
6204 S. Halifax Avenue
Edina, MN 55424-1914
(612) 927-9365

or e-mail:

A. Arnold Sprague
sbxp82a@prodigy.com

Bergetta Monroe
bergetta@aol.com
73177.2177@compuserve.com

WEB SITE ADDRESS

http://funnelweb.utcc.utk.edu/~milstead/pc.html

January 1996

PHELPS CONNECTIONS
Betty Kenig, Secretary & Membership Chairman
110 Chesterfield Road
Greenville SC 29605-3402
March 15, 1996

Dear Gladys,

I"m sorry I didn't get to meet you at the Phelps' luncheon in San Francisco. Being in a wheel chair is a new experience for me! Bill and I both regret that we were not able to help our "cousins " with research. At the last Mary and John Conference we had a table to spread out our information and an afternoon was set aside for individual family questions.

PHELPS CONNECTIONS is a nearly five year old Phelps Family Association. The purpose of the group is to foster an interest in genealogy, to stimulate and encourage research on all Phelps families and to share information relating to Phelps and Phelps descendants.

Our time consuming project is to expand *"The Phelps Family in America"*, published in 1899 by Oliver Seymour Phelps and Andrew T Servin. The books (2 volumes and 1800+ pages) documents the family , but comes to a screaching halt at the turn of the century. My grandchildren are 14 generations removed from William Phelps who settled in Connecticut in 1836.

To implement this we are extracting the 1850 Federal Census to find Phelpses wherever they were in that year.

Whether you have done extensive research and traced your line back generations, or are interested in getting started, we believe membership in PHELPS CONNECTIONS will be beneficial. Membership dues are $17.50 a year, which includes a quarterly newsletter. (Sample pages enclosed.)

Use the registration form in the enclosed brochure to become a member. The officers and board members are all experienced researchers and amongst them have volumes of information to share with Phelps kinfolk. Do consider joining us.

Cordially,

Betty

Enc: Sample pages/brochure

PC PHELPS CONNECTIONS

Volume 2, Number 3 A Quarterly Publication for Phelps Family Genealogists Summer 1993

Sample pages

HARLOW^7 PHELPS [W2266]

ALIVE AND WELL

by Henrietta H. Kirkpatrick [W2266d]

New data have been found which prove that Harlow^7 PHELPS [W2266], [Oliver^6 [W883], *Samuel^5* [W283], ^{4}[W99], *Josiah^3* [W34], *Samuel^2* [W21], *WILLIAM^1* [W14]] *The Phelps Family in America*, by Oliver S. Phelps and Andrew T. Servin, [Pittsfield, MA: The Eagle Publishing Co., (1899)], was not a ghost after the 1860 census of Cherry Valley, Ashtabula Co., OH.[1] What he did was move his family to Grandville, Ottawa Co., MI in 1864. His son, Franklin^8 [W2266a], moved to Jenisonville, in that county, also in 1864.[2] They were farmers. Frank drove to Jenison, Ottawa Co., MI in 1864 with his father, Harlow, and, probably in the lumber wagon with his brother-in-law, George A. ROBERTS. They settled on farms in Georgetown Twp. near Jenison and Hudsonville, MI. We do not know if Julia and Luna accompanied their husbands on that first trip, but the story from a clipping in an old notebook says that Hannah ROBERTS travelled from Ohio on the Grand Trunk Railway later in 1864 to join her husband on his farm. The old house is still standing on the Roberts Farm, but the large barn burned years ago and the smaller one with the cupola was torn down last year. [Letter 22 Jan. 1993 from Virginia Timmer, researcher].

In 1870 Harlow and Luna, his wife of about 40 years, were living in Dwelling #171, Family #171, next door to Franklin and Julia.[3] In #171 with them were their "second family" Casper H. age 18, and Sarah L., age 16, born when Luna was in her 40's. Is it possible that Luna and Harlow had their differences before the 1860 census of Cherry Valley, OH, when Harlow was living by himself away from the family, but were reconciled before the move to Michigan? Dwelling #171 must have been a large house, for daughter, Hannah A. (PHELPS) [W2266a], and George A. ROBERTS, with Willie, age 3, and Mortimer Elliot, age 1, (both [W2266b]) lived there, too. In addition there was room for Serley (Shirley?) THOMPSON, a girl aged 16 from Ohio, Peter JOHNSON, age 20 from Canada and Gurt KOSTER, age 18 from the Netherlands. These three may have been house and farm workers. Judging by Harlow's estate that was settled after his death, he was a good farmer and successful monetarily in an age when others worked hard on their farms but were not so fortunate.

By 1880 Harlow's and Franklin's families were not living next door to each other, but were eleven dwellings apart, Harlow in Dwelling #172, Family #174, and Franklin in Dwelling #183, Family #185. Lillie E. had been born in 1874 to Hannah and George ROBERTS in Harlow's house and Emma IRELAND was employed as a servant. Casper H. PHELPS [W2266a], the youngest son, age

Contents

Harlow^7 Phelps [W2266] (1804-1892) 119
Harlow^7 Phelps [W2266] Probate Petition 121
Genealogist's Message 122
Phelps Folks Column 122
PC Archives 122
Who May Vote? 122
Queries 123
Phelps Daughters of 1812 123
Aaron^5 Phelps [G428] (1745-1789) 123
Ancestor Table #3 (R. P. Norton, Jr.) 124
PC Lineages 125
Pittsfield (MA) Registry of Deeds 125
Vermont Soldiers in Revolutionary War 126
Emigrants in Bondage 1614-1775 127
Roots IV 127
Wayne County (NY) Wills 128
Geneva (NY) Newspaper Index 128
1850 Illinois Census 129
Hale Index to Connecticut Deaths 133
New PC Members 136
Proposed Amendments to PC Constitution/Bylaws 137
Profiles of Candidates 137
PC Membership Form 138

28, was not a farmer by choice but was employed in 1880 as a railroad stationmaster. He had married Lettie, age 23, whose birth had been in Michigan. They occupied Dwelling #347 as Family #351. Harlow's niece, Ellen/Hellen (HYDE) [W2265a] and Libbris [?] GIDDINGS appear in the 1880 census of Georgetown Twp., Ottawa Co., MI in Dwelling #221, family #223 as a farm couple with no children.[4] In 1870 Sophia (PHELPS) HYDE [W2265] had been living with them in Cherry Valley, Ashtabula Co., OH and the GIDDINGS, both born in Ohio, had no children.[5] Sophia died in Ohio 30 Mar. 1871 age 74 years 6 months.[6]

Franklin's family, #170, in Dwelling #170, consisted of his wife, Julia, who was born in Ohio, three children and a boy named Charles CONE, age 12. The children were Minnie, age 4, Willis, age 3, and Flora, age 6 months, all of whom had been born after Franklin moved to Michigan. Was he married before or after 1864? Still farming in 1880 Franklin and Julia had not added any children in the decade of the 1870's their youngest child, Flora, being 10 years old.

Back in Cherry Valley, Ohio, Harlow and Luna's second son Orville M. [W2266a] and Flora (SWEET) PHELPS had two children by 1880, Egbert H., age 9, and Millie L., age 7. Orville was a farmer also.[7] That same year in Wayne Twp., Ashtabula Co. the oldest daughter, Emily (PHELPS) [W2266a] and Wiliam COLEMAN were sharing their home with their third son, Eliott C. COLEMAN [W2266b], age 25 and his wife, Kate (ROSE) age 22. Both were farm couples.[8]

The loss of the 1890 census ends the study of the life of Harlow PHELPS from that source. We know that he continued to live on his farm in Georgetown Twp., Ottawa Co., MI for that was where he died on 5 April 1892.[9] His death certificate records that he died of old age and cancer at 87 years, 4 months, and 16 days, having been born 19 Nov. 1804 in Connecticut to Anna (KELLOGG) and Oliver PHELPS [W883] of Hartland, Hartford County.

When Luna left Michigan and went to the home of her daughter, Emily (PHELPS) COLEMAN, in Wayne Twp., Ashtabula Co., OH is not known. When she died she had been there for some time, with Emily taking care of her mother during her last illness. From Luna's death record we know that she died of dropsy in Wayne Twp., Ashtabula Co., OH on 25 Aug. 1892,[10] just 4 months and 10 days after Harlow died in Michigan. She was buried with Harlow in the Georgetown, MI cemetery. Their granddaughter, Lillie M., daughter of Hannah A. (PHELPS) and George A. ROBERTS, died 21 Aug. 1892 in Georgetown and was buried in the same cemetery.[11]

Since Harlow had left no will, Hannah A. ROBERTS, "heir at law", petitioned the County of Ottawa on 23 Feb. 1893 to probate his real and personal estate and name Attorney Henry D. WEATHERWAX as administrator. Judge John V. B. GOODRICH of Probate Court approved the action. An inventory was taken and accepted by the court and an estate of $15,361.73 was distributed. It was a large sum for a farmer to have accumulated in the latter half of the 19th century. Two properties that Harlow owned were valued at $4,000. He held eleven notes for money that people had borrowed from him, including relatives, Hannah ROBERTS and her son Mortimore E. ROBERTS, Franklin, Casper H. and Orville M. PHELPS and Emily COLEMAN. In the final accounting each of the four living heirs received $2,173.33, with Emily's portion going to her three living children, Oliver William, Elliot Ceely and Minnie Viola, who received $724.44 apiece.[12] The others who borrowed money from Harlow were James R. BEADLE, J. S. KLINE, Thomas W.

PHELPS CONNECTIONS

Phelps Connections is a quarterly publication of Phelps Connections, a not-for-profit research group for those interested in the Phelps Families of the US and Canada, 1630 to present. Dues, $15.00 per year, payable each January 1, are pro-rated at midyear. Make checks payable to Phelps Connections and send to the Treasurer.

President: Nancy J. Pennington
6204 S. Halifax Ave., Edina, MN 55424-1914
(612) 927-9365
Vice-President: Bergetta Monroe
13119 Pleasant Pl, Burnsville, MN 55337-2674
Secretary: Betty M. Kenig
110 Chesterfield Rd., Greenville, SC 29605-3402
Treasurer: A. Arnold Sprague
808 Fairfield Drive, Knoxville, TN 37919-4109
(615) 584-8482
Genealogist: Margaret P. Swanson
3290 Cebada Canyon Rd, Lompoc, CA 93436-9675
(805) 736-8627
Newsletter Editor: Margaret P. Swanson
(See above)
Layout Editor and Publisher: A. Arnold Sprague
(See above)
Query Editor: Mary Rieder
4026 W. Fountain Ave., Brown Deer, WI 53209
Current Events Coordinator: Henrietta Kirkpatrick
440 Deerhaven Lane, Hendersonville NC 28739
Indexer: Bergetta Monroe
Proofreader: Deborah Rothery
Modem Information Coordinator: A. Arnold Sprague
(See above)

Permission is granted to copy or reproduce information in Phelps Connections by any means with the following restrictions:

1. All sources be fully acknowledged.
2. Reproductions from this issue not be sold for profit.
3. If any article is reprinted or edited, please send a copy before publication to either PC Newsletter Editor or PC Genealogist for proofreading. Also send a copy of article after it is published to the same PC officer.
4. A copy of these restrictions accompany each article copied.

GILLET – backgrounds

AUSTIN
BARBER
BARTLETT
BURR
HAYES
ROWE
WILCOX (SON)

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.19 LDS 5/03 PEDIGREE CHART Gillett 31 MAY 2003 Chart ______

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. ______ on chart no. ______

AFN=Ancestral File Number

1 John GILLETT ②
AFN: 8THM-K3
BORN: 5 Oct 1644
D,, Massachusetts
MAR.: 8 Jul 1669
Windsor,H, Connecticut
DIED: 27 Feb 1698
Windsor,H, Connecticut

SPOUSE
Mary BARBER
AFN: 94KR-LL
BORN: 12 Oct 1651
Windsor,H, Connecticut
DIED: 31 Dec 1725
Windsor,H, Connecticut

2 Jonathan GYLETTE ①
AFN: FXG8-PJ
BORN: 11 Aug 1609
Chaffcombe,S,, England
MAR.: 29 Mar 1634
D,, Massachusetts
DIED: 23 Aug 1677
Windsor, Hartford, Conn.

3 Mary (Dolbiar) DOLBERE ①
AFN: 930R-6P
BORN: 7 Jun 1607
Colyton, Devon, England
DIED: 5 Jan 1686
Windsor,H, Connecticut

4 William GYLETTE [REVEREND]
AFN: FN60-44
BORN: 1574
Of Chaffcombe,,, England
MAR.: 1604
England,S, England
DIED: 16 Apr 1641
Chaffcombe,S, England

5 Mrs-William GYLETTE
AFN: 8THM-VM
BORN: 1578
Of, Chaffcombe,, England
DIED: 14 May 1681 age 103?
Chaffcombe,S,, Eng.

6 Rawkey Or R DOLBERE(DOLBIAR)
AFN: 9N3W-DR
BORN: 17 Aug 1571
Colyton, Devon, England
MAR.: 10 Oct 1602
Barretshayes,C,, England
DIED: 12 Nov 1641
Barretshayes,C,, England

7 Mary Mitchell MITCHELL MICHELL
AFN: 8TJ9-0V
BORN: 4 Dec 1576
Colyton, Devon, England
DIED: 20 Dec 1648
Barretshayes,C,, Eng

8 Jacques De GYLET ??
AFN: G2Q6-KM
BORN: 1549
Bergerac,G, France
MAR.: Abt 1572
French Church,,, England
DIED: Deceased

9 Jeanne MESTRE ??
AFN: G2Q6-LS
BORN: 1552
French Church,,, England
DIED: Deceased
, , , Eng.

10
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

12 Robert (Dolbiar) DOLBERE
AFN: 8TJ9-73
BORN: 1514/1515
Cadhayne,C,, England
MAR.: 26 Apr 1563
Colyton, Devon, England
DIED: 25 Jan 1641
Colyton, Devon, England

13 Agnes SAMPSON
AFN: 8TJ9-88
BORN: 1540
Hawkchurch,D, England
DIED: 30 Oct 1613
Colyton,D, England

14 John (Mychell) MITCHELL
AFN: 8TJB-16
BORN: 26 Sep 1541
Rockershayne,C,, England
MAR.: 26 Nov 1569
Colyton,D, England
DIED: 2 Jun 1620
Rawkerayne,D, England

15 Emlyn WEEKS
AFN: 8TJB-2C
BORN: 1551
Gittisham,D, England
DIED: 30 Aug 1628
Colyton, Devon, Eng

16
AFN: ____
BORN:

17
AFN: ____
BORN:

18
AFN: ____
BORN:

19
AFN: ____
BORN:

20
AFN: ____
BORN:

21
AFN: ____
BORN:

22
AFN: ____
BORN:

23
AFN: ____
BORN:

24
AFN: ____
BORN:

25
AFN: ____
BORN:

26 Nicholas SAMPSON------>
AFN: 8TJ9-KS ____
BORN: 1520

27 Mrs. Nicholas SAMPSON--
AFN: 8TJ9-L0 ____
BORN: Abt 1517

28 John MITCHELL--------->
AFN: 8TJB-F8 ____
BORN: Ca 1515

29 Agnes VYE------------->
AFN: 8TJB-GF ____
BORN: Ca 1518

30 Roger WEEKS
AFN: 8TJB-CW ____
BORN: 1518

31 Roger WEEKS
AFN: RJX8-3D ____
BORN: 1522

Copyright © 1987, June 1998 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

13/04/23

```
                                                                                                                GILLET
Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.19                        PEDIGREE CHART                         31 MAY 2003      Chart ______

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. ______ on chart no. ______                                           ①
                                                                          ②             32 Jonathan GYLETTE-----------
                                                               16 John GILLETT-----------------| AFN: FXG8-PJ
                                                         ③       | AFN: 8THM-K3                33 Mary (Dolbiar) DOLBERE-----
AFN=Ancestral File Number          8 Benjamin GILLET--------------| BORN:  5 Oct 1644            AFN: 930R-6P
                                    | AFN: FKXF-R8                |                             34 Thomas BARBER-------------
                                    | BORN:  3 Oct 1680        17 Mary BARBER------------------| AFN: C466-5X
      4 Joseph GILLETT---------------|   Windsor,, Connecticut        AFN: 94KR-LL               35 Jane Or Joan COGGINS-------
       | AFN: G2N9-M6    ④          | MAR.:  6 Sep 1705             BORN: 12 Oct 1651            AFN: C466-64
       | BORN: 14 Oct 1712          |   O,, Connecticut
       |   S,, Connecticut          | DIED: Deceased                                           36 Richard AUSTIN------------
       | MAR.: 20 Mar 1740          |   S,, Connecticut        18 Anthony AUSTIN---------------| AFN: 92CN-X5
       |   S,, Connecticut          |                             | AFN: 933H-6W                37 Elizabeth Or Betsy AUSTIN--
       | DIED: Jul 1775/1776      9 Elizabeth AUSTIN------------| BORN: 1635/1636              AFN: 92CN-ZB
       |   S,, Connecticut          AFN: 1MJ4-7Q                 |                             38 John HUGGINS--------------
       |                            BORN: 20 Apr 1684          19 Esther HUGGINS---------------| AFN: 9345-95
       |                    ⑤         S,, Connecticut            AFN: 933H-73                39 Bridget GREEN-------------
 2 Joseph GILLETT----------------    DIED:  7 Oct 1732             BORN: 1642/1643              AFN: 9345-BB
  |    | AFN: G2N9-WK                 S,, Connecticut
  |    | BORN:  4 Jun 1753                                                                  40 Robert HAYES-------------
  |    |   Simsbury,H, Conn.                                   20 George, Sr. HAYES [SR]-------| AFN: G2QW-5G
  |    | MAR.: 1785                                               | AFN: 3WN0-HL                41 Margaret MALSTER----------
  |    |                          10 Samuel HAYES-----------------| BORN: 1654/1655              AFN: G2QW-6M
  |    | DIED:  7 May 1836          | AFN: 8VKV-Q6                |                             42 Samuel DIBBLE (DEBLE)------
  |    |   Norton,S, Ohio           | BORN: 1688/1689          21 Abigail DIBBLE---------------| AFN: 1LV0-75
  |    |                            |   Simsbury,H, CT              AFN: 3WN0-JR                43 Mary GRANT----------------
  |    |                            | MAR.: 16 Jul 1719             BORN: 19 Jan 1666            AFN: BCSN-9V
  |   5 Elizabeth HAYES--------------|   Simsbury,H, CT
  |      AFN: G2N9-NC               | DIED:                                                    44 Samuel Sargent WILLCOCKSON-
  |      BORN: 17 Oct 1721          |                          22 Samuel WILLCOCKSON-----------| AFN: 12RV-21N
  |        Simsbury,H, Conn.        |                             | AFN: 12RV-1X3               45 Unknown-------------------
  |      DIED: 31 Aug 1805        11 WILLCOCKSON (WILCOXSON, WILC-| BORN: Abt 1700               AFN: 00
  |        Granby,H, Conn.          AFN: G2P2-K0                 |                             46 -------------------------
  |                                 BORN: 11 Oct 1700          23 ----------------------------|
  |                     ⑥             Simsbury,H, CT              AFN:                         47 -------------------------
1 Amasa GILLET---------------------  DIED: 26 Nov 1735             BORN:
 | AFN: 1281-4J4                      S,, Connecticut
 | BORN: <1784>
 |   <Simsbury, CT>
 | MAR.:                                                                                     48 Hugh ROE-----------------
 |                                                             24 Peter ROWE-------------------| AFN: 8PH7-X2
 | DIED:                                                          | AFN: 1WQZ-8J                49 Abigail-------------------
 |                                12 Samuel ROE [II]--------------| BORN:  ? Cir 1662            AFN: 8PH7-Z7
 | SPOUSE                           | AFN: JXXL-XN                |                             50 Thomas REMINGTON----------
 |                                  | BORN: 30 Jan 1693        25 Sarah REMINGTON--------------| AFN: B2CN-0C
 |  AFN:                            |   Suffield,H, CT              AFN: GCPS-M0                51 Mehitable WALKER----------
 |  BORN:                           | MAR.: 29 Nov 1716             BORN:  8 Dec 1668            AFN: B2CN-1J
 |                                  |   S,, Connecticut
 |    6 Abijah ROE------------------| DIED: 23 Oct 1732           NK                            52 Samuel HALL [Sr.]----------
 |     | AFN: JXXL-VB               |   Suffield,H, Conn.       26 Samuel HALL [JR.]------------| AFN: 4TWB-HL
 |     | BORN: 14 May 1732          |                             | AFN: 4TWB-9K                53 Elizabeth WHITE-----------
 |     |   Suffield,H, CT         13 Mary HALL--------------------| BORN: 11 Dec 1664            AFN: 3H03-32
 |     | MAR.:  3 Mar 1756          AFN: JXZR-N3                 |                             54 Johnathan BOURNE----------
 |     |   Simsbury,H, CT           BORN: 31 Oct 1692          27 Elizabeth BOURNE-------------| AFN: 10N6-91N
 |     | DIED: 24 Sep 1812            T,, Massachusetts             AFN: JXZR-MW                55 Mrs Johnathan BOURNE-------
 |     |   Granby, Hartford, CT     DIED:                          BORN:  7 Apr 1658            AFN: 1S8V-6H7
 |     |
 |     |                                                                                     56 -------------------------
 3 Mercy ROWE-------------------                               28 ----------------------------|
       | AFN: X77P-4Q                                             | AFN:                        57 -------------------------
       | BORN: 23 Jul 1762        14 ---------------------------| BORN:
       |   Simsbury, CT             | AFN:                        |                             58 -------------------------
       | DIED: 11 Jan 1806          | BORN:                    29 ----------------------------|
       |                            |                               AFN:                         59 -------------------------
       |                            | MAR.:                         BORN:
       |                            |
      7 Deborah FORWARD--------------| DIED:                                                     60 -------------------------
        AFN: MWDH-G7                |                          30 ----------------------------|
        BORN:  1 Sep 1738           |                             | AFN:                        61 -------------------------
          Simsbury, CT            15 ---------------------------| BORN:
        DIED:  8 Nov 1807           AFN:                         |                             62 -------------------------
          Granby, CT                BORN:                      31 ----------------------------|
                                                                  AFN:                         63 -------------------------
                                    DIED:                         BORN:
```

Copyright © 1987, June 1998 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

Reprinted from The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Volume 5

Sam Mather p. 461

RECORD OF MARRIAGES AND BIRTHS

Barber
Bartlett
Dibble
Forward
Gillett
Griswold
Moore
Phelps

IN THE TOWN OF WINDSOR, IN CONNECTICUT, copied from the first book of Records in Windsor, under the date of 18 May, 1674, and with the following preamble by the Recorder:

"May 18, 1674. I here set down a new genealogy of children that "have been born in Windsor and have come to my knowledge to enter "them upon in the old Book that being full there is not place to get in order to find them. — Here I enter Parsons as they [*were*] upon the latter."

[Communicated by SAMUEL H. PARSONS, Esq., of Middletown, Ct., corresponding member of the N. E. H. G. Soc.*]

BENEDICTUS ALVORD m. Ione Nuton, 26 Nov. 1640; children, Jonathan b. 1 June, 1645; Benjamin b. 11 July, 1647; Josias b. 6 July, 1649; Elizabeth b. 21 Sept. 1651; Jerremy b. 24 Dec. 1655.

ELEXANDER ALVORD m. Mary Vore, 29 October, 1646; had children, Abigail b. 6 October, 1647; John b. 12 August, 1649; Mary b. 6 July, 1651; Thomas b. 27 October, 1653; Elizabeth b. 12 November, 1655; Benjamin b. 11 Feb'y 1657; Sarah b. 24 June, 1660.

GEORGE ALEXANDER m. Su Sage 18 March, 1644; children, John b. 25 July 1645; Mary b. 20 Oct., 1648; Daniel b. 12 Jan'y, 1650; Nathaniel b. 29 Dec. 1652; Susan [or Sarah] b. 8 Dec., 1654.

THOMAS ALLYN m. Abigail, [dau. of Rev. John Wareham,] October, 1658; children, John b. 17 Aug., 1659; Matthew b. 5 Jan., 1660; Thomas b. 11 March, 1663; Samuel b. 8 Nov., 1667; Jane b. 22 July, 1670; Abigail b. 17 Oct., 1672; Sarah b. 13 July, 1674; a daughter b. 29 Oct., 1676.

EDWARD ADAMS, [Simsbury] m. Elizabeth Buckland, 25 May, 1660; children, Mary b. 28 August, 1671.

JOHN BISSELL, sen'r, m.; children, Nathaniel b. in Windsor, and baptized 27 Sept. 1640.

JOHN BISSELL, jun'r, m. Izrell Mason, 17 June, 1658; children, Mary b. 22 Feb'y, 1658; John b. 4 May, 1661; Daniel b. 29 Sept., 1663; Dorethy b. 10 August, 1665; Josias b. 10 October, 1670; Hezakia b. 30 April, 1673; Ann b. 28 April 1675; John b. 22 June 1677.

THOMAS BISSELL m. Abigail Moore, 11 October, 1655; Thomas b. 2 October, 1656; Abigail b. 23 Nov., 1658; John b. 26 Jan'y, 1660; Joseph b. 18 April, 1663; Elizabeth 9 June 1666; Benjamin b. 9 Sept., 1669; Sarah b. 8 Jan'y, 1671; Ephraim b. 11 April, 1676, d. 22 April, 1676; Esther b. 22 April, 1677, d. 9 May, 1678; Ephraim b. 4 Sept., 1680; Luke b. 2 Sept., 1682.

SAMUEL BISSELL m. Abigail Holcom, 11 June, 1658, daughter of Thomas Holcom and b. 6 Jan'y, 1638; children, John b. 5 April, 1659; Abigail b. 6 July, 1661; Jacob b. 28 March, 1664; Mary b. 15 Sept., 1666; Samuel b. 11 Jan'y, 1668; Benajah b. 30 June, 1671; Elizabeth b. 4 Jan'y, 1677; Deborah b. 29 October, 1679.

NATHANIEL BISSELL m. Mindwell Moore, 25 Sept., 1662, the daughter of Deacon John More, she was b. 10 July, 1643; her husband was the son of John Bissell, and b. 27 Sept., 1640; children, Mindwell b. 3 October, 1663; Nathaniel b. 7 January, 1665; Jonathan b. 3 July, 1668, d. young; Hanna b. 12 January, 1670; Abigail 14 Sept., 1673, d. young; Jonathan b. 14 February, 1674; Abigail b. 9 March, 1676; Elizabeth b. 15 March, 1679.

THOMAS BARBER [removed to Sewsbury,] m. Jane ———, 7 October, 1640; children, John bapt. 24 July, 1642; Thomas b. 14 July, 1644; Sary bapt. 19 July, 1646; Samuel bapt. 1 October, 1648; Mary bapt. 12 October, 1651; Josiah b. 15 February, 1653.

m. John² Gillet

JOHN BARBER [Simsbury,] m. Bethsheba Cozzens, [Coussens] Sept., 1666, (query, was she the daughter of George Coussens, who came from South Hampton, England, in the James, of London, 6 April, 1635? See Mass. His. Col. Vol. 8, 3 Series, p. 319.) Children, Joanna b. 8 April, 1667; John b. 14 July, 1669.

THOMAS BARBER [Simsbury] m. Mary Phelps — Dec., 166—; children, Mary b. 11 January, 1666; Sary b. 2 July, 1667.

SAMUEL BARBER [Simsbury] m. Mary Coussens; Thomas b. 7 October, 1671; Samuel b. 26 January, 1673.

SAMUEL BARBER [Simsbury] m. 2d wife, [the dau. of John Drake;] children, John Drake b. 25 January, 1676; Hannah b. 4 October, 1681.

THOMAS BUCKLAND m. ——— ———; children, Timothy b. 10 March, 1638; Elizabeth b. 21 Feb'y, 1640; Temperance b. 27 November, 1642; Mary b. 2 October, 1644, d. young; Nicholos b. 21 February, 1646, d. 24 Aug., 1728, Æ 82; Sara b. 24 March, 1648; Thomas b. 2 Feb'y, 1650, d. young; Hanna b. 18 Sept., 1654.

TIMOTHY BUCKLAND m. Abigail Vore 27 March, 1662; children, Timothy b. 20 April, 1664, d. 1664; Thomas b. 23 June, 1665, d. 30 January, 1742, Æ 77; Abigail b. 11 November, 1667; Mary b. 7 November, 1670; Sara b. 10 April, 1673; Hanna b. 28 June, 1676; Elizabeth b. 26 February, 1678.

——— **BUCKLAND** m. Martha Warkfield, 21 October, 1668; children, John b. 13 March, 1672; Hanna b. 1 September, 1674; John b. — December, 1675, d. 20 Dec., 1675; Martha b. 1 March, 1678; John b. 17 July, 1681.

DANIEL BIRG m. Elizabeth Gayler 5 October, 1641; children, Daniel b. 24 November, 1644; Elizabeth b. 28 July, 1646; Jeremy b. 6 May, 1648; John b. 14 January, 1649; Joseph b. 2 November, 1651.

DANIEL BIRG m. Debra Holcom 5 November, 1668; children, Elizabeth b. 25 April 1670; Debra b. 26 November, 1671; Elizabeth b. 3 February, 1674; Daniel b. 16 September, 1680; Mary b. 25 December, 1677.

JEFERY BAKER m. Ione Rockwell 15 Nov. 1642; children, Samuel b. 30 March, 1644; Hepsiba b. 10 May, 1646; Mary b. 15 July, 1649; Abiell b. 23 December, 1652; Joseph b. 18 June, 1655.

SAMUEL BAKER m. Sara Cook, 30 June, 1670.

WILLIAM BUELL [Simsbury] m. ——— ——— 18 November, 1640; children, Samuel b. 2 September, 1641; Peter b. 19 August, 1644; Mary b. 3 September, 1642; Hanna b. 8 January, 1646; Hepsiba b. 11 December, 1649; Sara b. 21 March, 1653; Abigail b. 12 February, 1654.

SAMUEL BUELL [Simsbury and settled in Killingworth] m. Debro Griswold 13 November, 1662; child, Samuel b. 20 July, 1663.

THOMAS BASCOM m. ——— ———; children, Abigail b. 27 June, 1640; Thomas b. 20 February, 1641; Hepsiba b. 14 April, 1644.

JOHN BARTLETT m. ——— ———; children, Esaya b. 13 June, 1641; Benjamin baptised 26 March, 1643; Hepziba b. 14 July, 1643; Jehoiade baptised 23 December, 1649; Mehetabell baptised 11 May, 1651.

---

*The words and sentences included in brackets are in pencil in Mr. Parsons's transcript, apparently made at a later date than the body of the work.

Since this copy has been in hand another has been received, beautifully transcribed, and presented by the Society's very active correspondent, HORATIO N. OTIS, Esq.

[illegible]

Reprinted from The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Volume

RECORDS OF MARRIAGES AND BIRTHS

[illegible]

Benjamin Bartlett m. Debra Barnard — July, ——; children, Benjamin b. 21 June, 1668; Debra b. 3 April 1666; Esaya b. 9 Decr, 1670; Esaia b. 26 July, 1672; Ephraim b. 17 January, 1673; Jehoiade b. 2 November, 1675; Benjamin b. 5 December, 1677.

Ezaya Bartlett m. Abia Gillet 8 December, 1663; children, John b. 12 September, 1664.

Joseph Baker b. 18 June, 1655, and m. Hanna [widow of Thomas Buck, and 3rd dau. of Nathaniel Cook,—(p. 12)] 30 January, 1676; children, Joseph b. 13 April, 1678; Liddia b. 5 July, 1681.

John Brooks m. Susanna Hanmore 25 May, 1652; children, John b. 16 March, 1660; Samuel b. 6 September, 1662; Elizabeth b. 27 June, 1664; Mary b. 21 March 1665; Joanna b. 2 February, 1668; Mary b. 25 November, 1670; Lidia b. 7 April, 1673; Susanna b. 22 September, 1675. His wife died 7 November, 1676.

John Bancroft m. Hanna Duper 3 December, 1650; children, John b. — December, 1651; Nathaniel b. 19 November, 1653; Ephraim b. 15 June, 1656; Hanna b. 6 April, 1659; Sara b. 26 December, 1661.

William Buell m. ——— ———; child, Abigail b. 12 February, 1655.

Aron (Captain) **Cook** [it is supposed m. a dau. of Henry Smith, of Springfield, son-in-law of William Pinchon]; children, Joanna b. 5 April, 1638; Aron baptised 21 February, 1640; Mirriam b. 12 March, 1642; Moses b. 16 November, 1645; Samuel b. 21 November, 1650; Elizabeth b. 7 April 1653; Noah b. 14 June, 1657.

Nathaniel Cook m. Lidia Vore 29 June, 1649; children, Sara b. 28 June, 1650; Lidia b. 9 January 1652; Hanna b. 21 September, 1655; Nathaniel b. 13 May, 1658; Abigail b. 1 March, 1659; John b. 3 April, 1662; Josia b. 22 December, 1664.

John Case [m. Sarah Spencer and lived in Windsor until 1669, when he settled in Simsbury at Weatunec, and d. 21 February, 1704]; children, Mary b. 22 June, 1660; John b. 5 November, 1662; William b. 5 June, 1665; Samuel b. 1 June, 1667; Richard b. 27 April, 1669; [He resided at E. Hartford, and afterward in Simsbury, m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Purchase, of Hartford, and d. 30 March, 1694.] [Elizabeth, Abigail, Bartholomew, Joseph.] Sara b. 14 April, 1676.

Daniel Clark m. Mary Newbery, 13 June, 1644; children, Josias b. 21 January, 1648; Elizabeth b. 28 October, 1651; Daniel b. 4 August, 1654; John b. 10 April, 1656; Mary b. 22 September, 1658; Samuel b. 6 July, 1661; Sary b. 7 August, 1663; Hanna b. 29 August, 1665; Nathaniel b. 8 September, 1666.

Thomas Dewey m. Frances Clark 22 March, 1638; children, Thomas b. 16 February, 1639; Josia baptised 10 October, 1641; Anna bapt. 15 October, 1643; Isrell bapt. 25 September, 1645; Jededia bapt. 15 December, 1647. Their father died 27 April, 1648.

Susannah Burr's (m. Amasa Gille) mother was Rosannah Dibble of Granby

Thomas Deble [Simsbury] ——— ———; children, Isrell b. 29 August, 1637; Ebenezer baptised 26 September, 1641; Hepsiba baptised 25 December, 1642; Samuel baptised 24 March, 1643; ~~Merriam baptised~~ m. Jonathan Gillet 7 December, 1645; Thomas b. 3 September, 1647; Joanna b. —, ——, 1650.

Israel Deble [Simsb] m. Elizabeth Hull 28 November, 1661; children, Josias b. 15 May, 1667; Thomas b. 16 September, 1670; Elizabeth b. 27 March, 1673; George b. 25 January 1675; John b. 18 April, 1678, d. 6 October, 1678.

Ebenezer Deble [Simsbury] m. Mary Wakefield 27 October, 1663; children, Mary b. 24 December, 1664; Wakefield b. 15 September, 1667; Martha b. 10 March, 1669; John b. 9 February, 1673; Ebenezer b. 18 August, 1671.

Samuel Deble [Simsbury] m. Hepsiba Bartlett 21 January, 1668; children, Abigail b. 19 January, 1666, by his former wife; Hepsiba b. 19 December, 1669; Joanna b. 24 October, 1672; John b. 13 April, 1675; Samuel b. 4 May, 1677; Elizabeth b. 17 February, 1680.

Job Drake m. Mary Wolcott 25 June, 1646; children, Abigail b. 28 September, 1648; Mary b. 12 December, 1649; Jobe b. 28 March, 1652; Elizabeth b. 14 November, 1654; Joseph b. 16 April, 1657; Hepsiba b. 14 July, 1659; Hester b. 10 October, 1662.

John Drake [Simsbury] m. Hanna Moore; children, John b. 14 September, 1649; Job b. 15 June, 1651; Hanna b. 6 August, 1653; Enoch 8 December, 1655; Ruth b. 1 December, 1657; Simon b. 28 October, 1659; Lidia b. 26 January, 1661; Mary b. 29 January, 1666; Elizabeth b. 22 July, 1664; Mindwell b. 10 November, 1671; Joseph b. 26 June, 1674.

Job Drake m. Elizabeth Alvord 20 March, 1671; children, Jonathan b. 4 January, 1672; Elizabeth b, 4 November, 1675.

Jacob Drake m. Mary Bissell 12 April, 1649; "now it is 25 years "and never had a child. His mother that lived with him, a widow many "years, her husband, Jacob's father, died August 18, ——, and now, October 7, 1681, Jacob's mother died at 100 years of age, having lived a "widow 22 years."

Henry Denslo m. ——— ———; children, Susanna b. 3 September, 1646; Mary b. 10 April, 1651; Ruth b. 19 September, 1653; Abigail b. 6 February, 1655; Debora b. 21 December, 1657; Samuel b. 19 December, 1659; Hanna b. 1 March, 1661; Elizabeth b. 11 February, 1665.

John Denslow m. Mary Egelston, 7 June, 1655; children, John b. 13 August, 1656; Mary b. 10 March, 1658; Thomas b. 22 April, 1661; Debera b. 29 May, 1663; Joseph b. 12 April, 1665; Benjamin b. 30 March, 1668; Georg b. 8 April, 1672; Isaac b. 12 April, 1674; Abigail b. 7 Nov., 1677; Abraham b. 8 March, 1669.

Peter Brown m. Mary Gillet, 15 July, 1658; children, Mary b. 2 May, 1659; Hanna b. 29 Sept., 1660; Abigail b. 8 August, 1662; Hepsiba b. 19 November, 1664; Peter b. 2 March, 1666; John b. 8 January, 1668; Cornelius b. 30 July, 1672; Hester b. 22 May, 1673; Jonathan b. 30 March, 1670; Elizabeth b. 9 June, 1676; Debora b. 2 Feb., 1678; Sara b. 20 August, 1681.

Edward Chapman [Simsbury] m. Elizabeth Fox, in England; children, Henry b. 4 July, 1663, in Windsor; Mary b. 23 August, 1664; Mary b. 27 Oct., 1665; Elizabeth b. 15 Jan'y, 1667; Simon b. 30 April, 1669; Hanna, b. 3 May, 1671; Margaret b. 7 March, 1672; Sara b. 24 May, 1675.

Henry Curtis [Simsbury] m. Elizabeth Abel, 13 May, 1645; children, Samuel b. 26 April, 1649; Nathaniel b. 15 July, 1651.

Samuel Cross m. the widow Chapman, 12 July, 1677; children, Hanna b. 11 June, 1678, d. 7 July, 1680; Samuel b. 10 Dec., 1679, d. same day.

James Enno [Simsbury] and Anna Bedwell were m. 18 August, 1648; children, Sara b. 15 June, 1649; James b. 30 October, 1651, [of Simsbury]; John b. 2 December, 1654. His wife died 7 October, 1679. He m. Hester Egelston (widow of James) 29 April, 1680.

[To be continued.]

RECORD OF MARRIAGES AND BIRTHS, IN WINDSOR, CT.

[Communicated by Samuel H. Parsons, Esq.]

Continued from page 66, of this Volume.

Thomas Egelston, (son of Begat) b. 26 Aug. 1638; children, Marey, b. 29 May, 1641; Sara, b. 28 March, 1643; Debera, b. 8 Dec. 1644; Abigail, b. 12 June 1648; Joseph, bap. 30 March, 1651; Benjamin, b. 18 Dec. 1753; Begat Egelston (the father) d. 1 Sept. 1674, "*nere* 100 *yer ould.*"

James Egelston, m. Hester ———; chil. James, b. 1 Jan. 1656; John, b. 27 March, 1659; Thomas, b. 27 July, 1661; Hester, b. 1 Dec. 1663; Nathaniel, b. 15 Aug. 1666; Isack, b. 27 Feb. 1668; Abigail, b. 1 Sept. 1671; Debora, b. 1 May, 1674; Hanna, b. 19 Dec. 1676.

Josia Elesworth, [ancestor of Oliver Ellsworth, LL. D.] m. Elizabeth Holcom, 16 Nov. 1654. He d. 20 Aug. 1689, æ 60. Chil. Josias, b. 5 Nov. 1655; Elizabeth, b. 11 Nov. 1657; Mary, b. 7 May, 1660; ———, b. 7 Dec. 1662; Thomas, b. 2 Sept. 1665; Jonathan, b. 28 June, 1669, d. 13 Sept. 1749, æ 81; John, b. 7 Oct. 1671; Job, b. 13 April, 1674; Benjamin, b. 19 Jan. 1676.

Walter Fylar, m. ———; chil. John, b. 12 Sept. 1642; Zurobabel, b. 23 Dec. 1644.

Zurobabel Fylar, & Experience Strong, were m. 27 May, 1669; chil. Thomas, b. 25 Jan. 1669; Jane, b. 1 Jan. 1671; Zurobabel, b. 31 Obt. 1673; Zurobell, b. 25 Dec. 1674; John, b. 2 March, 1676.

Same!

John Fylar, m. Elizabeth Dolman, 17 Oct. [1672?]

William Filly, [of Simsbury] & Margaret (his wife) were m. 2 Sept. 1642; chil. Samuel, b. 24 Sept. 1643; John, b. 15 Dec. 1645; Mary, b. ——— ———; Elizabeth, b. March 4, 1650; Abigal, b. 21 Aug. 1658; Debroa, b. 21 March, 1661; William, b. 7 March, 1665.

Samuel Filly, [Simsbury] m. ~~Anna ^{2} Gillet~~, 29 Oct. 1663; chil. Anna, b. 16 Aug. 1664; Mary, b. 12 April, 1667; Abigayl, b. 20 Jan. 1668; Samuel, b. 2 April, 1670; Jonathan, b. 30 Nov. 1672; Samuel, b. 7 Mar. 1673; Josia, b. 21 Jan. 1675; John, b. 10 Feb. 1677; Abigayl, b. 3 Jan. 1679.

Ambous Fowller, m. Jane Alvord, 6 May 1646; chil. Abigayl, b. 1 March, 1646; John, b. 19 Nov. 1648; Mary, b. 15 May, 1650; Samuel, b. 18 Nov. 1652; Hanna, b. 20 Dec. 1654; Elisabeth, 2 Dec. 1656; Ambrous, b. 8 May, 1658.

Mary Rowe's (m. Jos 5 Gillet) mother was Deborah Forward

Samuel ^{1} **Foward**, of Simsbury, m. Anne ———. He d. 1684. She d. 1685; chil. Samuel, ^{2} b. 23 July, 1671; Joseph, b. 10 Nov. 1674.

Samuel Grant, was b. in Dorchester, 12 Nov. 1631. He was m. to Mary Porter 27 May, 1658, Samuel, b, 20 April, 1659; John, b. 24 April, 1664; Matthew, b. 22 Sept. 1666; Josia, b. 19 March, 1668; Nathaniel, b. 14 April, 1672; Mary, b. 23 Jan. 1675; Sara, b. 19 Jan. 1678.

Samuel Grant, m. Anna Fillie, 6 Dec. 1683; Anna, b. 2 Sept. 1684.

Thomas Gunn, m. ——— ———; Elizabeth, b. 14 Oct. 1640; Debroa, b. 21 Feb. 1641; Mehitabell, b. 28 July, 1644; John, b. 8 July, 1647.

Henry Goren, m. ——— ———; William, b. 13 Oct. 1679.

Tahan Grant was born 3 Feb'y 1633, in Dorchester. He was married to Hanna Palmer, 22 Jan. 1662; Matthew, born 4 January, 1663; Tahan, b. 27 Septem. 1665 Hanna, b. 8 June, 1668; Thomas, b. 20 Feb'y, 1670; Joseph, b. 14 May, 1673; Sara, b. 19 Sept. 1675; Mary, b. 23 Oct. 1678; ——— b. 11 Nov., 1680; d. 14 Nov. 1680.

A104

John Grant, was born in Windsor, 20 April, 1642. He was married to Mary Hull, 2 August, 1666. John, b. 20 Oct., 1670; Mary, b. 26 April, 1675; Elizabeth, b. 10 July, 1677; Abigal, b. 27 Jan'y, 1679. She was baptised in Hartford, by Rev. Mr. Foster, 17 July, 168–.

Seth Grant, removed from Hartford to Windsor, had no son.

Jonathan ^{1} **Gillet**, Sen., Simsbury. Anna, born in Windsor, 29 Dec., 1639; Joseph, baptized, 25 July, 1641; Samuel, b. 22 Jan'y, 1642; John, 2 born 5 Oct., 1644; Abigayel, baptized 28 June, 1646; Jeremia, born 12 Feb., 1647; Josias,? baptized 14 July, 1650.

Jonathan ^{2} **Gillet**, Jun., Simsbury, m. Mary Kelsey, 23 April, 1661. chil. Mary, b. 21 October, 1667; Jonathan, 18 Feb. 1670; William, b. 4 Dec., 1673. His wife died 18 April, 1676. He m. Merriam Deble, 14 Dec., 1676. Thomas, b. 31 May, 1678, d. 11 June; Ebenezer, b. 28 Oct. 1679; Samuel, b. 17 Dec., 1680, [two daughters.]

Josia ^{2} **Gillet**, [Simsbury,] and Johana Tainter, were m. by Mr. John Allyn, 30 June, 1676; children, Josia, b. 24 Nov., 1678; Johana, b. 28 Oct. 1680.

Cornelius ^{2} **Gillet**, [Simsbury,] m. Priscilla Kelsey; chil. Pricilla, b. 23 January, 1659; Pricilla, b. 30 March, 1661; Abigail, b. 20 Sept., 1663; Cornelius, b. 15 Dec., 1665; Mary, b. 12 Aug., 1668; Hester, b. 24 May, 1671; Sarah, 3 Jan., 1673; Joanna, b. 22 April, 1676; Daniel, b. 30 June, 1678, d. 15 Aug., 1753, in Winsor; Daniel, b. 30 June, 1679, bap. 27 July.

Joseph ^{2} **Gillet**, [Simsbury,] m. Elizabeth Hawkes, 1664; chil. Joseph, b. 2 Nov., 1664; Elizabeth, b. 13 June, 1666; Mary, b. 10 Sept., 1667; Jonathan, b. 11 August, 1669; John, b. 10 June, 1671; Nathaniel, b. 4 May, 1673, and 3 daughters.

John ^{2} **Gillet**, [Simsbury] m. Mercy Mary Barber, 8 July, 1669; chil. John, b. 6 August, 1673, d. 1699; Thomas, b. 18 July, 1676; Samuel, b. 16 Feb., 1677; Nathaniel, b. 3 Oct., 1680; Mary, b. 30 Oct. 1682, at Hartford. ? twins {Benj. 3 b. 1680 m. Elizabeth Austin.

Nathan Gillet, m. removed to Simsbury, wife d. 1670–1; chil. Elizabeth, b. 6 Oct., 1639; Abia, b. 22 Aug. 1641; Rebecca b. 14 June, 1646; Elias, b. 1 July, 1649; Sarah, 13 July, 1651; Benjamin, b. 29 Aug., 1653; Nathan, b. 17 Aug., 1655; Rebeca, b. 8 Dec., 1657.

Edward ^{1} **Griswold**, (b. in 1607, m. young) removed to Simsbury; chil., Ann, bap. 19 June, 1642; Mary, bap. 13 Oct., 1644 Debroa, bap. 28 June, 1646; m. Samuel Buell, went to Killingworth; Joseph, b. 12 Mch., 1647; Samuel, bap. 18 Nov., 1649; John, bap. 1 Aug., 1652 settled in Killingworth. SARAH ^{2} b. 1638 m. Sam'l ^{2} Phelps

Joseph Griswold, removed to Simsbury, m. Mary Gaylar, 14 July, 1670; chil. Mary, b. 16 March, 1670; Joseph, b. 24 Jan., 1677.

George Griswold, [settled in Simsbury,] m. Mary Holcom, 3 Oct. 165--; chil. Daniel, b. 1 Oct., 1656; Thomas, b. 29 Sept. 1658; Edward, b. 19 March, 1660; Mary, b. 28 Sept. 1663; George, 3 Dec. 1665; John, b. 17 Sept. 1668; Benjamin, 16 Aug. 1671; Debrow, b. 30 May, 1674; Abigayl, 31 Oct. 1676, d. 7 May, 1682, at Windsor; Samuel, b. ———, 1681, d. 1682 Æ 7 months.

William Gaylar, Jun., m. Ann Porter, 24 Feb., 1644; chil. Ann, b. 24 April, 1645; Hanna, b. 30 Jan., 1646; John, b. 27 Jan., 1648; William, b. 25 Feb., 1650; Hezekiah, b. 11 Feb. 1652; Josia, b. 13 Feb., 1654; Nathaniel, b. 3 Sept., 1656.

William Gaylar. (the father,) died 14 Dec. 1656.

Walter Gaylar, m. Mary Stebbins, April 1648; chil. Joseph, b. 13 May, 1649; Mary, 19 March, 1650; Joanna, 5 Feb. 1652; Benjamin b. 12 April, 1655; Isack, b. 21 June, 1657; his wife died 29 June, 1657. He m. a 2d wife, Sarah Rockwell, 22 March, 1659; Eliazer, b. 7 March, 1662; Sara, b. 13 April, 1665.

Joseph Gayler, (son of Walter) m. Sarah Standly, 14 July, 1670; chil. Sarah, b. 11 July, 1671; Joseph, b. 22 Aug. 1673; John, b. 21 Aug. 1677.

John Gaylar, m. Mary Drak, 17 Nov. 1653; chil. John, b. 15 June, 1656,; Mary, b. 19 Jan. 1663; John, b. 23 June, 1667; Elizabeth, b. 19 Feb 1670.

Samuel Galar, m. Elisabeth Hull, 4 Dec. 1646; chil. Eilsabeth, b. 4 Oct. 1647; Mary, b. 10 Nov. 1649; Sara, b. 18 Jan. 1651; Abigayl, b. 29 Sept. 1653; Samuel, b. — July, 1657; Martha, b. — June, 1660.

John Griffin, [Simsbury,] m. Anna Bancroft, 13 May, 1647; chil. Hanna, b. 4 July, 1649; Mary, b. 1 March, 1651, Sara, 25 Dec. 1654; John, b. 20 Oct. 1656; Thomas, b. 3 Oct. 1658; Abigaill, b. 12 Nov. 1660; Mindwel, b. 11 Feb. 1662; Ruth, b. 21 Jan. 1665; Ephraim, b. 1 Mar. 1668; Nathaniel, b. 31 May, 1673.

Jacob Gibbes, m. Elisabéth Androus, 4 Dec. 1657; chil. Mary, b. 21 Aug. 1659; Abigayl, b. 7 Jan. 1661; Jacob, b. 1 Dec. 1664; Jacob, b. 22 June, 1666; Sara, b. 28 Feb. 1668; Elisabeth, b. 1 April, 1670; Elizabeth, b. 13 Sept. 167–.

Samuel Gibbes, m. Hepsiba Deble, 15 April, 1664; chil. Hepsiba, b. 12 Jan. 1664; Patience, b. 2 Dec. 1666; Elisabeth, b. 30 Jan. 1668; Joanna, b. 26 March, 1671; Experience, b. 4 April, 1673; Catherine, b. 29 April, 1675; Samuel, b. 16 April, 1677; Jonathan, b. 16 Feb. 1679.

Thomas Holcom, [Simsbury,] m. Elizabeth ———. He d. 1657. His widow m. James Eno, 1658; chil. Abigayl, b. 6 Jan. 1638 Joshua, bap. 27 Sept. 1640; Sara, b. 14 Aug. 1642; Benaja, b. 23 June, 1644; Debroa, b. 15 Oct. 1646; Nathaniel, b. 4 Nov. 1648; Debroa, b. 15 Feb. 1650; Jonathan, 23 March, 1652.

Joshua Holcom, [Simsbury,] m. Ruth Sherwood, 4 June, 1663; chil. Ruth, b. 26 May, 1664; Thomas, b. 30 March, 1666; Sara, b. 23 June, 1668.

Benaja Holcom, [Simsbury,] m. Sara Ennos, 11 April, 1667; Benaja, b. 16 April, 1668; James, b. 13 Oct. 1671.

William Hayden, removed from Hartford to Windsor, 1642, and from Windsor to Killingworth, 1664; m. ———; chil. Daniell, b. 2 Septem'r, 1640, d. 22 March, 1713; Nathaniel, b. 2 Feb. 1643, d. ———in Killingworth; Mary, b. 6 June, 1648.

Daniel Hayden, m. Hanna Wilcokson, 17 March, 1664; chil. Daniel, b. 5 Oct. 1666; d. 22 Dec. 1759; Hanna, b. 9 Nov. 1668; Nathaniel, b. 28 March, 1671; William, b. 27 April, 1673, d. 11 June, 1675; William, b. 1 Jan. 1675, d. 3 July, 1713; Samuel, b. 28 Feb. 1678, d. 12 Oct. 1742; Ebenezer, b. 14 Dec. 1681; Mary, b. 28 Sept. 1686, d. 31 Oct. 1708.

John Hosford, m. Philluy Trall, 5 Nov. 1657; chil. William, b. 25 Oct. 1658; John, b. 16 Oct. 1660; Timothy, b. 20 Oct. 1662; Hester, b. 27 May, 1664; Sara, b. 27 Sept. 1666; Samuel, b. 2 June, 1669; Nathaniel, b. 19 Aug. 1671; Marcy, b. 12 April, 1674; John, b. 20 Sept. 167–.

Nicholas Hayts, [Simsbury,] m. Susanna Joyce, 12 July, 1646; chil. Samuel, b. 1 May, 1647; Jonathan, b. 7 June, 1649; David, b. 22 April, 1651; Daniell, b. 10 April, 1653.

Robard Hayward, m. ——— ———; chil. Taphathy, b. 1 Jan. 1646; Rebeca, b. 17 Aug. 1648; Hester, 8 June, 1651; Lidia, b. 13 June, 1655; Ephraim, b. 11 Jan. 1656.

John Hakes, m. ———; chil. John, b. 13 Aug. 1643; Nathaniel, b. 16 Feb. 1644; Elizabeth, b. 10 Jan. 1646; Anna, b. 1 Oct. 1648; Isack, b. 11 Aug. 1650; Mary, b. 23 May, 1652; Johana, b. 8 Feb. 1653; Eliezer, b. 20 Dec. 1655; Sara, b. 29 Sept. 1657; Jetsom, b. 12 Aug. 1659.

Josias Hull, m. Elizabeth Loomis, 20 May, 1641; he d. 16 Nov. 1675; chil. Josias, b. — Sept. 1642; John, b. 17 Dec. 1644; Elisabeth, b. 18 Feb. 1646; Mary, b. 2 Oct. 1648; Martha, b. 10 June, 1650; Joseph, b. 10 Aug. 1652; Sara, b. 9 Aug. 1654; Naomy, b. 17 Feb. 1656; Rebeca, b. 10 Aug. 1659; George, b. 28 April, 1662; Thomas, b. 29 May, 1665.

Micall Houmfery, [Simsbury,] m. Prissilla Grant, 14 Oct. 1647; chil. John, b. 7 June, 1650; Mary, b. 24 Oct. 1653; Samuel, b. 15 May, 1656; Sara, b. 6 March, 1658; Martha, b. 5 Oct. 1663; Abigayl, b. 23 March, 1665; Hanna, b. 21 Oct. 1669.

Luke Hill, m. Mary Hout, 6 May, 1651; chil. Liddya, b. 18 Feb. 1651; Mary, b. 20 Sept. 1654; Tahan, b. 23 Nov. 1659; Luke, b. 6 March, 1661; Abigayl, b. 16 April, 1664; Elisabeth, b. 8 Oct. 1666; John, b. 28 Nov. 1668.

Anthony Howkins, [Simsbury] m. Isabel Brown, 16 July, 1656; chil. Mary, b. 16 July, 1644; Ruth, b. 24 Oct. 1649; John, b. 18 Feb. 1651.

George Jeffery; chil. Mary, b. 12 June, 1669; Hanna, b. 23 Aug. 1671; Elizabeth, b. 24 Dec. 167–.

John Loomis, m. Elisabeth Scot, dau. of Thomas Scot of Hartford, 6 Feb. 1648; chil. John, b. 9 Nov. 1649; Joseph, b. 7 Nov. 1651; Thomas, b. 3 Dec. 1653; Samuel, b. 29 June, 1655; Daniel, b. 16 June, 1657; James, b. 19 Sept. 1659; Timothy, b. 27 July, 1661; Nathaniel, b. 8 July, 1663; David, b. 30 May, 1665; Samuel, b. 12 August, 1666, d. 1665; Isark, b. 31 August, 1668; Elisabeth, b. 8 May, 1671; Mary, b. 7 Aug. 1673, dec'd 14 May, 1674.

Samuel Loomis, m. ——— ———; chil. Ruth, b. 14 June, 1660; Sara, b. 3 Feb. 1662; Joanna, b. 22 Oct. 1665; Benjamin, b. 11 Feb. 1667; Nehemia, b. 15 July, 1670.

Joseph Loomis, m. Sarah Hill, 17 Sept. 1646; chil. Sarah, b. 22 July, 1647; Joseph, b. 15 July, 1649; John, b. 1 Oct. 1651; b. Mary, 3 Aug. 1653; Sarah, b. 1 April, 1660; Hanna, b. 2 Feb. 1661; Matthew, b. 4 Nov. 1664; Stephen, b. 1 Sept. 1668; Nathaniel, b. 8 Aug. 1673; James, b. 31 Oct., 1669; Isark, b. 28 Oct. 1677.

Nathaniel Loomis, m. Elisabeth Moore, 24 Nov.; chil. Elisabeth, b. 7 Aug. 1655; Nathaniel, b. 20 March, 1656; Abigayl, b. 27 March, 1659; Josia, b. 17 Feb. 1660; Jonathan, b. 30 March, 1664; David, b. 11 Jan. 1667; Hezekiah, b. 21 Feb. 1668; Moses, b. 15 May, 1671; Mindwell, b. 20 July, 1673; Ebenezer, b. 22 March, 1674; Mary, b. 5 Jan. 1679; Rebek, 10 Dec. 1682.

Thomas Loomis, m. Hanna Fox, Nov. 1, 1653; chil. Thomas, b. 29 Oct. 1654; Thomas, b. 17 March, 1655; Hanna, b. 8 Feb. 1657; Mary, b. 16 Jan. 1659. His wife Hanna d. 25 April, 1662; Thomas Loomis, m. his 2d wife, Mary Judg 1 Jan. 1662; chil. Elizabeth, b. 21 Jan. 1663, Ruth, b. 16 Oct. 1665; Sara, b. 1 Feb. 1667; Jeremia, b. 3 July, 1670; Maybell, b. 27 Oct. 1672; Mindwell, b. 6 Aug. 1676; Benjamin, b. 20 May, 1679.

Mr. Nathaniel Chancey (2) of the church of Christ in Windsor, m. Abigail daughter of Elder John Strong, at Northampton, 12 Nov. 1673;

chil. Isaac was born 6 Sept. 1674 the night before and baptised that day; Katherine, b. 12 June, 1674 and baptised 16; Abigail, b. 14 Oct. 1677; Charles, b. 8 Sept. 1679, bap. 7th and d. 31 Oct. 1679.

(a) REV. NATHANIEL CHAUNCEY, of Hatfield, was b. in Plymouth about 1639. He was the son of Prest. Chancey, and was the twin brother of Elnathan Chauncey, a physician in Boston; both were the first graduates of Harvard College. Elnathan received from Robt. Hix (merchant at Plymouth,) fifty acres of land at his birth.

[Nathaniel Chauncey had an only son, Nathaniel, who settled in Durham, Ct. From this branch is descended the highly respectable family of the name in Philadelphia; and of which was the late Mr. Charles Chauncey, whose death we noticed in a previous volume, and the present Nathaniel Chauncey, Esq.

From the youngest son of President Chauncey, Israel, of Stratford, descend the equally respectable family of New York, of which is the present William Chauncey, Esq., son of Judge Moses Chauncey, of Schenectady, grandson of Josiah, who about the year 1792, removed from Amherst, Ms., to Schenectady. The father of Josiah, was the Rev. Isaac Chauncey, of Hadley, Ms., who was the son of Israel, before mentioned, who was the son of Charles Chauncey, the second President of Harvard College.

A branch of the family settled at Fairfield, (Black Rock,) Ct., from which is descended the distinguished Commodore of the name (who died 27 Jan. 1840,) who was the father of Charles W., and John S. Chauncey, late of the U. S. Navy, and the Rev. Peter Chauncey, of Hartford, Ct.]

DEA. JOHN MOORE, [lived in Simsbury] m. ——— ———; chil. Mindwell, b. 10 July, 1643, in Windsor; John, b. 5 Dec. 1645. Dea. Moore d. 18 Sept. 1677, buried 19th, in Windsor.

JOHN MOORE, [lived in Simsbury,] m. Hanna Gofe, 21 Sept. 1664; chil. John, b. 26 June, 1665; Thomas, b. 25 July, 1667, d. 22 Jan. 1735, in Windsor, æ 68; Samuel, b. 24 Dec. 1669; Nathaniel, b. 20 Sept. 1672; Edward, b. 2 March, 1674; Josiah, Joseph, twins, b. 5 July, 1679.

SAMUEL MARSHALL, [Simsbury] m. Mary Wilson, 6 May, 1652; Samuel, b. 27 May, 1653; Lidia, b. 13 Feb. 1655, bapt. 7 Feb. 1657; Thomas, b. 23 April, 1657; David, b. 24 July, 1661; Thomas, b. 18 Feb. 1663; Mary, b. 8 May, 1667; Eliachim, b. 10 July, 1669; John, b. 10 April, 1672; Elizabeth, 27 Sept. 1674.

JOHN MAWDSLY, m. Mary Newbury, 10 Dec. 1664; chil. Benjamin, b. 13 October, 1666; Margaret, b. 4 Feb. 1668; Joseph, b. 21 Dec. 1670; Mary, b. 3 May, 1673; Consider, 21 Nov. 1675.

JOHN MOSES, [Simsbury] m. Mary Brown, 18 May, 1653; chil. John, b. 15 June, 1654; William, b. 1 Sept. 1655; Thomas, b. 19 Feb. 1658; Mary, b. 2 Dec. 1661; Sary, b. 2 Feb. 1662; Margaret, b. 2 Dec. 1666; Timothy, b. Feb. 1670; Martha, b. 3 March, 1672; Mindwell, b. 13 Dec. 1676.

ANDREW MOORE, [lived in Simsbury] m. Sara Phelps, Feb.; chil. Sara, b. Dec. 167–; Andrew, b. 15 Feb. 1674; Debora, b. 31 May, 1677; Jonathan, b. 26 Feb. 1679.
m. Sam'l 2 Forward JR

THOMAS MASKEL, [Simsbury,] m. Bethia Parsons, 10 May, 1660; chil. Bethia, b. 6 March, 1660; Thomas, b. 19 March, 1661; Abigayl, b. 27 Nov. 1663; Thomas, b. 2 Jan. 1665; John, b. 19 Nov. 1667; Elisabeth, b. 19 Oct. 1669. He d. 1671.

SIMON MILLER, [or Mills] m. Mary Buell, 23 Feb. 1660; Samuel, and Simon, twins, b. 23 April, 1661; Simon, bap. 11 May 1679; Mary, b. 8 Dec. 1662; Simon b. 1 May, 1667; John, b. 2 June, 1668; Sara, b. 16 Sept. 1670.

BENJAMIN NEWBERY, m. Mary Allyn 11 June, 1646; chil. Mary, b. 10 March, 1647; Sara, b. 14 June, 1650; Hanna, b. 22 Dec. 1652; Rebeca, b. 2 May, 1655; Thomas, b. 1 Sept. 1657; Abigayl b. 14 March, 1659; Margaret, b. 23 Oct. 1660; Benjamin, b. 20 April, 1667; Hanna, b. 1 July, 1673.

JOSIAS ORTON, m Margaret Pratt, June, 1641; chil. John, b. 17 Feb. 1647; Mary, b. 16 May, 1650; Sara, b. 22 Aug. 1652; Elizabeth, b. 1 Oct. 1654.

JOHN OWEN, [Simsbury,] m. Rebeca Wade, 3 Oct. 1650; Josias. b. 8 Sept. 1651; John, b. 5 Nov. 1652; John, b. 23 April, 1654; Nathaniel, b. 9 April, 1656; Daniel, b. 28 March, 1658; Joseph, b. 23 Oct. 1660; Mary, 5 Dec., 1662; Benjamin, b. 20 Sept. 1664; Rebecca, b. 28 March, 1666; Obedia, b. 12 Dec. 1662; Isack, b. 27 May, 1670; John Owen d. in Windsor, 1 Feb. 1698 æ 76.

ROBARD OULD, m. Susanna Hosford, — Dec. ——; chil. Robard b. 9 Oct. 1670; Jonathan, b. 4 Jan. 1672.

JOHN OSBORN, m. Ann Ouldag, 19 May, 1645; chil. John, b. 10 Jan. 1645; Ann, b. 15 Jan. 1647; Nathaniel, b. 10 March, 1649; Samuel, b. 25 July, 1652; Mary, b. 16 April, 1655; Hanna, b. 18 Dec. 1657; Samuel, b. 8 May, 1668; Isack, b. 28 Sept. 1664; Sara, b. 8 Feb. 1666; Esther, b. 9 Aug. 1662.

JOHN OSBON, junr. m. Abigail Egelston, 14 Oct. 1669; chil. Abigail, b. 2 March, 1671; Mindwell, b. 2 Jan. 1673; Ann, b. Jan. 1675; Mary, b. Jan. 1677.

JOSIAH OWEN, [Simsbury] m. Mary Osborn, 22 Oct. 1674; chil. Josias, b. 6 June, 1675; Isack, b. 4 June, 1678; Mary, b. 15 Feb. 1679.

OULD MR. WILLIAM[1] PHELPS, [Simsbury] m. in England. He d. 14 July, 1672, and his widow 27 Nov. 1675; chil. William, Samuel[2], Nathaniel, and Joseph[2], b. in England; Timothy, b. in Windsor, Aug. 1639; Mary, b. in Windsor, March, 1644, m. Thomas[2] Barber. His son William Phelps m. Isabel Wilson, 4 June, 1646; "now since twenty-nine years, and has not a child, 15 July, 1674." After her death he m. 20 Dec. 1676, Sarah daughter of Humphrey Pinney.

SAMUEL PHELPS[2], [Simsbury] m. Sara Griswold, 10 Nov. 1650; chil. Samuel, bap. 5 Sept. 1652; Timothy, b. Oct. 1656, m. Sarah Gaylord, 18 Nov. 1680, for his 2d wife he m. Sarah Pratt, 13 Nov. 1690; he d. 1712; Sara, b.[3] March, 1653,* m. John Mansfield, 13 Dec. 1683; Mary b. Oct. 1658; William, b. 3 Nov. 1660, m. Hannah Hayden, 4 Jan. 1693; John, b. 7 July, 1662, d. without issue; Ephraim, b. 1 Nov. 1663, m. Mary Joggers, 11 May 1691, d. 1697; Abigayl, b. 16 May, 1666; Josias, b. 15 Dec. 1667, m. Sarah Winchell, 26 April, 1690. Samuel Phelps died 15 May, 1669.

*Sara m. Andrew Mo

NATHANIEL PHELPS, [Simsbury,] m. Elizabeth Copley, 17 Sept. 1650, removed to Northampton, and d. there; chil. Mary, b. 21 June, 1651; Nathaniel, 2 April, 1653; Abigayl, b. 5 April, 1655; William, b. 22 June, 1657, [in Northampton.]

TIMOTHY PHELPS, [Simsbury] m. Mary Griswold, 19 May, 1661, d. 1719; Timothy, b. 1 Nov. 1663, m. Martha Crow, 4 Nov. 1686, d. 1689; Joseph, b. 27 Sept. 1666, m. Sarah Hosford, 18 Nov. 1686, d. 1716; William, b. 4 Feb. 1668; Cornelius b. 26 April, 1671; Mary, b. 14 Aug. 1673, d. 23 March, 1690; Samuel, b. 29 Jan. 1675; Nathaniel, b. 7 Jan. 1677; Sara, b. 27 Dec. 1679, d. without issue; Abigail, b. 5 June, 1682; Hannah, b. 4 Aug. 1684; Ann, b. 2 Oct. 1686; Martha, b. 12 Nov. 1688.

[*To be continued.*]

EARLY RECORDS OF WINDSOR, CT.

Copied and arranged by Samuel H. Parsons, Esq.

[Continued from p. 230 of this volume.]

George Phelps, [Simsbury] m. Phillury Randal's daughter, of Phillip; [?] she d. 29 Aug. 1648; chil. Isack, b. 20 Aug. 1638, m. Ann Gaylord, 11 May, 1663; Abraham, b. 22 Jan. 1642, d. in Windsor, 28 Jan. 1728; Joseph, b. 24 June, 1647. His wife d. 29 April, 1648, and he married Frances, the widow of Thomas Dewy, 2 Nov. 1648. Jacob, b. 7 Feb. 1649; John, b. 15 Feb. 1651; Nathaniel, b. 7 Dec. 1653. He removed to Westfield, and d. there July 9, 1678.

Isack Phelps, m. Ann Gaylar, 11 March, 1664; chil. Isack, b. 18 Sept. 1666; Sara, baptised 4 July, 1670; John, baptised 29 June, 1673.

Abraham Phelps, [Simsbury] m. Mary Pinne, 6 July, 1663; chil. Abraham, b. 6 March, 1665, d. in Windsor, Aug. 1732; Isack, b. 5 Aug. 1673. Capt. Abraham Phelps died in Windsor, 28 Jan. 1728, Æ. 85. His wife d. 2 July, 1725, Æ. 81.

Joseph Phelps, m. Mary Porter, 26 June, 1673; chil. Mary, b. 18 Jan. 1674; Sara, b. 4 April, 1677; Joseph, b. 30 Dec. 1678.

Joseph Phelps (son Wm.) m. Hanna Nuton, 20 Sept. 1660; chil. jr Joseph, b. 2 Aug. 1667; Hanna, b. 2 Feb. 1668.

John Phelps, m. Sara Buckland; chil. Enock, b. 21 Jan. 1675; John, b. 12 April, 1678; Josias, b. 17 Feb. 1679.

William Phelps, m. Sara Pinne, 20 Dec. 1676. He m. his first wife, 4 June, 1645.

John Porter, Senr. came from England, and settled in Windsor, in 1639; chil. Nathaniel, b. 19 July, 1640; Hanna, b. 4 Sept. 1642. He d. 21 April, 1648. His son, John Porter, had chil. John, b. 3 June, 1651; Mary, b. 17 July, 1653; Sara, b. 5 Sept. 1655; James, b. 22 Dec. 1657, went to England, and was agent for Connecticut; Nathaniel, b. 20 April, 1660; Hanna, b. 1 Jan. 1662; Samuel, b. 5 Mar. 1664; Rebeca, b. 8 Mar. 1666; Hester, b. 8 May, 1667; Ruth, b. 7 Aug. 1671; Hezekiah, b. 7 Nov. 1672; Joseph, b. 7 Feb. 1675.

John Porter, Jr. m. Joanna Gaylar, 16 Dec. 1669; chil. Joanna, b. 7 Feb. 1670; Mary, b. 20 Nov. 1672; John, b. 17 Jan. 1674; Sara, b. 1 June, 1677; Ann, b. 26 Aug. 1679.

Houmfery Pinne, [Simsbury] m. in Dorchester, Mary Hull; chil. Samuel, b. in Dorchester; Nathaniel, b. December, 1641, in Windsor; Mary, b. June, 1644, died in Windsor, 2 July, 1725; Sara, b. 19 Nov. 1648; John, b. Oct. 1650; Abigayl, b. 26 Nov. 1654; Isack, b. 24 Feb. 1663.

Samuel Pinne, [Simsbury] m. Joyse Bissell, 17 Nov. 1665; chil. Mary, b. 16 June, 1667; Samuel, b. Nov. 20, 1668.

Nathaniel Pinne, m. Sara Phelps, 21 July, 1670; chil. Nathaniel, b. 11 May, 1671; Sara, b. 11 Oct. 1673.

Edowed [Eltweed?] Pomery had chil. Meedad, baptised 19 Aug. 1638; Caleb, baptised 6 March, 1641; Mary, b. April, 1644; Josua, b. Nov. 1646; Joseph, b. June, 1652.

Caleb Pomery, m. Hepsiba Baker, 8 March, 1664; chil. Hepsiba, b. 27 July, 1666.

Nicolas Palmer, had chil. Mary, b. 3 May, 1637; Hanna, b. Oct. 1640; Timothy, baptised 20 Mar. 1641; Elisabeth, b. 7 Aug. 1644.

Timothy Palmer, m. Hanna Buell, 17 Sept. 1663; chil. Timothy, b. 25 Aug. 1664; Hanna, b. 3 Oct. 1666; Mary, b. 14 May, 1669; Sara, b. 25 Feb. 1671; John, b. 13 April, 1673; Sara, b. 12 April, 1675; Samuel, b. 7 Sept. 1677; Martha, b. 29 Dec. 1679.

Thomas Parsons, m. Liddia Brown, 28 June, 1641; chil. Bethia, b. 21 May, 1642; Thomas, b. 9 Aug. 1645, d. 14 Dec. 1680; Abigail, b. 21 Jan. 1643; John, b. 13 Nov. 1647; Mary, b. 23 July, 1652; Ebenezer, b. 14 May, 1655; Samuel, b. 18 July, 1657, d. 1708. See Hart'd Prob. Rec'd, vol. 7, p. 117. Joseph, b. 1 May, 1661, d. 15 April, 1687, in Simsbury. [See Hartford Recs. v. 4.] William, b. ——. Thomas Parsons, Sen'r, d. 23 Sept. 1661, wife Liddia, d. ———.

Thomas Parsons, Jr. m. Sara Dare, 24 Dec. 1668; chil. Sara, b. 12 October, 1669; Hanna, b. 3 Oct. 1671; Thomas, b. 2 Jan. 1673; Thomas Parsons, d. 14 Dec. 1680. Wife Sara, d. 14 June, 1674.

William Parsons, m. Hannah Parkes, or Parker, 26 Oct. 1666; chil. William, b. 27 July, 1669; Hannah, b. 3 Nov. 1678.

Ebenezer Parsons, [son of Thomas, Sen'r.] had chil. Abigail, b. 1 Aug. 1675; Ebenezer, b. 16 April, 1677; John, b. 29 July, 1678.

[Thomas Parsons, Sen'r, is named on a book called "Town Wayes" in Windsor, as one of the owners of the "Palezado Plott." He was a Pequot soldier, and for his services was allowed fifty acres of land which was subsequently (13 Oct. 1698) granted to his two sons, Ebenezer and Samuel Parsons; Lieut. Matthew Allyn and Saml. Rockwell, Jr. were appointed by the *General Court at Hartford*, to lay it out to them according to their grant. Vid. Colony Records, page 87. A.D. 1698.

In 1670, Simsbury [Indian name, Massacoe] was made a distinct Town by the General Court. The Town was burnt by the Indians, in 1676. April 4, 1682, the Town of Simsbury deeded to *Joseph* Parsons a lot on "Owen's Brook," for a house lot, "who is to build thereupon a Mansion house."

13 Nov. *Joseph* deeded to his brother *William*, a dwelling house in Simsbury and 12 acres of land, who received a patent, dated 16 March, 1685. 7 May, 1682, William and Joseph signed a petition to General Court for liberty "to put church in order." Simsbury, 7 May, 1683, William, Samuel, Ebenezer, and Joseph Parsons, were among the legal voters in Simsbury. Samuel and Ebenezer do not appear recorded in Simsbury, after 1701. Samuel d. Hartford, 1708. S. H. P.

Samuel Pond, and his wife Sara, were m. 18 Nov. 1642; chil. Isack, b. 16 March, 1646; Samuel, b. 4 March, 1648; Nathaniel, b. 21 Sept. 1650; Sara, b. 11 Feb. 1652.

Isack Pond, m. Hanna Griffen, 20 May, 1667; chil. Hanna, b. 10 Feb. 1667.

John Pettibone, [Simsbury] m. Sara Egelston, 16 Feb. 1664; chil. John, b. 15 Dec. 1665; Sara, b. 24 Sept. 1667; Stephen, b. 3 Oct. 1669.

Humfery Prior, m. Ann Osbon, 12 Nov. 1663; chil. John, b. 14 Feb. 1664; Daniel, b. 18 Dec. 1667.

John Hodge, m. Susanna Deneslow, 1 Aug. 1666; chil. John, b. 16 June, 1667, at Killenworth; Thomas, b. 13 Feb. 1668; Mary, b. 15 Feb. 1670; Joseph, b. 14 Dec. 1672; Benjamin, b. 17 June, 1674; Henry, b. 19 Aug. 1676; William, b. 10 April, 1678.

Anthony Hoskins, m. Jesabell Brown, 16 July, 1656; chil. Jesabell, b. 16 May, 1657; John, b. 14 Oct. 1659; Robard, b. 6 June, 1662; Anthony, b. 19 March, 1663; Grace, b. 26 July, 1666; Rebecca, b. 3 Dec. 1668; Jane, b. 30 April, 1671; Thomas, b. 14 March, 1672; Joseph, b. 28 Feb. 1674.

Thomas Hoskins, m. Elizabeth Birg, (widow) 20 April.; chil. John, b. 29 May, 1654; Thomas, b. 13 April, 1666. Widow Hoskins, d. 22 Dec. 16[illegible]5.

6

Richard Austin^{1}

Capt. Anthony Austin^{2}/ESTHER HUGGINS^{2}

ELIZABETH AUSTIN^{3}/Benjamin Gillet^{3} p. 11

BENJAMIN FAMILY

Joseph Gillet^{4} /Eliz. Hayes p. 17

JOSEPH GILLET^{5}

Compiled by Gladys Dodd from Wilma Gillet book. p. 24 + 28.

Benj^{3} Gillet b. mar Elizabeth Austin

his niece Agnes^{4} b. 1710 of Mercy^{3}) all of m. Nathaniel^{4} Austin (Dr. Nathaniel^{3}, Capt Anthony^{2}, Richard^{1})

his gdson Elihu^{5} b. 1744 of Benj.^{4} Suffield m Sabrina Austin

his gdson Benj^{5} b. 1739 of of Benj^{4}) CT. m. Abigail Austin

THE DESCENDANTS

of

Richard Austin

of

CHARLESTOWN, MASSACHUSETTS

1638

Compiled by

EDITH AUSTIN MOORE

and

WILLIAM ALLEN DAY

From Julius Ross
732 Henry Ave
Beloit, Wisc
53511
Mar '87

Derivation

AUSTIN, AUSTEN, AUSTING, ASTIN, ARTEN, ETC.

1. Personal.

2. One who is majestic.

3. Anglo-Latin: an abbreviation of Augustine; Latin, Augustin-us from gere, to increase, honourm "Austyn at Canterbury, Chrisnede the Kyng," ers Plowman, 10, 513-4, the name was made common by the Austin iars, or Black Canons, as they were often styled from their black cloaks, o were established early in the 12th century, and possessed of about 170 uses, Aistin (qv), confounded often with the local Aston was an early rm of Austin; the theme is confined for the most part to the central and stern counties of the south of England; and does not extend in any equency north of Derbyshire or west of Dorset; the counties of Kent and xford contain the greatest numbers of Austens; in the 13th century it as a common name in Cambridgeshire. 5-1273, Austin de Bennington, unty Lincoln (Hundred Rolls): Wilekin fil, Austin, (Calendarium tentium in Turri Londinensi); 1379 — man, i.e. servant, county York oll Tax, p. 286) 1538 John Austen or Austyn. Willelmus Austyn, or ugustyne (Register, University of Oxford, 1, p.

The name Austin is said to be derived from the sect of Christians who ere followers of St. Augustine. It is certain the Austins who came to onnecticut were devout Christian people, as is evidenced by the devices their antique coat of arms, which they brought from England and which as in the possession of the late Willis R. Austin^{6}, John Punderson^{5}, David^{4}, , John Austin of New Haven, Conn.

(Ref. Gen. & Bio. New London, Conn., P. 40. Pub. 1905)

WILLS

The Will of William Awstine dwelling in Howke (in Titchfield parish) in co. Southton (Hants), 27 March 1567. To be buried in the churchyard of Tychfield. To my son John 10s., half by best boat, half the anchors and oars, and one dragem six years after my decease. To my son Roger half the profit of my old boat, three sheep, two lambs, a platter, and a pottinger, five years after my decease. To my daughter Jane four sheep, two lambs, various household goods, and 5s., at Michaelmus after my decease. To the poor of Howke, including mother Ellcome and father pynell. To Levcase Sanders 6d. To Robert Talle malt and wearing apparel. If both sons die under age, reversion to their own mother. To Peter Hartwell for writing my will a sheep. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Alles. Overseers: Jhon Legatt and Robert Talle, husbandmen of the parish of Tychefeld. Witnesses: George Legatt levens sanders, Jhon Legatt ye younger, and Peer Hartwell. Proved 25 April 1567.

(Consistory of Winchester, 1567, original will.)

The will of Richard Asten of Titchfeild (undated) My wife Anne is to be executrix. To my son Daniel a bullock. To my son Peter a bullock. To my son Richard £20. To my daughter Joan £5. To my daughter Emlen £5. To my daughter Annes a cow and a bullock. All these legacies to be paid at the end of my lease, To my daughter Elizabeth £12, my executrix to have the disposing of it to her use. To my son Daniel's sons Richard and Peter two sheep each. To my son Peter's two children a sheep each. To my daughter Joan's child a sheep each. To my daughter Anesses three children three bullocks, to be paid at the end of my lease. "I give to my sonn in lawe Edmund litlefeld a coult of thre years ould." To my man John Shackaford 5s. To my man William Hocraft 3s. To my boy John Lodgyer a sheep. To my maid Catorn a sheep. To all my godchildren 6d. each. Overseers: my son Richard and my neighbor Peter Faythfull, and to each I give 3s. 4d. (Signed) Richard Astin. Witnesses: Richard asten, Peter faithfull, and Edmund litlefeld. Proved 4 June 1623 by Agnes Astin, executrix named. Bonds. said Agnes and Edmund Littlefeild of Titchfeild, clother. Inventory of the goods of Richard Attnoke alias Austin, taken by Peter faithfull and Stephin Pearcey, Daniel Austin, Edmund Littlefield, Richard Austin 20 Feb. 1622-23, £123. 12s. 6d.

(Archdeacoary of Winchester, 1623 original will and inventory.)
N.E.H.G.R. Vol. 67, p: 344-5.

"WEST SUFFIELD, CONN.

APRIL 15th, 1890

"I had a little tradition of the Austin family related to me more than ty years ago, many a time, long before I thought of looking up the origin the family in New England, I have been pleased to note how well it has lied with the records I have found fifty years later.

Gustavus Austin (great-grandson of Captain Anthony Austin), the Sufld pioneer was a next door neighbor of mine in Sheldon st. (died ae. 91 1851 — was born in 1760). He had an excellent memory, was well id up in ancient and modern history, knew Peter Pindar, Pope's Essay and e Bible almost by heart. In fact, he was the best informed man in the wn of Suffield in his time.

Many a time have I heard him tell of the sufferings of the mother left widow in the New World with two young boys to care for, how well she d it and what grand men those boys became. I have not the least doubt the solidity of the tradition. You will note that it has not come down rough a long genealogical line, for Gustavus was the grandson of Anthony stin, Jr., who came with his father to Suffield."

H. S. Sheldon

Ref. William A. Day, 1720 Manatee Ave., W., Bradentown Fla. 33605 (1967)

The family was prominent in England, as is evidenced by the fact that coats-of-arms are recorded for individuals and groupes bearing the name usten, Austin and Auston, located in Counties Kent, Surrey, and Norfolk, so in Scotland.

The family of Austen of Hertfordshire and Hampshire, to which benged Miss Jane Austen, the celebrated novelist, derives from Austen of rovehurst and Broadford, County Kent.

Ref. Americana Vol. 25, p. 297.

RICHARD AUSTIN

① Richard Austin was the original ancestor in America of this family. He was born in 1598, in England, and is buried in Watertown, Mass. Richard Austin age 40, tayler, of Bishopstock, co. Hants, his wife and 2 children under five years of age sailed from South Hampton May 16, 1638, for America. Hotten's list of Emigrants to America, 1620-1700.)

"Will of Thomas South in 1698. He bequeaths the house he bought from Richard Austin. (Probably when Richard went to America. (Perhaps a relative by marriage.)

Children:

2- 1 Richard b. in England; m. Abigail Batchelder.

3- 2 Anthony b. in England; m. Esther Huggins.

Ref. Sawyer's Old Charlestown, Mass.
Savages's Early New England Settlers.
Frothingham's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
Hist. of Suffield, Conn.
Life and Letters of William Austin of Charlestown, Mass.
Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass., p. 28-32.
Gleanings of New England Families, p. 112.
Austin manuscript in the New York City Public Library by Eugene K. Austin.

1-1

2- 1 Richard Austin ^{2}, (Richard ^{1}) of Charlestown, Mass., born probably at Bishopstock, Hampshire, England, about 1632, died Aug. 15, 1703, ae. 71 yr. 9 mo., bur. in old Burial Ground, Charlestown. m. Sept. 11, 1659, Charlestown, Abigail Bachelder, dau. of William and Jane (Cowper) Bachelder, b. July 2, 1638; d. Feb. 1, 1693, ae. 57 yr. 9 mo., bur. Phipps St. Burying Ground.

He was a tailor. He lived in Charlestown, Mass. and was listed among those who shared in a division of land by the town in 1658. He and his wife were admitted to full communion in the church, June 12, 1670. He was admitted freeman May 31, 1671. He was chosen clerk of the market in 1674 and from 1676 to 1696, with the right to determine the price of wheat.

Children:

4- 1 Samuel b. 1660; m. Sarah ———.

5- 2 Ebenezer b. Aug. 27, 1662; m. (1) Thankful Benjamin (2) Rebecca Sprague.

3 Abigail b. Apr. 24, 1664; m. Sept. 11, 1688, John Kettell, son of John and Sarah (Goodnow) Kettell.
Ch.: 1 John b. 25 Apr. 1690; d. 20 June 1690.
2 Sarah b. 2 Mar. 1691; d. 17 Nov. 1692.

4 Richard b. Nov. 30, 1665; d. Sept. 9, 1694, ae. 28 yrs. (Consump-

tion) m. Nov. 27, 1691, Charlestown, Mehitable Welsted dau. of William Welsted. She m. (2) 4 Jan. 1716, Benjamin Gibson of Boston. She owned a covenant Sept. 14, 1692.
Ch.: 1 Mehitable bapt. July 11, 1692; d. Sept. 16, 1694.

6- 5 Joseph b. Feb. 24, 1667-7; m. Elizabeth Pitts.
6 Benjamin b. Jan. 24, 1668-9.

7- 7 William b. Aug. 6, (13) 1671; m. Hannah Trerice.
8 Elizabeth b. May 6, (11) 1673; m. Jonathan Loring of Boston.
Ch.: 1 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 13, 1704. d.y.
2 Abigail, b. Apr. 28, 1706.
3 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 21, 1707.
4 Jonathan, b. Sept. 24, 1710.
5 Joshua, b. Apr. 17, 1714.

9 Rachel b. Mar. 17, 1676; d. July 6, 1677, erroneously recorded Abigail in town and county.

8-10 James b. June 27, 1679; m. Mary Tufts.

9-11 John b. Dec. 10, 1681.
Richard's son Ebenezer administered his estate. Samuel, Ebenezer, and Joseph appraised the estate of their honored father Richard Austin. Samuel W. Balch writes that the office of Clerk of the Market has been held by five of his descendants.

Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass., p. 28-32.
Savage's Early New England Settlers, p. 82.
Dr. S. E. Austin's (Auburn, N. Y.) records. He writes — The dates I have were gathered by a cousin 40 years ago and recently came into my possession and much of it has not been verified.
Colonial Families of the United States of America, Vol. XII, p. 215.
Charles Henry Pope's Loring Gen., Cambridge, Mass., p. 24, 35. (1917)

1-2

3 Anthony Austin², (Richard¹) of Suffield, Mass., b. probably at Bishopstocke, Hampshire, England about 1636, d. Aug. 22, 1708, Suffield, Mass. m. Oct. 19, 1664, Rowley, Mass., Esther Huggins, b. 1642-3, Hampton, N. H.; d. Mar. 7, 1697-8, ae. 55 yrs., Suffield, Mass. dau. of John and Bridget (Green) Huggins, of Hampton.

Apr 1698 in MS.

He removed from Charlestown, Mass. to Rowley, Mass in 1666, and was made a freeman there in 1669. He was an original proprietor of Suffield, being granted by the committee of Suffield, Mass. at their meeting of July 17, 1674, fifty acres of land on Feather St. He was a sergeant of a foot company at Suffield as late as May 30, 1678 (as per Major Pynchon's account book — Sheldon's Suffield, 20, 21). He was on the first voting list of Suffield, Mar 9, 1681-2 as recorded at the first town meeting of Suffield. He was mentioned in the May 19, 1679 meeting of Suffield. He was mentioned in the May 19, 1679 meeting of the Committee for Suffield as a Lieutenant. He was probably a captain by 1697 and was so mentioned in the town minutes of Suffield of Feb. 22, 1704-5. He was the first town clerk of Suffield, being so chosen at the first town meeting held on Mar. 9, 1681-2, in which office he served until his death, having been chosen the last time at the town meeting held on Mar. 8, 1707-8. The History of Hartford County also states "Anthony Austin, with great reluctance and aversation of spirit, consented to teach children and youth for the sum of 20 pounds per annum. He served many years." On page 407 of Memorial History of Hartford County the fac-simile of Anthony's signature is produced.
Suffield was a part of Mass. until 1749. It was first called "Stony River" then Southfield. It had 100 original proprietors, 64 of whom were resident heads of families. Life was very primitive. There was no money as such. The various commodities as flour, meat, corn, flax, iron, etc. was priced each year and was called "Money of the Town" and payments were made, salaries, etc. accordingly.

Ref. George C. Austin, 1901 — So. 4th St., Alhambra, Calif. (1966)

Children:
10- 1 Richard b. Sept. 22, 1666; m. Dorothy Adams.
11- 2 Anthony b. Dec. 7, 1668; m. Abigail Holcomb.
12- 3 John, b. Oct. 22, 1672; m. (1) Agnes King; (2) Mary Burbank.
13- 4 Nathaniel b. May 20, 1678; m. Abigail Hovey.
5 Elizabeth b. July 8, 1681, Suffield; d. Oct. 2, 1682.
14- 6 Elizabeth b. Apr. 20, 1684; m. Benjamin Gillett.
15- 7 Esther b. Jan. 11, 1686; m. Nathaniel Harmon, Jr.

Ref. Richard Austin manuscript by Eugene K. Austin in New York City Public Library.
Hist. of Suffield, Conn., and vital records.
Cutter's New England Families, Vol. 4, p. 1780.
Record of Rowley, Mass., pub. by Essex Institute, Salem, Mass. 1928, p. 342.
Rowley, Mass., v.r.
Old Northwestern Quarterly, p. 402. (1909).
Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., by George R. Blodgett. (1933).
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, p. 73.
Savages "Old Charlestown" and Early New England Settlers.
Records of Mass. Vol 5, p. 327.
American Ancestry, Vol. 4, p. 29.
Hist. of Hartford Co., Conn.

1-1-1

4 Samuel Austin³, Richard²,¹, b. July 29, 1660, Charlestown, Mass.; d. June 23, 1716, ae. 56 yrs. m. July 29, 1690, Charlestown, Sarah ———. She owned a covenant, Apr. 29, 1690.
With F. Fletcher and wife; James Cooper and wife; Timothy Swan and wife; to Sarah Austin all right to father's house; bounded nw by S. Fosdick, w way to battery, nw Henry Davis, 1728.

Children:
1 Abigail b. Apr. 10, 1689; d. Aug. 11, 1701.
2 Sarah b. Nov. 4, 1690; m. Francis Fletcher.

Richard Austin, Anthony Austin and Anthony, Jr. were first grantees and proprietors, Springfield and Windsor, Conn.
Ref. Memorial Hist. of Hartford Co., Conn. Vol. 2, p. 387.
Austin Manuscript by E. K. Austin in N. Y. C. Public Library.
Suffield, Conn., v.r.
National Genealogist, of Apr. 1940.
Early Mass. marriages.

1-2-3

12 Lt. John Austin^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
b. Oct. 22, 1672, Rowley, Mass.; d. May 18, 1737, Suffield, Mass. Old Center Cem. rec. m. Oct. 5, 1699, Suffield, Mass, Agnes King, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Fuller) King, b. July 15, 1682, Suffield; d. June 7, 1733, Suffield.
Children b. in Suffield, Mass.:
40- 1 Agnes b. Jan. 21, 1701; m. George Morton, Jr.
2 John b. Aug. 9, 1702; d. Mar. 9, 1703.
3 Elizabeth b. Feb. 3, 1703; m. Apr. 23, 1730, Nathaniel Dewey, son of Nathaniel Dewey, b. Dec. 12, 1700, Lebanon, Conn.
41- 4 John b. May 17, 1706; m. Mary Hovey.
42- 5 Mary b. June 27, 1708; m. John Harmon.
6 James b. Dec. 29, 1710; m. Elizabeth Emerson, dau. of Rev. John.
43- 7 William b. Mar. 15, 1712; m. Anne Hall.
8 Margaret b. Mar. 15, 1712; m. May 22, 1751, Henry Viets. (Simsbury, Conn., v.r.).
9 Bertha (Bishia) b. June 15, 1718; m. Apr. 27, 1749, Washington, Conn. v.r., Zachariah Hawley of Stratford.
He was a surveyor; Town Clerk in Suffield, 1714; also an assessor and selectman.
Hinman's Puritan Settlers of Conn., says John mar. a 2nd wife, widow Mary Burbank, July 3, 1734. Hartford Times, Aug. 11, 1945, states John mar. 2nd July 3, 1734, Mary (Granger) Burbank of Haverhill and Rowley, Mass., dau. of Launcelot Granger of Suffield and wife Joanna Adams of Newbury, Mass.
Ref. Dewey Gen., p. 402.
Genealogical Exchange Vol. 1, p. 94.
King Gen. of Suffield, Conn.
Mrs. Robert G. Martin, 218 So. Reed St., Joliet, Ill. 60436 (1965)

1-2-4

13 Dr. Nathaniel Austin^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
Res. Torrington and New Haven, Conn.
b. May 20, 1678, Suffield, Conn.; d. Dec. 12, 1760, Suffield, Con.; m. Jan. 17, 1702, Hadley, Mass., Abigail Hovey, dau. of Lt. Thomas and Sarah (Cook) Hovey of Hadley, Mass. He d. 1739, ae. 91 yrs. She b. Jan. 8, 1682, Hadley, Mass., d. Jan. 9, 1764, Suffield, Conn.
46- 1 Nathaniel b. May 23, 1703; m. (1) Agnes dau of Mercy^3 Gillet (John^2, Jonathan^1) Adams; (2) Sarah Bird.
47- 2 Thomas b. Sept. 21, 1705; m. Hannah Hale.
48- 3 Rachel b. Feb. 13, 1707; m. John Burbank.
4 Mariam b. Feb. 21, 1709.
5 Aaron b. Feb. 7, 1711; d. Nov. 10, 1712.

48a- 6 Abigail b. June 13, 1714; m. Dec. 19, 1737, Suffield, John Hale.
49- 7 Aaron b. Feb. 25, 1715-6; m. Elizabeth (Spencer) Kent.
50- 8 Daniel b. Apr. 28, 1720; m. Abigail Phelps.
9 Samuel b. July 24, 1722; d. Dec. 30, 1744.
m. int. Agnes Sikes, Jan. 8, 1742-3.
10 Hannah b. June 5, 1725; m. Samuel Chipman, Jan. 23, 1749-50. (Church rec.) of Salisbury, Conn. (Chilman).
Sarah Cook was dau. of Aaron & Sarah (Westwood) Cook.
Nathaniel Austin's name first appears in the Town records of Suffield being chosen as fence viewer at town meeting of 2 Mar. 1701-2, 8 Mar. 1719-20; as a tithing man at town meeting of 3 Mar. 1706-7; and as a surveyor at town meeting of 1 Mar. 1702-3, 11 Mar. 1727-8. He is mentioned several times in the town records as receiving pay for timber and planks, and at town meeting of 5 Oct. 1744 voted pay for services as physician for sundry services for one widow Brush. At a town meeting held on 20 Mar. 1747 it was voted "that Dr. Nathaniel Austin shall (when he has cleared his title to ye stream) build a mill in the West Parte of the town". At this time he already had one mill as shown by the minutes of the town meeting held on 20 Mar. 1747.
Ref. Austin Manuscript by E. K. Austin, in N. Y. Public library.
Encyclopedia of Bio. Vol. 42, p. 3-4.
Gen. of Southern N. Y. by Lewis Pub. Co., Vol. 2, p. 973.
Compendium of Am. Gen., Vol. VII, p. 315.
Mrs. Mabel Farnham Mangano, 64 Beverly Rd., Kew Gardens, N. Y. (1944)
Documentary Hist. of Suffield by Sheldon.
List of original proprietors who had first grants of land. (eligible for Colonial Dames).
Old Northwest Quarterly 1909, p. 402.
American Ancestry, Vol. 1, p. 23.

1-2-6

* 14 Elizabeth Austin^3, Capt. Anthony^2, Richard^1.
b. Apr. 20, 1684, Suffield, Conn.; d. Oct. 7, 1752, West Suffield, Conn., Cem. Rec.; m. Sept. 6, 1705, Suffield, Banjamin^3 Gillette, son of John^2 and Mary (Mercy Barber) Gillette, (Jonathan^1 and Mary), b. Oct. 3, 1680, Windsor, Conn.
Children: Gillette
1 Elizabeth b. Aug. 20, 1706; m. Dec. 9, 1730, Suffield, James Andros (Andrews) of Farmington.
2 Benjamin b. Nov. 2, 1708; m. Aug. 4, 1736, Lydia Hayes of Simsbury, Conn. (H.T. 7-10-1954), dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wilcoxson)Hayes, b. Feb. 18, 1720, Simsbury.
3 Mercy b. Dec. 16, 1710; d. May 7, 1761; m. Sept. 7, 1736, Suffield, Joseph Hale. Wilma says mar to [illegible]
* 4 Joseph* b. Mar. 15, 1712-3; m. May 20, 1740, Elizabeth Hayes, Simsbury.
5 Daniel b. Sept. 19, 1715; d. Sept. 13, 1791; m. Jan. 17, 1744-5, Rachel Southwell of Farmington.

acc. to Wilma G. all 9 b in Suffield
6. Noah b 1718 - deacon
7. John b. 1720
8. Isaac b 1722-3
9. Charles b 1726

"WEST SUFFIELD, CONN.
APRIL 15th, 1890

"I had a little tradition of the Austin family related to me more than fifty years ago, many a time, long before I thought of looking up the origin of the family in New England, I have been pleased to note how well it has tallied with the records I have found fifty years later.

Gustavus Austin (great-grandson of Captain Anthony Austin), the Suffield pioneer was a next door neighbor of mine in Sheldon st. (died ae. 91 in 1851 — was born in 1760). He had an excellent memory, was well read up in ancient and modern history, knew Peter Pindar, Pope's Essay and the Bible almost by heart. In fact, he was the best informed man in the town of Suffield in his time.

Many a time have I heard him tell of the sufferings of the mother left a widow in the New World with two young boys to care for, how well she did it and what grand men those boys became. I have not the least doubt of the solidity of the tradition. You will note that it has not come down through a long genealogical line, for Gustavus was the grandson of Anthony Austin, Jr., who came with his father to Suffield."

H. S. Sheldon

Ref. William A. Day, 1720 Manatee Ave., W., Bradentown Fla. 33605 (1967)

The family was prominent in England, as is evidenced by the fact that 14 coats-of-arms are recorded for individuals and groupes bearing the name Austen, Austin and Auston, located in Counties Kent, Surrey, and Norfolk, also in Scotland.

The family of Austen of Hertfordshire and Hampshire, to which belonged Miss Jane Austen, the celebrated novelist, derives from Austen of Grovehurst and Broadford, County Kent.

Ref. Americana Vol. 25, p. 297.

929.273
Au77md
SLC

Gen of Desc of Richard Austin
See pgs 58-88 for new info.

RICHARD AUSTIN

1 Richard Austin was the original ancestor in America of this family. He was born in 1598, in England, and is buried in Watertown, Mass. Richard Austin age 40, tayler, of Bishopstock, co. Hants, his wife and 2 children under five years of age sailed from South Hampton May 16, 1638, for America. Hotten's list of Emigrants to America, 1620-1700.)
"Will of Thomas South in 1698. He bequeaths the house he bought from Richard Austin. (Probably when Richard went to America. (Perhaps a relative by marriage.)
Children:

2- 1 Richard b. in England; m. Abigail Batchelder.

3- 2 Anthony b. in England; m. Esther Huggins.

Ref. Sawyer's Old Charlestown, Mass.
Savages's Early New England Settlers.
Frothingham's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
Hist. of Suffield, Conn.
Life and Letters of William Austin of Charlestown, Mass.
Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass., p. 28-32.
Gleanings of New England Families, p. 112.
Austin manuscript in the New York City Public Library by Eugene K. Austin.

w: Dorothy Adams, cousin of John Quincy Adams

1-1

2- 1 Richard Austin ^{2}, (Richard ^{1}) of Charlestown, Mass., born probably at Bishopstock, Hampshire, England, about 1632, died Aug. 15, 1703, ae. 71 yr. 9 mo., bur. in old Burial Ground, Charlestown. m. Sept. 11, 1659, Charlestown, Abigail Bachelder, dau. of William and Jane (Cowper) Bachelder, b. July 2, 1638; d. Feb. 1, 1693, ae. 57 yr. 9 mo., bur. Phipps St. Burying Ground.
He was a tailor. He lived in Charlestown, Mass. and was listed among those who shared in a division of land by the town in 1658. He and his wife were admitted to full communion in the church, June 12, 1670. He was admitted freeman May 31, 1671. He was chosen clerk of the market in 1674 and from 1676 to 1696, with the right to determine the price of wheat.
Children:

4- 1 Samuel b. 1660; m. Sarah ———.

5- 2 Ebenezer b. Aug. 27, 1662; m. (1) Thankful Benjamin (2) Rebecca Sprague.

3 Abigail b. Apr. 24, 1664; m. Sept. 11, 1688, John Kettell, son of John and Sarah (Goodnow) Kettell.
Ch.: 1 John b. 25 Apr. 1690; d. 20 June 1690.
2 Sarah b. 2 Mar. 1691; d. 17 Nov. 1692.

4 Richard b. Nov. 30, 1665; d. Sept. 9, 1694, ae. 28 yrs. (Consump-

tion) m. Nov. 27, 1691, Charlestown, Mehitable Welsted dau. of William Welsted. She m. (2) 4 Jan. 1716, Benjamin Gibson of Boston. She owned a covenant Sept. 14, 1692.
Ch.: 1 Mehitable bapt. July 11, 1692; d. Sept. 16, 1694.

6- 5 Joseph b. Feb. 24, 1667-7; m. Elizabeth Pitts.
6 Benjamin b. Jan. 24, 1668-9.

7- 7 William b. Aug. 6, (13) 1671; m. Hannah Trerice.
8 Elizabeth b. May 6, (11) 1673; m. Jonathan Loring of Boston.
Ch.: 1 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 13, 1704. d.y.
2 Abigail, b. Apr. 28, 1706.
3 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 21, 1707.
4 Jonathan, b. Sept. 24, 1710.
5 Joshua, b. Apr. 17, 1714.
9 Rachel b. Mar. 17, 1676; d. July 6, 1677, erroneously recorded Abigail in town and county.

8-10 James b. June 27, 1679; m. Mary Tufts.

9-11 John b. Dec. 10, 1681.

Richard's son Ebenezer administered his estate. Samuel, Ebenezer, and Joseph appraised the estate of their honored father Richard Austin. Samuel W. Balch writes that the office of Clerk of the Market has been held by five of his descendants.

Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass., p. 28-32.
Savage's Early New England Settlers, p. 82.
Dr. S. E. Austin's (Auburn, N. Y.) records. He writes — The dates I have were gathered by a cousin 40 years ago and recently came into my possession and much of it has not been verified.
Colonial Families of the United States of America, Vol. XII, p. 215.
Charles Henry Pope's Loring Gen., Cambridge, Mass., p. 24, 35. (1917)

1-2

ther of
abeth³ + 3 Anthony Austin², (Richard¹) of Suffield, Mass., b. probably at Bishopstocke, Hampshire, England about 1636, d. Aug. 22, 1708, Suffield, Mass. m. Oct. 19, 1664, Rowley, Mass., Esther Huggins, b. 1642-3, Hampton, N. H.; d. Mar. 7, 1697-8, ae. 55 yrs., Suffield, Mass. dau. of John and Bridget (Green) Huggins, of Hampton. N.H.

He removed from Charlestown, Mass. to Rowley, Mass in 1666, and was made a freeman there in 1669. He was an original proprietor of Suffield, being granted by the committee of Suffield, Mass. at their meeting of July 17, 1674, fifty acres of land on Feather St. He was a sergeant of a foot company at Suffield as late as May 30, 1678 (as per Major Pynchon's account book — Sheldon's Suffield, 20, 21). He was on the first voting list of Suffield, Mar 9, 1681-2 as recorded at the first town meeting of Suffield. He was mentioned in the May 19, 1679 meeting of the Committee for Suffield as a Lieutenant. He was probably a captain by 1697 and was so mentioned in the town minutes of Suffield of Feb. 22, 1704-5. He was the first town clerk of Suffield, being so chosen at the first town meeting held on Mar. 9, 1681-2, in which office he served until his death, having been chosen the last time at the town meeting held on Mar. 8, 1707-8. The History of Hartford County also states "Anthony Austin, with great reluctance and aversation of spirit, consented to teach children and youth for the sum of 20 pounds per annum. He served many years." On page 407 of Memorial History of Hartford County the fac-simile of Anthony's signature is produced. Suffield was a part of Mass. until 1749. It was first called "Stony River" then Southfield. It had 100 original proprietors, 64 of whom were resident heads of families. Life was very primitive. There was no money as such. The various commodities as flour, meat, corn, flax, iron, etc. was priced each year and was called "Money of the Town" and payments were made, salaries, etc. accordingly.

Ref. George C. Austin, 1901 — So. 4th St., Alhambra, Calif. (1966)

Children:
10- 1 Richard b. Sept. 22, 1666; m. Dorothy Adams. 3
11- 2 Anthony b. Dec. 7, 1668; m. Abigail Holcomb.
12- 3 John, b. Oct. 22, 1672; m. (1) Agnes King; (2) Mary Burbank.
13- 4 Nathaniel b. May 20, 1678; m. Abigail Hovey.
5 Elizabeth b. July 8, 1681, Suffield; d. Oct. 2, 1682.
14- 6 Elizabeth b. Apr. 20, 1684; m. Benjamin Gillett.
15- 7 Esther b. Jan. 11, 1686; m. Nathaniel Harmon, Jr.

Ref. Richard Austin manuscript by Eugene K. Austin in New York City Public Library.
Hist. of Suffield, Conn., and vital records.
Cutter's New England Families, Vol. 4, p. 1780.
Record of Rowley, Mass., pub. by Essex Institute, Salem, Mass. 1928, p. 342.
Rowley, Mass., v.r.
Old Northwestern Quarterly, p. 402. (1909).
Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., by George R. Blodgett. (1933).
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, p. 73.
Savages "Old Charlestown" and Early New England Settlers.
Records of Mass. Vol 5, p. 327.
American Ancestry, Vol. 4, p. 29.
Hist. of Hartford Co., Conn.

CHILDREN OF Uncle of Elizabeth RICHARD 2 – res. Charlestown, Boston

1-1-1

4 Samuel Austin³, Richard²,¹, b. July 29, 1660, Charlestown, Mass.; d. June 23, 1716, ae. 56 yrs. m. July 29, 1690, Charlestown, Sarah ———. She owned a covenant, Apr. 29, 1690.

With F. Fletcher and wife; James Cooper and wife; Timothy Swan and wife; to Sarah Austin all right to father's house; bounded nw by S. Fosdick, w way to battery, nw Henry Davis, 1728.

Children:
1 Abigail b. Apr. 10, 1689; d. Aug. 11, 1701.
2 Sarah b. Nov. 4, 1690; m. Francis Fletcher.

3 Mary D. b. Aug. 20, 1693; m. (1) Apr. 29, 1717, Benjamin Sweetser, bapt. Oct. 30, 1690, Charlestown, d. Dec. 27, 1721. m. (2) Feb. 8, 1724, James Cooper.
4 Mehitable b. May 7, 1696; m. Timothy Swan; son Samuel bapt. Charlestown, Oct. 8, 1720; d. Aug. 6, 1808.
5 Anna b. Apr. 15, 1701; d. Aug. 15, 1702.
6 Samuel b. July 11, 1703; d. Oct. 8, 1792, ae. 90 yrs. He was a cordwainer.
Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
Dr. S. E. Austin's records, Auburn, N. Y.

1-1-2

5 Ebenezer Austin^{3}, Richard^{2} ^{1}.
b. Aug. 27, 1662, Charlestown; d. Jan. 16, 1723.
m. (1) July 8, 1685, Thankful (Stow) Benjamin, widow of Joshua Benjamin and dau. of Nathaniel, emigrant, 1634 and his wife Elizabeth, b. Jan. 4, 1658-9, Concord, Mass. (H. T. Jan. 27, 1945); d. Mar. 4, 1691, of small-pox.
m. (2) Jan. 27, 1691-2, Malden, Mass. (v.r.), Rebecca Sprague, b. 1675; d. Nov. 10, 1769, ae. 94 yrs., Boston, Mass., at her son's. Dau. of Lt. Samuel and Rebecca (Crawford) Sprague.
Ebenezer Austin was a sadler. He held many public offices in his native community. In 1700, he was chosen a surveyor of highways and was a selectman of Charlestown in 1703, 1704, 1707, and 1714. He was appointed, in 1704, by the selectman "to inquire of Mr. Battle and the fellows of the College as to the qualifications of Mr. Wissell for the position of schoolmaster. In 1720, he was chosen a tythingman. In 1720, 1721, and in 1722 he was elected one of the town's representatives to the General Court, and while there in active role in the promotion of friendly relationship with the Indians. The town records of Charlestown refer to him frequently as "Lieurenant Austin". During his lifetime he acquired considerable property and owned at least one slave, "Caesar", who died in 1721.
The estate of Ebenezer Austin, appraised at £1,747, was administered by his wife. It included a warehouse and wharf, which were willed to his son Ebenezer, Jr.
Children, b. in Charlestown and Boston:
1 Sarah b. Oct. 24, 1686; m. Matthew Butler.
2 Elizabeth b. Apr. 26, 1687; d. Apr. 5, 1759, Charlestown; m. John Sprague. (see Sprague Gen.)
Ch. by 2nd wife:
16- 3 Joseph m. (1) Rebecca Scottow. (2) Abigail Benjamin.
4 Benjamin b. Feb. 24, 1697; d. July 11, 1715. (g.s.)
5 Rebecca b. Feb. 8, 1700; d. Feb. 12, 1713-4.
17- 6 Ebenezer b. Jan. 21, 1704; m. Mary Smith.
18- 7 John b. May 15, 1706; m. (1) Hannah Cary. (2) Hannah Savage) Winslow. (3) Dorcas Leppington.
19- 8 Nathaniel b. Feb. 3, 1708; m. Elizabeth Cross.
9 Timothy b. Dec. 16, 1710; d. May 24, 1716.
10 Rebecca b. Aug. 21, 1715; m. Thomas Prentice.

20-11 Benjamin b. Mar. 9, 1717; m. Elizabeth Waldo.
21-12 Timothy b. June 22, 1718; m. (1) Mary Trumbull. (2) Lydia Waldo.
22-13 Samuel b. May 6, 1721; m. (1) Mary Williams. (2) Abigail Whitney.
Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
Eugene K. Austin's manuscript in New York City Public Library.
New England Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. 18, p. 42.
Boston, Mass., v.r.
Capt. Stephen Stowe of Milford by Nathan Stowe.
Sprague Gen., p. 99, 100. (1913)
Colonial Families of the U. S. of America. Vol. XII, p. 215.

1-1-5

6 Joseph Austin^{3}, Richard^{2}, ^{1}.
b. Feb. 24, 1666, Charlestown, Mass.; d. 1739. He was a Currier. Will Mar. 24, 1736-7; proved June 18, 1739. Devised to wife and three children.
m. Nov. 10, 1692, Charlestown, Elizabeth Fitts dau. of William and Ann (Partridge) Fitts, (or John and Phebe Fitts of Boston.)
Children:
23- 1 Joseph b. Aug. 12, 1693; m. Joanna Call.
2 Abigail b. Apr. 6, 1695; d. Jan. 4, 1747, ae. 53 yrs. m. Samuel Webb, son of John and Mary Webb of Braintree, Mass; d. Oct. 10, 1739.
3 Richard b. Jan. 20, 1696; probably d. y.
4 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 27, 1701-2; d. 1783; m. Oct. 17, 1722, Charlestown, Eleazer Johnson, b. July 17, 1699, Charlestown; d. before 1757. Son of Eleazer and Susanna Johnson.
Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Sharlestown, Mass.
Essex Antiquarium, Vol. 12, p. 17.
Miss Frances A. Austin, 3 Remington St., Dorchester, Mass., 02124 (1966)

1-1-7

7 William Austin^{3}, Richard^{2}, ^{1}.
b. Aug. 6, (13) 1671; bur. Sept. 15, 1726, Christ Ch., Boston Mass. rec. m. June 30, 1696, Charlestown, Hannah Trerise, b. Mar. 2, 1665, dau. of John and Hannah (Lynde) Travis.
Children:
1 Hannah b. Aug. 23, 1697.
2 William, b. Mar. 19, 1698, Charlestown; d. Oct. 28, 1730. m. Aug. 14, 1722, Lydia Lawrence, b. Jan. 25, bapt. Jan. 30, 1703-4, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Mason) Lawrence. m. (2) Jno. E. Pitcher.
Ch. 1 William b. Dec. 20, 1724-5; Christ Church, Boston rec.
2 Lydia (Lidia) b. July 13, 1727, Christ Ch. rec. m. William Darling.
3 Hannah b. Jan. 5, 1728-9, Christ Church rec. bur. May 12, 1739, ae. 2 yr.
3 Rebecca b. Sept. 25, 1700; d. Sept. 22, 1713.

4 John bapt. July 19, 1792.
Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. 44, p. 269; Vol. 99.
Dr. S. E. Austin, Auburn, N. Y., rec.
The Starkey's of New England, p. 65.

1-1-10

8 James Austin^3, Richard^2, ^{1}.
b. June 27, 1679-80; d. June 23, 1741, ae. 62 yrs.; m. Mary Tufts, b. Jan. 30, 1681; d. 1745-6. He was an Innholder. Jan. 21, 1727, Mrs. Mary Austin, wife of James was admitted to full communion. His will dated July 20, (prob.) 1741, devised to wife and children. Wife Mary receipted (with others) as heir of Peter Tufts in 1721. Record 1729. Wife's will, July 4, 1745, probated Jan. 13, 1746, devised to four children and two grandchildren.
Children:
1 James bp. May 15, 1706; d. Sept. 26, 1707.
24- 2 Thomas bp. May 15, 1706; m. Ruth Frothingham.
3 James bp. Dec. 19, 1708.
4 Mary b. Oct. 7 (21), 1711; d. Nov. 28, 1721, of small-pox.
5 Rebecca b. Aug. 9, 1714; d. Dec. 27, 1750.
m. (1) pub. July 4, 1736, Joseph Sweetster, who d. before 1745.
Ch. 1 Joseph Sweetster b. July 1737; bapt. July 17, 1737.
2 James Sweetster b. Feb. 25, 1738.
m. (2) Mar. 20, 1745-6, Samuel Waite of Malden.
6 Richard bapt. Mar. 23, 1716.
25- 7 Josiah bapt. Jan. 24, 1718-9; m. Mary Phillips.
26- 8 John bapt. Nov. 28, 1722; m. Susanna Screech.
Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. 30, p. 51, 300.
Waite Gen. of Malden, Mass., p. 29.
Seth Sweetster and Descendants, no. 215.

1-1-11

9 John Austin^3, Richard^2, ^{1}.
b. Dec. 10, 1681.
Children:
1 Abigail.
2 David.
3 Stephen.
4 Jonathan.
5 Marcy b. 1710.
6 Lydia.
Ref. Miss Margaret Austin, 188 Grant Ave. Auburn, N. Y. (1947)

CHILDREN OF ANTHONY 2

1-2-1

bro. of Elizabeth + 10 Capt. Richard Austin^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
b. Sept. 22, 1666, Rowley, Mass.; d. Oct. 29, 1733, Suffield. Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers says he died 1764. 1773 ae. 107, Durham, Conn. m. Jan. 12, 1698-9, New Bury, Mass., Dorothy

* Adams dau. of Jacob^2, Robert^1, and Anne (Alden) Adams, b. June 26, 1679 (?) Newbury, Mass., d. June 26, 1772, ae. 93 yrs., Suffield, Conn.
Children b. Suffield, Conn.
27- 1 Richard b. Oct. 9, 1699; m. Elizabeth Jessa.
2 Dorothy b. July 26, 1701.
28- 3 Jacob b. June 1, 1704; m. Hannah Pomeroy.
29- 4 Ebenezer b. Apr. 22, 1706; m. Rebecca Davidson.
5 Ann (Hannah) b. Jan. 16, 1708-9; m. Oct. 28, 1735, Suffield, Hezekiah Gates of Lancaster.
30- 6 Joseph b. Jan. 26, 1710-11; m. Abigail Allen.
7 Rebecca b. Apr. 16, 1713; m. -------- Waters (3).
31- 8 Moses ④ b. Apr. 25, 1716; m. Hannah Curtis.
S/o Moses * 32- 9 Elias b. Apr. 14, 1718; m. Eunice Phelps.
Dorothy Adams was a cousin of John Quincy Adams.
Robert Adams, b. in 1602. He came from Holderness, County York, Eng. He was of Scotch origin, and came first to Ipswich, Mass., in 1635, with wife and two children. He was a tailor by trade and resided in Salem, Mass. In 1638-9 he had a large farm. He died in 1682, ae. 80. From Arthur L. Smith, Granville, N. Y. (1939).
Ref. Austin manuscript by E. K. Austin in New York City Public Library.
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers.
(3) Edwin Hubbard's manuscript at Vt. State Library, Montpelier, Vt.
King Gen. of Suffield, Conn. pp. 113, 148.

1-2-2

bro. of # Elizabeth 11 Ensign Anthony Austin^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1. Not same as #12 [illegible]
b. Dec. 7, 1668, Rowley, Mass.; d. Jan. 9, 1732-3, prob. Suffield, Mass.; m. Oct. 4, 1699, Abigail Holcomb of Windsor, dau. of Benajah and Sarah (Eno) Holcomb, b. May 12, 1681, Windsor, Conn.
Children, probably all b. Suffield:
33- 1 Anthony b. July 4, 1700; m. Elizabeth King.
2 Abigail b. Feb. 12, 1701-2; m. Aug. 10, 1724, Suffield, Thomas Smith, son of Thomas and Mary (Younglove) Smith.
Ch. 1 Thomas b. Nov. 6, 1725.
2 John b. Apr. 7, 1728.
3 Benajah b. July 11; d. July 25, 1704.
34- 4 Benajah b. Aug. 23, 1705.
5 Esther b. Mar. 6, 1707-8; d. Apr. 2, 1708.
6 Esther b. May 5, 1709; m. Nov. 13, 1730, Suffield, Abel Leonard of Springfield, b. July 27, 1700, Springfield, Mass. (v.r.)
35- 7 Miah (Uriah) b. Dec. 25, 1711; m. Abigail Case.
8 Caleb b. June 19, 1714; d. July 31, 1714.
36- 9 Sarah b. 1715; m. Amos Kent.
37-10 Caleb b. Feb. 6, 1718-9; m. Phoebe King.
38-11 Joshua b. Feb. 6, 1718-9; m. Tryphena Hathaway.
39-12 Deborah b. Dec. 17, 1721; m. Simeon Hathaway.
Anthony, Jr. had a grant and was accounted proprietor.

Richard Austin, Anthony Austin and Anthony, Jr. were first grantees and proprietors, Springfield and Windsor, Conn.

Ref. Memorial Hist. of Hartford Co., Conn. Vol. 2, p. 387.
Austin Manuscript by E. K. Austin in N. Y. C. Public Library.
Suffield, Conn., v.r.
National Genealogist, of Apr. 1940.
Early Mass. marriages.

1-2-3

bro of Elizabeth

(12) Lt. John Austin³, Anthony², Richard¹.
b. Oct. 22, 1672, Rowley, Mass.; d. May 18, 1737, Suffield, Mass. Old Center Cem. rec. m. Oct. 5, 1699, Suffield, Mass, Agnes King, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Fuller) King, b. July 15, 1682, Suffield; d. June 7, 1733, Suffield.
Children b. in Suffield, Mass.:

40- 1 Agnes b. Jan. 21, 1701; m. George Morton, Jr.
2 John b. Aug. 9, 1702; d. Mar. 9, 1703.
3 Elizabeth b. Feb. 3, 1703; m. Apr. 23, 1730, Nathaniel Dewey, son of Nathaniel Dewey, b. Dec. 12, 1700, Lebanon, Conn.
41- 4 John b. May 17, 1706; m. Mary Hovey.
42- 5 Mary b. June 27, 1708; m. John Harmon.
6 James b. Dec. 29, 1710; m. Elizabeth Emerson, dau. of Rev. John.
43- 7 William b. Mar. 15, 1712; m. Anne Hall.
8 Margaret b. Mar. 15, 1712; m. May 22, 1751, Henry Viets. (Simsbury, Conn., v.r.).
9 Bertha (Bishia) b. June 15, 1718; m. Apr. 27, 1749, Washington, Conn. v.r., Zachariah Hawley of Stratford.

Lt John He was a surveyor; Town Clerk in Suffield, 1714; also an assessor and selectman.

Hinman's Puritan Settlers of Conn., says John mar. a 2nd wife, widow Mary Burbank, July 3, 1734. Hartford Times, Aug. 11, 1945, states John mar. 2nd July 3, 1734, Mary (Granger) Burbank of Haverhill and Rowley, Mass., dau. of Launcelot Granger of Suffield and wife Joanna Adams of Newbury, Mass.

Ref. Dewey Gen., p. 402.
Genealogical Exchange Vol. 1, p. 94.
King Gen. of Suffield, Conn.
Mrs. Robert G. Martin, 218 So. Reed St., Joliet, Ill. 60436 (1965)

1-2-4

bro of Elizabeth

(13) Dr. Nathaniel Austin³, Anthony², Richard¹.
Res. Torrington and New Haven, Conn.
b. May 20, 1678, Suffield, Conn.; d. Dec. 12, 1760, Suffield, Con.; m. Jan. 17, 1702, Hadley, Mass., Abigail Hovey, dau. of Lt. Thomas and Sarah (Cook) Hovey of Hadley, Mass. He d. 1739, ae. 91 yrs. She b. Jan. 8, 1682, Hadley, Mass., d. Jan. 9, 1764, Suffield, Conn.

46- 1 Nathaniel b. May 23, 1703; m. (1) Agnes Adams; (2) Sarah Bird.
47- 2 Thomas b. Sept. 21, 1705; m. Hannah Hale.
48- 3 Rachel b. Feb. 13, 1707; m. John Burbank.
4 Mariam b. Feb. 21, 1709.
5 Aaron b. Feb. 7, 1711; d. Nov. 10, 1712.

48a- 6 Abigail b. June 13, 1714; m. Dec. 19, 1737, Suffield, John Hale.
49- 7 Aaron b. Feb. 25, 1715-6; m. Elizabeth (Spencer) Kent.
50- 8 Daniel b. Apr. 28, 1720; m. Abigail Phelps.
9 Samuel b. July 24, 1722; d. Dec. 30, 1744. m. int. Agnes Sikes, Jan. 8, 1742-3.
10 Hannah b. June 5, 1725; m. Samuel Chipman, Jan. 23, 1749-50. (Church rec.) of Salisbury, Conn. (Chilman).

Sarah Cook was dau. of Aaron & Sarah (Westwood) Cook.

Dr. Nathaniel Austin's name first appears in the Town records of Suffield being chosen as fence viewer at town meeting of 2 Mar. 1701-2, 8 Mar. 1719-20; as a tithing man at town meeting of 3 Mar. 1706-7; and as a surveyor at town meeting of 1 Mar. 1702-3, 11 Mar. 1727-8. He is mentioned several times in the town records as receiving pay for timber and planks, and at town meeting of 5 Oct. 1744 voted pay for services as physician for sundry services for one widow Brush. At a town meeting held on 20 Mar. 1747 it was voted "that Dr. Nathaniel Austin shall (when he has cleared his title to ye stream) build a mill in the West Parte of the town". At this time he already had one mill as shown by the minutes of the town meeting held on 20 Mar. 1747.

Ref. Austin Manuscript by E. K. Austin, in N. Y. Public library.
Encyclopedia of Bio. Vol. 42, p. 3-4.
Gen. of Southern N. Y. by Lewis Pub. Co., Vol. 2, p. 973.
Compendium of Am. Gen., Vol. VII, p. 315.
Mrs. Mabel Farnham Mangano, 64 Beverly Rd., Kew Gardens, N. Y. (1944)
Documentary Hist. of Suffield by Sheldon.
List of original proprietors who had first grants of land. (eligible for Colonial Dames).
Old Northwest Quarterly 1909, p. 402.
American Ancestry, Vol. 1, p. 23.

1-2-6

(14) Elizabeth Austin³, Capt. Anthony², Richard¹.
b. Apr. 20, 1684, Suffield, Conn.; d. Oct. 7, 1752, West Suffield, Conn., Cem. Rec.; m. Sept. 6, 1705, Suffield, Banjamin³ Gillette, son of John² and Mary (Mercy Barber) Gillette, (Jonathan¹ and Mary), b. Oct. 3, 1680, Windsor, Conn.
Children: Gillette

1 Elizabeth b. Aug. 20, 1706; m. Dec. 9, 1730, Suffield, James Andros (Andrews) of Farmington.
2 Benjamin b. Nov. 2, 1708; m. Aug. 4, 1736, Lydia Hayes of Simsbury, Conn. (H.T. 7-10-1954), dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wilcoxson)Hayes, b. Feb. 18, 1720, Simsbury.
3 Mercy b. Dec. 16, 1710; d. May 7, 1761; m. Sept. 7, 1736, Suffield, Joseph Hale.
4 Joseph b. Mar. 15, 1712-3; m. May 20, 1740, Elizabeth Hayes, Simsbury.
5 Daniel b. Sept. 19, 1715; d. Sept. 13, 1791; m. Jan. 17, 1744-5, Rachel Southwell of Farmington.

6 Noah b. Jan. 22, 1717-8; m. Dec. 15, 1748, Elidia Hart of Farmington.
7 John b. May 29, 1720; d. before June 4, 1799; m. Sept. 26, 1745, Abigail Cleveland.
8 Isaac b. Apr. 1, 1725; Dismissed to Enfield Church, Sept. 27, 1741.
9 Charles b. June 19, 1726.

Ref. Clarence W. Austin, 76 N. 2 W, Logan, Utah. (1967)
W. B. Murray, Peoria 5, Ill. (1944)
N.E.H.G. Reg. Vol. 101, p. 286; Vol. 5, p. 226.
Mrs. Howard M. Bassett, 30 Canterbury Rd., Rochville Centre, N. Y. 11570. (1964)
Savages', Gen. Dict. of the First Settlers of New England.
Hale, House and Related Fam. by Jacobus & Waterman. (1952)
Stiles, Gen. of Windsor, Conn.; Suffield, Conn., v.r.
Loomis, Probate Rec., Suffield.

1-2-7

sis. 8 p3 Elizabeth

15 Esther Austin³, Anthony², Richard¹.
Res. Suffield, Conn.
b. Jan. 11, 1686, Suffield, Conn.; d. May 20, 1761, Suffield, Conn., ae. 74 yrs.; m. Aug. 24, 1710, Suffield, Nathaniel Harmon, Jr., son of Nathaniel and Mary (Skinner) Harmon², (John¹); m. Jan. 15, 1686, Springfield, Mass.; b. Jan. 26, 1687-8, Suffield, Conn.; d. Oct. 16, 1763.
Children: Harmon, b. Suffield, Conn.
1 Joel b. July 31, 1711; d. Oct. 20, 1718.
2 Nathaniel b. July 31, 1713; m. Elizabeth Bridgeman, Dec. 6, 1737, Sunderland, Mass.; b. Nov. 7, 1714, Hartfield, Mass.
3 Reuben b. Feb. 18, 1715-6; m. Eunice Parsons, Aug. 23, 1739, Suffield; b. Oct. 8, 1718, Springfield, Mass.
4 Mary b. Oct. 25, 1717; m. Daniel Sheldon, Sept. 30, 1737, Suffield; b. 1715, Northhampton, Mass.
5 Joel b. Aug. 23, 1719; m. Rebecca Phelps, June 8, 1744, Simsbury, Conn.; m. (2) Sarah Granger, Dec. 9, 1762.
6 Simeon b. July 1, 1721; m. Mercy Spencer, Mar. 18, 1744-5, Suffield; b. May 1, 1724, Suffield, Conn.
7 Ruth b. June 7, 1723; d. Mar. 8, 1724.
8 Asahel b. Aug. 6, 1726; m. Mary Parsons, July 18, 1751; b. May 2, 1722, Springfield, Mass.
9 Nehemiah b. Apr. 17, 1728; m. Abigail Norton, Aug. 31, 1749; b. Mar. 9, 1727-8, Suffield, Conn.

Ref. Letter from Miss Ada Douglas Harmon, 577 Park Blvd., Glen Ellyn, Ill.
Mr. Clarence Austin, 76 N. 2 W, Logan, Utah. (1967)
Harmon Gen. (All branches of New Eng.) by Artemus C. Harmon, Washington, D. C. (Pub. 1920) (Washington n.b. 1945)

1-1-2-3

16 Joseph Austin⁴, Ebenezer³, Richard², ¹.
Res. Boston, Mass. Mariner.
d. before 1791. m. (1) July 2, 1730, (Dec. 31, 1729-30, Boston), Rebecca Scottow, of Charlestown, dau. of Joshua and Sarah (Symes) Scottow, bp. 1698; d. Dec. 5, 1735 in 38th year; m. (2) Aug. 26, 1740, Abigail Benjamin (widow of Joshua Benjamin, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Phipps).
Only child:
1 Rebecca b. Nov. 11, 1741; d. Jan. 10, 1820, Boston, Mass.
Joshua Scottow came from Norwich, Eng; later to Boston, Mass. He married May 25, 1697, Sarah Symes who d. March 16, 1709. (H.T. June 19, 1961.)

Ref. Wyman's Charlestown, Mass.

1-1-2-6

17 Ebenezer Austin⁴, Ebenezer³, Richard², ¹.
Residence Charlestown, Mass.; b. Jan. 21, 1794, Charlestown; d. 1742, when he was lost at sea; m. Nov. 30, 1732, Mary Smith, dau. of William and Abigail (Fowle) Smith; d. Feb. 11, 1800, ae. 90 yrs.
Children: first 4 children bapt. by Rev. Hull Abbot.
1 Ebenezer b. Nov. 9, 1733; d. Oct. 19, 1800, ae. 67. Silversmith — Hartford 1762-1774.
51- 2 William b. July 16, 1735; m. Eleanor Woodburn.
3 Mary b. July 14, 1737; m. Eben Kent.
4 Nathaniel b. Oct. 9, 1739; d. May 4, 1740.
52- 5 Nathaniel b. July 16, 1741; m. Margaret Rand.

Ebenezer Austin became a merchant and it is inferred he was extremely successful as he acquired, during his short lifetime, an estate valued at £2,345, which included a slave, "A Weekly (Weakly) negro woman," valued at £100.

He recorded the event of his marriage in his family Bible — "Nov. 30, 1732 Then was I married to Miss Mary Smith by Mr. Abbot whom God long preserve."

Mary Smith was the dau. of William and Abigail (Fowle) Smith, and the sister of the Rev. Mr. Smith of Weymouth and the aunt of John Adams, President of the United States. Her portrait, done by Copley has come down through many vicissitudes to the present time. When Charlestown was burned, after the battle of Bunker Hill, the painting was rescued from the flames, but not unharmed, for the left corner was badly scorched. She was a pious, exemplary Christian.

Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
Colonial Families of U. S. of America, Vol. XII, p. 215.
Miss Francis A. Austin, 3 Remington St., Dorchester, Mass. 02124.
New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. 100, p. 299.

1-1-2-7

18 John Austin⁴, Ebenezer³, Richard², ¹.
He was a leather dresser.
b. May 15, 1706, bapt. May 19, Cambridge, Mass. (v.r.); d. May 19, 1790, ae. 84 yrs., Charlestown, Mass. (v.r.); m. Jan. 2, 1732-3, (Nov. 23) by Rev. Mr. Hull Abbott to Hannah Cary of Charles-

78

ham, Conn. Founders & Patriots rec.); d. June 23, 1794, ae. 43 yrs., New York City; bur. New Haven, Conn. Old Central Green Cemetery.; m. Nov. 7, 1776, Stafford Springs, Conn., Esther Thelps, dau. of Judge John and Mary (Richardson) Phelps. John b. 1735-6 1808; b. 1756, bapt. Oct. 30, 1757, Stratford Springs, Conn.; d. Aug. 1829, New Haven, Conn. Mary Richardson was dau. of Sir William Richardson and Lady Abigail of Edinburg, Scotland.

Children:
161- 1 Horace b. Oct. 2, 1777; m. Elizabeth Richards. —
162- 2 Elijah Phelps^5 b. Jan. 8, 1780.
163- 3 Henry b. Jan. 30, 1782; m. Mary Tailer.
164- 4 Mary b. Oct. 30, 1784; m. Dr. Horace Holly. —
165- 5 Archibald b. Sept. 8, 1786; m. Louisa Lewis.
166- 6 Henrietta b. Sept. 30, 1788; m. James Dall.
167- 7 John Phelps b. Apr. 30, 1791; m. Louisa Serena Kip.
168- 8 Charles E. b. July 30, 1793; m. Anna H. Buckler.

Elijah Austin was a soldier in the Battle of Lexington. Elijah Austin was well known to the mercantile community of New York and New Haven. His enterprise fitted out the first ship for a sailing voyage to the northeast coast of America and thence to China, thus opening a source of commerce which has since poured such treasures into the country." (Conn Magazine, p: 1.)

Elijah Austin was a member of the Conn. Governor's Guards during the Revolution.

F. A. Virkus, Bbridged Compendium of American Genealogy, Vol. 1, pages 413, 809, 945, says Mary Richardson's children were "descendants of Sir Thomas Richardson, Speaker of the House of Commons and Chief Justice of England". Ref. H. T. Aug. 21, 1950.

Elijah Austin moved from Durham to New Haven. He was a Charter member of the Governor's Foot Guards of Conn., as was also his brother Archibald. He responded to the Lexington Alarm from Durham, Conn. From Missouri Genealogical Research Com. by D. A. R. 1931. D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C. typewritten.

A member of the 2nd Company Governor's Foot Guards organized at New Haven, Conn., Dec. 28, 1774. 40 members of this company, among them Elijah Austin, marched to Lexington to join the American army April 22, 1775. They were under the command of Capt., later, Gen. Benedict Arnold and were complemented by British on their soldierly appearance. From Lewisiana Vol. XI, p. 173.

Elijah Austin died of Yellow Fever in New York City, while superintending the discharge of one of his ships from India, June 2, 1794. He was a shipping merchant and importer from China and the Indies and resided New Haven, Conn.

Esther Phelps Austin married 2nd Hartford, Conn., 1798, Peleg Sanford and later settled in New Haven, living in the Austin house on Meadow St.

She married 3rd Elisha Lewis of New Haven, Conn. He was a merchant. He made voyages with Captain Austin to India; returning he brought home many ancient curiosities. He lived in the old Austin homestead on Meadow St., which has since been torn down and the property

rebuilt. In this record E. Phelps and Henry are given as twins born July 30, 1782.

Children by her second marriage were:
1 Daniel Wadsworth Sanford d.y.
2 Peleg Phelps Sanford b. Nov. 15, 1801.

From Eugene K. Austin's manuscript. p. 218. Extra page inserted.

The old colonial Austin homestead, built around 1750, at Durham, Conn., where Elijah^5 the Revolutionary ancester was born, has been purchased and renovated by Mrs. Mary Austin Dall Mozier.

Ref. Austin Manuscript in N. Y. Public Library, by Eugene K. Austin.
Families of New Haven, by Jacobus, 1:97; 5:90.
Phelps Fam., by O. S. Phelps, Vol. 1, (1899), pp. 185, 302, 303.
E 7 P 5 7.
D. A. R. No. 134, 769; 65, 742; 40, 942.
Lewisiana Vol. XI, p. 173.
Abridged Compendium of Am. Gen., p. 413 (1925), Mrs. Talcott H. Clark.
Mrs. Harry Tweedle, Jr., Box 47, Water Valley, Texas. (1951)

1-2-1-9-7

79 Moses Austin^5, Elias^4, Richard^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
Res. Philadelphia, Pa., Austinville, Va. b. Potosi
b. Oct. 4, 1761, Durham, Conn.; d. June 10, 1821, Hazel Run, St. Francis City, Mo., at the home of his dau., Mrs. James Byron; m. Sept. 29, 1784, Philadelphia, Pa., Mary (Maria) Brown, dau. of Abia and Margaret (Sharp) Brown, b. Jan. 1, 1768, Sussex Co., N. J.; d. Jan. 8, 1824.

Children:
1 Anna Maria b. June 29, 1789, Richmond, Va.; d. Aug. 1, 1789.
2 Eliza Fuller, b. Apr. 14, 1790, Richmond, Va.; d. Dec. 4, 1790.
3 Stephen Fuller b. Nov. 3, 1793, Austin Ville, Wythe Co., Va.; unm.; d. Dec. 27, 1836, Peaches Point, Columbia, Texas; bur. Austin, Texas. He was the founder of Austin, Texas.
169- 4 Emily Margaret Brown b. June 22, 1795, Austinville, Va.; m. (1) James Bryan; m. (2) James F. Perry.
5 James Elijah Brown b. Oct. 3, 1803, Missouri Territory; d. Aug. 24, 1829, New Orleans, La. of Yellow Fever; m. Mar. 20, 1828, Eliza Martha Westall.
  Children:
  1 Stephen Fuller, b. Dec. 1828; d. Feb. 2, 1837, Columbia, Texas, at the home of Col. Hill. He was 8 months old when his father died.

Moses Austin had a large grant of land in Texas from the Mexican Government. Gen. Samuel Houston was General in the Army and President of the Republic, Stephen F. Austin succeeded him. NO!

Abiah Brown b. 1743, N. J.; d. 1785.

Margaret Sharp of Salem (1747-1780).

Ref: Austin Manuscript in N. Y. City Public Library.
American Hist. Association 1919, Vol. II, p. 1-5.
Austin Colony Pioneers, by North S. Ray, p. 2. (1949)
Hist. of Durham, Conn. 1662-1866, by Wm. Chauncey Fowler, Ll.D. p. 210.
Vol. II, Austin Papers.
Annual Report of American Hist. So. (1929)
Conn. Magazine, Vol. IX, p. 512.

MOSES AUSTIN

Eugene C. Barker writes: "The date of Moses Austin's 1761 birth is from the Baptismal records of Rev. Elizur Goodrich, pastor of Durham, Conn. as shown in William Chauncey Fowler's History of American Historical Ass'n." Hartford, 1919, Vol. II.

Moses Austin's father 1771 died when he was ten, his mother when he was fourteen. He probably spent his youth with his sister, Mrs. Moses Bates, Middletown, Conn. It is known that he was there in 1782 as he wrote to his brother Stephen, at that time. Middletown was the principal river port on the Connecticut River. Moses was probably introduced here to the industry, lead mining, that in one way or another, was to absorb his mature life, in Middletown for an abandoned lead mine was reopened here during the Revolutionary War. 1776

Moses brother, Stephen, was a member of the firm, Manning, Merrill & Co., later known as Stephen Austin & Co., then as the Moses Austin Co., of Philadelphia. This was a drygoods business which Moses operated in 1783. The next year he became connected with a larger concern, and went to Richmond, Va. to manage a branch store. In 1789, he and his brother, Stephen, rented a famous lead mine in southeastern Virginia and, in 1791, he moved there to manage the mine. At one time, the brothers, had a contract to roof the Virginia capitol with lead. Moses also started a little factory for molding lead buttons. Much of their mining was done with slave labor.

The present town of Austinville, Va. was started by Moses Austin in 1791, when he was thirty years old.

June 8, 1798, Moses Austin, his wife, children, the Moses Bates family, and other whites and blacks to number forty persons, loaded nine wagons and a coach and four left Austinville, taking the road to the Morris Boat Yard on Great Kanhawa. They sailed on the river, the Mississippi, and the Missouri on the Richmond Packet, whose master was Capt. Fillinghost. The party arrived at its destination, forty miles west of St. Genevieve, Missouri, Sept. 8, 1798.

Moses Austin passed twenty years here at the lead mines of Missouri, and during a dozen of these, at least, he seemed to prosper. He built a comfortable mansion and named it Durham Hall in memory of the family home in Conn. The War of 1812 created a good market for the shot which he manufactured in Missouri but he could not get the shot to market because the British controlled the sea. After the war, conditions went from bad to worse. In the beginning of 1820, Moses realized that his business was beyond recovery. His faith in the opportunities afforded by the frontier had led him from Conn. to Va., thence to Missouri. Now with hope, his eyes turned toward Texas. He set out for this territory in 1820 1821 where he hoped to get land grants for planting an Anglo-American colony. He was away three months, suffering such hardships on the trail that he died before his land grants from the Mexican government had been received. On his death bed, he told his wife to urge their son Stephen Fuller, to carry out his plans for the colony in Texas.

Moses Austin married on Sept. 29, 1785, Maria Brown, who was the oldest daughter of Abia Brown, New Jersey, and foster daughter and grand niece of Benjamin Fuller, one of the prominent merchants of his day. Abia Brown was born 1743; died 1785. He was a member of the Provincial Congress of New Jersey, 1775-76. He was born and died in New Jersey.

Mr. Moses Austin was regarded as a Worthy man of great enterprise and talent.

Mrs. Perry inherited her brother's property.

Ref. Conn. Magazine, Vol. IX, p. 512.
Annual Report of American Hist. Soc., 1922. Vol. 2, Austin papers.

Some of the facts mentioned are from a letter dated St. Louis, Dec. 27, 1845, to one of the connections of Mr. Austin, still residing in Durham, and written by Charles D. Drake, a lawyer in St. Louis, who married a daughter of James Austin, who went from Durham to reside with his kinsman, Moses Austin, first in Virginia and then in Missouri. (Most of Mr. Drake's letter is given and states that Moses was a cousin of James, father of Mrs. Drake. James Austin had four sisters and one brother.)

From William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 2, (2nd Series) p. 199.
by Stephen F. Austin

"My father was a native of Durham, Conn., was regularly educated a merchant. He was a partner of the importing house of Stephen Austin and Co., in Philadelphia and married Maria Brown of that city, a native of Anglica Norris Co., N. J., shortly after which a branch of the mercantile house was established in Richmond, Va. under the firm name of Moses Austin and Co., and my father settled in that city.

Some years afterward the company purchased the lead mines of Wythe Co., Va. on the New River known as Chisel's (Cheswell's) Mines, to which place he removed and conducted the mining and making of lead on an extensive scale."

"He was the first who brought to the country English miners and manufacture of lead and he established the first manufactory of shot and sheet lead in the U. S. at Richmond and the mines on New River, Va.

A brother of my father, Elijah 5 Austin was well known to the mercantile community of New York and New Haxen as being the first who ever fitted out a ship for a sailing voyage to the northwest coast of America, and from there to India. My uncle fitted out Capt. Green, who made the first trip of that kind that was ever undertaken.

"In 1796 my father finding the mines of New River less productive than he had expected, and having accidently met with a person who had been in the mining district to the west of St. Genevieve, west of the Mississipp river in Upper Louisiana, and who gave a favorable account of the prospects in that country determined to visit it. After much difficulty he obtained the necessary passports from the Spanish minister, as at that time the Spanish possessions extended to the Pacific ocean and were closed to the admission of foreigners. "During the winter of 1796 and 1797 he explored the northwestern coast of America and then went to India. ?

Ref. "Texas" by George P. Garrison.

I have sent a half Dollar to you by Augustin which you may git indigo with Dont (ampear or aspire) to git aneything you want for your comfort we hope to march from here this Day the News we hear from Quebeck is not so bad as we have heard it Men are mustering in this —— and we shall have a large army. God almighty pre ———— you and pro---- I am in a great hurry must haft to close with my Love to you and the Children. Anthony Austin

Copied from Ned Thurston's collection of old letters by Mrs. Olive C. Smith, Historian of the Town of Perry, Wyoming Co., N. Y. Sept. 1964.

To Mr .Anthony Austin, Sheffield, (Mass.)

Ballston, (Saratoga Co., N. Y.)
August 26, 1786.

Honored Parents after my Duty to you Would Iform you that we are all well And hope these Loins will foind you enjoyen the same. ---------- Porter tells me you were all well But Lovice She was not Very well. I Would hae vary glad you would write To me the first apertunity and Let Me know how you all Do and what For a farm we have In Vermont
I shall Expect to See you at Our House this fall.
We have 4 carpenters at work at our hous every Day Expect to Raise it Next weak hope to - - - - for about 4 weeks. I hear that apples are plenty with you I want to Come and see you all and Take part with you but Don't no When I shall see Sheffield again.

Hannah and Clarissa talks of Coming to See you every Day but Dont set out yet I think Hannah send her Compliments to Mrs. Anne Benned (Benedict ? . She wants to See her very much. Give my regards to incle Augustin And his fameley must jaste to Conerda. (.) With my Duty to you and love to Silas and his Wife Remain your Dutiful Daughter.

Decedonice Benedict

Mr. Anthony Austin

* * * * *

To Anthony^{5} Austin, Sheffield (not Anthony^{2} – d. 1708

Ballston, the 26th June 1787

Honored Sir After my Duty to you I would Informe you that we are Well and hoping these Lines will find you Injoying the same. I understand you talk of comming up heare soon and I shouyld be very glad to have you come and see us soon as you can in about three weeks I ecpect to Raise a forty fut Barn and I should be very glad —— you to the Raising of it you rote to me that you can sell if you please. I think if you can git good pay for your farm the best way will bee for you to come up hear to Loice for the care is soc aureumatune with me that I cant leive heare at present. I have a good farme heare and the half of a good saw-mill and I have noe mind to Lieve this place.
My grain Lookes very well and I have git six acres of corn and three (?) acres of oats and a good garden give by love to Silas and Louisy and I wish them nich joy with there fine Barter I received the shirt & shirt clouths and I much oblige to you for thim. I want to see hannah very much give my compliments to Mr. Augustin family and all take the trouble to Inquiring after me I must haft to conclude so noe more at present so from your Dutiful Son. Micaihah Benedict.

Copied from letters in the possession of New Thurstin.
Copied by Mrs. Olive C. Smith, Historian of Perry, N. Y. Sept. 23, 1964.

1-2-2-1-5

84 Ruffus Austin^{5}, (girl) Anthony^{4,3,2}, Richard^{1}.
Res. Sheffield, Mass.
b. Oct. 24, 1735; m. July 1761, John Westover, son of --------.
Children, Westover:

1 William b. June 29, 1762; d. Aug. 25, 1763.
2 David b. May 5, 1764.
3 John b. July 4, 1767.
4 William b. Oct. 13, 1769.
5 Sarah b. Apr. 19, 1772.
6 Isaac b. Apr. 14, 1775.
7 Phebe b. Mar. 6, 1778.

Ref. v.r. Sheffield, Mass., at Pittsfield, Mass.

1-2-2-1-6

85 Augustine Austin^{5}, Anthony^{4,3,2}, Richard^{1}.
b. July 2, 1738, Sheffield, Mass.; d. Mar. 5, 1809, Sheffield, Mass., bur. Barnard Cem.; m. Jan. 7, 1788, Westfield, Mass. (Sheffield, Mass., v.r.), Sarah Ashley, dau. of Ensign Aaron and Sarah (Day) Ashley, b. July 2, 1745, Westfield, Mass.; d. July 1, 1825, ae. 80, bur. Barnard Cem. He was private in Troop 1st Reg't. Berkshire Co., Mass. in Revolution.
Children:

175- 1 Russell b. Oct. 8, 1769; m. Clarissa Merrill of Hartford.
176- 2 Abner b. Oct. 18, 1771; m. Eliza Merrill.
177- 3 Lucina b. Sept. 19, 1774; m. Eli Ensign.
172- 4 Jared b. Apr. 8, 1777; m. Martha Peck; d. Nov. 21, 1854.
179- 5 Harry Day b. Dec. 26, 1786; m. Almira Dewey (Dewey Gen., p. 901) Dec. 1808, b. Oct. 15, 1791, d. Mar. 8, 1872.
Another record gives his marriage as Dec. 1, 1808 to Almira (Elmira) Pope, dau. of William and Rhode (Dewey) Pope, b. Oct. 15, 1789; d. Mar. 8, 1872, ae. 82 yrs., Sheffield, Mass. Tombstone rec.

Ref. M. J. Howard Austin, Catskill, N. Y.
Mrs. Ray L. DeNyse, Jefferson Heights, Catskill, N. Y.
(c) Mr. Edwin Hubbard's manuscript in State Library at Montpelier, Vt. Ashley Gen., p. 41. Dewey Gen., p. 901.

1-2-2-7-1

86 Abigail Austin^{5}, Uriah^{4}, Anthony^{3,2}, Richard^{1}.
Res. Suffield, Conn.
b. Apr. 28, 1745, Suffield; d. "New Conn."; m. Jan. 14, 1768, Suffield, Capt. Samuel Hale, son of John. He served in the French and Indian War and Revolution. b. Oct. 26, 1741, Suffield; d. in Conn.
Children, Hale:

1 Samuel b. Sept. 29, 1769.
2 Abigail b. Nov. 25, 1770.
3 Lucina b. Aug. 7, 1772.
4 Eunice b. Oct. 12, 1773.
5 Josiah b. Apr. 3, 1775.
6 Samuel b. Mar. 25, 1776.
7 Josiah b. Apr. 13, 1778.
8 Orestis b. Aug. 22, 1780.
9 Thomas b. May 10, 1783.

Ref. Samuel W. Balch, manu.
Hale, House and Related Families by Jacobus & Waterman (1952) p. 289.

Austin's Colony

City of Austin laid out in 1839. Moses Austin in Philadelphia — in Virginia. His visit to Upper Louisiana. His settlement there. His plan for a Colony in Texas — his journey to San Antonio — his petition approved by Governor Mattiney (?). His death — Change concerning his statement in Mexico.

Stephen F. Austin co-operates in his father's enterprise and takes up his father's plan in the Missouri legislature. Circuit Judge in Arkansus in New Orleans. His first visit to Texas recognized as empresario. His plan for his Colony. His requirement of purchased money for land. His first party of settlers. Confirmation of his grant. His good faith towards Mexico. His difficulties to obtain additional grants. The principal Empresario (Contractor). Opposes the Fredonians. Advised Texans to avoid national politics. His attitude towards slavery. President of convention in 1832. Opposed by William H. Wharton. Was commissioner to Mexico. His 2nd visit to Mexico and imprisonment. His restraining influence. His speech in favor of a consultation. He was Commander-in-chief of Texas army. Elected commissioner to United States. Absent from Texas during convention of '36. Favors a declaration of Independence of Texas. A Candidate for President of Texas.

When in upper Louisiana and with his whole company nearly perished in the wilderness between Vincennes and St. Louis. At the time Vincennes was the only settlement between Louisville and St. Louis. He obtained a grant for one league of land embracing the lead mines of Mine A. Burtin (now Potosi), and in 1798 removed his family from Virginia to his new grant. Mine A. Burton is 45 miles west of St. Genevieve, and at the time my father moved there was uninhabited.

. . . . It is curious that the Osages in Moses Austin's way had learned from the Pacific Coast to call American's 'Bostonians'. The Greeks at that time were in the habit of calling Americans, 'Virginians' and I think it will be readily conceded that my father is justly entitled to high credit for his enterprise in having even conceived the idea of moving his own and many other families from the interior of Virginia to so remote a country. His success affords a proof of his judgment and perseverance.

The South in the Building of the Nation. Southern.
Vol. 11, p. 31. Biography.

When in 1833 the Tennessee colonists formed a constittuion and sought admission into the Mexican confederacy, he, (Stephen Austin) and other delegates went to the City of Mexico to obtain a ratification of it, but they failed in their mission, because of the frequent revolutions and anarchy in Mexico. He wrote to Texas recommending the organization of a state de facto. For this he was imprisoned. On his release and return he was received with an ovation, and when the war came on he took promi- ? nent part in the Revolution, being chosen commander of the Texan army in Oct. 1835. However, he induced Sam Houston to take the chief command, while he went as one of the three commissioners sent by the "Consultations" to the U. S. for the purpose of obtaining the recognition of Texas as an independent Government. Before his mission had successfully terminated he returned to Texas, where he died.

Stephen F. Austin, eldest son of Moses Austin, who had attended Transylvania College at Lexington, Kentucky, had just finished school, made his way to New Orleans and entered the office of Joseph Hawkins, a former Kentucky politician, who had been Speaker of the Legislature, when word came to the son that his father, Moses Austin, was seriously ill. Though death had overtaken Father Austin before his son arrived, he got word to him to "carry on" with his Colony project in Texas. Young Stephen at once "hit" his benefactor and friend Jos Hawkins for a "loan" and Hawkins agreed to "back" him in the project, whereupon the youthful hear headed for Texas, where he was immediately, and almost prematurely recognized by the Spanish-American authorities as the logical successor to his father in the land colonization proposition.

A list is given of Austin's first 300 settlers. who?

1-2-1-9-11

80 Gloriana Austin^5, Elias^4, Richard^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
Res. St. Genevieve, Mo.
b. Feb. 11, 1759, probably Durham, Conn., 18 Dec. 1758, sister
of Moses Austin; d. 9 Dec. 1811; m. 15 Jan. 1782, Aaron Eliot, b.
15 Aug. 1758, Killingworth; d. 5 Aug. 1811.
Children: Elliot.
1 Henry b. 1782.
2 Elias Austin b. Apr. 12, 1784; d. 1822.
3 Charles b. 1786; d. 1811.
4 Anna Marie b. 1788.
They moved to St. Genevieve, Mo. He was a physician.
Ref. Hist. of Mason Family, Vol. 15, p. 222 (in N. E. Gen. Reg.)

1-2-2-1-1

81 Zephaniah Austin^5, Anthony^{4},^{3},^{2}, Richard^1.
Res. 1790 to Whitehall, N. Y.
b. Apr. 16, 1727, Suffield, Conn.; d. 1800, Whitehall; m. Nov. 13,
1750, Sheffield, Mass., Sarah Eggleston, dau. of Joseph and
Abigail (Ashley ?), possibly Weller, widow.
Children, b. Sheffield, Mass.:
170- 1 Sarah b. Nov. 3, 1751; m. Capt. Ebenezer Kellogg, Dec. 3, 1772,
Sheffield, son of Amos and Prudence (Sedgwick) Kellogg, b. Feb.
29, 1748, Sheffield.
2 Abigail b. Oct. 21, 1753.
3 Mercy b. Nov. 9, 1755.
4 Esther b. Oct. 9, 1757; m. Daniel Spaulding, 30 Aug. 1781, Norfolk, Conn.
171- 5 Amos b. Mar. 8, 1760; m. Huldah Noble.
6 Elizabeth b. Apr. 17, 1762.
172- 7 Zephaniah b. Mar. 12, 1764; m. Comstock.
8 Aseph b. Dec. 2, 1767.

9 Reuben b. Mar. 2, 1769.
10 Hannah b. Dec. 20, 1772.
173-11 Anthony b. Feb. 25, 1774; m. Charlotte Brooks.
12 Anna Mary b. Sept. 9, 1778.

Zephaniah Austin was a Path Master, Apr. 17, 1795, Whitehall, N. Y.

Ref. v.r. Sheffield, Mass.
Kellogg Gen., p. 73, 131.
Hist. of Poultney, Vt.

Zephaniah Austin and his sons, Amos, Zephaniah, Jr., Reuben and Anthony shortly after the Revolutionary War removed from Sheffield to Whitehall, N. Y., where their names appear in the list of the first U. S. Census in 1790. A great many of the Austins served in the Colonial and Revolutionary Wars. Zephaniah, Sr., and his brother Anthony enlisted for the Fort William Henry expedition in 1757 and for the French and Indian War in 1759.

In the revolution Zephaniah Austin was 1st Lieut. in Capt. Geo. King's Co. of the 1st Berkshire Reg't. (Col. Mark Hopkins) in 1776 and in Capt. Peter Ingersoll's Co. of the same Reg't. under Col. John Brown in 1777. Anthony was 2nd Lieut. in Capt. Enoch Noble's Co. in 1776 and in 1780 under Col. Ashley. Augustus and Amos Austin were privates in this Reg't., as were also John, Levi, and Elijah (sons of Nathaniel, Jr.) and Joab, another son of Nathaniel, was a serg.

This was a Reg't. of "Minute Men" called out only when the war drew close to home. It was called out for two periods of 30 days each in 1777, the last of which included the Battle of Bennington, and for one period of 4 days in 1780.

A Capt. Nathaniel Austin of Sheffield was one of the signers of the "Declaration against Great Britain" in 1773. There was a Maj. Nathaniel Austin "of Sheffield" in the XII Continental Reg't.

H. S. Sheldon

Hist. of Whitehall, N. Y. by Clarence E. Holden in State Library at Albany, N. Y. (1911)

Vol. 15, p. 71 — Austin, Jonathan $300.00 value of real estate.

Vol. 15, p. 71 — Austin,	Jonathan	$300.00 value of real estate.
	Zephaniah	725.00
	Amos	846.00

May 26, 1810.

Vol. 14, p. 239. Also buried in Bartholomew Cem. beside Amos & Huldah Austin. Eli Austin d. July 15, 1815, ae. 27 yrs.
Jane Austin, wife of Almon Bartholomew, d. Oct. 18, 1833, ae. 30 yrs.

Vol. 15, p. 161. May 13, 1814.

	real	personal
Austin, Amos	$700.00	$ 78.00
Eli		158.00
Henry	983.00	
Zephaniah	810.00	

p. 179 — Assessment roll June 14, 1816.

Austin, Zephaniah	$ 800.00, real estate	
Henry	1050.00	
Amos	1080.00	500 personal

p. 203 — roll of June 4, 1817.

Austin, Amos	$705.00	
Henry		200 personal
Zephanieh	500.00	

p. 220 — Roll of June 9, 1818.

		tax	
Austin, Amos	735.00	$2.35	
Henry		.22	$80 personal.

p. 238 Roll of 1819.

	R. E.	Personal	Tax
Austin, Amos	$662.00		$2.83
Henry		100	. 43

Vol. 14, p. 277 School bill for quarter ending Dec. 25, 1820.

Maria Austin scholars		days	
	H. Austin	32	
	E. Austin	19	
	L. Austin	45	$1.77
Chauncey Austin	C. "	7	.18

Vol. 15, p. 261 Roll of July 1, 1824.

Austin, Amos	119 acres — 2 qual. R. E. $1100.00
Chauncey	$ 200.00 personal

A little later (Aug. 13, 1828) Chauncey Austin bought 25 acres from Justin Smith, adjoining the Warren Smith farm. This lot was probably on or near the Fair Haven road around the mountain.

Vol. 14, p. 314. E. Austin on Fireman's Dance Com., Jan. 17, 1851.

Vol. 18, p. 130. Roll of June 1, 1813.

			Tax
Austin, Eli		$80.00 personal	.09
Zephaniah	810 R. E.		.89
Henry	983		1.09

Whilthall, N. Y. by Holden in State Library at Albany, N. Y.

Vol. 7, p. 121 — Anthony Austin, Path Master

p. 20 — Nov. 30, 1844 — Lost or stolen from wagon of Augustus Austin between the Orms Factory in Hampton and the residence of the subscriber, a roll of blue black fulled cloth.
Bennett Manville.

p. 35 — Mar. 15, 1845, Cotillian Party — this association has in view but a single object, viz. the promotion of the cause of temperance Edward Austin.

p. 107 — surveyed and laid out a road in White Hall beginning in the rear line of Solomon Austin's land nine rods northwest leading to Benjamin Burrough's.

p. 127 — Solomon Austin Path Master, Apr. 2, 1799.

p. 109 — Zephiniah Austin — Path Master, Apr. 17, 1795.

p. 162 — Surveyed and laid out a highway from Mr. Zephinaih Austin's in said town.

Vol. 2, p.183 — Dec. 17, 1794 road leading from Zephiniah Austin's to Thomas Will.

Vol. 15, p. 220 — Assessment roll made June 19, 1818.
Amos Austin — Henry Austin.

I have heard of Amos Austin and Zephaniah, but do not remember them. Augustine lived on the Bay in the 2nd house north of the McCotter Bridge, across the Bay near the old Adams farm. Amos Collins lived in the 1st house (H. K. Billings, Con-

cord, Mich.) There were 2 Amos Austins if not three. The one who married Huldah Noble (see p. 203) must have been a son or nephew of an older Amos, and it is said that he in turn had a son Amos. The elder Amos' wife name was Huldah (see Vol. 14, p. 239). It may be that the date (1818) given as the year of Huldah Noble's marriage is wrong.

Vol. 15, p. 2 — 1798 Assessment roll. Value
Amos Austin real estate owned 100 acres.
Solomon Austin " 70 " $217.20
May 26, 1804.
p. 14 — Amos Austin real estate 846.
Zephaniah Austin " 322.
Reuben Austin " 1165.
p. 31 — Amos Austin real estate 846.
Zephaniah Austin " 725.
p. 41 — Assessment roll 1808 Value of real estate
Auston, Jonathan 300.
Zephaniah 725.
Amos 846.
p. 70 — Amos Austin promises to pay $17.00 to Albert Blakesley, June 1, 1828.
Vol. 11, p. 4 — Frank Austin for Collector. Dem. Feb. 9, 1912.
Vol. 18, p. 62-3 — Frank Austin for collector, Dem. elected at caucus. Oct. 16, 1913.
Vol. 11, p. 105 — Member of Odd Fellows Lodge. N. C. Austin, Aug. 16, 1912.
Vol. 15, p. 310 — Reuben Austin was appointed Lieut. in Capt. Thomas McFarren's Co., in 1804. No further record.
Vol. 12, p. 48 — George H. Scott married a daughter of David Wilson who was brother of Joseph. Has son Emerson (Shin), Edgar and a daughter who married Willis Austin.
Vol. 21, p. 96 — a new road built near Amos Austin land.
Vol. 23, p. 3 — Amos Austin lived near the west side of Skenes Mt.
p. 12 — Reuben Austin was appointed Lieut. 1803.

1-2-2-1-2

82 Ann Austin^5, Anthony^{4,3,2}, Richard^1.
Res. Sheffield, Mass.
b. Dec. 30, 1728, Suffield, Conn.; m. Jonas Galusha.

Children, Galusha:
1 Hulda, b. Mar. 26, 1758.
2 "a son" b. Oct. 22, 1759; d. (no date).
3 Rhoda b. Oct. 2, 1760.
4 Anna b. May 22, 1762.
5 David b. Mar. 10, 1765.
6 Lecter b. Mar. 28, 1767.
7 Jonas b. May 9, 1769.
Ref. v.r. of Sheffield at Pittsfield, Mass.

1-2-2-1-4

83 Anthony Austin^5, Anthony^{4,3,2}, Richard^1.
Res. Sheffield, Mass.
b. Oct. 2, 1733, Sheffield, Mass.; d. June 20, 1789; d. June 16, 1763, Sheffield, Mass., Hannah Adams.
Children b. Sheffield, Mass., v.r.:
1 Dadama b. Jan. 11, 1764; d. Nov. 20, 1832; m. June 5, 1782, Sheffield, Micaijah Benedict, b. Nov. 2, 1762.
174- 2 Silas b. Mar. 13, 1766; m. Louissa Loomis.

Anthony Austin was a Sergent in the Roll of Lieut. Enoch Noble's Company of Foot soldiers. Being the first Regiment in the County of Berkshire. Dated Sheffield, June 13, 1776. (From Sanford Schuler).

Micaijah Benedict removed to Auburn, N. Y., May 1805 and died there Dec. 8, 1839, ae. 77 yrs. Son of James and Mary (Noble) Benedict. Revolutionary Soldier and Pensioner. (Noble Gen., p. 41.)

Ref. v.r. at Town Clerk's office, Sheffield, Mass.
Benedict Gen. p. 297.
Noble Gen. p. 121.

The following letter is in two pieces. It is possible the pieces do not belong to the same letter.

* * * * *

Montrael February 18, 1776

Loving Wife I have a Nother oppertunity to send you a few lines by Mr. Barton who turned a few Days after Mr. Jacobs and is a going ——— I improve all opertunities --
----
and feel Naket in the bres s &&& Fire perst with a Speer and Died(?) which appeared most shocking the Riches and buty of their Church their Gold and Silver Lamps and Candle sticks as mich as a team could Draw almost See them administer the Sacrement heard their orgins and other instruments of musick their Rigins and Ceremonts were matchless if I Live to come home you will have a Large account of it hope to see Quabeck before long and that in our possession. I have found Ebenezer Saxton(?) at Saint Johns and have got a Deed of his Part of the Land and have sent it by Mr. Jacobs.

Hant no news from Quebeck to be Depended on only that they are pritty weak handed and are blockt up on all sides men are coming in here every day to have a Large armey in a hew Says how soon we shall march can't tell but expect this week I want to hear from Cotton(?) what they are beset there over jater (?) are all well Now hoping this may find you all well I commit you to the hand of a kind providence in whom I trust and conclude with proper Regard to all friends and neighbors Remain your Loving husband untill Death.

Anthony Austin

* * * * *

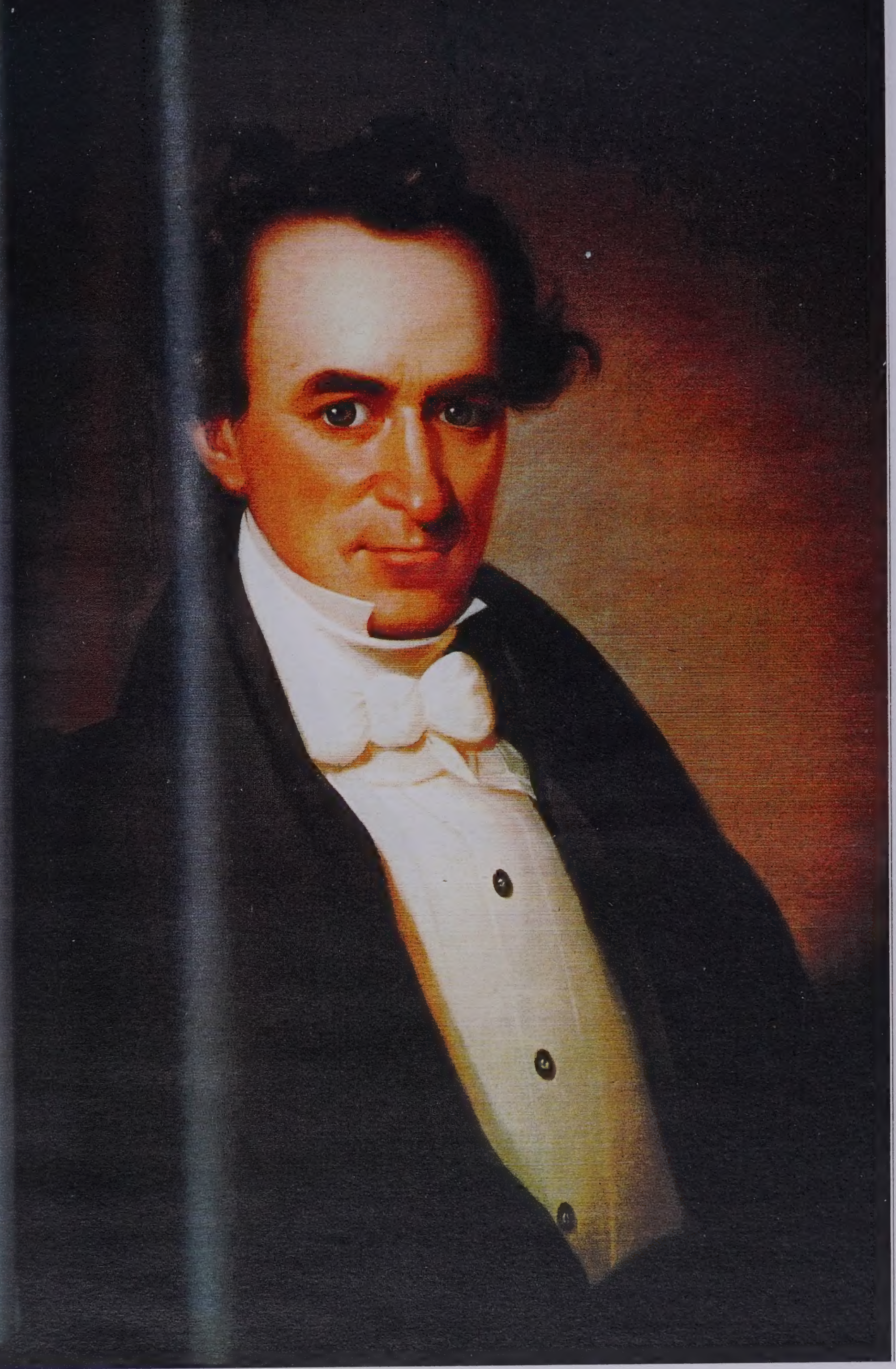
Another letter — only parts readible.

. . . . . wth Capt. fellows about Lums Rum he says you may have what you want to get wood in a bag and he will send his hands and horses.

Central Texas—"central" being a slippery concept in a state so vast that many inhabitants still argue about where is where—comprises several geographic areas: rich river bottoms in the southern portion, prairies to the northeast, plateaus and hills and rivers cutting through limestone to the west. Indian trails, Spanish roads, and stage routes crisscrossed the center. In 1534 central Texas was the homeland of Indians including the Wichita, Huaco, Tonkawa, and Lipan Apache when Alvar Núñez Cabeza de Vaca escaped from the Charucco tribe near the Gulf Coast and crossed northwest through the Hill Country to the area of El Paso. The next European to cross central Texas was Louis Juchereau de Saint-Denis, a French trader along the Red River in northern Louisiana, who traveled a southwesterly route in 1714 looking to establish a trade route between Louisiana and Mexico. In the years to follow, between Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe de los Nacogdoches in the east and the missions in San Antonio and farther south, the Spaniards trekked through much of central Texas in response to the French threat but actually established few and always temporary outposts in the central part of the interior. One such failure was the San Francisco Xavier Mission; established in 1755 at present-day San Marcos northeast of San Antonio, it lasted only fifteen months. In 1757 the mission of San Saba de la Santa Cruz was founded in what is now Menard County. Two years later, the Spaniards had their first encounter with the Comanche—who destroyed the mission. The Apache, whom the Comanche had forced southward, had already caused trouble for the Spaniards in San Antonio and farther south. The expansion of missions was over. Spain's retreat from central Texas was accelerated by its diminishing coffers and strife in Europe.

Although there were unauthorized Anglo-American incursions into and explorations of Texas before 1821, not until that year was Texas significantly opened for colonization by non-Spaniards. The first Anglo colonist was Moses Austin, whose fortunes had suffered in the Panic of 1819; he went west to recoup. With the help of a soldier of fortune, "Baron" de Bastrop, Austin was made an *empresario* and given permission to bring 300 families into Texas. He died

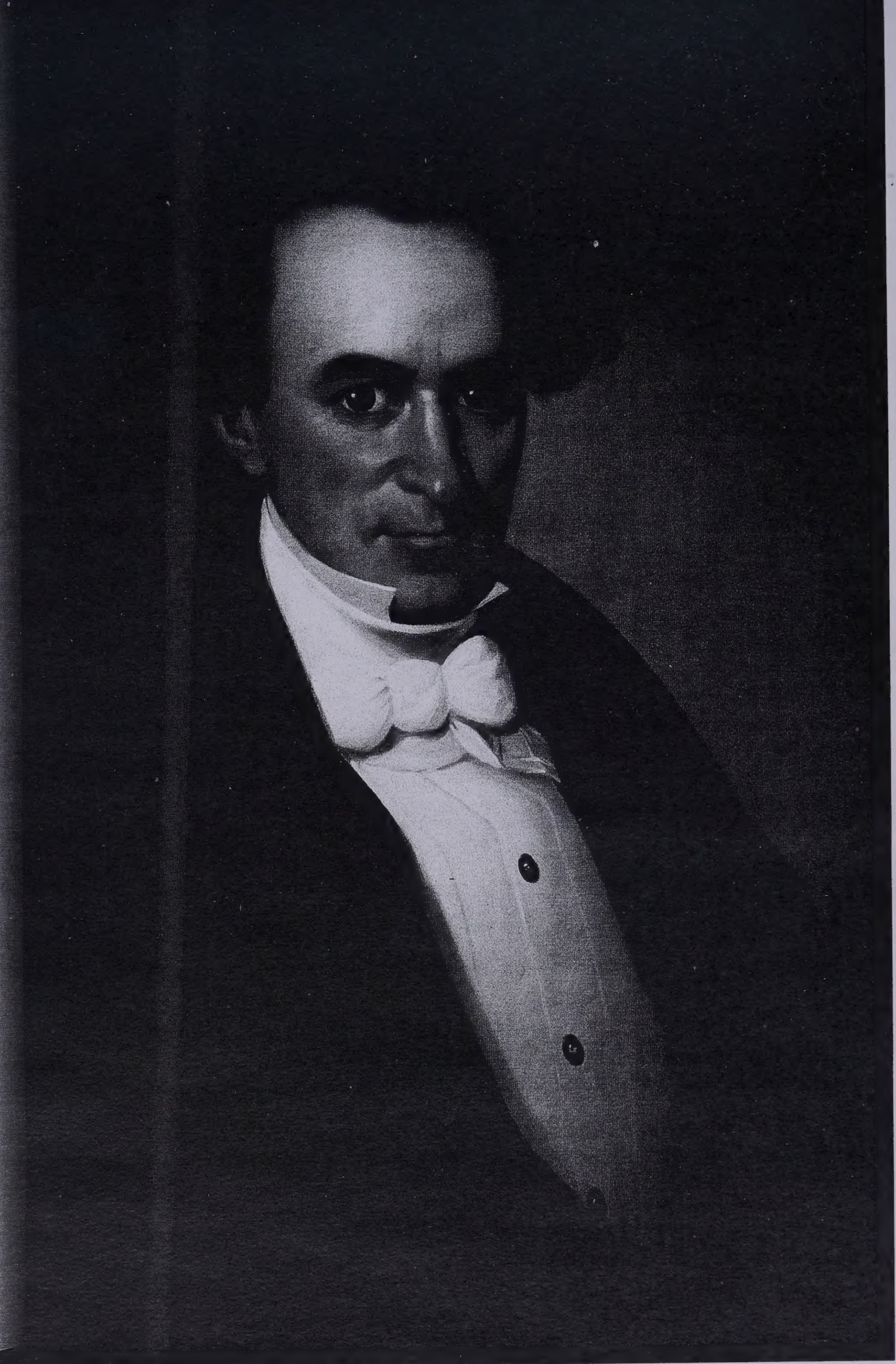
OPPOSITE: *A portrait of the Texas colonizer Stephen F. Austin by an unknown painter. It hangs in the Senate Chamber of the Capitol.* PAGES 132-133: *A dog-trot cabin, at right, and a smaller smokehouse, at left, surrounded by the Texas State flower, the Bluebonnet, on the homestead of Casper Danz. The site is now part of the LBJ State Historic Park.*



Central Texas—"central" being a slippery concept in a state so vast that many inhabitants still argue about where is where—comprises several geographic areas: rich river bottoms in the southern portion, prairies to the northeast, plateaus and hills and rivers cutting through limestone to the west. Indian trails, Spanish roads, and stage routes crisscrossed the center. In 1534 central Texas was the homeland of Indians including the Wichita, Huaco, Tonkawa, and Lipan Apache when Alvar Núñez Cabeza de Vaca escaped from the Charucco tribe near the Gulf Coast and crossed northwest through the Hill Country to the area of El Paso. The next European to cross central Texas was Louis Juchereau de Saint-Denis, a French trader along the Red River in northern Louisiana, who traveled a southwesterly route in 1714 looking to establish a trade route between Louisiana and Mexico. In the years to follow, between Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe de los Nacogdoches in the east and the missions in San Antonio and farther south, the Spaniards trekked through much of central Texas in response to the French threat but actually established few and always temporary outposts in the central part of the interior. One such failure was the San Francisco Xavier Mission; established in 1755 at present-day San Marcos northeast of San Antonio, it lasted only fifteen months. In 1757 the mission of San Saba de la Santa Cruz was founded in what is now Menard County. Two years later, the Spaniards had their first encounter with the Comanche—who destroyed the mission. The Apache, whom the Comanche had forced southward, had already caused trouble for the Spaniards in San Antonio and farther south. The expansion of missions was over. Spain's retreat from central Texas was accelerated by its diminishing coffers and strife in Europe.

Although there were unauthorized Anglo-American incursions into and explorations of Texas before 1821, not until that year was Texas significantly opened for colonization by non-Spaniards. The first Anglo colonist was Moses Austin, whose fortunes had suffered in the Panic of 1819; he went west to recoup. With the help of a soldier of fortune, "Baron" de Bastrop, Austin was made an *empresario* and given permission to bring 300 families into Texas. He died

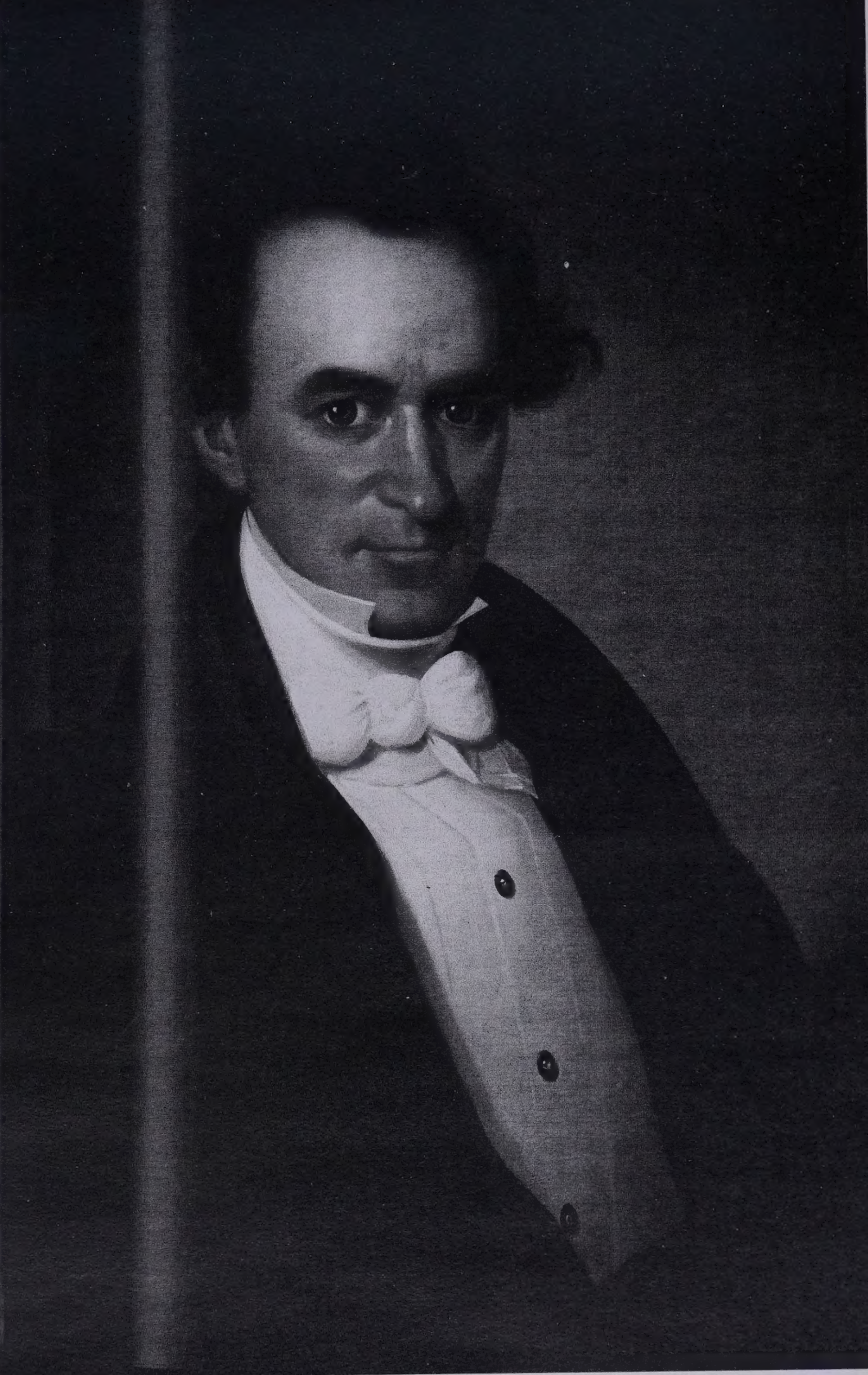
OPPOSITE: *A portrait of the Texas colonizer Stephen F. Austin by an unknown painter. It hangs in the Senate Chamber of the Capitol.* PAGES 132-133: *A dog-trot cabin, at right, and a smaller smokehouse, at left, surrounded by the Texas State flower, the Bluebonnet, on the homestead of Casper Danz. The site is now part of the LBJ State Historic Park.*



Central Texas—"central" being a slippery concept in a state so vast that many inhabitants still argue about where is where—comprises several geographic areas: rich river bottoms in the southern portion, prairies to the northeast, plateaus and hills and rivers cutting through limestone to the west. Indian trails, Spanish roads, and stage routes crisscrossed the center. In 1534 central Texas was the homeland of Indians including the Wichita, Huaco, Tonkawa, and Lipan Apache when Alvar Núñez Cabeza de Vaca escaped from the Charucco tribe near the Gulf Coast and crossed northwest through the Hill Country to the area of El Paso. The next European to cross central Texas was Louis Juchereau de Saint-Denis, a French trader along the Red River in northern Louisiana, who traveled a southwesterly route in 1714 looking to establish a trade route between Louisiana and Mexico. In the years to follow, between Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe de los Nacogdoches in the east and the missions in San Antonio and farther south, the Spaniards trekked through much of central Texas in response to the French threat but actually established few and always temporary outposts in the central part of the interior. One such failure was the San Francisco Xavier Mission; established in 1755 at present-day San Marcos northeast of San Antonio, it lasted only fifteen months. In 1757 the mission of San Saba de la Santa Cruz was founded in what is now Menard County. Two years later, the Spaniards had their first encounter with the Comanche—who destroyed the mission. The Apache, whom the Comanche had forced southward, had already caused trouble for the Spaniards in San Antonio and farther south. The expansion of missions was over. Spain's retreat from central Texas was accelerated by its diminishing coffers and strife in Europe.

Although there were unauthorized Anglo-American incursions into and explorations of Texas before 1821, not until that year was Texas significantly opened for colonization by non-Spaniards. The first Anglo colonist was Moses Austin, whose fortunes had suffered in the Panic of 1819; he went west to recoup. With the help of a soldier of fortune, "Baron" de Bastrop, Austin was made an *empresario* and given permission to bring 300 families into Texas. He died

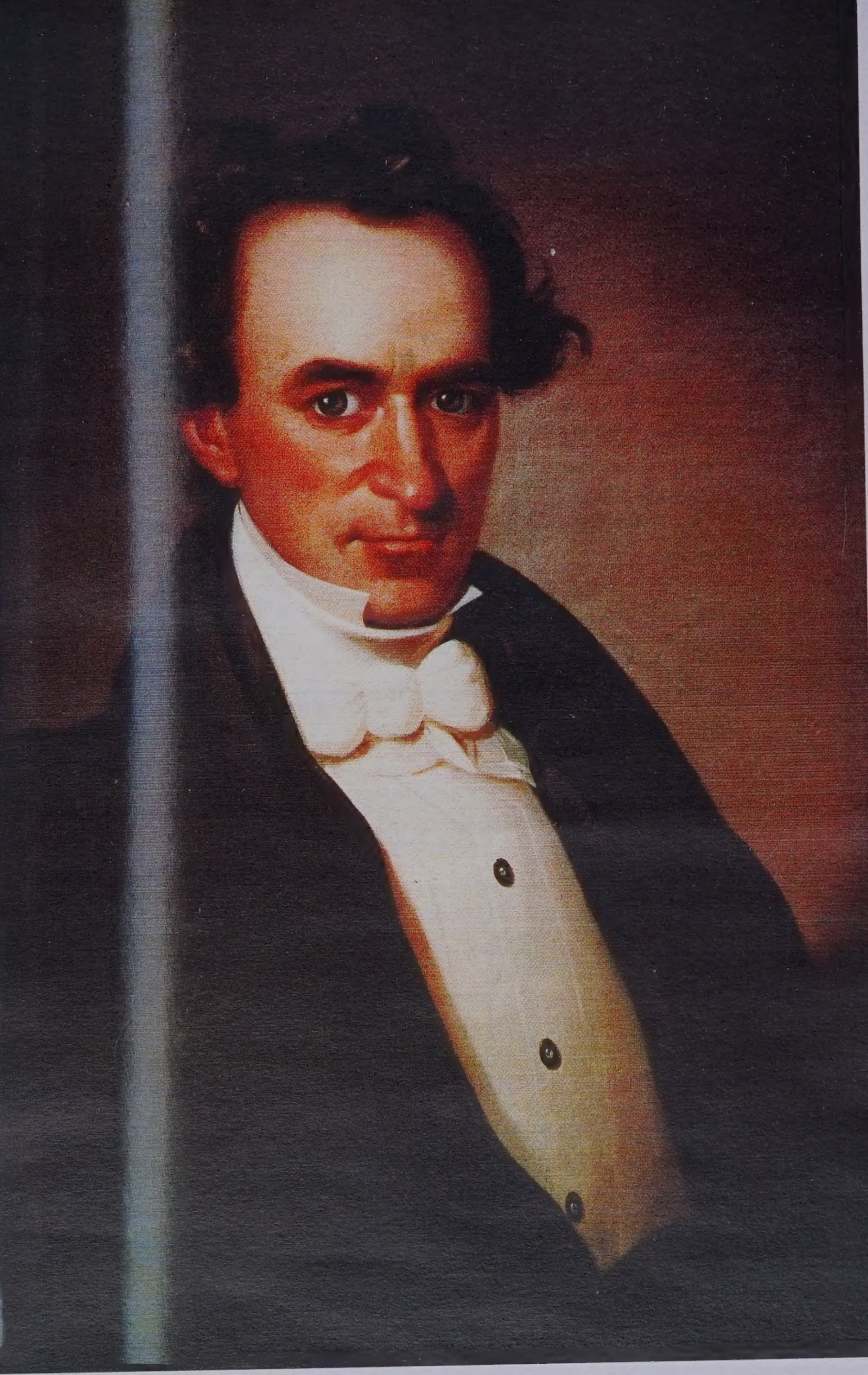
OPPOSITE: *A portrait of the Texas colonizer Stephen F. Austin by an unknown painter. It hangs in the Senate Chamber of the Capitol.* PAGES 132-133: *A dog-trot cabin, at right, and a smaller smokehouse, at left, surrounded by the Texas State flower, the Bluebonnet, on the homestead of Casper Danz. The site is now part of the LBJ State Historic Park.*



Central Texas—"central" being a slippery concept in a state so vast that many inhabitants still argue about where is where—comprises several geographic areas: rich river bottoms in the southern portion, prairies to the northeast, plateaus and hills and rivers cutting through limestone to the west. Indian trails, Spanish roads, and stage routes crisscrossed the center. In 1534 central Texas was the homeland of Indians including the Wichita, Huaco, Tonkawa, and Lipan Apache when Alvar Núñez Cabeza de Vaca escaped from the Charucco tribe near the Gulf Coast and crossed northwest through the Hill Country to the area of El Paso. The next European to cross central Texas was Louis Juchereau de Saint-Denis, a French trader along the Red River in northern Louisiana, who traveled a southwesterly route in 1714 looking to establish a trade route between Louisiana and Mexico. In the years to follow, between Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe de los Nacogdoches in the east and the missions in San Antonio and farther south, the Spaniards trekked through much of central Texas in response to the French threat but actually established few and always temporary outposts in the central part of the interior. One such failure was the San Francisco Xavier Mission; established in 1755 at present-day San Marcos northeast of San Antonio, it lasted only fifteen months. In 1757 the mission of San Saba de la Santa Cruz was founded in what is now Menard County. Two years later, the Spaniards had their first encounter with the Comanche—who destroyed the mission. The Apache, whom the Comanche had forced southward, had already caused trouble for the Spaniards in San Antonio and farther south. The expansion of missions was over. Spain's retreat from central Texas was accelerated by its diminishing coffers and strife in Europe.

Although there were unauthorized Anglo-American incursions into and explorations of Texas before 1821, not until that year was Texas significantly opened for colonization by non-Spaniards. The first Anglo colonist was Moses Austin, whose fortunes had suffered in the Panic of 1819; he went west to recoup. With the help of a soldier of fortune, "Baron" de Bastrop, Austin was made an *empresario* and given permission to bring 300 families into Texas. He died

OPPOSITE: *A portrait of the Texas colonizer Stephen F. Austin by an unknown painter. It hangs in the Senate Chamber of the Capitol.* PAGES 132-133: *A dog-trot cabin, at right, and a smaller smokehouse, at left, surrounded by the Texas State flower, the Bluebonnet, on the homestead of Casper Danz. The site is now part of the LBJ State Historic Park.*



Family-motto - Touch Me & I Sting. arr. on Bevis 1638

AUSTIN

YOUR GENEALOGICAL CHART

Name

Address

City State Zip

1 ELIZABETH^{3} AUSTIN
Born 20 Apr. 1684, Suffield
Where
When Married 6 Sept. 1705
Died 7 Oct. 1752
Where Suffield, Ct.
BENJAMIN^{3} GILLETT b.1680
Spouse

Your Brothers & Sisters
^{3} Born mar. lived to be 100.
*Richard 1666 [Dorothy Adams]
Anthony 1668 [Abigail Holcombe]
John 1672 [agnes King Mary Burbank]
Nathaniel 1678 [Abigail Hovey]
Esther 1686 [Nathaniel Harmon, jr]

2 Capt. ANTHONY^{2} AUSTIN
Father
Born 1635, Eng
Where Bishopstoke, Hampshire
When Married Rowley, Ms. 19 Oct. 1664
Died 22 Aug. 1708
Where Suffield ch. yard
brother - Richard^{2}
mov. to Suffield Stony Brook #22 1674
from Rowley, Ms. 1666
schoolmaster
covenant 29 Mar. 1669 - Rowley
Select man - Suf
town clerk - Suf - 26 yrs.
1691 - b. chestnut home on Feather St.

3 ESTHER HUGGINS
Mother
Born 1642, Hampton ?
Where or Rowley
Died 7 Mar 1697/8
Where Suffield

4 RICHARD^{1} AUSTIN
Paternal Grandfather tailor
Born 1598
Where Bishopstoke, Hamp, Eng.
When Married
Died
Where
2 sons - Richard^{2}
Anthony^{2}
To Am - Bevis of Southampton 16 My 1638

5 ELIZABETH
Paternal Grandmother
Born
Where
Died
Where

6 JOHN HUGGINS of Hampton, N.H.
Maternal Grandfather
Born
Where
When Married
Died
Where
freeman ~~1669 - Rowley, Ms.~~

7 BRIDGET GREEN
Maternal Grandmother of HAMPTON, NH
Born
Where
Died
Where

8 RICHARD AUSTIN
Great Grandfather
Born Where TICHFIELD, Eng.
When Married
Died 1622/3 Where Bishopstoke, Eng.

9 ANNE
Great Grandmother
Born Where
Died Where

10
Great Grandfather
Born Where
When Married
Died Where

11
Great Grandmother
Born Where
Died Where

12
Great Grandfather
Born Where
When Married
Died Where

13
Great Grandmother
Born Where
Died Where

14
Great Grandfather
Born Where
When Married
Died Where

15
Great Grandmother
Born Where
Died Where

16 Gt. Gt. Grandfather

17 Gt. Gt. Grandmother

18 Gt. Gt. Grandfather

19 Gt. Gt. Grandmother

20 Gt. Gt. Grandfather

21 Gt. Gt. Grandmother

22 Gt. Gt. Grandfather

23 Gt. Gt. Grandmother

24 Gt. Gt. Grandfather

25 Gt. Gt. Grandmother

26 Gt. Gt. Grandfather

27 Gt. Gt. Grandmother

28 Gt. Gt. Grandfather

29 Gt. Gt. Grandmother

30 Gt. Gt. Grandfather

31 Gt. Gt. Grandmother

Richard^{3} wife "Doritha" was of famous Adams' of Boston. Elias^{4} was last of her 9 ch.
* Moses^{5} (Elias^{4} 1718-, Richard^{3} Anthony^{2} Richard^{1}) 1761-1820

THINGS TO DO LIST:

Suffield
Austins likely
there – Elizabeth's
hom.

SINNERS

1741 – Enfield, J. Edw.

bro 1 Capt Richard^3 + Dorothy Adams
2 + 8 child, incl. Elias^4 (f/o Moses^5). b. 1761

bro 3 [Ensign Anthony, dead 1732]
4 several of 8 living child

Old Center Cem.
bro 5 [Lt. John dead 1737] + wife dead.
6 several of 7 child.

bro 7 Dr. Nathaniel + wife Abigail
8 several of 8 child; Nath. had been tithing man; had saw mill

X 9 Elizabeth
10 Son Isaac b. 1725, dismissed to Enfield Church. 27 Sept 1741

11

sis 12 ESTHER + husband Nathaniel Harmon
13 dau. Mary b. 1717. m. 1737 a Daniel Sheldon, of Northampton, Mas.

14 incorporate in
15 narrative of
16 Elizabeth Austin
17 who m. Benj.^{3} Gillet
18

AUSTIN

Our Fax Is Your Fax
FASTFAX IN SECONDS AT SIR SPEEDY
FASTFAX

Sir Speedy®
The business printers™
6410 Wadsworth By-Pass
Arvada, Colorado 80003
(303) 420-2102 FAX (303) 421-3962

Moses & Stephen's store.

Inclosed you find a Note which I wish given to My Father to renew My note in Bank due on the 18th Inst—

My Father Started to Herculanium on Sunday and will be in St Louis tomorrow on his return to Herculanum he will remain there a week or [so] to push forward his House for he is determined to Move by the Middle of May

Potosi

I have taken possession of the Mines and the whole establishment here and Commenced business under the Stile of S. F. Austin and C°. and am flattering myself with the pleasing hope of being able by the end of this year to free the Family from every embarrassment I shall literally bury myself this Spring and Summer in the Mines and if attention and industry will affect anything I shall do much

When the family are gone I hope Sister (Ann) will not desert me, but will very often enliven the (Bu) Hall with her Society when left here alone how I shall envy her the Company of little *Joel* his prattle would be music to me compared to the *dull* cheerless, chiling Silence which will pervade the Hall when deserted by all but a Solatary Batchelor!!!—

My prospects at the Hill are not very promising I am sinking new Shafts— the furnace goes in this night and I expect to Make about 15000 pounds of Lead this Smelt which I will send immediately over to Hercum The Money on your note in Bank which I used I will repay as soon as the lead is made or you may deduct that much from what is to be made up for H Elliott

Write wheither you can make any arrangement to raise that Money, if not I must by Some means or Execution will be out immediately— I am very much pushed at this time to make up the money for our Beef and Pork, I should have called on my way home but was anxious to arrive in time for the wedding—the new Married Couple Started on Sunday, Mrs Carr and Mary and Many others sent their love to Emily, I will try and visit you soon but know not when, for I am now *tied down*. Mother is not well she has the rheumatism in her right arm which prevents her writing Kiss Jo. and love to Sister—

S. F. Austin

Year ~~before~~ 1821

Hazel Run, home of Ann W. Moses 5 d.

[Addressed:] Mr James Bryan Hazle Run Mr Wall

The year kinsman Joseph 5 Gillet went To Ohio.

Price List

St Louis Feby 12th 1817
MO.

Stephen F Austin and C°
Bought of Simpson and Quarles

1 Ream Best foolscap paper	$7. 50
1 do do Red Letter do	7. 00
3 1 Ol Menth P. P. [1 ounce oil of peppermint]	2. 00
	$16. 50

Bill and Price List

Mr. Stephen F. Austin
To Sam^l Perry and C° D^r

1816			
June 7th	To 6 lb white Sugar———Pr Father @ 56¼	3. 37½	
" 18	" 1 " Nails———pr Danly	37½	
July 15	" 1 Venison Ham	25	
" "	" 1 Chamber	75	
" 16	" Ballance on Brandy	50	
" 20	" 1 pt Tar	12½	
" 21	" 1 pr Shoes	2. 75	
" 23	" 2 Qts Tar———pr Danly	50	
Augst 6	" 4 Shovels———pr Dozier 75	3. 00	
" 15	" 3 Lead ballance on borrowed Lead	15	
" 19	" 1100lbs Mineral delivered @ 20$ pr thousd	22. 00	
" 29	" 1 Gall. Tar pr order	1. 00	
Septr 11	" 6 lb White Sugar——— @ 56¼	3. 37½	
Octr 5	" ½ lb Tea——— @ 350	1. 75	
" 30	" 5 lb 14 ozs. Loaf Sugar	3. 62½	
Nov 22	" 6lbs Sugar———pr Order 40	2. 40	
" "	" 2 " Coffee——— do 62½	1.25	47. 17½
	The above is charged to you Father		
	To amounts of your old acpts rendered	45. 50	
April 25	" 1 pr Shoes	2. 50	
May 10	" 1 Otter skin	2. 00	
" "	" 1 Cub Skin 25cts 1 Hank Shoe Thread 37½	62½	
" 27	" 1lb Powder 100cts 2 Hanks Thread 100cts 1 pr Shoes 2.50	4. 50	
June 5	" 1 Bottle Wine	1. 25	
" 4	" 2 Bottles Wine	2. 50	
" 15	" Whiskey 25cts—1 Bottle Wine 125	1. 50	
" "	" ½ Bottle wine	62½	
" 21	" 1 do do	1. 25	
July 5	" 6 do do——— @ 125	7. 50	
Novr 12	" 5lbs Coffee——— 62½	3 12½	
" 17	" Shoe Thread———pr Father	1 12½	74. 00
Novr 28	" 1 Trunk pr McCormick	6. 00	
"	" 5lbs Coffee——— 50	2. 50	
"	" 53 Volembers [sic] of Reeses Cyclopedia @ 4$——— 212.		
"	" Carriage 156lbs @ 11cts——— 17. 16		
	229. 16		
"	" Advance 10 pr Cent——— 22. 91½	252. 07½	
"	" 1 Vest Pattern 375 Silk Buttons 50cts	4 25	
	" 1 Cross Bard Handkf 150 ½ yd Linnen Camd 950–475	6 25	

1816				
Dec$^{r.}$	6	To Merchandise p^{r} Father as p^{r} Bill rendered	15 62½	
"	7	" 49 ^{lbs} Sugar p^{r} D^{o} @ 40	19 60	
"	7	" 2 Qts Tar p^{r} Jas. Danly	50	
"	8	" 124^{lbs} Iron @ 18¾^{cts} and 39^{lbs} do @ 20^{cts}	31 05	
"	9	" 1 p^{r} Boottees sent by Jas. Dozer to St. Louis	11 00	
"	10	" 2 Qts. Linseed oile 2\$ 1 Skean Silk 12½ p^{r} Father	2 12½	
"	12	" 2 yds Blk Flannell @ 1.25 p^{r} Mrs. Weber	2 50	
"	"	" 1 Doz Needles 25 ^{cts} 1 p^{r} Wco. Worsted Hose 175 p^{r} Do [Mrs. Weber]	2 00	355 47½
		Am^{t} carried over		\$476. 65
1816		To am^{t} brought over		476 65
Dec^{r}	12	" 4yd^{s} Ribbon 100^{cts} 1^{yd} Do 18¾ p^{r} Mrs Weber	1 18¾	
"	"	" 6 Skeans Silk 75^{cts} 2 Stran Beeds 25^{cts} p^{r} Do	1 00	
"	13	" 1 p^{r} Wco. Worsted Hose p^{r} do	1 75	
"	"	" 1 Needle Case p^{r} Do	2 50	
"	"	" 11½ lbs Cordage p^{r} @ 31¼ Jas. Danly	3 59½	
"	16	" I Doz Silk Vest Buttons p^{r} order of Father	75	
"	17	" 1 Stick Twist do	12½	
"	19	" ½ Gall Lintseed Oile p^{r} Do	2 00	
"	"	" 1 Paper Ink Powder p^{r} Ball	25	
"	20	" 28¾^{lbs} Iron p @ 18¾ Bruffy	5 39	
"	21	" 2^{lbs} Nails Ball	75	
"	23	" 2 yds Leventine Silk p^{r} order of Father	4 50	
"	24	" 6^{lbs} Best Coffee p^{r} Do	3 75	
"	26	" 28¼^{lbs} Iron 18½ Bruffy	5 30	
"	27	" 1 yd Ribbon p^{r} Mother	25	
"	"	" 3 " Shenneal 56½^{cts} 1 Pocket Book 150 p^{r} Do	2 06¼	
"	"	" 1 Silk Handkf D^{o}	2 50	
"	"	" 1 p^{t} Madarie Wine p^{r} negro Girl	1 00	
1817				
Jany	9	" 1 Cotton Shawl p^{r} Mrs Weber	1 00	
"	11	" 1 Sett Silk coat Buttons " Father	1 75	41 41
"	"	" 5 Skeans Silk and Twist 62½^{cts} 1½ yd B. Holland 75 p^{r} D^{o}	1 37½	
"	17	" 6 yds Velvet Ribbon 75^{cts} ½ Doz Hooks and Eyes 25^{cts} p^{r} D^{o}	1 00	
"	25	" 1^{lb} Coffee p^{r} nephew	50	
"	"	" 8 Skeans Silk 100½^{cts} Brimstone 25^{cts} p^{r} mother	1 25	
"	"	" 1 Flossy Cape p^{r} D^{o}	1 00	
"	30	" 5½ lbs Crowley Steel @ 62½ p^{r} Danly	3 43¾	
Feb^{y}	1	" ½ Doz Flints Do	18¾	
"	5	" 3 lbs White Havanna Sugar 62½ p^{r} mother	1 87½	
"	6	" 3 " Orlean do p^{r} Do	1 50	
"	7	" 1½ yds. Silk lace @ 87 p^{r} Miss Austin	1 43¾	
"	8	" 1 Doub^{le} Bladed Knife	1 00	
"	"	" 1 p^{r} Morocco Slippers p^{r} Mrs Weber	2 37½	

1817				
Feb^{y}	8	To 1 Comb p^{r} Do	43¾	
"	"	" 1 p^{r} Fine Shoes p^{r} Hammond	2 50	
"	"	" 1 " Coars do " Danly	2 50	
"	"	" 1 Quire paper p^{r} order	50	
"	10	" 1 Blank Day Book	4 50	
"	11	" 29 ^{lbs} Iron 18¾	5 43¾	
"	"	" 1 Quire Letter Paper	50	33 56¼
"	"	" 11 ^{lbs} 14 oz Crowley Steel 62½ p^{r} Bruffy	7 42½	
"	15	" Merchandise p^{r} Sam^{l} Patterson	6 00	
"	17	" Your Order in fav^{r} of S. Swaringin	5 82	
"	18	" 6 lbs Coffee p^{r} order in fav^{r} of W^{m} Ficklin	3 75	
"	19	" 1 p^{r} Coars Shoes	2 75	
				25 74
"	"	" ¾ y$^{d.}$ Gauze 1.50^{cts}		
"	"	" 2 yd Silk Lace 50^{cts} p^{r} Mrs Weber	2 00	
"	"	" 1½ Sheneal 28 ^{cts} 2 y^{ds} Ribbon 75 ^{cts} p^{r} do	1 03	
Jan^{y}	31	" 4 ^{lbs} Sugar and 2 ^{lbs} Coffee (overlook, d)	3 00	
Feb^{y}.	19	" 1 Quire paper p^{r} M$^{r.}$ Ball	50	6 53
				\$583 89¼

Contra C^{r}

1816			
Augs^{t}	2^{d}	By 761 ^{lbs} Lead @ 5.30 p^{r} cwt	40 33½
Nov^{r}	22	By 25 Bars Lead 968 ^{lbs} @ 5.00 which was credited to you Father ac$^{t.}$	48 40
1817			
Feb^{y}	11	By 15¾ ^{lbs} Powder	

Bill and Price List

Herculaneum Feby 20th 1817

Stephen F Austin and C^{o}.
Bot of Honey and Bates
p^{r} order M. Austin

1 B^{bl} salt	290 ^{lbs}		
Tare	25		
	265 ^{lbs}	nett @ \$2 p Bus^{h}	\$10. 60
1 oven and Lid			3. 25
1 3 points Blankett p^{r} waggons			3. 50
			\$17. 35

D^{r} Sir
above is the Bill of articles got by M Austin Esq^{r} for you
Respectfully Yours

Honey and Bates [Rubric]

Austin Family motto: "Touch me and I sting".

Elias^4 Austin prob. knew Joseph^4 Gillet as both born in Suffield 1718 & 1712 respectively. (. both died in 1776 - Elias^4 in Durham 35 mi. S. of Suffield & Joseph^4 in Simsbury). Aunt Elizabeth^3 Austin Gillet ~~Austin~~ d. 1752 (mother of Jos.^{4}), & as Elias^4 had 6 aunts & uncles in Suffield he probably came often to visit after he moved to Durham 1739, age 21; his son Moses^5 b. here in 1765. Elias^4 was only 15 when his father Capt. Anthony Austin (uncle to Joseph^4 Gillet) ? 1708) d. in 1733.

MOSES AUSTIN: His LIFE, by
David B. Gracy

C H A P T E R I

TWO DAYS before Christmas of 1820, Moses Austin, his slave Richmond, and two traveling companions rode quietly into San Antonio de Bexar, the sunbaked, 100-year-old capital of the Province of Texas on the far northeastern flank of the Spanish Empire.[1] Austin made his way through the dusty streets of the remote community of some 2,000 inhabitants to the government house in the center of town.[2] Weary from his journey through the nearly 400 miles of wilderness between Nacogdoches and Bexar ("Bā-har" the Spanish pronounced it. The Anglos compressed the two syllables into one: "bear."), Austin nevertheless pushed himself on. Fifty-nine years old, he had no time to lose.

Inside the *casa real*, Austin drew his short, stout frame to its full height before Governor Antonio María Martínez and began to speak. In French, the only language both understood, he told the Governor he wanted to bring a colony of Anglo Americans to settle in Texas. By all odds it was a bold scheme and a determined bid to recoup the fortune he had lost in Missouri, but the timing of his visit could not have been worse. Governor Martínez had explicit instructions from his superior, General Joaquin de Arredondo, Commandant of the Eastern Interior Provinces, to allow no foreigners, especially no North Americans, into his realm. For twenty years Anglo Americans had tormented the Spanish officials with a succession of armed forays into the country. At that very moment, "General" 1. James Long was leading a band in East Texas bent on capturing the Province. Even were Martínez willing himself to consider Austin's plan, he would do nothing that might aggravate the strained relations between himself and Arredondo.

The Governor refused to listen. Preemptorially he ordered Austin to leave the town immediately and the Province as quickly as possible. Austin, who was not just another American, as he could prove with the old passport he carried that showed he once had been a subject of the King of Spain, thought to change the subject and, as his son later recounted, "give a favorable turn to matters by entering into a genial conversation." This tactic only agitated the Governor. Enraged, his voice charged with emotion, Martínez demanded Austin leave at once.

Moses Austin had failed. Disgusted and irritated, he left the Governor's office determined to abandon Bexar within the hour. Before him lay the grueling ride back to Missouri, a thousand miles through winter weather

1990 Amarillo Public Lib

Moses Austin His Life by
David B. Gr

C H A P T E R I

TWO DAYS before Christmas of 1820, Moses Austin, his slave Richmond, and two traveling companions rode quietly into San Antonio de Béxar, the ramshackled, 100-year-old capital of the Province of Texas on the far northeastern flank of the Spanish Empire. Austin made his way through the dusty streets of the remote community of some 2,500 inhabitants to the government house in the center of town. Weary from his passage through the nearly 400 miles of wilderness between Natchitoches and Béxar ("Bāhar" the Spanish pronounced it. The English corrupted the two syllables into one: "Bear"), Austin nevertheless pushed himself on. Fifty-nine years old, he had no time to lose.

Inside the casa real, Austin drew his short, stout frame to its full height before Governor Antonio María Martínez and began to speak, in French, the only language both understood. He told the Governor he wanted to bring a colony of Anglo Americans to settle in Texas. In all, it was a bold scheme and a determined bid to recoup the fortune he had lost in Missouri, but the timing of his visit could not have been worse. Governor Martínez had explicit instructions from his superior, General Joaquín de Arredondo, Commandant of the Eastern Interior Provinces, to allow no foreigners, especially not North Americans, into his region. For twenty years Anglo Americans had tormented the Spanish officials with a succession of armed forays into the country. At that very moment, "General" James Long was leading a band in East Texas bent on capturing the Province. Even were Martínez neither disposed to consider Austin's plan, he could do nothing that might aggravate the strained relations between himself and Arredondo.

The Governor refused to listen. Peremptorily he ordered Austin to leave the town immediately and the Province as quickly as possible. Austin, who was not just another American, as he could prove with the old passport he carried that showed he once had been a subject of the King of Spain, thought to change the subject and, as his son later recounted, "give a favorable turn to matters by entering into a general conversation." The tactic only angered the Governor. Enraged, his voice charged with emotion, Martínez demanded Austin leave at once.

Moses Austin had failed. Dejected and irritated, he left the Governor's office determined to abandon Texas within the hour. Before him lay the grueling ride back to Missouri, a thousand miles through winter weather

1994 [illegible]

with no prospect for salvaging his fortune, without even the courtesy of one night's rest – the first in at least four weeks – under a roof.

As Austin crossed the plaza, one of those unaccountable twists of fate occurred that change history. He caught sight of the Baron de Bastrop, a Dutch adventurer of Austin's own generation, whom he had met many years previous, when the two chanced to stay at the same tavern. During the past fourteen years, Bastrop had lived in Bexar and, more importantly to Austin, had become a prominent and influential citizen.

Bastrop invited Austin to his modest quarters. As they talked, Austin elaborated his plans for bringing a colony of Missourians to Texas and showed Bastrop his papers. The Baron, recalling his own twenty-five years' experience trying, with little success, to colonize Spanish land, spoke frankly of the obstacles facing Austin, not the least of which was getting permission to bring the colony. Nevertheless, as Austin's enthusiasm returned, Bastrop caught the spark of the enterprise and decided to help.

Together, Austin and Bastrop retraced their steps through the plaza and waited upon the Governor. During their second meeting that Saturday, Austin and Martínez spoke in their native languages, leaving Bastrop to translate "well and truly." This time when the Governor asked Austin why he had come to Bexar, Austin replied simply that he sought "reauthorization to settle himself in . . . [the Province] with his family, inasmuch as he had already been a subject of the Government of Spain" in Missouri for two years, before Spain in 1800 had transferred the territory to France. Austin added, according to the Governor's official report, that he intended to support himself by raising sugar and cotton. Why, Martínez pressed, if he had been content as a citizen of the Spanish Empire, had he waited twenty years to apply for the settlement he wished to make? Austin talked around the question, then told the Governor it was "the new system of Government adopted by Spain," the constitutional monarchy reestablished the previous March, that enticed him to apply for permission to settle in Texas.[3]

After a few questions on other topics, Baron de Bastrop concluded the examination by gently reminding the Governor of his stern command that Austin leave San Antonio before nightfall. The old man, Bastrop said, was weak from exposure and fatigue. He could not endure the return trip without rest. Governor Martínez rescinded his order and allowed Austin to remain for awhile.

For three days, Austin and Bastrop worked on the colonization scheme. Finally, on December 26, they appeared before Governor Martínez again, this time with a formal document endorsed by the *cabildo*, the town council, outlining plans for settlement of a colony of 300 families. Martínez not only accepted the application, he forwarded it that same day to Arredondo

---

in Monterrey with a ringing endorsement of both the proposal and the "worthy and well qualified subject," Moses Austin.[4]

Austin, with Bastrop's collaboration, had opened a new chapter in the history of North America. He cleared the way for the migration of Anglo Americans into Texas. Their coming would lead eventually to the birth of a new country and then to creation of the twenty-eighth state of the 28 United States. Though Austin could not know the full significance of his accomplishment, he rode out of Bexar on December 29, 1820, on his way home exhilarated by the anticipation that he had laid the foundation for regaining his lost wealth. In whichever light his trip to Texas is viewed – as a personal venture or as a benchmark in history – it was without question a daring undertaking of a determined, driven man. It was characteristic of him and of his branch of the Austin line in America.

His great-great grandfather, Richard Austin, had been a man of unusual courage and will. In an age when families passed generation upon generation on the same plot of ground, or at least in the same neighborhood, he at midlife had been willing to uproot his from the familiar, comfortable ancestral home in Hampshire County of southern England and move 2,000 miles across the Atlantic Ocean to little known, barely inhabited Massachusetts. Richard did not do it for wealth. His father, Richard the elder, possessed a considerable estate at his death in 1622. He left £20 to his son Richard, an inheritance to each of his other six children, legacies for his eight grandchildren, and something as well for his son-in-law, three servants, and all his godchildren. By 1638, Richard the son, a successful tailor, could afford a servant whom he would take with his family to New England.[5]

also ancestor
5
of Jas
Gillet – the preacher
of the Rev.
second
cousins

Religious conviction drove Richard to ride the *Bevis* out of Southampton harbor on May 16, 1638. He did not go alone. Most of the sixty-one passengers about whom we know something advocated Puritan doctrine as did he. Indeed, the singular character of the little ship's passengers proved so noticeable that the King spotted it. Royal agents tried to prevent the sailing, but the ship had slipped away before they could act.[6]

Puritans believed that the Anglican communion retained too many vestiges of ceremony and hierarchy characteristic of the Roman Catholic Church, from which the Church of England had broken a century earlier. The Puritans based their convictions on individual reading and personal interpretation of the Bible, in which they found the blueprint of a stern existence governed by a harsh moral code. Though they believed the state should enforce that code, they maintained that each individual accounted personally to God. Each, therefore, worked daily and hard to be worthy of his convictions. "By self-imposed discipline, they endeavoured, in the very thick of worldly business, to preserve self-control and unquenchable devotion to the ideal of duty."[7] This did not mean that they withdrew from secu-

lar life. Far from it. The Lord rewarded those who showed responsible stewardship of the talents accorded them. Wealth, obtained the right way, was a sign of divine approval. In essence, the Puritan movement "brought seriousness of thought to thousands, and induced them to put that restraint on their luxuries and that vigour into the performance of their duties, which all religions enjoin, but which few enforce against the dead weight of social custom."[8]

The Stuart monarchs, who believed firmly in rule by divine right, thought the Church of England, if anything, not Catholic enough. The kings and their firm-minded subjects were traveling a collision course. Some 20,000 of the strongest-willed Puritans fled England during the 1630s for New England where they could practice their beliefs in both church and state. The Austins joined the stream only a few years before the conflict in England erupted into civil war.

Richard had hardly settled his family in Charlestown, across the Charles River from Boston, when his brother-in-law Edmund Littlefield broke with the congregation in Boston and moved his family away to the new settlement at Exeter in New Hampshire. About the same time, Richard died, leaving his widow to raise their two small boys.[9] The older son, the third in succession to be named Richard,^{2} would stay in Charlestown. In time he took up his father's trade and became active in both his church and community. Two of his descendants would make lasting reputations as pewterers in Charlestown in the late eighteenth and early nineteenth centuries, during the same years that their distant cousin, Moses, was developing the lead mines in Virginia and Missouri.[10]

Capt Anthony^{2} was too young when his father died to have any memories of him. Yet in several interesting ways, Anthony followed in his footsteps. For one thing, he married late. Anthony was twenty-eight years old when he wed Esther Huggins on October 19, 1664, in Rowley, Massachusetts. The surviving records do not tell whether she, the second of eight children, and twenty-one years old at the time of her marriage, was a native of England or of New Hampshire. Whichever it was, both she and Anthony were Americans, and New England was the only land they knew.

my ancestors
as Benj 3 Gillet
m. Eliz. Austin

Hampton

In 1666, at the age of thirty, Anthony took his wife of two years and moved nearly thirty miles north to Rowley, a center of textile manufacture. Perhaps Anthony followed his father and brother into the tailor's trade, at least for a short time. Whatever occupation he pursued, he took full part in the life of the community, being first admitted to the church and then made a Freeman of the town on March 29 and May 19 respectively of 1669.[11]

It came as a surprise to the Rowley congregation in November, 1674, to learn that on the July 17 preceding, Anthony Austin received a grant of land—a homesite—in the Stoney Brooke Plantation one hundred miles

southwest of Rowley in western Massachusetts. Anthony apologize
his friends in meeting for "his fayling that he had gone soe farr in inga
ing himself to a remove to a new plantation before he had propounded
desire to the church that he might have their advice and Consent."
church members, mindful that he owned no property in Rowley, fo
"noe ground to disuade him from his undertaking . . . but wished
blessing upon him and his."[12] A month later, he, his wife and three yo
sons left for the frontier.

In New England, the frontier was only a location, not a way of life.
word "plantation" to Anthony's contemporaries meant an area newl
recently opened for sale and settlement. None of the work of developi
plantation proceeded by chance or whim. Whether located on the
coast or on the inland frontier, the institutions of Puritan life were
same. The Puritan social order, rooted in towns, was too systematic,
structured to permit uncontrolled growth. With the permission of the
eral Court of Massachusetts, Major John Pynchon in 1671 establish
committee and opened for settlement the heavily wooded, 22,000-
Stoney Brooke tract he had purchased from the Indians two years ea
The committee would direct the initial distribution of land, after which
plantation would become a town and the settlers—the "proprietors"
last would govern themselves. The change in administration often
slight. The Puritans drew few lines between civil and ecclesiastical
The authorities of church and of state reinforced each other. No one h
voice, not even in the town meeting in which civil offices were filled
the community governed, without being a church member first.

Theology even governed the distribution of land in a new settlemen
man obtained acreage according to "Quality, Estate, Usefulness and o
Considerations, as the Committee direct."[13] This meant that the distr
tion was based primarily on one's acceptance in God's eyes. Faithful s
ardship of God's bounty, as reflected in a man's wealth, deserved
brought a larger allotment. In Stoney Brooke Plantation, the commi
directed that lots be created in eighty-, sixty-, fifty-, and forty-acre tr
Anthony Austin, the twenty-second name on the roll, received a fifty-
plot on the west side of Feather Street north of Stoney Brooke and ne
a lot reserved for Major Pynchon.[14]

By the close of 1681, ten years after opening the plantation, the com
tee had completed its work. Instead of the twenty families originally c
for by the General Court, the demand for settlement at Suffield, as
plantation became known, had caused the committee to settle 100 pro
tors. Though the 100 represented a total population of some 300,
thirty-four held the church membership that afforded them a vote. T
came together on March 9, 1682, the day after Sabbath, to establish a
ernment to succeed the committee, or, in their flowing, artful words

order matters of General concernment for ye welfare of ye place."[15] They elected five Selectmen "by Papers" (ballots) and chose a recorder to keep the minutes. Forty-six-year-old Anthony Austin not only headed the list of the first Selectmen, but also, because of his legible and distinct hand, for which he had been employed as a letter writer in Boston years before, received the office of "Towne Clarke."[16]

Anthony's strong sense of public duty brought him a succession of committee responsibilities, over the following years, from searching for the town's boundaries to seeking a new minister. During the vacancy in 1693, he was even called to "officiate" in meeting "untill a minister be procured upon the place."[17]

The early years of the eighteenth century proved to be an anxious time in New England. The Indian presence, though considerably diminished by warfare during the 1690s, had not disappeared altogether. War in Europe inevitably resulted in conflict in the colonies, and this pattern repeated itself following the outbreak of Queen Anne's War on the continent in 1702. The next year in Suffield, the town meeting voted to fortify the pastor's lot. Armed guards watched over every gathering in the meeting house. The watch was no ceremony. The modern visitor to the two-story, English gambrel Anthony Austin House on old Feather Street,[18] whose construction dates to 1691, perhaps earlier, can see the head of a black flint arrow point recovered not many years ago from the back wall of the house. Thought to have been shot during Queen Anne's War, the flint penetrated two layers of chestnut clapboard siding, each one inch thick, and buried itself in the interior pine wall board.[19]

Through all these years, Anthony's distinct hand faithfully recorded the history of Suffield in the actions of its town meetings. On May 6, 1708, he was returned as Towne Clarke for the twenty-sixth consecutive year. But that time was the last. On August 22, seventy-three-year-old Anthony Austin died and was laid to rest in the burying ground near the meeting house.[20] The hand that entered the event in the town minutes was that of Anthony's son John.3

Anthony had brought up his boys well. All made names for themselves in Suffield. Richard3 carried forward the martial renown of his father, Anthony who emerged from King Philip's War in 1678 as a sergeant and then rose to captain and command of the Suffield militia. Richard in time followed in both rank and command, an accomplishment probably of no surprise to those who knew the Austin Family motto: "Touch Me and I Sting."[21] Even so, it was no mean accomplishment in an age when military prowess and rank were a key to social standing, and social acceptance was linked to Godliness.

Like his father and grandfather before him, Richard2 married late. He was thirty-three in 1699 when he wed twenty-year-old Doritha Adams. lived to be 100

b

Relationship of
Jos.5 Gillet to Moses5 Auston
is same as
Gladys5 + Betty Bea5

cousin of John Quincy Adams

BENJ. GRUBB1
BILLIE GRUBB2 gr-g-f
MAY DODD3 SCS
LEONARD4 }g-d-s 1st cousins
GLADYS5 gr-gd dau 2nd cousins
MAUD DONALDSON3
BEA4
BETTY BEA5

RICHARD AUSTIN1 b. 1636
CAPT. ANTHONY2 d. 1708
ELIZABETH3 b. 1684 d. 1752
JOSEPH GILLET4 b. 1712 d. 1776
JOSEPH5 b. 1753 d. 1836
RICHARD3 1666-1733
ELIAS4 1718-1776
MOSES5 1765-1821

Her family, like Richard's mother's, came to Suffield in the 1680s from Newbury, Massachusetts, but arrived too late to be listed among the 100 first grantees. Hers was a hardy clan whose most distinguished sons Adams would serve as the second and sixth presidents of the United States. The longevity of some family members attracted the notice even of contemporaries. Doritha's father would see eighty years, she nearly one hundred. In the space of nineteen of those years, she bore nine children, the last of whom, Elias,4 was born April 14, 1718.[22]

By the time Elias4 reached his majority in 1739, six years after his father's death, Suffield counted nearly 1,000 inhabitants, five times the number who lived there half a century earlier when his grandfather took his seat on the first Board of Selectmen. For its time, Suffield was a moderately populous settlement. The Austin Family contributed its full share to the growth. Captain Anthony's descendants in Suffield in 1739 numbered around fifty, at least a dozen of them as heads of households or soon to be.

d. 1752 Aunt Elizabeth3 4 Gill

Suffield could not provide for them all. Whereas five of Elias's six aunts and uncles lived and died in Suffield, his generation began an exodus that swelled a migration of the young occurring generally throughout Connecticut, the state into which Suffield was taken by a boundary change in 1749. It was sad in a way. When Suffield was established, the land within its boundaries had been a cohesive force. Each family could have some. Fathers like Anthony could even obtain lots for their sons. All, by virtue of their property, had an interest in the town and in each other. But within a generation, or two at the most, the vacant property had been taken up. By 1739, there were no empty places to absorb the younger sons. To get land of their own—to establish themselves—they had to leave. And so that same land that by its abundance in 1681 bound the townspeople together, by its scarcity in 1739 forced the young and ambitious out. At least three, perhaps four, of Elias's six brothers and sisters about whom a record exists left Suffield. Elias,4 who apparently left second, chose Durham, Connecticut, some thirty-five miles south of Suffield, to establish his home.[23]

Durham sat attractively on a ridge between hills to the east and low marshy Coginchaug Swamp to the west. At the middle of the town, Allyn Creek cut the ridge in two. The meeting house, the commons and a few fine residences stood south of the creek; the majority of the homes occupied land to the north. Along the mile-and-a-half length of Broad Street, one- and two-story white clapboard houses placed a discrete distance apart and back from the wide thoroughfare set a tone for the community. "Uncommonly elegant" one traveler recorded. Durham had an air of uncluttered spaciousness.

4

In some ways, Durham must have resembled the Suffield of Elias's youth. It had been settled at the turn of the century and was a generation

* Richard1
Richard2
Capt Anthony2 Esther Huggins
Elizabeth3 Benj Gillet 1684
Jos4
Richard3
Elias4
Moses5
Anthony3 Jno3 Nath3 Esth

behind Suffield in its growth. In 1740, its population totaled approximately 650, and, like Suffield at that age, it was growing rapidly, especially rapidly for a town off the beaten path. The only way in and out was by the road to Middletown, ten hilly miles away on the Connecticut River. Too, the economy of Durham rested on agriculture. Surplus farm products were taken over the road to Middletown, where they were sold locally, shipped to the trading centers of Boston and New Haven, or sent directly to the West Indies.

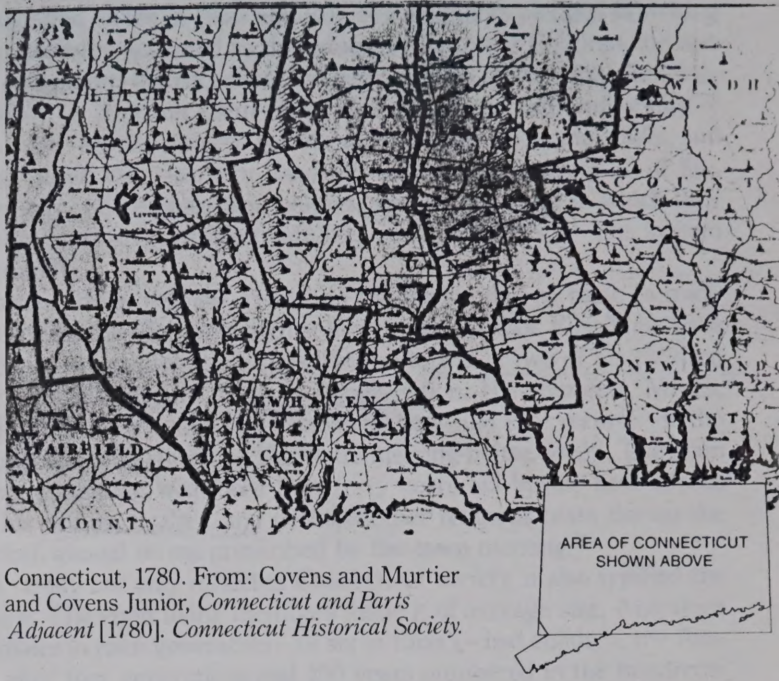
Despite its isolation, the town took an unusually deep interest in learning. In a day when the Holy Bible was the only book most persons read, or cared to read, twenty-five heads of households in Durham subscribed 20 shillings each to establish a private circulating library. The Book Company of Durham, created in 1733, was the first of its kind in Connecticut and followed by only two years the first one in all the colonies – Benjamin Franklin's Library Company of Philadelphia. Books circulated liberally. Even the President and Fellows of Yale College, eighteen tortuous miles away in New Haven, patronized the library. The influence of the library through the succeeding decades was great and reached families of all manner and means. It was this Library that gave a high character to the schools, and which created a taste of a liberal education, which for a long time characterized the town.[24]

after Sinners at Enfield 1741

Elias must have liked what he saw of Durham during the first weeks and months he lived there. On April 14, 1743, his twenty-fifth birthday, he gave Robert Fairchild, one of the founders of the Durham Book Company, £153 (a sum equal to two-thirds the annual stipend of the town's well-paid minister) for a little more than two acres of Fairchild's home lot on the west side of Broad Street, north of Allyn Creek.[25]

Apparently Elias built a house on his lot that same year. But the building that stands there today, identified by a roadside marker as the Elias Austin House, bears little resemblance to Elias's original frame cottage. The initial house followed traditional lines. Large square posts supported its superstructure and carried the clapboard siding. Like its neighbors, the building surrounded a massive central chimney to take full advantage, during the bitterly cold winters, of heat from the three fireplaces. Perhaps for the same reason, but out of harmony with his neighbors, Elias placed the house sideways on his lot, facing the building south toward Fairchild and away from the north wind, rather than east to Broad Street.[26]

Elias, who dressed typically in dark-colored coats, vests, and pants, their monotony broken only by silver shoe and knee buckles, likely used the parlor for a tailor shop. Judging by the assortment of shears, pressing irons, and other accessories listed on the inventory of his estate, he must have done a substantial business. In addition, like nine out of ten men in Connecticut in the mid-eighteenth century, he farmed. It was, to be sure,



Connecticut, 1780. From: Covens and Murtier and Covens Junior, *Connecticut and Parts Adjacent* [1780]. *Connecticut Historical Society.*

subsistence farming to provide basic food stuffs and raw material (w
and flax) for clothing. If town records are complete, the tailoring and
acres of pasture supplied his needs for perhaps twenty years.[27]

During those two decades, Elias established his family. About 17
before he passed a second year in the house by himself, Elias mar
Eunice Phelps from Suffield. Their first child, Martha, came early
August, 1746. Eight children followed at intervals of no more than th
years: Stephen in 1747, Martha, 1749, Elijah, 1751, Archibald, 1754,
twins Hophin and Phineas, 1757, Gloriana, 1759, and little Moses on O
ber 4, 1761. By the time Moses was born, three of his sisters
brothers – the first Martha and the twins – had died.[28] Nevertheless,
once ample four-room house had become snug with eight persons in it,
of them children ranging in age from two years to mid-teens. Clearly
family needed more room as well as more income.

In 1765, perhaps earlier, Elias more than doubled the size of his hom
adding two rooms on the north side, one upstairs and one down, with a
lar beneath them. These unheated rooms must have been cold in the
ter, for their far corners lay a long way from the old central chimney
remained the only source of heat. The family used the rooms ab
Downstairs Elias opened a tavern.[29]

Tavernkeeping for many made the difference between staying solvent and falling victim to the rampant inflation of the day. The business fed on both the increasing urban population and the growing numbers using the colonial roads. Though Durham's population rose by a third in the twenty years before the Revolution, Elias 4 probably intended to rely on travelers for much of his trade. A good road finally had been pushed south from Durham to open direct communication with New Haven, a seat of the General Assembly and one of the colony's principal ports. Mail traveled over the road on a 2½-day round trip between New Haven and Hartford every weekend. Sometime afterward, the New York to Boston stage line changed its route between New Haven and Hartford and sent its coaches through Durham. By one act, Durham forever lost its quiet isolation.[30]

Perhaps the idea of opening a tavern had come to Elias 4 through his family. His brother, Moses, 4 and then his nephew, Jesse, both of whom had moved to Durham from Suffield a decade earlier, operated the inn at the northern edge of town. Moses bought the twenty-four-year-old establishment (later known as the Swathel Inn) in 1754. The place became a regular and popular stop on the stage line. Passengers had time to stretch and take refreshment while drivers changed teams of horses. Jesse acquired the inn soon after he settled in Durham in 1757. And he was the proprietor on that long-remembered day in 1775 when General George Washington stopped at the inn for a meal.[31]

However clear the economics of the matter, the decision to open a tavern could not have been easy for a churchman as devout as Elias. He had to disregard the rebukes of those in sympathy with a Middletown minister who railed against "covetings to have licenses for selling of drink."[32] His mind once set, though, Elias erected a signpost on Broad Street and laid up in his cellar casks of wine, rum, cider, brandy and beer. Considering the stock and fixtures recorded in the inventory of his estate, he must have enjoyed a very satisfactory business.[33]

Moses, 4 Jesse, 5 and Elias 4 all three played active roles in the life of their adopted town. Each had a vote in the town meetings and filled offices by election of that body. Elias served once as a grand juror, twice as a hayward to enforce the town ordinances regulating swine on the highway and commons, and three times as a tythingman. This official had "liberty on Sabbath and other Days of publick worship to sit in those pews or seats where they shall judge most convenient to preserve good order."[34]

Elias had completed the last of his six terms in office by the time his youngest child, Moses, was old enough to begin to remember. Of Moses' early life little can be known. No family documents have survived from these years, and, if Moses ever reminisced about them to his own children, his words died with them. But there is no reason to think that he grew up in a home out of harmony with the ways of mid-eighteenth-century Connecticut. During this period, fathers ruled households. Mothers and fathers together, as ten of Elias and Eunice's neighbors pledged in writing with their minister, accepted as their duty to "Keep our Children and servants in subjection, Instruct them in the principles of our Holy Religion, and Endeavr to Restrain them from all Profaneness and Immorality."[35] Children in this strictly ordered society were considered young adults, and when they grew up, "the firm hand of authority, structuring all of life, framed steady and resolute personalities, sure of the world in which they lived and as stern in exercising authority as their fathers."[36] The system bred patriarchs.

The instruction in religion, central in the pledge and so basic to traditional New England life, came both at home and in school. Elias 4 must have been proud and gratified during his lifetime to watch two of his children 5 formally accepted into the Durham congregation. His youngest, Moses, 5 received classroom instruction—possibly all he would ever receive—in the schoolhouse that still stands on Durham's meeting-house Green. The plain white frame building was more than forty years old by the time Moses 5 studied his primer, psalter, and perhaps other religious texts during the eight-month annual terms prescribed by the town meeting.[37]

Elias's family not only reflected Connecticut society, it also typified the Austin line. The eight living members made it of average size. And since several males in each generation—all six in Elias's—had children, the Austin clan after four generations and 150 years numbered in the hundreds. When Elias's 4 mother died in 1772 at the age of ninety-nine, the small, weekly *Connecticut Courant* of Hartford took note. She, its readers learned, was the "mother of 9 children, 73 grand children, 118 great grand children, and 5 of the fourth generation, in all 205." Combine the numbers in each family unit with the fourteen (in Elias's case) or more years over which the children were born, and the Austins had considerable overlapping and intermingling of generations. Moses' closest confidant and personal secretary in Missouri would be his first cousin once removed, Jesse's 5 son James 6. A generation separated James and Moses on the family tree, but only 1½ years on the calendar. Their closeness would be cemented and reflected further when the two married sisters.

Death, never far away, particularly for the young, contributed to forcing family concern inward. Elias lost three of his children and used the name "Martha" twice. His brother Richard gave the name "Elizabeth" to three separate babies. In these tragedies, the Austins shared with their neighbors. At least they were spared the triumph and tragedy of the Sykes Family of Suffield, whose two sons carried the names "Victory" and "Posthumous."

In their name-giving, the Austins followed Puritan practice. They took male names from the Old Testament or, less frequently, chose them from

traditional English names. Elias 4 introduced the name "Stephen" into the family, but it was his grandson, Stephen Fuller, 6 who would make it famous. Girls received biblical names, too. Or they were named for virtues considered in women: "Devotion," "Thankful," "Submit," "Mindwell," "Mercy." The Austins preferred the biblical names with one exception. Elias struck a second note of independence from family tradition, perhaps even from the solemn Calvinist philosophy, when he gave his tenth child the happy name "Gloriana."[38]

Happy was the way Moses must have remembered Durham, his father's house, and his childhood. A quarter century later and half a continent away, he would name his new, grand seat "Durham Hall" in memory of his early, good years and of the spacious town on the ridge which, once he left, he never saw again.

CHAPTER II

MOSES HAD just turned nine years old when John Forbes submitted his first notice to the *Connecticut Courant*. Actually nothing about the small announcement in the issue for October 30, 1770, made it stand out from any other advertisement. Forbes, who recently had moved to Hartford from Philadelphia, simply invited patronage of his clock and watchmaking business. But Elias Austin and his family twenty-five miles away in Durham, if they saw that issue, surely read the little block of print with unusual interest. Forbes had set up "at the shop of Mr. Stephen Austin, Taylor in Hartford." And the announcement put Stephen's new business in the public print for the first time as well.

25 mi

Barely three weeks shy of his twenty-third birthday and the oldest of Elias and Eunice Austin's six living children, Stephen 5 had been the first of the brothers and sisters to leave home. If Elias's children repeated the pattern set by their father and his brothers and sisters, then by the end of the decade most would be gone from their parents' home on Broad Street, the 5 boys to seek their fortunes, the girls married and rearing families. Moses, the youngest, of course would remain at home with his parents for several more years, during which he might follow in Stephen's footsteps and learn the tailor's craft from his father. If not that, perhaps he would move to Hartford to live with his brother and learn the business of a merchant. It seemed to be the nature of the Austins to think ahead, to try to be ready for whatever life had in store. It was a good trait, for time and events rarely follow the course marked for them.

Though Stephen 5 began his career as a tailor, his heart lay elsewhere. He never advertised himself in the newspaper as a man proficient with needle and thread. The first notice he placed in the *Courant*, on November 16, 1771, offered dry goods for sale: chamois leather for linings, cloth and needles, leather breeches "of the best kind" and "just received from Philadelphia." His association with Forbes evidently opened commercial contacts to him in the country's largest city. Stephen took advantage of his opportunity, and in so doing found his calling.[1]

From the first, Stephen prospered. Forbes's little notice shows that young Austin already had learned the fundamental secret of success in the business world – put your property, and by extension, the toil of others to work for you. From the earliest record, rents supplemented what he earned from creating clothes and handling merchandise. Three years

MOSES AUSTIN

by FRANZ

so much dirt and grass and not much else, you created a situation into which ambitious men are going to move.

Such a man was Moses Austin. Born in Connecticut of a family which dates back to 1638 in North America, he had been a general merchandiser in Philadelphia, from which firm he had launched a branch house at Richmond, Virginia. Later he had moved to Wythe County, Virginia, where he had become involved in mining and smelting lead, an interest that stayed with him through life. In 1798, he moved to the lead sources in

Potosi

southeastern Missouri, where the Spanish granted him a league of land. Austin, now pushing forty, established the town of Potosi, built furnaces and a shot tower, opened another general store, and became a civic-minded first citizen of Missouri for two decades. When the War of 1812 with its consequent depression reduced incomes, Austin pledged most of his available capital for stock in the Bank of St. Louis in the belief that the bank could issue notes and increase local currency as a boost for business. But when the depression deepened in the Panic of 1819, the Bank of St. Louis failed, and Moses Austin's business empire lay in ruins.

1819

Although he was nearly sixty, Austin wasn't a man to quit trying. Through connections in New Orleans, he had learned about the advantages of Texas and its ripeness for settlement. Austin realized that the Spanish would like to fill up Texas as a buffer against Louisiana and the remainder of the United States. And so he took himself to San Antonio de Bexar, where in December 1820 he proposed to Colonel Antonio María Martínez that he be granted permission to bring 300 settlers into Texas. Instead, Governor Martínez ordered him out of Spanish territory.

Austin was following the governor's advice and leaving town when he came across the Baron de Bastrop, a checkered character who claimed many nationalities and who was serving Spain in its last days in North America. After Austin told Bastrop his frustrations, the Baron intervened with the governor, and Martínez agreed to forward Austin's petition to General Joaquín de Arredondo, chief civil and military commandant of Texas, at Monterrey.

2nd cousin
1st ~~cousin once removed~~ of Joseph Gillet 4

On January 17, 1821, Arredondo approved a grant permitting Austin to settle 300 families within an area of 200,000 acres. No provision was made for administration, geographical boundaries were unspecified, size and price of individual allotments were not defined, and Austin's role was not made clear. But most of the 200,000 acres was his if he could persuade 300 families to join him. He would call the shots, he would decide who came, and he would decide what they paid and what they did once they arrived. He had fashioned a speculator's coup for himself.

All that Austin received for his efforts was the elation of anticipation from March 1821, when he first received news of his grant, until he died the following June 10. Instead, his twenty-seven-year-old son, Stephen Fuller Austin, quiet, college-trained, lead miner and smelter, store operator, and member of Missouri's young territorial legislature, was the inheritor of this large spread.

Stephen Fuller Austin 6

When his father died, he was living in New Orleans in the home of a friend, studying law, and had recently taken the oath of office as circuit judge of the first judicial district of Arkansas (though probably he never held court). At first lukewarm about his father's big scheme, nonetheless he had helped in it. When Stephen learned of his father's death, he was in Natchitoches waiting to join Moses on a return trip to San Antonio. Instead, Stephen left promptly for San Antonio by himself, arriving there in August 1821. Governor Martínez passed along the mantle of colonization to Moses's son, who worked out certain administrative procedures with the governor. The two agreed that the acreage should be located on the coastal plain between the San Antonio and Brazos rivers, that Mexico would grant 640 acres to each head of a family, 320 acres for his wife, 320 acres for each child, and 80 acres for each slave. Essentially the land would be free, though Austin would collect 12½ cents an acre for his services. Austin also learned that the Spanish would provide no administration and that he himself must guarantee the good conduct of his colonists.

Back to New Orleans. Austin published the terms of settlement, invited colonists, and waited for the rush. As far as the

United States was concerned, the time was propitious: depression had been plaguing the nation since the close of the War of 1812, and people were eager for new starts, even in a new land. But further up the bureaucratic ladder in Mexico, officials refused to accept the grant approved by Governor Martínez and prepared to regulate colonization by a general immigration law.

This time young Austin went to the source—to Mexico City, where he pressured the *junta instituyente,* or rump Congress, to complete a new law authorizing him to bring in settlers. This law, which Emperor Agustín de Iturbide signed on January 3, 1823, offered heads of family a league and a *labor* of land (4,605 acres) and provided for various colonization agents, or empresarios, to promote immigration. Instead of the 200,000 acres which Moses Austin had envisioned, each empresario would receive 67,000 acres for each 200 families introduced. Once again, immigrants would not purchase the land from the government but would pay only a fee of 12½ cents an acre to the empresario for his trouble.

When Iturbide abdicated three months later, Austin reworked his contacts with the Mexican congress to receive a contract for 300 families on approximately the same terms. Then in August 1824 the new congress passed still another immigration law, vesting public land administration in the several states, which threw the project into the hands of the legislature of the state of Coahuila y Texas. In March 1825 the legislature passed another law confirming the original act approved by Iturbide. About the only difference was that the settler had to pay the state $30 within six years, not exactly an onerous fee.

Austin wasn't through. He persuaded the state to grant him three more contracts for a total of 900 additional families, and he worked out another contract in partnership with his secretary, Samuel May Williams, to settle 800 families in western Texas. The fact that the area he chose for the latter settlement overlapped the land set aside for another empresario named Sterling C. Robertson brought attacks against Austin's integrity which have continued to the present.

In 1825 Mexico had granted Robertson's Nashville Company a permit to settle 800 families along the Brazos River northwest of Austin's colony. Robertson was indefatigable, helping many of the resettlers to close out their affairs before leaving the United States. In dire cases he even underwrote the new settlers' moving expenses and equipment. Although altogether Sterling Clack Robertson settled more than 600 families prior to the Texas Revolution, he has been neglected by history. Instead, the glory and the memory have gone to Stephen F. Austin. Robertson's descendants are understandably resentful and feel that Austin cheated them out of their inheritance. They make a good case for their claim.

On the other hand, Austin's place in the history of Texas cannot be denied. Concocter of a gigantic land swindle or not, he ? knew how to run a proper colony and showed wisdom away beyond his years. Although he had complete civil and military authority over his colonists until 1828, he invited his colonists to elect their own militia officers and *alcaldes* (justices of the peace). He drew up procedural forms and a simple civil and criminal code for his courts. As lieutenant colonel of militia he planned campaigns against the Indians. When with increasing population judicial pressures began to mount, he formed an appellate court of the seven *alcaldes.* And when in November 1827 the constitution of Coahuila y Texas took effect, Austin organized an *ayuntamiento,* a public body which would relieve him of the responsibilities of governing. With his background and his record of almost total devotion to the tasks of colonization, he easily was the strongest man in Texas.

Austin had to do everything. For instance, the Mexicans kept their record of titles issued on loose sheets, easily mislaid. Austin obtained permission to record titles in a bound volume with copies and originals both attested by a land commissioner. Austin prepared these forms. He hired and directed surveyors, checked field notes, gave out grants, prepared titles, chased Indians, corresponded with the states and with Mexican officials, and raised money. In his spare time he was a natural target for all visitors who might want to settle in Texas, and he ran a sort of open house without any hostess of his own to make small talk while he dealt with other matters.

Many of his settlers acted like Americans, refused to pay the

12½ cents an acre for services, and seemed aggrieved by the fact that Austin would bring up the issue. Finally they appealed to the political chief at San Antonio, who ruled that Austin could not collect.

Not incidentally, Austin's land commissioner was the Baron de Bastrop, who worked out an arrangement whereby he received $127 a league for signing titles and split his fee with Austin. But even this source of income merely kept abreast of Austin's expenses. In fact, he had to pay *all* public expenses, because no one else would pay them. When he died in 1836, he was still living on prospects because he had never received enough income to more than meet his running expenses. Before he could realize any wealth, he would have had to sell his left-over land.

In all policy questions Austin acted as go-between with the Mexican officials. He persuaded the federal government and the state legislature to suspend tariff payments for the Anglo colonists for seven years. He should have been wise enough to know that a permissive policy, even though temporary, spoils the child, but he did not. When the Mexicans started collecting, as they had every right to, the Texans cried as if they had been robbed.

On the slavery issue Austin was ambivalent. Free labor was non-existent, and most of his colonists were coming from the slaveholding South. Austin therefore persuaded the *junta instituyente* to legalize slavery, but the constitution of Coahuila y Texas prohibited further introduction of slaves by immigration. In effect, this meant that you had permission to do and not to do at the same time. Austin worked around this ambivalence by persuading the legislature that the constitution actually legalized labor contracts with nominally emancipated slaves. At the same time he talked readily and vividly about the evils of slavery, but when the colonists objected, he declared that Texas must be a slave state. Where Austin stood privately is inascertainable.

Politically and economically, Austin represented that curiously contradictory amalgam of populist and conservative that often characterizes Texans. Since many of his people had fled debts and judgments to come to Texas, he worked through the local *ayuntamiento,* the political chief at San Antonio, the state legislature, and the Mexican congress to obtain relief for them. Thanks to Austin, the legislature of Coahuila y Texas passed a law closing the courts for twelve years to plaintiffs seeking collection of such debts. The law also foreshadowed a homestead exemption law in that defendants could not be required to pay "if it affect[ed] their attention to their families, to their husbandry, or art they professed." Austin considered pushing for a law abolishing collateral security for loans and basing the credit sytem on "moral character" only.

On the other side, in current parlance no doubt exists that Austin belonged to the Establishment. Regularly he reminded his colonists of the generosity of the Mexican government and of their debt of loyalty to it. But his fellow Texans were not disposed to be patient with the "chronic revolutionizing" of Mexico, which usually had three governments—one on the march to power, one temporarily in power, and one on the way out. Although Mexicans had strong feelings for democratic government, the people who rose to the top were themselves strong men with equally strong personal drives. Thus devotion to democratic principle ofttimes became subordinate.

After men like Austin and Robertson had settled families in Texas, and after the families had been given heretofore undreamed-of amounts of land at nominal cost, the country slowly began to fill. The land was lush, well-watered, with giant spreading oaks and grass to a man's waist or shoulder. Wild game abounded, while a non-hunting man could live off the huge caches of honey found in the overhangs of the limestone banks along the creeks and rivers.

The cattle were fat on virgin prairie grass. There was enough seasonal change to keep down the dulling monotone of eternal sunshine. Even that close to the coast, sharp, sudden freezes can set in, and the weather can hurt enough to remind one of pleasurable days past and hoped-for pleasures ahead.

And behind it all worked without ceasing the slight figure of the busy bachelor, Stephen F. Austin, a legend in his own time but totally without the flamboyance that usually accompanies legends. Austin constantly counseled patience with the Mex-

TIME CHART

GENEALOGICAL NOTES

[1765–1836.]

RECORD OF MOSES AUSTIN AND FAMILY

Ocb$^{r.}$ 4$^{th.}$ Moses^{5} Austin was born in 1765 State of Connecticutt County Of New Haven and Town of Durham the Youngest Child of the family of Elias^{4} Austin ← 35 mi. S. of Suffield

In 1783 Moses Austin removed from New Havin to Philadelphia and opened a Dry goods store in Markett Street between front and Second street, and in Feb$^{y.}$ 1784 formed a partnership with Maning Merril and Commenced the Importation of Dry Goods from England, and in May Opened a whole sale store in front Street between Walnut and Chesnutt and in Aug$^{t.}$ of the same Year extended the House to Richmond in Virginia and Moses Austin removed to that City in Sep$^{t.}$ and took charge of the business.

In 1785 Sep$^{t.}$ 29 Moses Austin Was Married unto Maria Brown in Daughter of Abia Brown in New Jersey, the Marriage Was Consummated at the house of M$^{r.}$ Benjamin Fuller (Uncle by Marriage of M$^{rs.}$ Stamper) to Miss Maria Brown, front Street, Philadelphia.

Jan$^{y.}$ 1$^{st.}$ Maria Austin Was born in the County of Sussex New Jersey the 1 Day of Janr$^{y.}$ 1768 and, the first Daughter of Abia Brown.

Moses Austin and Maria his Wife left Philadelphia the 30 Day of Sep$^{t.}$ 1785 on board the Richmond Packett Capt. Tillinghast for Richmond Virginia and arrived on the 15 Day of Octb$^{r.}$

Anna Maria Austin first Daughter of Moses and Maria Austin was born the 29 Day June 1787 and departed this life the 1 Day Aug$^{t.}$ following. 1st dau d. in infancy ?

Eliza Fuller Austin Second Daughter of Moses Austin and Maria His Wife was born the 14 Day of April 1790 And departed this life 4$^{th.}$ Day of December following in Richmond Virginia. d. infancy

Stephen^{6} Fuller Austin first son of Moses^{5} and Maria Austin Was born the 3 Day of November 1793 at Austin Ville, Virginia.

In 1791 Moses Austin and Maria his Wife Removed from Richmond Virginia to the Lead Mines in Wythe County and made Purchase of said Estate in Companey with his Brother Stephin Austin and Established the Village of Austin Ville.

Emely Margarett Brown Austin third Daughter of Moses and Maria Austin was born on 22 Day of June 1795. a[t] Austin Ville Virginia.

In december 1796 Moses Austin made a Visit to Louisiana then under the Spanish Government and in May obtained a Grant of Land from the said Government of three miles sq$^{r.}$ including the

Mine a Burton and in June 1797 relinquished his interest in the Mines in Virginia to his Brother Stephen Austin and in December of the same Year Judather Kendle and Elias Bates Nephew of the said Austin, left Austin Ville to take possession of said Grant and Arrived in March following and took possession of the Mine A Burton for and in the name of Moses Austin. On 8th Day of June 1798 Moses Austin and Family Consisting of Maria his Wife Stephen F. Austin his son and Emely M. B. Austin his Daughter together with Moses Bates and family and Others Whites and blacks to the number of Forty persons, and Nine Loaded Wagons, and a Coach and four Horses, All left Austin Ville and took the Road for Morrises Boat Yard on the Great Kanhawa and on 4th Day July intered the Ohio and arrived at Kaskaskaia on 8th Day Sept. Sick and debilitated to such a degree, that out of 17 person that arrived, two only could walk on Shore from the Barge, at Kaskaskia Mrs Bates and Mr. Parson Bates paid the debt of Nature and Henry Bates unhappily was Drowned passing the falls of Ohio the first Wife of Moses Bates was my Sister, She died in Middleton Connecticutt Parson and Henry Bates was her Children as Also Elias Bates who arrived in the Provence of Louisiana the Spring before.

only 2 ch

flatboat

d

On 20 Sepr. Moses Austin and Family passed the Mississippia and took up a residence in the Little Village of Saint Genevieve Until July 1798 [1799] when his family removed to the Mine a Burton.

At this time the Mine a Burton, as, well as all the District of Saint Genevieve [was] a Wilderness Except the village of Saint Genevieve which contained about 120 families and on the Saline four, or five, American families had commenced a Settlemant with in 8 Miles of the Village

new info

On 12th Day May 1802 The House of Moses Austin was Attacked by a Party of 30 Indians but they were repu[l]sd by the Americans 10 in Number and Driven from the Village of the Mines, the french gave No assistance.

Maria Brown

J. Elijah Brown Austin the second son of Moses and Mary Austin Was born on the 3 Day of October 1803; with a singular Mark on his Ear something Like a Crop.

In May 1804 Stephen Fuller Austin left Saint Genevieve in Company with Daniel Phelps to Obtain his Education a[t] Colchester Academy where he remaind three years and returned to the Academy at Lexington Kentucky and remained two Years.

sis

Emily M. B. Austin left the Mines in Octbr. 1804 and remained at Mrs Becks boarding School in Lexington Kentucky untill December 1808

In May 1811 Mrs Maria Austin Miss Emily M B Austin and Master James Elijah B Austin left Saint Genevieve On board a barge for New Orleans Under the Protection of Elish[a] Lewis, bound for New York Mrs Maria Austin for her health and Miss Emily M B Austin to finish her Education at the Hermitage Academy, where she remained untill Octbr. 1812, James Elijah B. Went on to Connecticutt and Was put to the Revd. Mr. Whitteley of the Town of Washington.

1816 April 20 Moses Austin and Family removed from Mine A Burton and Gave up Durham Hall Negroes and Plantation together [with] Lead Mines and furnaces to his son Stephen F Austin.

bro

1818 James Elijah Brown son of Moses Austin returned from Connecticut, remained at Home untill June 1819 when he went to Kentucky Near Nicholas Ville to finish his education under a Mr Wilson.

1819 Stephen F Austin left the Territory of Missouri and went to reside in the Territory of Arkansas. Red River at Long Bran[ch][1]

1820 Moses Austin left Missouri about the 1st. of May 1820 and went to the Little Rock in the Territory Of Arkansas where he remained Some Months after which he Proceeded on to San Antonio where he Arrived (after a journey through a perfect wilderness and attended with much fatigue) about the 10th. of Decemr. Same Year, he there pe[ti]tioned the Supreme Authorities of New Spain, through his Excellency Don Antonio Martinez (then Govr. and Political Chief Of this Province of Texas) for a grant of Land and Permission to Settle 300 American families in that Province. The petition was forwarded on to his Excellency Don Aredondo then Govr. Genl. of the Internal Eastern Provinces of New Spain who confirmed the Grant after a Previous decree of the Provincial Deputation (then assembled at the City of Monterrey) to that affect, and the necessary papers were forwarded on to San Antonio immediately. Moses Austin left San Antonio on the 29th. of Decemr. (previous to the confirmation of the Grant) and after a tedious and distressing journey he reached the Settlements on the Sabine River not having tasted any kind of Nourishment for 8 Days. Their Provisions having failed and the powder they supplied themselves with proved to be so damaged they could not kill any Game altho the Country abounded in Game of all Kinds. his hardships were so severe that he was taken with the Fever and confined to his bed 3 weeks at the house of Mr. Hugh McGuffin 20 Miles west of Natchitoches, at this place he was met by his Nephew Elias Bates who had left Herculam. Mo. Some time in Decemr. in pursuit of him. As soon as he could travel they started together, descended Red River to the Missispi and Arrived at Herculanium some time in March 1821. The journey proved to great for his Constitution which was much impaired Nevertheless he commenced Settleing his affairs in Mo. with the intention of returning to Texas in August following, but unfortunately he took a cold when at the Mine a Burton, but reached his daughter's Mrs. Emily

---

[1] To this point the record was written by Moses Austin.

d. here

M. Bryans on Hazel Run; in a few days the cold terminated in an inflemation on the lungs and after lingering in much pain for 10 days which he bore with Christian fortitude, he resigned his Soul to his Maker without a groan on the 10th. of June 1821 in the 57 year of his age.

C

Stephen Fuller Austin son of Moses Austin left the Territory of Arkensas in 1820 and decended to New Orleans where he remained until his Father returned from St. Antonio—he then proceeded to Natchitoches to meet his Father and Share with the dangers and fatigues of the enterprize he was about commencing in the Province of Texas. When he arrived at Natchitoches he met the Commissioners (Don Erasmo Seguin and Don Juan Berimendi) dispatched by the Government of New Spain with a confirmation of the grant and orders to conduct Moses Austin to the District allotted to him to form his Colony.—but receiving intelligence of the sudden death of his Father he proceeded on to San Antonio in company with the commissioners and 16 Americans who attended him on the expedition—on his arrival at San Antonio he was immediately acknowledged as the legal heir and representative of his Father Moses Austin, by Don Antonio Martinez then Govr. and Political Chief of that Province and fully empowered to carry into effect the original disign of his Father.

Accordingly he left San Antonio with his party of Americans and proceeded to explore the Country and Select the part he might deem most desirable to form his Colony—after having Explored the Country bordering on the sea or Gulph of Mexico from the Bay of Matagorda to the San Antonio & Colorado and Brazos Rivers, he selected the Country lying on and between those two rivers extending from the San Antonio road leading to Nacogdoches down to the Sea as the most desireable for the formation of a flourishing Colony. He then returned to the United Sts. to complete his enterprize and introduce the number of families Stipulated, he proceeded to New Orleans and by the assistance of a Friend he fitted out a Schooner (called the "Lively)" and embarked on board of her 18 men with provisions, arms, amunition, and farming tools with directions to proceed to the Mouth of the Colorado and ascend that river untill a suitable place offered where they were to plant corn, erect a Stockade, and put up dwelling houses etc.

"The Lively" left N. Orleans about the 20th. of November 1821 and Stephen F. Austin left there the day after by land to meet her at the Mouth of the Colorado. In Natchitoches he collected a party of 10 men to accompany him and proceed through the wilderness to the Mouth of the Colorado where he arrived sometime in the Month of January—after waiting nearly 3 weeks at that place and vicinity subsisting on catfish and wild onions—without bread or salt he dispaired of meeting his Vessel and ascended the river to the la Bahia Crossing—there he met his Brother Jas. E B Austin and they proceeded on together with 20 men to San Antonio where he arrived on the 15 of March 1822 much fatigued and reduced in flesh. The Govr. recd. him with a cordial welcome and advised him (as a material change had taken place in the Political aspect of the country) to proceed on to the City of Monterrey where the Govr. Genl. resided and if he could not get his business satisfactorily arranged to continue on to Mexico and lay his business before Congress. He left San Antonio on the 20th. March 1822 33 in company with an interpreter and Dr. Rob. Andrews and arrived in Mexico on the 29 of April following—immediately on his arrival he presented a memorial to Congress praying that the Grant made to his Father by the former Goverment might be confirmed after Spending nearly a Year in Mexico attended with much labor and expence he succeded in obtaining a complete confirmation of his Grant from Mex Congress, and returned to San Antonio sometime in July after an Absence of 15 months and at a period when some of the most important events transpired in the Mexican History. immediately after his arrival at San Antonio he proceeded on to his Colony where he Found about 100 hundred families already Settled and commenced the organization of the Colony which he has nearly completed—the Goverment Commissioned him Lt Coronel and Supreme Judge of his Colony he Settled himself on the River Brazos where he now resides. July 1824.

bro James E. Elijah B. Austin second son of Moses Austin returned from Kentucky about the 1st of October 1821 and remained in Missouri until December following when he left it and went on to join his brother 5 in the Province of Texas, he remained at the City of San Antonio de Bexar until his brother returned from the City of Mexico, he returned with him to the Colony where he remained until May 1824 then returned to Missouri to remove his Mother and Sister to that Province—but the death of his Mothar (who had died previous to his return and the marriage of his Sister with Mr. James Perry Compelled him to return to the Province without her—accordingly he left Herculanium Missouri on the third day of November following 1824.[2]

bro James 6 E. B. Austin Died in New Orleans on the 24 of August 1829 with the Yellow fever after 63 hours sickness. ?

Stephen F. Austin son of James E. B. Austin Died at Col. Hills near Columbia Texas on the 2d. of Febry 1837. Not S 6

1836 Same age as Joseph Gillet in Ohio

Genl. Stephen F. 6 Austin Died at Judge McKinstry near Columbia Texas on the 27th December 1836 and was intered at James F Perrys Peach Point place on the 29th aged forty three years 1 month 24 days.

7 May

Moses Austin departed this life 10th. June 1821 in the 57th. year of his age at Hazel Run St Francis Cty Missouri

---

[2] Continued to this point by Stephen F. Austin. The remainder of the record was written by Mr. and Mrs. James F. Perry.

Mary [Maria] Austin departed this life 8th. January 1824 in the 53 year of her age at Hazel Run St. Francis County State of Missouri 5 Oclock in the Morning.

James Bryan and Emily M. B. Austin were Married on the 31st. August 1813—at Mine A Burton Washington C.

Stephen Austin Bryan was born July 16th 1814 Eleven O'clock at night Died August 12th. of the same year 6 O'clock in the morning at Durham Hall Washington County

William Joel Bryan Born December 14th. 1815 at Hazel Run.

Moses Austin Bryan was Born September 25th. 1817 at Hazel Run St. Genevieve C.

Guy Morrison Bryan Was Born in Herculanium 12 January 1821 Jefferson C.

Mary Elizabeth Bryan Was Born 5th. July 1822 at Herm.

James Bryan departed this life 16th. July 1822 in the 33rd. year of his age in the town of Herculanium nine Oclock in the Morning.

Mrs. E M Bryan with her family consisting of her Mother and four Children moved back to Hazel Run in August 1822 where she remained until her Marriage with James F. Perry.

James Franklen Perry was Born on the 19th. of September 1790 in the state of Pensylvania in Allegheny County.

James F. Perry and Emily M. B. Bryan were Married by the Revd. Thomas Donnell on the 23rd. of September 1824 at Hazel Run St. Francis Cy. State of Missouri.

Samuel Stephen Perry Was Born on the 24th. June 1825 first Son of James F. and Emily M. Perry.

Emily Rosannah Perry was Born 14 September 1826 Departed this life 6th. of December 1827 at three OClock in the Morning 1 year 2 month and 22 days Old.

Eliza Margaret Perry was Born on the 3rd. January 1828.

James F. Perry Started from Potosi State of Missouri to view the Province of Texas [March 21, 1830]

James Elijah Brown Perry Born 7th. May 1830 at Potosi Departed this life on the 14th. Feby. 1831 at 9 oclock A M aged 9 months and 7 days.

1831 June 7th. James F. Perry and Family left Potosi Missouri for the Province of Texas and arrived at San Felipe de Austin the Capatal of Austins Colonies on the 14th of August.

Moses Austin's father was 4 *Elias* Austin, of Durham, Connecticut—Elias was son of 3 Richard, of Suffield—Mass. and Richard, Son of Anthony 2—[LAURA BRYAN PARKER [1]].

---

[1] Daughter of Col. Guy M. Bryan and great-granddaughter of Moses Austin. Mrs. Parker contributed only the last paragraph.

Mary [Maria] Austin departed this life 8th January 1824 in the 56 year of her age at Hazel Run St. Francis County State of Missouri 3 OClock in the Morning.

James Bryan and Emily M. B. Austin were Married on the 31st August 1813 at Mine A Burton Washington C.

Stephen Austin Bryan was born July 10th 1814 Sunday Oclock at Night Died August 12th of the same year 8 O'Clock in the morning at Durham Hall Washington County.

William Joel Bryan Born December 14th 1815 at Hazel Run.

Moses Austin Bryan was Born September 25th, 1817 at Hazel Run St Genevieve C.

Guy Morrison Bryan Was Born in Herculaneum 12 January 1820 Jefferson C.

Mary Elizabeth Bryan Was Born 5th July 1822 at Herc.

James Bryan departed this life the 16th July 1822 in the 35th year of his age in the town of Herculaneum nine OClock in the Morning.

Mrs E M Bryan with her family consisting of her Mother and four Children moved back to Hazel Run in August 1822 where she remained until her Marriage with James F. Perry.

James Franklin Perry was Born on the 19th of September 1790 in the state of Pennsylvania in Allegheny County.

James F. Perry and Emily M. B. Bryan were Married by the Revd Thomas Donnell on the 23rd of September 1824 at Hazel Run St Francis C. State of Missouri.

Samuel Stephen Perry Was Born on the 24th June 1825 first Son of James F. and Emily M. Perry.

Emily Rebeccah Perry was Born 16 September 1826. Departed this life 8th of December 1827 at three OClock in the Morning 1 year 2 month and 22 days Old.

Eliza Margaret Perry was Born on the 3rd January 1828.

James F. Perry Started from Potosi State of Missouri to view the Province of Texas (March 21, 1830)

James Elijah Brown Perry Born 7th May 1830 at Potosi Departed this life on the 11th Feby 1831 at 9 oclock A M aged 9 months and 4 days.

1831 June 7th James F. Perry and Family left Potosi Missouri for the Province of Texas and arrived at San Felipe de Austin the Capital of Austins Colony on the 14th of August.

Moses Austin's father was Elias Austin, of Durham, Connecticut—Elias was son of Richard, of Suffield, Mass. and Richard, son of Anthony.—Hattie Bryan Ferris[1].

---

[1] Daughter of Guy M. Bryan and great-granddaughter of Moses Austin, [illegible] [illegible].

2nd copy?

Derivation

AUSTIN, AUSTEN, AUSTING, ASTIN, ARTEN, ETC.

1. Personal.

2. One who is majestic.

3. Anglo-Latin: an abbreviation of Augustine; Latin, Augustin-us from augere, to increase, honourm "Austyn at Canterbury, Chrisnede the Kyng," Piers Plowman, 10, 513-4, the name was made common by the Austin Friars, or Black Canons, as they were often styled from their black cloaks, who were established early in the 12th century, and possessed of about 170 houses, Aistin (qv), confounded often with the local Aston was an early form of Austin; the theme is confined for the most part to the central and eastern counties of the south of England; and does not extend in any frequency north of Derbyshire or west of Dorset; the counties of Kent and Oxford contain the greatest numbers of Austens; in the 13th century it was a common name in Cambridgeshire. 5-1273, Austin de Bennington, county Lincoln (Hundred Rolls): Wilekin fil, Austin, (Calendarium Patentium in Turri Londinensi); 1379 — man, i.e. servant, county York (Poll Tax, p. 286) 1538 John Austen or Austyn. Willelmus Austyn, or Augustyne (Register, University of Oxford, 1, p.

The name Austin is said to be derived from the sect of Christians who were followers of St. Augustine. It is certain the Austins who came to Connecticut were devout Christian people, as is evidenced by the devices of their antique coat of arms, which they brought from England and which was in the possession of the late Willis R. Austin^{6}, John Punderson^{5}, David^{4}, ^{3},^{2}, John Austin of New Haven, Conn.

(Ref. Gen. & Bio. New London, Conn., P. 40. Pub. 1905)

WILLS

The Will of William Awstine dwelling in Howke (in Titchfield parish) in co. Southton (Hants), 27 March 1567. To be buried in the churchyard of Tychfield. To my son John 10s., half by best boat, half the anchors and oars, and one dragem six years after my decease. To my son Roger half the profit of my old boat, three sheep, two lambs, a platter, and a pottinger, five years after my decease. To my daughter Jane four sheep, two lambs, various household goods, and 5s., at Michaelmus after my decease. To the poor of Howke, including mother Ellcome and father pynell. To Levcase Sanders 6d. To Robert Talle malt and wearing apparel. If both sons die under age, reversion to their own mother. To Peter Hartwell for writing my will a sheep. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Alles. Overseers: Jhon Legatt and Robert Talle, husbandmen of the parish of Tychefeld. Witnesses: George Legatt levens sanders, Jhon Legatt ye younger, and Peer Hartwell. Proved 25 April 1567.

(Consistory of Winchester, 1567, original will.)

The will of Richard Asten of Titchfeild (undated) My wife Anne is to be executrix. To my son Daniel a bullock. To my son Peter a bullock. To my son Richard £20. To my daughter Joan £5. To my daughter Emlen £5. To my daughter Annes a cow and a bullock. All these legacies to be paid at the end of my lease, To my daughter Elizabeth £12, my executrix to have the disposing of it to her use. To my son Daniel's sons Richard and Peter two sheep each. To my son Peter's two children a sheep each. To my daughter Joan's child a sheep each. To my daughter Anesses three children three bullocks, to be paid at the end of my lease. "I give to my sonn in lawe Edmund litlefeld a coult of thre years ould." To my man John Shackaford 5s. To my man William Hocraft 3s. To my boy John Lodgyer a sheep. To my maid Catorn a sheep. To all my godchildren 6d. each. Overseers: my son Richard and my neighbor Peter Faythfull, and to each I give 3s. 4d. (Signed) Richard Astin. Witnesses: Richard asten, Peter faithfull, and Edmund litlefeld. Proved 4 June 1623 by Agnes Astin, executrix named. Bonds. said Agnes and Edmund Littlefeild of Titchfeild, clother. Inventory of the goods of Richard Attnoke alias Austin, taken by Peter faithfull and Stephin Pearcey, Daniel Austin, Edmund Littlefield, Richard Austin 20 Feb. 1622-23, £123. 12s. 6d.

(Archdeacoary of Winchester, 1623 original will and inventory.)
N.E.H.G.R. Vol. 67, p: 344-5.

"WEST SUFFIELD, CONN.
APRIL 15th, 1890

"I had a little tradition of the Austin family related to me more than fifty years ago, many a time, long before I thought of looking up the origin of the family in New England, I have been pleased to note how well it has tallied with the records I have found fifty years later.

Gustavus Austin (great-grandson of Captain Anthony Austin), the Suffield pioneer was a next door neighbor of mine in Sheldon st. (died ae. 91 in 1851 — was born in 1760). He had an excellent memory, was well read up in ancient and modern history, knew Peter Pindar, Pope's Essay and the Bible almost by heart. In fact, he was the best informed man in the town of Suffield in his time.

Many a time have I heard him tell of the sufferings of the mother left a widow in the New World with two young boys to care for, how well she did it and what grand men those boys became. I have not the least doubt of the solidity of the tradition. You will note that it has not come down through a long genealogical line, for Gustavus was the grandson of Anthony Austin, Jr., who came with his father to Suffield."

H. S. Sheldon

Ref. William A. Day, 1720 Manatee Ave., W., Bradentown Fla. 33605 (1967)

The family was prominent in England, as is evidenced by the fact that 14 coats-of-arms are recorded for individuals and groupes bearing the name Austen, Austin and Auston, located in Counties Kent, Surrey, and Norfolk, also in Scotland.

The family of Austen of Hertfordshire and Hampshire, to which belonged Miss Jane Austen, the celebrated novelist, derives from Austen of Grovehurst and Broadford, County Kent.

Ref. Americana Vol. 25, p. 297.

RICHARD AUSTIN

1 Richard Austin was the original ancestor in America of this family. He was born in 1598, in England, and is buried in Watertown, Mass. Richard Austin age 40, tayler, of Bishopstock, co. Hants, his wife and 2 children under five years of age sailed from South Hampton May 16, 1638, for America. Hotten's list of Emigrants to America, 1620-1700.)

"Will of Thomas South in 1698. He bequeaths the house he bought from Richard Austin. (Probably when Richard went to America. (Perhaps a relative by marriage.)

Children:

2- 1 Richard b. in England; m. Abigail Batchelder.

3- 2 Anthony b. in England; m. Esther Huggins.

Ref. Sawyer's Old Charlestown, Mass.
Savages's Early New England Settlers.
Frothingham's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
Hist. of Suffield, Conn.
Life and Letters of William Austin of Charlestown, Mass.
Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass., p. 28-32.
Gleanings of New England Families, p. 112.
Austin manuscript in the New York City Public Library by Eugene K. Austin.

1-1

2- 1 Richard Austin ^{2}, (Richard ^{1}) of Charlestown, Mass., born probably at Bishopstock, Hampshire, England, about 1632, died Aug. 15, 1703, ae. 71 yr. 9 mo., bur. in old Burial Ground, Charlestown. m. Sept. 11, 1659, Charlestown, Abigail Bachelder, dau. of William and Jane (Cowper) Bachelder, b. July 2, 1638; d. Feb. 1, 1693, ae. 57 yr. 9 mo., bur. Phipps St. Burying Ground.
He was a tailor. He lived in Charlestown, Mass. and was listed among those who shared in a division of land by the town in 1658. He and his wife were admitted to full communion in the church, June 12, 1670. He was admitted freeman May 31, 1671. He was chosen clerk of the market in 1674 and from 1676 to 1696, with the right to determine the price of wheat.
Children:

4- 1 Samuel b. 1660; m. Sarah ———.

5- 2 Ebenezer b. Aug. 27, 1662; m. (1) Thankful Benjamin (2) Rebecca Sprague.

3 Abigail b. Apr. 24, 1664; m. Sept. 11, 1688, John Kettell, son of John and Sarah (Goodnow) Kettell.
Ch.: 1 John b. 25 Apr. 1690; d. 20 June 1690.
2 Sarah b. 2 Mar. 1691; d. 17 Nov. 1692.

4 Richard b. Nov. 30, 1665; d. Sept. 9, 1694, ae. 28 yrs. (Consump-

tion) m. Nov. 27, 1691, Charlestown, Mehitable Welsted dau. of William Welsted. She m. (2) 4 Jan. 1716, Benjamin Gibson of Boston. She owned a covenant Sept. 14, 1692.
Ch.: 1 Mehitable bapt. July 11, 1692; d. Sept. 16, 1694.

6- 5 Joseph b. Feb. 24, 1667-7; m. Elizabeth Pitts.
6 Benjamin b. Jan. 24, 1668-9.

7- 7 William b. Aug. 6, (13) 1671; m. Hannah Trerice.
8 Elizabeth b. May 6, (11) 1673; m. Jonathan Loring of Boston.
Ch.: 1 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 13, 1704. d.y.
2 Abigail, b. Apr. 28, 1706.
3 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 21, 1707.
4 Jonathan, b. Sept. 24, 1710.
5 Joshua, b. Apr. 17, 1714.

9 Rachel b. Mar. 17, 1676; d. July 6, 1677, erroneously recorded Abigail in town and county.

8-10 James b. June 27, 1679; m. Mary Tufts.

9-11 John b. Dec. 10, 1681.
Richard's son Ebenezer administered his estate. Samuel, Ebenezer, and Joseph appraised the estate of their honored father Richard Austin. Samuel W. Balch writes that the office of Clerk of the Market has been held by five of his descendants.

Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass., p. 28-32.
Savage's Early New England Settlers, p. 82.
Dr. S. E. Austin's (Auburn, N. Y.) records. He writes — The dates I have were gathered by a cousin 40 years ago and recently came into my possession and much of it has not been verified.
Colonial Families of the United States of America, Vol. XII, p. 215.
Charles Henry Pope's Loring Gen., Cambridge, Mass., p. 24, 35. (1917)

1-2

3 Anthony Austin², (Richard¹) of Suffield, Mass., b. probably at Bishopstocke, Hampshire, England about 1636, d. Aug. 22, 1708, Suffield, Mass. m. Oct. 19, 1664, Rowley, Mass., Esther Huggins, b. 1642-3, Hampton, N. H.; d. Mar. 7, 1697-8, ae. 55 yrs., Suffield, Mass. dau. of John and Bridget (Green) Huggins, of Hampton.

He removed from Charlestown, Mass. to Rowley, Mass in 1666, and was made a freeman there in 1669. He was an original proprietor of Suffield, being granted by the committee of Suffield, Mass. at their meeting of July 17, 1674, fifty acres of land on Feather St. He was a sergeant of a foot company at Suffield as late as May 30, 1678 (as per Major Pynchon's account book — Sheldon's Suffield, 20, 21). He was on the first voting list of Suffield, Mar 9, 1681-2 as recorded at the first town meeting of Suffield. He was mentioned in the May 19, 1679 meeting of the Committee for Suffield as a Lieutenant. He was probably a captain by 1697 and was so mentioned in the town minutes of Suffield of Feb. 22, 1704-5. He was the first town clerk of Suffield, being so chosen at the first town meeting held on Mar. 9, 1681-2, in which office he served until his death, having been chosen the last time at the town meeting held on Mar. 8, 1707-8. The History of Hartford County also states "Anthony Austin, with great reluctance and aversation of spirit, consented to teach children and youth for the sum of 20 pounds per annum. He served many years." On page 407 of Memorial History of Hartford County the fac-simile of Anthony's signature is produced.

later Conn in 1749.

Suffield was a part of Mass. until 1749. It was first called "Stony River" then Southfield. It had 100 original proprietors, 64 of whom were resident heads of families. Life was very primitive. There was no money as such. The various commodities as flour, meat, corn, flax, iron, etc. was priced each year and was called "Money of the Town" and payments were made, salaries, etc. accordingly.

Ref. George C. Austin, 1901 — So. 4th St., Alhambra, Calif. (1966)

Children:
10- 1 Richard b. Sept. 22, 1666; m. Dorothy Adams. ancestor of Moses
11- 2 Anthony b. Dec. 7, 1668; m. Abigail Holcomb.
12- 3 John, b. Oct. 22, 1672; m. (1) Agnes King; (2) Mary Burbank.
13- 4 Nathaniel b. May 20, 1678; m. Abigail Hovey.
5 Elizabeth b. July 8, 1681, Suffield; d. Oct. 2, 1682.
14- 6 Elizabeth b. Apr. 20, 1684; m. Benjamin Gillett.
15- 7 Esther b. Jan. 11, 1686; m. Nathaniel Harmon, Jr.

Ref. Richard Austin manuscript by Eugene K. Austin in New York City Public Library.
Hist. of Suffield, Conn., and vital records.
Cutter's New England Families, Vol. 4, p. 1780.
Record of Rowley, Mass., pub. by Essex Institute, Salem, Mass. 1928, p. 342.
Rowley, Mass., v.r.
Old Northwestern Quarterly, p. 402. (1909).
Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., by George R. Blodgett. (1933).
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers, p. 73.
Savages "Old Charlestown" and Early New England Settlers.
Records of Mass. Vol 5, p. 327.
American Ancestry, Vol. 4, p. 29.
Hist. of Hartford Co., Conn.

1-1-1

4 Samuel Austin³, Richard²,¹, b. July 29, 1660, Charlestown, Mass.; d. June 23, 1716, ae. 56 yrs. m. July 29, 1690, Charlestown, Sarah ———. She owned a covenant, Apr. 29, 1690.
With F. Fletcher and wife; James Cooper and wife; Timothy Swan and wife; to Sarah Austin all right to father's house; bounded nw by S. Fosdick, w way to battery, nw Henry Davis, 1728.

Children:
1 Abigail b. Apr. 10, 1689; d. Aug. 11, 1701.
2 Sarah b. Nov. 4, 1690; m. Francis Fletcher.

4 John bapt. July 19, 1792.
Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. 44, p. 269; Vol. 99.
Dr. S. E. Austin, Auburn, N. Y., rec.
The Starkey's of New England, p. 65.

1-1-10

8 James Austin³, Richard², ¹.
b. June 27, 1679-80; d. June 23, 1741, ae. 62 yrs.; m. Mary Tufts, b. Jan. 30, 1681; d. 1745-6. He was an Innholder. Jan. 21, 1727, Mrs. Mary Austin, wife of James was admitted to full communion. His will dated July 20, (prob.) 1741, devised to wife and children. Wife Mary receipted (with others) as heir of Peter Tufts in 1721. Record 1729. Wife's will, July 4, 1745, probated Jan. 13, 1746, devised to four children and two grandchildren.
Children:
1 James bp. May 15, 1706; d. Sept. 26, 1707.
24- 2 Thomas bp. May 15, 1706; m. Ruth Frothingham.
3 James bp. Dec. 19, 1708.
4 Mary b. Oct. 7 (21), 1711; d. Nov. 28, 1721, of small-pox.
5 Rebecca b. Aug. 9, 1714; d. Dec. 27, 1750.
m. (1) pub. July 4, 1736, Joseph Sweetster, who d. before 1745.
Ch. 1 Joseph Sweetster b. July 1737; bapt. July 17, 1737.
2 James Sweetster b. Feb. 25, 1738.
m. (2) Mar. 20, 1745-6, Samuel Waite of Malden.
6 Richard bapt. Mar. 23, 1716.
25- 7 Josiah bapt. Jan. 24, 1718-9; m. Mary Phillips.
26- 8 John bapt. Nov. 28, 1722; m. Susanna Screech.
Ref. Wyman's Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.
New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. 30, p. 51, 300.
Waite Gen. of Malden, Mass., p. 29.
Seth Sweetster and Descendants, no. 215.

1-1-11

9 John Austin³, Richard², ¹.
b. Dec. 10, 1681.
Children:
1 Abigail.
2 David.
3 Stephen.
4 Jonathan.
5 Marcy b. 1710.
6 Lydia.
Ref. Miss Margaret Austin, 188 Grant Ave. Auburn, N. Y. (1947)

1-2-1

10 Capt. Richard Austin³, Anthony², Richard¹.
b. Sept. 22, 1666, Rowley, Mass.; d. Oct. 29, 1733, Suffield. Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers says he died 1764. 1773 ae. 107, Durham, Conn. m. Jan. 12, 1698-9, New Bury, Mass., Dorothy * Adams dau. of Jacob², Robert¹, and Anne (Alden) Adams, b. June 26, 1679 (?) Newbury, Mass., d. June 26, 1772, ae. 93 yrs., Suffield, Conn.
Children b. Suffield, Conn.
27- 1 Richard b. Oct. 9, 1699; m. Elizabeth Jessa.
2 Dorothy b. July 26, 1701.
28- 3 Jacob b. June 1, 1704; m. Hannah Pomeroy.
29- 4 Ebenezer b. Apr. 22, 1706; m. Rebecca Davidson.
5 Ann (Hannah) b. Jan. 16, 1708-9; m. Oct. 28, 1735, Suffield, Hezekiah Gates of Lancaster.
30- 6 Joseph b. Jan. 26, 1710-11; m. Abigail Allen.
7 Rebecca b. Apr. 16, 1713; m. ________ Waters (3).
31- 8 Moses b. Apr. 25, 1716; m. Hannah Curtis.
32- 9 Elias b. Apr. 14, 1718; m. Eunice Phelps. parents of Moses

* Dorothy Adams was a cousin of John Quincy Adams, pres.
Robert Adams, b. in 1602. He came from Holderness, County York, Eng. He was of Scotch origin, and came first to Ipswich, Mass., in 1635, with wife and two children. He was a tailor by trade and resided in Salem, Mass. In 1638-9 he had a large farm. He died in 1682, ae. 80. From Arthur L. Smith, Granville, N. Y. (1939).

Ref. Austin manuscript by E. K. Austin in New York City Public Library.
Hinman's Early Puritan Settlers.
(3) Edwin Hubbard's manuscript at Vt. State Library, Montpelier, Vt.
King Gen. of Suffield, Conn. pp. 113, 148.

1-2-2

11 Ensign Anthony Austin³, Anthony², Richard¹.
b. Dec. 7, 1668, Rowley, Mass.; d. Jan. 9, 1732-3, prob. Suffield, Mass.; m. Oct. 4, 1699, Abigail Holcomb of Windsor, dau. of Benajah and Sarah (Eno) Holcomb, b. May 12, 1681, Windsor, Conn.
Children, probably all b. Suffield:
33- 1 Anthony b. July 4, 1700; m. Elizabeth King.
2 Abigail b. Feb. 12, 1701-2; m. Aug. 10, 1724, Suffield, Thomas Smith, son of Thomas and Mary (Younglove) Smith.
Ch. 1 Thomas b. Nov. 6, 1725.
2 John b. Apr. 7, 1728.
3 Benajah b. July 11; d. July 25, 1704.
34- 4 Benajah b. Aug. 23, 1705.
5 Esther b. Mar. 6, 1707-8; d. Apr. 2, 1708.
6 Esther b. May 5, 1709; m. Nov. 13, 1730, Suffield, Abel Leonard of Springfield, b. July 27, 1700, Springfield, Mass. (v.r.)
35- 7 Miah (Uriah) b. Dec. 25, 1711; m. Abigail Case.
8 Caleb b. June 19, 1714; d. July 31, 1714.
36- 9 Sarah b. 1715; m. Amos Kent.
37-10 Caleb b. Feb. 6, 1718-9; m. Phoebe King.
38-11 Joshua b. Feb. 6, 1718-9; m. Tryphena Hathaway.
39-12 Deborah b. Dec. 17, 1721; m. Simeon Hathaway.
Anthony, Jr. had a grant and was accounted proprietor.

Richard Austin, Anthony Austin and Anthony, Jr. were first grantees and proprietors, Springfield and Windsor, Conn.

Ref. Memorial Hist. of Hartford Co., Conn. Vol. 2, p. 387.
Austin Manuscript by E. K. Austin in N. Y. C. Public Library.
Suffield, Conn., v.r.
National Genealogist, of Apr. 1940.
Early Mass. marriages.

1-2-3

12 Lt. John Austin^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
b. Oct. 22, 1672, Rowley, Mass.; d. May 18, 1737, Suffield, Mass. Old Center Cem. rec. m. Oct. 5, 1699, Suffield, Mass, Agnes King, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Fuller) King, b. July 15, 1682, Suffield; d. June 7, 1733, Suffield.
Children b. in Suffield, Mass.:
40- 1 Agnes b. Jan. 21, 1701; m. George Morton, Jr.
2 John b. Aug. 9, 1702; d. Mar. 9, 1703.
3 Elizabeth b. Feb. 3, 1703; m. Apr. 23, 1730, Nathaniel Dewey, son of Nathaniel Dewey, b. Dec. 12, 1700, Lebanon, Conn.
41- 4 John b. May 17, 1706; m. Mary Hovey.
42- 5 Mary b. June 27, 1708; m. John Harmon.
6 James b. Dec. 29, 1710; m. Elizabeth Emerson, dau. of Rev. John.
43- 7 William b. Mar. 15, 1712; m. Anne Hall.
8 Margaret b. Mar. 15, 1712; m. May 22, 1751, Henry Viets. (Simsbury, Conn., v.r.).
9 Bertha (Bishia) b. June 15, 1718; m. Apr. 27, 1749, Washington, Conn. v.r., Zachariah Hawley of Stratford.

He was a surveyor; Town Clerk in Suffield, 1714; also an assessor and selectman.

Hinman's Puritan Settlers of Conn., says John mar. a 2nd wife, widow Mary Burbank, July 3, 1734. Hartford Times, Aug. 11, 1945, states John mar. 2nd July 3, 1734, Mary (Granger) Burbank of Haverhill and Rowley, Mass., dau. of Launcelot Granger of Suffield and wife Joanna Adams of Newbury, Mass.

Ref. Dewey Gen., p. 402.
Genealogical Exchange Vol. 1, p. 94.
King Gen. of Suffield, Conn.
Mrs. Robert G. Martin, 218 So. Reed St., Joliet, Ill. 60436 (1965)

1-2-4

13 Dr. Nathaniel Austin^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
Res. Torrington and New Haven, Conn.
b. May 20, 1678, Suffield, Conn.; d. Dec. 12, 1760, Suffield, Con.; m. Jan. 17, 1702, Hadley, Mass., Abigail Hovey, dau. of Lt. Thomas and Sarah (Cook) Hovey of Hadley, Mass. He d. 1739, ae. 91 yrs. She b. Jan. 8, 1682, Hadley, Mass., d. Jan. 9, 1764, Suffield, Conn.
46- 1 Nathaniel b. May 23, 1703; m. (1) Agnes Adams; (2) Sarah Bird.
47- 2 Thomas b. Sept. 21, 1705; m. Hannah Hale.
48- 3 Rachel b. Feb. 13, 1707; m. John Burbank.
4 Mariam b. Feb. 21, 1709.
5 Aaron b. Feb. 7, 1711; d. Nov. 10, 1712.

48a- 6 Abigail b. June 13, 1714; m. Dec. 19, 1737, Suffield, John Hale.
49- 7 Aaron b. Feb. 25, 1715-6; m. Elizabeth (Spencer) Kent.
50- 8 Daniel b. Apr. [illegible], 1720; m. Abigail Phelps.
9 Samuel b. July 24, 1722; d. Dec. 30, 1744.
m. int. Agnes Sikes, Jan. 8, 1742-3.
10 Hannah b. June 5, 1725; m. Samuel Chipman, Jan. 23, 1749-50. (Church rec.) of Salisbury, Conn. (Chilman).

Sarah Cook was dau. of Aaron & Sarah (Westwood) Cook.

Nathaniel Austin's name first appears in the Town records of Suffield being chosen as fence viewer at town meeting of 2 Mar. 1701-2, 8 Mar. 1719-20; as a tithing man at town meeting of 3 Mar. 1706-7; and as a surveyor at town meeting of 1 Mar. 1702-3, 11 Mar. 1727-8. He is mentioned several times in the town records as receiving pay for timber and planks, and at town meeting of 5 Oct. 1744 voted pay for services as physician for sundry services for one widow Brush. At a town meeting held on 20 Mar. 1747 it was voted "that Dr. Nathaniel Austin shall (when he has cleared his title to ye stream) build a mill in the West Parte of the town". At this time he already had one mill as shown by the minutes of the town meeting held on 20 Mar. 1747.

Ref. Austin Manuscript by E. K. Austin, in N. Y. Public library.
Encyclopedia of Bio. Vol. 42, p. 3-4.
Gen. of Southern N. Y. by Lewis Pub. Co., Vol. 2, p. 973.
Compendium of Am. Gen., Vol. VII, p. 315.
Mrs. Mabel Farnham Mangano, 64 Beverly Rd., Kew Gardens, N. Y. (1944)
Documentary Hist. of Suffield by Sheldon.
List of original proprietors who had first grants of land. (eligible for Colonial Dames).
Old Northwest Quarterly 1909, p. 402.
American Ancestry, Vol. 1, p. 23.

1-2-6

14 Elizabeth Austin^3, Capt. Anthony^2, Richard^1.
b. Apr. 20, 1684, Suffield, Conn.; d. Oct. 7, 1752, West Suffield, Conn., Cem. Rec.; m. Sept. 6, 1705, Suffield, Banjamin Gillette, son of John^2 and Mary (Mercy Barber) Gillette, (Jonathan^1 and Mary), b. Oct. 3, 1680, Windsor, Conn.
Children: Gillette all 9 b. in Suffield
1 Elizabeth b. Aug. 20, 1706; m. Dec. 9, 1730, Suffield, James Andros (Andrews) of Farmington.
2 Benjamin b. Nov. 2, 1708; m. Aug. 4, 1736, Lydia Hayes of Simsbury, Conn. (H.T. 7-10-1954), dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wilcoxson)Hayes, b. Feb. 18, 1720, Simsbury.
3 Mercy b. Dec. 16, 1710; d. May 7, 1761; m. Sept. 7, 1736, Suffield, Joseph Hale.
Gillet 4 Joseph^4 b. Mar. 15, 1712-3; m. May 20, 1740, Elizabeth Hayes, Simsbury. d. 1776. Son = Jos^5 - 1712 - 1836
5 Daniel b. Sept. 19, 1715; d. Sept. 13, 1791; m. Jan. 17, 1744-5, Rachel Southwell of Farmington.

Deacon 6 - Noah b. 1718
7 - John b 1720
8. - Isaac b. 1722-3
9. - Charles b. 1726

4 **Sabrin (Sabrena)** b. July 19, 1749, Stonington, Conn.; m. Sept. 13, 1773, Suffield, Conn., Elihu Gillett.

71- 5 Andrew D. b. Aug. 7, 1751, perhaps at Suffield, Conn.; m. Phoebe Griswold.

6 Abigail Fenner b. Sept. 25, 1753, Suffield, Conn.

7 Priscilla b. June 9, 1756, Suffield, Conn.; prob. mar. June 11, 1778, Asa Loomis b. Feb. 29, 1756; d. 1831, Torrington, Conn.

Ref. Stonington & Suffield Conn., v.r. Conn. State Library.
Vermont, Once No Man's Land, by C. Borden, p. 174-5.
Gen. of Loomis Family, by Elias Loomis.
Griswold Gen., by Glenn E. Griswold, p. 141.
D. A. R. record of Andrew Austin.
Austin Manu. in N. Y. City Lib.

1-2-1-6

30 Joseph Austin^4, Richard^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
b. Jan. 26, 1710-11, Suffield, Conn.; d. Jan. 27, 1792, Durham, Conn.; m. May 8, 1740, Suffield, Abigail Allen, dau. of Benjamin^3 and Abigail Jaquish (Jaques) Allen, b. Dec. 6, 1719, Suffield.
Children b Suffield, Conn.:

1 Caroline b. Apr. 25, 1742.

72- 2 Abigail b. Nov. 15, 1747; m. Aug. 12, 1761, Suffield, Benjamin Gillett, son of Benjamin and Lydia (Hayes) Gillett, b. Jan. 26, 1738-9.

3 Lucy b. Nov. 15, 1747; prob. d.y.

4 Ruth b. Nov. 15, 1749.

5 Joseph b. Mar. 16, 1751; d. Dec. 8, 1753.

73- 6 Joseph b. Nov. 3, 1753; m. Sarah Goodwin.

74- 7 Benjamin b. June 19, 1756; m. Margaret Shaver.

75- 8 Tryphena b. Mar. 25, 1759; m. Joshua Briggs.

9 Laurena b. June 15, 1761.

10 Olive b. Mar. 12, 1764.

11 Lucy b. Mar. 13, 1767; m. John Stratton, Oct. 25, 1791, Suffield.

Benjamin Allyn was son of John and Elizabeth (Prichard) Allyn, Suffield and Deerfield. Edward and Sarah (Kimball) Allyn (1) Ipswich, Mass. Sarah Kimball dau. of Richard Kimball (1) Ipswich. Abigail Jaques, descendant of Henry Jaques from Stanton, Wilshire, England, and Anna Knight, dau. of Richard (1) and Agnes (Copley) Knight, Newbury, Mass. Elizabeth Prichard, dau. of William (1) Prichard of Lynn, Ipswich and Brookfield, Mass. Sarah Kimball, dau. of Richard (1) and Ursula (Scott) Kimball of Ipswich, Mass. and Rattlesden, England. Dorothy Adams (3) dau. of Jacob Adams and Anna Allyn (2) and son of Robert and Ann (Wilmot) Adams (1).

Ref. E. K. Austin's manuscript in N. Y. C. Public Library.
New England Gen., p. 1780.
Compendium of American Genealogy, Vol. VII, p. 542.
Suffield, Conn., Church record.
Mrs. M. Ina Burt, R. D. #1, Northampton, Mass. (1948)

1-2-1-8

31 Moses Austin^4, Richard^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
b. Apr. 25, 1716; d. 1762; m. 1747, Durham, Conn., Hannah Curtis, dau. of James and Hannah (Coe) Curtis, bapt. Oct. 8, 1727, Durham, Conn.; d. Oct. 12, 1790.
Children:

1 Dorothy bapt. Nov. 29, 1747, Durham, Conn.; m. Aug. 12, 1767, Reuben Hickok, son of Stephen & Lydia (Seward) Hickok; b. Jan. 11, 1746.
Children:
  1 Lodice b. Jan. 14, 1767; m. Dec. 27, 1787, Jesse Olmsted, Williamstown, Mass.
  2 Cynthia b. Apr. 11, 1780, Williamstown, Mass.

2 Abiah bapt. Sept. 29, 1751, Durham, Conn.; d. June 2, 1772, just before she was to have been married.

76- 3 Thaddeus bapt. June 16, 1754; m. Sarah

4 Hannah b. Oct. 1, 1758; m. Ebenezer Robinson, Jr.

5 Abiah b. d. June 2, 1772, ae. 21 yrs., Durham, Conn., Cem. rec.

Hannah (Curtis) Austin m. (2) 1764, Daniel Maddocks; (3) 1770, Capt. John Camp of Durham.

Dec. 6, 1762, Hannah Austin was made guardian of Hannah and Abiah Austin, minors.

Apr. 2, 1770, Hannah Maddocks was appointed guardian of Thaddeus Austin, minor, rec. in Middletown, Conn. which is near Durham, Conn.

Ref. Austin Manuscript by E. K. Austin in N. Y. City Public Library.
The American Genealogist, Vol. 40, No. 4. Oct. 1964.

1-2-1-9

32 Elias Austin^4, Richard^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
Res. Durham, Conn. He was a School master. ??
b. Apr. 14, 1718, Suffield, Conn.; d. Oct. 14, 1776, ae. 59 yrs., Durham, Conn. Bur. in old unused cemetery. m. Eunice Phelps, d. Dec. 11, 1711, ae. 50 yrs. wrong date.
Children:

1 Martha bp. Aug. 10, 1746; d. Mar. 17, 1748, ae. 5 yrs.

77- 2 Stephen bp. Nov. 29, 1747; m. Huldah Hopkins.

3 Martha, b. Dec. 10, 1749; m. Humphrey Eldridge (Moses Bates?).

78- 4 Elijah bp. Feb. 2, 1751; m. Esther Phelps.

5 Archibald bp. Feb. 3, 1754; m. Mehitable Gale, Mar. 12, 1778, Killingworth, Conn.
Children:
  1 ch. d.y., 2 Polly bp. 14 June 1783, d.y.

6 Ann b. Dec. 18, 1758; d. Sept. 9, 1811; m. Jan. 15, 1782, Aaron Eliot, Physician, son of Aaron, b. Aug. 15, 1758, Killingworth, Conn.
Children:
  1 Henry, 2 Austin, 3 Aaron,
  5 Eliza settled in St. Genevieve, Mo. before 1810.

79- 7 **Moses^5 b. Oct. 4, 1761; bp. Oct. 11; m. Maria Brown.**
8 Clarissa m. Elias Bates; d. Middletown, Conn.
Children:
1 Parson, 2 Henry, 3 Elias.
9 Hophin (b. Apr. 10, 1757, baptised privately, twins who
10 Phineas (died soon afterward.

80-11 Gloriana b. Feb. 11, 1759; m. Aaron Eliot.

Moses^5 ms.

Elias^4 Austin mar. 2nd widow Sarah Akins, Nov. 9, 1772. He moved to Durham, Conn., where Moses^5 was born. Elias at the age of 25 yrs., moved across the state and settled at Durham, where he was joined by his brother Moses,^{4} and his nephew, Jessa^5 Austin. Other members of the family were established nearby at New Haven, Conn. Archibald was in the Battle of Lexington in Revolution.

Ref. Durham, Conn., v.r. Desc. of John Eliot, p. 89.
Mrs. Harry Tweedle, Jr., Box 47, Water Valley, Texas. (1951)

1-2-1-9

Bapt. June 24, 1750, Moses Bates, son of Samuel Bates, born after the death of his father.
Bapt. Feb. 23, 1772, received in full communion, Moses Bates and Martha his wife.
Bapt. Feb. 23, 1772, Clarissa, dau. of Moses and Martha Bates.
Bapt. Aug. 29, 1773, Elias, son of Moses and Martha Bates.
Bapt. July 23, 1775, Parson, son of Moses and Martha Bates.
One of Elias^4 Austin's daughters was the first wife of Moses Bates and was the mother of Parsons Bates who died Sept. 8, 1798, near the present town of Chester, Ill. Henry Bates drowned 1798 nephew of Moses^5 in the Ohio River. Elias Bates ? married a 2nd time and his wife died when Parsons died.
Archibald had still born son May 11, 1780, New Haven.
Archibald dau. d. June 15, 1783, ae. 3 weeks, New Haven.
Archibald d. June 1, 1785, Bristol, Eng. (New Haven.)
Archibald wife d. Aug. 13, 1821, Goshen, Conn.
Mehitable Gale dau. of Dr. Benjamin and Hannah (Eliot) Gale. (H. T. May 14, 1955,) of Killingworth, Conn.
Mehitable b. Dec. 13, 1749.
Ref. Benjamin Gale.Gen.

1-2-2-1

33 Anthony Austin^4, Anthony^3, ^{2}, Richard^1.
Res. Sheffield, Mass.
b. July 4, 1700, Suffield, Conn.; d. May 11, 1775, Sheffield, Mass., m. July 22, 1725, Suffield, Conn., Elizabeth King, dau. of James^3, and Elizabeth (Huxley) King (James^2, William^1 King); b. Aug. 6, 1699, Suffield, Conn.; d. Feb. 8, 1787, Sheffield, Mass.
Children:
81- 1 Zephaniah b. Apr. 16, 1727; m. Sarah Eggleston.
82- 2 Ann b. Dec. 30, 1728; m. Jonas Galusha.
3 Elizabeth b. Jan. 23, 1730-1; m. Ephriam Shed; d. March, 1788.
Ch.: Daniel Shed b. Nov. 5, 1763.
83- 4 Anthony b. Oct. 2, 1733; m. Hannah Adams.
84- 5 Rufuss (girl) b. Oct. 24, 1735; m. John Westover.
85- 6 Augustine b. July 2, 1738; m. Sarah Ashley.
7 Jerusha.
Ref. E. K. Austin's manu. in N. Y. City Pub. Lib.
King Gen. p. 109.
Mr. J. Howard Austin, 135 William St., Catskill, N. Y.
His dau. Mrs. Ray L. DeNyse, Jefferson Heights, Catskill, N. Y.
Sheffield rec. & dates on monuments in cemeteries in Sheffield. Mass.
Hinman's Conn. Settlers, p. 83.
A. E. Austin, Woodburn, Ore. (1947)

1-2-2-4

34 Benajah Austin^4, Anthony^3, ^{2}, Richard^1.
Res. Suffield, Conn.
b. Aug. 23, 1705, Suffield, Conn.
Children:
1 2 3 4th ch. was
4 Benajah bapt. Aug. 3, 1735.
Benajah Austin, 2nd Lieut., July 13, 1745.
4th Mass. Regt., Samuel Williard, Esq. was Col.
Ref. New Eng. H. G. R. Vol. 24, p. 372.

1-2-2-7

35 Dea. Uriah (Miah) Austin^4, Anthony^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
b. Dec. 25, 1711, Suffield, Conn.; d. Dec. 28, 1799, Suffield; m. Mar. 3, 1742-3, Suffield, Abigail Case.
Children b. Suffield:
86- 1 Abigail b. Apr. 28, 1745; m. Samuel Hale.
87- 2 Benajah b. Sept. 30, 1747; m. Abigail Kent.
3 Rhoda b. July 26, 1751; d. Mar. 4, 1810; m. May 26, 1803, John Ross.
88- 4 Uriah (Miah) b. Oct. 23, 1757; m. (1) Abigail Davidson; (2) Rachel Hale.
After the death of her husband, Abigail Case Austin m. (2) Samuel Leavitt.
*Uriah Austin & Abigail, his wife, received £50.
*Ref. (Manwarrings Conn. probate rec.).
Ref. Austin Manuscript. B. T. Feb. 7, 1938.

1-2-2-9

36 Sarah Austin^4, Ensign Anthony^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.
Res. Suffield, Conn.
b. 1715; d. Aug. 16, 1804, W. Suffield, Conn.; m. Sept. 15, 1743, Suffield, Amos Kent, son of Samuel & Esther (Philps) Kent, b. Oct. 16, 1713, Gloucester, Mass.; d. Apr. 28, 1805, Gloucester.

78.

ham, Conn. Founders & Patriots rec.); d. June 23, 1794, ae. 43 yrs., New York City; bur. New Haven, Conn. Old Central Green Cemetery.; m. Nov. 7, 1776, Stafford Springs, Conn., Esther Thelps, dau. of Judge John and Mary (Richardson) Phelps. John b. 1735-6 1808; b. 1756, bapt. Oct. 30, 1757, Stratford Springs, Conn.; d. Aug. 1829, New Haven, Conn. Mary Richardson was dau. of Sir William Richardson and Lady Abigail of Edinburg, Scotland.

Children:

161- 1 Horace b. Oct. 2, 1777; m. Elizabeth Richards.
162- 2 Elijah Phelps b. Jan. 8, 1780.
163- 3 Henry b. Jan. ~~30, 1782~~; m. Mary Tailer.
164- 4 Mary b. Oct. 30, 1784; m. Dr. Horace Holly.
165- 5 Archibald b. Sept. 8, 1786; m. Louisa Lewis.
166- 6 Henrietta b. Sept. 30, 1788; m. James Dall.
167- 7 John Phelps b. Apr. 30, 1791; m. Louisa Serena Kip.
168- 8 Charles E. b. July 30, 1793; m. Anna H. Buckler.

cousin ? ? Moses

Elijah Austin was a soldier in the Battle of Lexington. Elijah Austin was well known to the mercantile community of New York and New Haven. His enterprise fitted out the first ship for a sailing voyage to the northeast coast of America and thence to China, thus opening a source of commerce which has since poured such treasures into the country." (Conn Magazine, p: 1.)

Elijah Austin was a member of the Conn. Governor's Guards during the Revolution.

F. A. Virkus, Bbridged Compendium of American Genealogy, Vol. 1, pages 413, 809, 945, says Mary Richardson's children were "descendants of Sir Thomas Richardson, Speaker of the House of Commons and Chief Justice of England". Ref. H. T. Aug. 21, 1950.

Cousin ? Moses ?

Elijah^5 Austin moved from Durham to New Haven. He was a Charter member of the Governor's Foot Guards of Conn., as was also his brother Archibald. He responded to the Lexington Alarm from Durham, Conn. From Missouri Genealogical Research Com. by D. A. R. 1931. D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C. typewritten.

A member of the 2nd Company Governor's Foot Guards organized at New Haven, Conn., Dec. 28, 1774. 40 members of this company, among them Elijah Austin, marched to Lexington to join the American army April 22, 1775. They were under the command of Capt., later, Gen. Benedict Arnold and were complemented by British on their soldierly appearance. From Lewisiana Vol. XI, p. 173.

Elijah Austin died of Yellow Fever in New York City, while superintending the discharge of one of his ships from India, June 2, 1794. He was a shipping merchant and importer from China and the Indies and resided New Haven, Conn.

Esther Phelps Austin married 2nd Hartford, Conn., 1798, Peleg Sanford and later settled in New Haven, living in the Austin house on Meadow St.

She married 3rd Elisha Lewis of New Haven, Conn. He was a merchant. He made voyages with Captain Austin to India; returning he brought home many ancient curiosities. He lived in the old Austin homestead on Meadow St., which has since been torn down and the property rebuilt. In this record E. Phelps and Henry are given as twins born July 30 1782.

Children by her second marriage were:
1 [illegible] [illegible]worth Sanford [illegible].
2 Peleg Phelps Sanford b. Nov. 15, 1801.

From Eugene K. Austin's manuscript. p. 218. Extra page inserted.

The old colonial Austin homestead, built around 1750, at Durham, Conn., where Elijah, the Revolutionary ancester was born, has been purchased and renovated by Mrs. Mary Austin Dall Mozier.

Ref. Austin Manuscript in N. Y. Public Library, by Eugene K. Austin.
Families of New Haven, by Jacobus, 1:97; 5:90.
Phelps Fam., by O. S. Phelps, Vol. 1, (1899), pp. 185, 302, 303.
E 7 P 5 7.
D. A. R. No. 134, 769; 65, 742; 40, 942.
Lewisiana Vol. XI, p. 173.
Abridged Compendium of Am. Gen., p. 413 (1925), Mrs. Talcott H. Clark.
Mrs. Harry Tweedle, Jr., Box 47, Water Valley, Texas. (1951)

1-2-1-9-7

79 Moses Austin^5, Elias^4, Richard^3, Anthony^2, Richard^1.

Res. Philadelphia, Pa., Austinville, Va.

b. Oct. 4, 1761, Durham, Conn.; d. June 10, 1821, Hazel Run, St. Francis City, Mo., at the home of his dau., Mrs. James Byron; m. Sept. 29, 1784, Philadelphia, Pa., Mary (Maria) Brown, dau. of Abia and Margaret (Sharp) Brown, b. Jan. 1, 1768, Sussex Co., N. J.; d. Jan. 8, 1824.

Children:

1 Anna Maria b. June 29, 1789, Richmond, Va.; d. Aug. 1, 1789.
2 Eliza Fuller, b. Apr. 14, 1790, Richmond, Va.; d. Dec. 4, 1790.
3 Stephen Fuller^4 b. Nov. 3, 1793, Austin Ville, Wythe Co., Va.; unm.; d. Dec. 27, 1836, Peaches Point, Columbia, Texas; bur. Austin, Texas. He was the founder of Austin, Texas.
169- 4 Emily Margaret Brown b. June 22, 1795, Austinville, Va.; m. (1) James Bryan; m. (2) James F. Perry.
5 James Elijah Brown b. Oct. 3, 1803, Missouri Territory; d. Aug. 24, 1829, New Orleans, La. of Yellow Fever; m. Mar. 20, 1828, Eliza Martha Westall. wron

Children:

1 Stephen Fuller, b. Dec. 1828; d. Feb. 2, 1837, Columbia, Texas, at the home of Col. Hill. He was 8 months old when his father died.

Moses^5 Austin had a large grant of land in Texas from the Mexican Government. Gen. Samuel Houston was General in the Army and President of the Republic, Stephen F. Austin succeeded him. ? Not-wrong

Abiah Brown b. 1743, N. J.; d. 1785.

Margaret Sharp of Salem (1747-1780).

Ref: Austin Manuscript in N. Y. City Public Library.
American Hist. Association 1919, Vol. II, p. 1-5.
Austin Colony Pioneers, by North S. Ray, p. 2. (1949)
Hist. of Durham, Conn. 1662-1866, by Wm. Chauncey Fowler, Ll.D. p. 210.
Vol. II, Austin Papers.
Annual Report of American Hist. So. (1929)
Conn. Magazine, Vol. IX, p. 512.

HUSBAND ANTHONY^{2} AUSTIN
Born 1636 Place prob. Bishopstocke, Hampshire, Eng.
Chr. Place
Marr. 19 OCT. 1664 Place ROWLEY, MS.
Died 22 AUG. 1709 Place SUFFIELD, MS.
Bur. Place
HUSBAND'S FATHER RICHARD AUSTIN 1598- HUSBAND'S MOTHER
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES

WIFE ESTHER HUGGINS
Born 1642-3 Place HAMPTON, N.H.
Chr. Place
Died 7 MAR. 1697-8 Place SUFFIELD, MS.
Bur. Place
WIFE'S FATHER JOHN HUGGINS Hampton, NH. WIFE'S MOTHER BRIDGET GREEN
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth Given Names Surname	WHEN BORN DAY	MONTH	YEAR	WHERE BORN TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE TO WHOM OR 1764	WHEN DIED DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	RICHARD^{3}, CAPT.	22	SEPT.	1666	ROWLEY, MS.		ag 107	DOROTHY ADAMS m JA 12, 1698-9, Newbury, Ms.: d. 1772, age 93	29	OCT.	1733 SUFF.
2	ANTHONY^{3}, ENSIGN	7	DEC	1668	ROWLEY, MS			ABIGAIL HOLCOMP	9	JAN.	1732-3 SUFF.
3	JOHN, LT.	22	OCT.	1672	ROWLEY, MS.			(1 AGNES KING (2 MARY BURBANK	18	MAY	173[illegible] SUFF age 91
4	NATHANIEL, DR.	20	MAY	1678	SUFFIELD, CT.			ABIGAIL HOVEY	12	DEC.	1760 SUFF.
5	ELIZABETH	8	JULY	1681					2	OCT.	1682
6	ELIZABETH^{3}	20	APR.	1684	SUFFIELD, CT			BENJAMIN GILLETT m 6 Sept. 1705	7	OCT.	1752 W. SUFF
7	ESTHER	11	JAN.	1686	SUFFIELD, CT.			NATHANIEL HARMON jr	20	MAY	1761 SUFF
8											
9											
10											
11											

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

OTHER MARRIAGES

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

1972 Edition
PFGS0018 6/81 Printed in USA

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

AUSTIN

Gillet connection

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.13 — PEDIGREE CHART — 21 MAR 1995 — Chart _____

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. _____ on chart no. _____

AFN=Ancestral File Number

1 Anthony AUSTIN
AFN: 933H-6W
BORN: 1635/1636
, Hampshire, England
MAR.: 19 Oct 1664
Rowley, Essex, Mass
DIED: 22 Aug 1708
Suffield,H, Connecticut

SPOUSE
Esther HUGGINS
AFN: 933H-73
BORN: 1642/1643
Hampton,R, New Hamphire
DIED: 7 Mar 1697
Suffield,H, Connecticut

2 Richard AUSTIN
AFN: 92CN-X5
BORN: 1598
Tichfield, Hants, Eng
MAR.:

DIED: 1638
C,, Massachusetts

3 Elizabeth Betsy AUSTIN
AFN: FVNF-03
BORN: Abt 1610 Eng. d. — Ms.

4 Richard (Asten) AUSTIN
AFN: FVNC-3B
BORN: [1572]
Tichfield, , , England
MAR.:

DIED: Abt 1623
Winchester, , , England

5 Anne (Agnes, Annis)
AFN: FVNC-4H
BORN: [1572]

DIED:

6
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

8
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

9
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

10
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

12
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

13
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

16
AFN: ____
BORN:

17
AFN: ____
BORN:

18
AFN: ____
BORN:

19
AFN: ____
BORN:

20
AFN: ____
BORN:

21
AFN: ____
BORN:

22
AFN: ____
BORN:

23
AFN: ____
BORN:

24
AFN: ____
BORN:

25
AFN: ____
BORN:

26
AFN: ____
BORN:

27
AFN: ____
BORN:

GILLET

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.13　　PEDIGREE CHART　　21 MAR 1995　　Chart _____

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. _____ on chart no. _____

AFN=Ancestral File Number

1 Elizabeth AUSTIN
AFN: 933H-88
BORN: 20 Apr 1684
Suffield, Hartford, Conn
MAR.: 6 Sep 1705
Of Suffield,, Connecticut
DIED: 7 Oct 1732
Suffield, Hartford, Conn.

SPOUSE
Benjamin GILLET
AFN: FKXF-R8
BORN: 3 Oct 1680
Windsor, Hartford, Conn.
DIED:
Suffield, Hartford, Conn.

2 Anthony AUSTIN
AFN: 933H-6W
BORN: 1635/1636
, Hampshire, England
MAR.: 19 Oct 1664
Rowley, Essex, Mass
DIED: 22 Aug 1708
Suffield,H, Connecticut

3 Esther HUGGINS
AFN: 933H-73
BORN: 1642/1643
Hampton,R, New Hamphire
DIED: 7 Mar 1697
Suffield,H, Connecticut

4 Richard AUSTIN
AFN: 92CN-X5
BORN: 1598
Tichfield, Hants, Eng
MAR.:

DIED: 1638
C,, Massachusetts

5 Elizabeth Betsy AUSTIN
AFN: FVNF-03
BORN: Abt 1610
, , England
DIED:
C,, Massachusetts

6 John HUGGINS
AFN: 9345-95
BORN: 1609
Of Hampton,R, N.H.
MAR.:
Of Rockingham,H, NH
DIED: 6 Jun 1670
Hampton, Rockingham, N.H.

7 Bridget GREEN
AFN: 9345-B8
BORN: 1613
Of Suffield,H, England
DIED: 26 Aug 1680
Hampton,N, New Hampshire

8 Richard (Asten) AUSTIN
AFN: FVNC-3B
BORN: [1572]
Tichfield, , , England
MAR.:

DIED: Abt 1623
Winchester, , , England

9 Anne (Agnes, Annis)
AFN: FVNC-4H
BORN: [1572]

DIED:

10
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

12 Robert HUGGINS
AFN: 9CN2-ZD
BORN: Abt 1575
Of Hampton,R, N.H.
MAR.:

DIED:

13 Sarah
AFN: 9CN3-0J
BORN: Abt 1579
Of Hampton,R, N.H.
DIED:

14 Henry GREEN
AFN: FWPH-LM
BORN: Abt 1588
England
MAR.: 13 Feb 1598/1599

DIED:

15 Joan GROVES
AFN: FWPH-MS
BORN: Abt 1578

DIED:

16
AFN:
BORN:

17
AFN:
BORN:

18
AFN:
BORN:

19
AFN:
BORN:

20
AFN:
BORN:

21
AFN:
BORN:

22
AFN:
BORN:

23
AFN:
BORN:

24
AFN:
BORN:

25
AFN:
BORN:

26
AFN:
BORN:

27
AFN:
BORN:

28
AFN:
BORN:

29
AFN:
BORN:

30
AFN:
BORN:

31
AFN:
BORN:

Copyright @ 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

MOSES AUSTIN

Eugene C. Barker writes: "The date of Moses Austin's birth is from the Baptismal records of Rev. Elizur Goodrich, pastor of Durham, Conn., as shown in William Chauncey Fowler's History of American [illegible] Ass'n." Hartford, 1919, Vol. II.

Moses Austin's father died when he was ten, his mother when he was fourteen. He probably spent his youth with his sister, Mrs. Moses Bates, Middletown, Conn. It is known that he was there in 1782 as he wrote to his brother Stephen, at that time. Middletown was the principal river port on the Connecticut River. Moses was probably introduced here to the industry, lead mining, that in one way or another, was to absorb his mature life, in Middletown for an abandoned lead mine was reopened here during the Revolutionary War.

Moses brother, Stephen, was a member of the firm, Manning, Merrill & Co., later known as Stephen Austin & Co., then as the Moses Austin Co., of Philadelphia. This was a drygoods business which Moses operated in 1783. The next year he became connected with a larger concern, and went to Richmond, Va. to manage a branch store. In 1789, he and his brother, Stephen, rented a famous lead mine in southeastern Virginia and, in 1791, he moved there to manage the mine. At one time, the brothers, had a contract to roof the Virginia capitol with lead. Moses also started a little factory for molding lead buttons. Much of their mining was done with slave labor.

The present town of Austinville, Va. was started by Moses Austin in 1791, when he was thirty years old.

June 8, 1798, Moses Austin, his wife, children, the Moses Bates family, and other whites and blacks to number forty persons, loaded nine wagons and a coach and four left Austinville, taking the road to the Morris Boat Yard on Great Kanhawa. They sailed on the river, the Mississippi, ?, and the Missouri on the Richmond Packet, whose master was Capt. Fillinghost. The party arrived at its destination, forty miles west of St. Genevieve, Missouri, Sept. 8, 1798.

Moses Austin passed twenty years here at the lead mines of Missouri, and during a dozen of these, at least, he seemed to prosper. He built a comfortable mansion and named it Durham Hall in memory of the family home in Conn. The War of 1812 created a good market for the shot which he manufactured in Missouri but he could not get the shot to market because the British controlled the sea. After the war, conditions went from bad to worse. In the beginning of 1820, Moses realized that his business was beyond recovery. His faith in the opportunities afforded by the frontier had led him from Conn. to Va., thence to Missouri. Now with hope, his eyes turned toward Texas. He set out for this territory in 1820 where he hoped to get land grants for planting an Anglo-American colony. He was away three months, suffering such hardships on the trail that he
No died before his land grants from the Mexican government had been received. On his death bed, he told his wife to urge their son Stephen Fuller, to carry out his plans for the colony in Texas.

Moses Austin married on Sept. 29, 1785, Maria Brown, who was the oldest daughter of Abia Brown, New Jersey, and foster daughter and grand niece of Benjamin Fuller, one of the prominent merchants of his day. Abia Brown was born 1743, died 1785. He was a member of the Provincial Congress of New Jersey 1775-76. He was born and died in New Jersey.

[illegible] regarded as a worthy man of great enterprise and talent.

Stephen's sis — Stephen

Mrs. Perry inherited her brother's property.

Ref. Conn. Magazine, Vol. IX, p. 512.
Annual Report of American Hist. Soc., 1922. Vol. 2, Austin papers.

Some of the facts mentioned are from a letter dated St. Louis, Dec. 27, 1845, to one of the connections of Mr. Austin, still residing in Durham, and written by Charles D. Drake, a lawyer in St. Louis, who married a daughter of James Austin, who went from Durham to reside with his kinsman, Moses Austin, first in Virginia and then in Missouri. (Most of Mr. Drake's letter is given and states that Moses was a cousin of James, father of Mrs. Drake. James Austin had four sisters and one brother.)

From William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 2, (2nd Series) p. 199.
by Stephen F. Austin

"My father was a native of Durham, Conn., was regularly educated a merchant. He was a partner of the importing house of Stephen Austin and Co., in Philadelphia and married Maria Brown of that city, a native of Norris Co., N. J., shortly after which a branch of the mercantile house was established in Richmond, Va. under the firm name of Moses Austin and Co., and my father settled in that city.

Some years afterward the company purchased the lead mines of Wythe Co., Va. on the New River known as Chisel's (Cheswell's) Mines, to which place he removed and conducted the mining and making of lead on an extensive scale."

"He was the first who brought to the country English miners and manufacture of lead and he established the first manufactory of shot and sheet lead in the U. S. at Richmond and the mines on New River, Va.

A brother of my father, Elijah[s] Austin was well known to the mercantile community of New York and New Haxen as being the first who ever fitted out a ship for a sailing voyage to the northwest coast of America, and from there to India. My uncle fitted out Capt. Green, who made the first trip of that kind that was ever undertaken.

"In 1796 my father finding the mines of New River less productive than he had expected, and having accidently met with a person who had been in the mining district to the west of St. Genevieve, west of the Mississipp river in Upper Louisiana, and who gave a favorable account of the prospects in that country determined to visit it. After much difficulty he obtained the necessary passports from the Spanish minister, as at that time the Spanish possessions extended to the Pacific ocean and were closed to the admission of foreigners. "During the winter of 1796 and 1797 he explored the northwestern coast of America and then went to India. Elias's did this

Ref. "Texas" by George P. Garrison.

Austin's Colony

City of Austin laid out in 1839. Moses Austin in Philadelphia — in Virginia. His visit to Upper Louisiana. His settlement there. His plan for a Colony in Texas — his journey to San Antonio — [illegible] approved by Governor Mattiney (?). His death — Change [illegible] his statement in Mexico. Martinez

E
Stephen F. Austin co-operates in his father's enterprise and takes up his father's plan in the Missouri legislature. Circuit Judge in Arkansus in New Orleans. His first visit to Texas recognized as empresario. His plan for his Colony. His requirement of purchased money for land. His first party of settlers. Confirmation of his grant. His good faith towards Mexico. His difficulties to obtain additional grants. The principal Empresario (Contractor). Opposes the Fredonians. Advised Texans to avoid national politics. His attitude towards slavery. President of convention in 1832. Opposed by William H. Wharton. Was commissioner to Mexico. His 2nd visit to Mexico and imprisonment. His restraining influence. His speech in favor of a consultation. He was Commander-in-chief of Texas army. Elected commissioner to United States. Absent from Texas during convention of '36. Favors a declaration of Independence of Texas. A Candidate for President of Texas.

Moses5 When in upper Louisiana and with his whole company nearly perished in the wilderness between Vincennes and St. Louis. At the time Vincennes was the only settlement between Louisville and St. Louis. He obtained a grant for one league of land embracing the lead mines of Mine A. Burtin (now Potosi), and in 1798 removed his family from Virginia to his new grant. Mine A. Burton is 45 miles west of St. Genevieve, and at the time my father moved there was uninhabited.

MOSES

. , . . It is curious that the Osages in Moses Austin's way had learned from the Pacific Coast to call American's 'Bostonians'. The Greeks at that time were in the habit of calling Americans, 'Virginians' and I think it will be readily conceded that my father is justly entitled to high credit for his enterprise in having even conceived the idea of moving his own and many other families from the interior of Virginia to so remote a country. His success affords a proof of his judgment and perseverance.

Creeks

The South in the Building of the Nation. Southern.
Vol. 11, p. 31. Biography.

When in 1833 the Tennessee colonists formed a constittuion and sought admission into the Mexican confederacy, he, (Stephen Austin) and other delegates went to the City of Mexico to obtain a ratification of it, but they failed in their mission, because of the frequent revolutions and anarchy in Mexico. He wrote to Texas recommending the organization of a state de facto. For this he was imprisoned. On his release and return he was received with an ovation, and when the war came on he took prominent part in the Revolution, being chosen commander of the Texan army ? in Oct. 1835. However, he induced Sam Houston to take the chief command, while he went as one of the three commissioners sent by the "Consultations" to the U. S. for the purpose of obtaining the recognition of Texas as an independent Government. Before his mission had successfully terminated he returned to Texas, where he died.

Stephen F. Austin, eldest son of Moses Austin, who had attended [illegible] Kentucky, had just finished school, [illegible] entered the office of Joseph Hawkins, a former Kentucky politician, who had been Speaker of the Legislature, when word came to the son that his father, Moses Austin, was seriously ill. Though death had overtaken Father Austin before his son arrived, he got word to him to "carry on" with his Colony project in Texas. Young Stephen at once "hit" his benefactor and friend Jos Hawkins for a "loan" and Hawkins agreed to "back" him in the project, whereupon the youthful heir headed for Texas, where he was immediately, and almost prematurely recognized by the Spanish-American authorities as the logical successor to his father in the land colonization proposition.

A list is given of Austin's first 300 settlers.

Sister o Moses5

1-2-1-9-11

80 Gloriana Austin5, Elias4, Richard3, Anthony2, Richard1.
Res. St. Genevieve, Mo.
b. Feb. 11, 1759, probably Durham, Conn., 18 Dec. 1758, sister of Moses Austin5; d. 9 Dec. 1811; m. 15 Jan. 1782, Aaron Eliot, b. 15 Aug. 1758, Killingworth; d. 5 Aug. 1811.
Children: Elliot.
1 Henry b. 1782.
2 Elias Austin b. Apr. 12, 1784; d. 1822.
3 Charles b. 1786; d. 1811.
4 Anna Marie b. 1788.
They moved to St. Genevieve, Mo. He was a physician.
Ref. Hist. of Mason Family, Vol. 15, p. 222 (in N. E. Gen. Reg.)

1-2-2-1-1

81 Zephaniah Austin5, Anthony4,3,2, Richard1.
Res. 1790 to Whitehall, N. Y.
b. Apr. 16, 1727, Suffield, Conn.; d. 1800, Whitehall; m. Nov. 13, 1750, Sheffield, Mass., Sarah Eggleston, dau. of Joseph and Abigail (Ashley ?), possibly Weller, widow.
Children, b. Sheffield, Mass.:
170 1 Sarah b. Nov. 3, 1751; m. Capt. Ebenezer Kellogg, Dec. 3, 1772, Sheffield, son of Amos and Prudence (Sedgwick) Kellogg, b. Feb. 29, 1748, Sheffield.
2 Abigail b. Oct. 21, 1753.
3 Mercy b. Nov. 9, 1755.
4 Esther b. Oct. 9, 1757; m. Daniel Spaulding, 30 Aug. 1781, Norfolk, Conn.
171 5 Amos b. Mar. 8, 1760; m. Huldah Noble.
6 Elizabeth b. Apr. 17, 1762.
172 7 Zephaniah b. Mar. 12, 1764; m. Comstock.
8 Aseph b. Dec. 2, 1767.

M CHR.: PLACE: E: 21 Jun 1922
DIED: 9 Jan 1733 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn. SP: 27 Sep 1947 LG
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Abigail HOLCOMB (AFN:46V7-Z6) and 1 Others
MAR.: 4 Oct 1699 PLACE: Wendor, Hartford, Conn SS: 29 Oct 1953 IF

4. NAME: John AUSTIN (AFN:1MJ4-1P)
---- BORN: 22 Oct 1672 PLACE: Rowley, MA B: 10 Oct 1917
M CHR.: 22 Oct 1671/1672 PLACE: Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts E: 21 Jun 1922
DIED: 18 May 1737 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, MA SP: 27 Sep 1947 LG
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Agnes KING (AFN:4KMP-K3) and 3 Others
MAR.: 5 Oct 1699 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford Co., Connecticut SS: 20 Mar 1945

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Many discrepancies

3
HUSBAND: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:933H-6W) TOTAL ~~6 sons named Austin~~ BORN: 1635/1636
WIFE: Esther HUGGINS (AFN:933H-73) none in same yr, or w/same ID BORN: 1642/1643

Sex CHILDREN (Continued) LDS ORDINANCE DATA

5. NAME: Nathaniel AUSTIN (AFN:933H-8L)
---- BORN: 20 May 1678 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn B: 10 Oct 1917
M CHR.: PLACE: E: 21 Jun 1922
DIED: 12 Dec 1760 PLACE: Suffield, CT. SP: 27 Sep 1947 L
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Abigail HOVEY (AFN:FVND-5S)
MAR.: 27 Jan 1702 PLACE: Hadley, MA. SS: 5 Oct 1922

6. NAME: Elizabeth AUSTIN (AFN:933H-9F)
---- BORN: 18 Jul 1681 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn B: INFANT
F CHR.: PLACE: E: INFANT
DIED: 2 Oct 1682 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford Co., Connecticut d. in infancy SP: 3 Aug 1976
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

7. NAME: Elizabeth AUSTIN (AFN:933H-88)
---- BORN: 20 Apr 1684 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn B: 25 Sep 1917
F CHR.: PLACE: E: 6 Dec 1917
DIED: 7 Oct 1732 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn. SP: 27 Sep 1947
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Benjamin GILLET (AFN:FKXF-R8)
MAR.: 6 Sep 1705 PLACE: Of Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut SS: 30 Oct 1959 SL

8. NAME: AUSTIN (AFN:G2MS-VC) 2 sons Austin b. 1686, 88
---- BORN: [1686] PLACE: B:
M CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

9. NAME: Esther AUSTIN (AFN:1G47-NS)
---- BORN: 11 Jan 1686 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT B: 19 Oct 1915
F CHR.: PLACE: E: 12 Dec 1917
DIED: 20 May 1761 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT SP: 27 Sep 1947 L
BUR.: PLACE:

AUSTIN

GILLET
CONNECTIO

```
==========================================================================================
HUSBAND: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:933H-6W)
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: 1635/1636            PLACE: , Hampshire, England                  LDS ORDINANCE DATA
CHR.:                      PLACE:                                        B: 10 Oct 1898
DIED: 22 Aug 1708          PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut        E: 11 Oct 1898
BUR.:                      PLACE:                                       SP: 27 Sep 1947 L
MAR.: 19 Oct 1664          PLACE: Rowley, Essex, Mass                   SS: 27 Sep 1947
FATHER: Richard AUSTIN (AFN:92CN-X5)
MOTHER: Elizabeth Betsy AUSTIN (AFN:FVNF-03)
OTHER WIVES:
==========================================================================================
WIFE: Esther HUGGINS (AFN:933H-73)
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
BORN: 1642/1643            PLACE: Hampton, Rockingham, New Hampshire
CHR.:                      PLACE:                                        B: 10 Oct 1898
DIED:  7 Mar 1697          PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut        E:  9 Aug 1929
BUR.:                      PLACE:                                       SP: 31 Oct 1946 IF
FATHER: John HUGGINS (AFN:9345-95)
MOTHER: Bridget GREEN (AFN:9345-BB)
OTHER HUSBANDS:
==========================================================================================
Sex  CHILDREN        No Elz here, Why not?  See next pg.
==========================================================================================
 1.  NAME: Richard AUSTIN (AFN:933H-F4)
---- BORN: 22 Sep 1666     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn.              B: 10 Oct 1898
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E: 10 Jan 1917
     DIED: 29 Oct 1733     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford Co., Connecticut   SP: 27 Sep 1947
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Dorothy ADAMS (AFN:MWZL-GD) and 1 Others
     MAR.: 12 Jan 1698     PLACE:                                       SS:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 2.  NAME: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:933H-DX)
---- BORN: 19 Jan 1667     PLACE: Rowley, Essex, Mass                    B: 18 Apr 1974
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E: 14 Jun 1974
     DIED:  9 Jan 1732     PLACE:                                       SP:  2 Jul 1974
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Abigail HOLCOMBE (AFN:FVND-T8)
     MAR.:  4 Oct 1699     PLACE:                                       SS:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 3.  NAME: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:46V7-X1)
---- BORN:  7 Dec 1668     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT                 B: 10 Oct 1898
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E: 21 Jun 1922
     DIED:  9 Jan 1733     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn.             SP: 27 Sep 1947 LG
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Abigail HOLCOMB (AFN:46V7-Z6) and 1 Others
     MAR.:  4 Oct 1699     PLACE: Wendor, Hartford, Conn                SS: 29 Oct 1953 IF
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 4.  NAME: John AUSTIN (AFN:1MJ4-1P)
---- BORN: 22 Oct 1672     PLACE: Rowley, MA                             B: 10 Oct 1917
 M   CHR.: 22 Oct 1671/1672  PLACE: Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts         E: 21 Jun 1922
     DIED: 18 May 1737     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, MA                SP: 27 Sep 1947 LG
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Agnes KING (AFN:4KMP-K3) and 3 Others
     MAR.:  5 Oct 1699     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford Co., Connecticut   SS: 20 Mar 1945
==========================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number   B=Baptized   E=Endowed   SS=Sealed to Spouse   SP=Sealed to Parents
```

Many discrepancies

```
================3=========================================================================
HUSBAND: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:933H-6W)   TOTAL ~~6 sons named Auston~~             BORN: 1635/1636
WIFE: Esther HUGGINS (AFN:933H-73)      none in same yr, or w/same ID             BORN: 1642/1643
==========================================================================================
Sex CHILDREN (Continued)                                                LDS ORDINANCE DATA
==========================================================================================
 5.  NAME: Nathaniel AUSTIN (AFN:933H-BL)
---- BORN: 20 May 1678     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn               B: 10 Oct 1917
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E: 21 Jun 1922
     DIED: 12 Dec 1760     PLACE: Suffield, CT.                         SP: 27 Sep 1947 L
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Abigail HOVEY (AFN:FVND-5S)
     MAR.: 27 Jan 1702     PLACE: Hadley, MA.                           SS:  5 Oct 1922
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 6.  NAME: Elizabeth AUSTIN (AFN:933H-9F)
---- BORN: 18 Jul 1681     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn               B: INFANT
 F   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E: INFANT
     DIED:  2 Oct 1682     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford Co., Connecticut  d. in infancy   SP:  3 Aug 1976
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                 PLACE:                                       SS:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 7.  NAME: Elizabeth AUSTIN (AFN:933H-88)
---- BORN: 20 Apr 1684     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn               B: 25 Sep 1917
 F   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E:  6 Dec 1917
     DIED:  7 Oct 1732     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn.             SP: 27 Sep 1947
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Benjamin GILLET (AFN:FKXF-R8)
     MAR.:  6 Sep 1705     PLACE: Of Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut    SS: 30 Oct 1959 SL
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 8.  NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MS-VC)              2 sons Austin b 1686, 88
---- BORN: [1686]          PLACE:                                        B:
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E:
     DIED:                 PLACE:                                       SP:
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                 PLACE:                                       SS:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 9.  NAME: Esther AUSTIN (AFN:1G47-NS)
---- BORN: 11 Jan 1686     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT                 B: 19 Oct 1915
 F   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E: 12 Dec 1917
     DIED: 20 May 1761     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT                SP: 27 Sep 1947 L
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Nathaniel HARMON (AFN:1G47-MM)
     MAR.: 24 Aug 1710     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT                SS: 17 May 1922
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
10.  NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MS-WJ)
---- BORN: [1688]          PLACE:                                        B:
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E:
     DIED:                 PLACE:                                       SP:
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                 PLACE:                                       SS:
==========================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number   B=Baptized   E=Endowed   SS=Sealed to Spouse   SP=Sealed to Parents
```

```
================3=========================================================================
HUSBAND: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:933H-6W)                                     BORN: 1635/1636
WIFE: Esther HUGGINS (AFN:933H-73)                                        BORN: 1642/1643
==========================================================================================
Sex CHILDREN (Continued)                                                LDS ORDINANCE DATA
==========================================================================================
11.  NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MS-XP)        3 sons Austin b 1690, 92, 94
---- BORN: [1690]          PLACE:                                        B:
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:       does not agree                   E:
     DIED:                 PLACE:       with above                      SP:
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                 PLACE:                                       SS:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
12.  NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MS-ZV)
---- BORN: [1692]          PLACE:                                        B:
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E:
     DIED:                 PLACE:                                       SP:
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                 PLACE:                                       SS:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
13.  NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MT-01)
---- BORN: [1694]          PLACE:                                        B:
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E:
     DIED:                 PLACE:                                       SP:
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE:
     MAR.:                 PLACE:                                       SS:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
14.  NAME: Elizabeth AUSTIN (AFN:NTXQ-1H)   No agree w 933H-88
---- BORN: 20 Apr 1694     PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn               B: 25 Sep 1917
 F   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E:  6 Dec 1917
     DIED:                 PLACE:                                       SP: 27 Sep 1947
     BUR.:                 PLACE:
     SPOUSE: Benj. Gillet
     MAR.:                 PLACE:                                       SS:
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
15.  NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MT-16)
---- BORN: [1696]          PLACE:                                        B:
 M   CHR.:                 PLACE:                                        E:
```

G929.17445
B621ear

Blodgette Early Settlers of Rowley, Ms. 1981.

Children of record in Rowley:

5-1. STILSAN,[3] bp. 15 July, 1677.
5-2. WILLIAM, bp. 7 Nov., 1680.
5-3. ANN, bp. 7 Nov., 1680, "of Salisbury" (Ch. R.); m. in Salisbury, 2 Jan., 1700-1 Jonathan Bill of Boston.

ALLEY

6. THOMAS[1] ALLEY married 6 Feb., 1670 (9 Feb., Newbury R.), Sarah, daughter of Thomas Silver of Newbury. She was admitted to Rowley Church, 23 Feb., 1675.

He married (2) 10 Oct., 1681, Abigail Killiam; died 4 May, 1699. His widow, Abigail, married (2) 25 June, 1700, William Thompson of Haverhill (Essex Deeds, 16: 3).

Children of record in Rowley:

6-1. SAMUEL,[2] bp. 4 July, 1675.
6-2. SARAH, b. 28 Aug., 1678.
6-3. THOMAS, b. 12 Dec., 1683.
6-4. ABIGAIL, b. 1 Mar., 1687.

ASHBY

See John Lambert (112-1).

AUSTIN

7. ANTHONY[2] AUSTIN, son of Richard[1] of Charlestown, in Mar., 1663, testified in the case of Anthony Crosby vs. John Pickard, in the Essex County Court, that he was aged about 27 years, and said, "being at Boston when Mr. Crosbie was ready to goe for England that Mr. Crosbie employed him to write some letters to send to his friends at Rowley." He married 19 Oct., 1664, Hester or Esther Huggins, probably daughter of John Huggins of Hampton, N. H. She was admitted to Rowley Church, 8 Dec., 1668. He was admitted 29 Mar., 1669. Freeman, 19 May, 1669.

29 Nov., 1674, "Br. Austin 2 acknowledged his fayling that he had gone soe farr in ingageing himself to a remove to a new plantation before he had propounded his desire to the church that he might have their advice and consent, the church saw noe ground to disuade him from his undertaking (seeing he had noe accomodations heer) but wished gods blessing upon him & his" (Ch. R.). He moved to Suffield, Conn., about Dec., 1674, and died there 22 Aug., 1708. His wife, Esther, died in Suffield, 7 Mar., 1697-8.

Children of record in Rowley:

7-1. RICHARD,[3] b. 22: 7 mo. 1665.
7-2. ANTHONY, bp. 19 Jan., 1667-8.
7-3. JOHN, bp. 29 Oct., 1671.

Born in Suffield:

7-4. NATHANIEL, b. 20 May, 1678.

7-5. ELIZABETH, b. 8 July, 1681; d. in Suffield, 8 Oct., 1682.
7-6. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Apr., 1684. m. Benj 3 Gillett
7-7. ESTHER, b. 11 Jan., 1686.

AYERS AYRES

8. SAMUEL[1] AYERS and Abigail Fellows were married in Ipswich, 16 Apr., 1677 (Ct. R.). It is probable that they resided in that part of Rowley now Byfield Parish. They were admitted to Rowley Church, 13 Oct., 1700. 1710 "Samuel Ayres, slayn by ye Indians at Winter Harbor" (Ch. R.). He died intestate, and no one taking administration on his estate, on the complaint of a creditor, citation was issued 28 Nov., 1713, to Widow Abigail and her sons, Samuel and John. 30 Nov., 1713, Abigail Ayers, Samuel Ayers, and John Ayers refuse to take administration (Essex Probate).

James Tenney of Rowley, by deed, dated 22 Feb., 1703-4, conveys to Samuel Ayers, Sr., and Samuel Ayers, Jr., both of Rowley, a right in Rowley that was granted by the town to his father Thomas Tenney, deceased (Essex Deeds, 18: 35).

Children of record in Rowley and Newbury:

8-1. STEPHEN,[2] b. in Newbury, 13 Mar., 1688-9 (Coffin).
8-2. EDWARD, bp. 14 Jan., 1693-4.
8-3. JOSEPH, bp. 4 Aug., 1695.

AYERS

9. THOMAS AYERS and Hannah Erington were married in Ipswich, 21 Mar., 1677 (Ct. R.). It is probable that they resided in that part of Newbury now Byfield Parish. Thomas Ayers' wife (unnamed) was admitted to Rowley Church, 8 June, 1690, and dismissed, 5 May, 1705, to the church in Portsmouth, N. H.

Children of record in Rowley:

9-1. JABEZ, bp. 28 Dec., 1690.
9-2. ABRAHAM, bp. 20 Nov., 1692.
9-3. THOMAS, bp. 16 Sept., 1694.
9-4. MEHITABLE, bp. 11 Apr., 1697.

BAILEY

10. JAMES[1] BAILEY, brother of Richard (11), had the birth of his child recorded here as of 1642, yet his name does not appear in the record of the first survey of house lots, 1643. An acre and half lot was laid out to him soon after. His wife was Lydia ——. He was about fifty-one years old, 1663, and was buried 10 Aug., 1677. His will, dated 8 Aug., 1677, mentions daughters Lydia Platts and Damaris Leaver; eldest son, John; son James, who is executor; and "unto my wife" one-third, etc. (Essex Probate, and Essex Deeds, 4 Ips.: 117). His widow, Lydia, died 29 Apr., 1704.

Children of record in Rowley:

10-1. JOHN,[2] b. 2: 12 mo. 1642; m. Mary Mighill (127-7).

```
    BUR.:                PLACE:
    SPOUSE: Abigail HOLCOMB (AFN:46V7-Z6) and 1 Others
    MAR.:  4 Oct 1699    PLACE: Wendor, Hartford, Conn                          SS: 29 Oct 1953 IF
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 4. NAME: John AUSTIN (AFN:1MJ4-1P)
---- BORN: 22 Oct 1672       PLACE: Rowley, MA                                   B: 10 Oct 1917
 M  CHR.: 22 Oct 1671/1672  PLACE: Rowley, Essex, Massachusetts                 E: 21 Jun 1922
    DIED: 18 May 1737       PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, MA                       SP: 27 Sep 1947 LG
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE: Agnes KING (AFN:4KMP-K3) and 3 Others
    MAR.:  5 Oct 1699       PLACE: Suffield, Hartford Co., Connecticut          SS: 20 Mar 1945
===============================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number    B=Baptized    E=Endowed    SS=Sealed to Spouse    SP=Sealed to Parents
```

Many discrepancies

```
==============9================================================================================
HUSBAND: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:933H-6W)    TOTAL ~~6 sons named Auston~~                BORN: 1635/1636
WIFE: Esther HUGGINS (AFN:933H-73)       none in Same yr, or W/same ID                BORN: 1642/1643
===============================================================================================
Sex CHILDREN (Continued)                                                 LDS ORDINANCE DATA
===============================================================================================
 5. NAME: Nathaniel AUSTIN (AFN:933H-8L)
---- BORN: 20 May 1678      PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn                     B: 10 Oct 1917
 M  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E: 21 Jun 1922
    DIED: 12 Dec 1760       PLACE: Suffield, CT.                               SP: 27 Sep 1947 L
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE: Abigail HOVEY (AFN:FVND-5S)
    MAR.: 27 Jan 1702       PLACE: Hadley, MA.                                 SS:  5 Oct 1922
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 6. NAME: Elizabeth AUSTIN (AFN:933H-9F)
---- BORN: 18 Jul 1681      PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn                     B: INFANT
 F  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E: INFANT
    DIED:  2 Oct 1682       PLACE: Suffield, Hartford Co., Connecticut d. in infancy   SP:  3 Aug 1976
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE:
    MAR.:                   PLACE:                                             SS:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 7. NAME: Elizabeth AUSTIN (AFN:933H-88)
---- BORN: 20 Apr 1684      PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn                     B: 25 Sep 1917
 F  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E:  6 Dec 1917
    DIED:  7 Oct 1732       PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn.                   SP: 27 Sep 1947
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE: Benjamin GILLET (AFN:FKXF-R8)
    MAR.:  6 Sep 1705       PLACE: Of Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut          SS: 30 Oct 1959 SL
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 8. NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MS-VC)          2 sons Austin b. 1686, 88
---- BORN: [1686]           PLACE:                                              B:
 M  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E:
    DIED:                   PLACE:                                             SP:
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE:
    MAR.:                   PLACE:                                             SS:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
 9. NAME: Esther AUSTIN (AFN:1G47-NS)
---- BORN: 11 Jan 1686      PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT                       B: 19 Oct 1915
 F  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E: 12 Dec 1917
    DIED: 20 May 1761       PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT                      SP: 27 Sep 1947 L
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE: Nathaniel HARMON (AFN:1G47-MM)
    MAR.: 24 Aug 1710       PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT                      SS: 17 May 1922
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
10. NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MS-WJ)
---- BORN: [1688]           PLACE:                                              B:
 M  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E:
    DIED:                   PLACE:                                             SP:
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE:
    MAR.:                   PLACE:                                             SS:
===============================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number    B=Baptized    E=Endowed    SS=Sealed to Spouse    SP=Sealed to Parents
```

```
==============3================================================================================
HUSBAND: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:933H-6W)                                        BORN: 1635/1636
WIFE: Esther HUGGINS (AFN:933H-73)                                           BORN: 1642/1643
===============================================================================================
Sex CHILDREN (Continued)                                                 LDS ORDINANCE DATA
===============================================================================================
11. NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MS-XP)          3 sons Austin b. 1690, 92, 94
---- BORN: [1690]           PLACE:                                              B:
 M  CHR.:                   PLACE:       does not agree                         E:
    DIED:                   PLACE:       with above                            SP:
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE:
    MAR.:                   PLACE:                                             SS:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
12. NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MS-ZV)
---- BORN: [1692]           PLACE:                                              B:
 M  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E:
    DIED:                   PLACE:                                             SP:
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE:
    MAR.:                   PLACE:                                             SS:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
13. NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MT-01)
---- BORN: [1694]           PLACE:                                              B:
 M  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E:
    DIED:                   PLACE:                                             SP:
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE:
    MAR.:                   PLACE:                                             SS:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
14. NAME: Elizabeth AUSTIN (AFN:NTXQ-1H)   No. agree w 933H-88
---- BORN: 20 Apr 1694      PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Conn                     B: 25 Sep 1917
 F  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E:  6 Dec 1917
    DIED:                   PLACE:                                             SP: 27 Sep 1947
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE: Benj. Gillet
    MAR.:                   PLACE:                                             SS:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
15. NAME:  AUSTIN (AFN:G2MT-16)
---- BORN: [1696]           PLACE:                                              B:
 M  CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E:
    DIED:                   PLACE:                                             SP:
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE:
    MAR.:                   PLACE:                                             SS:
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------
16. NAME:
---- BORN:                  PLACE:                                              B:
    CHR.:                   PLACE:                                              E:
    DIED:                   PLACE:                                             SP:
    BUR.:                   PLACE:
    SPOUSE:
    MAR.:                   PLACE:                                             SS:
===============================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number    B=Baptized    E=Endowed    SS=Sealed to Spouse    SP=Sealed to Parents
```

```
==============3================================================================================
HUSBAND: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:933H-6W)                                        BORN: 1635/1636
WIFE: Esther HUGGINS (AFN:933H-73)     No Eliz. here                         BORN: 1642/1643
===============================================================================================
OTHER MARRIAGES                                                          LDS ORDINANCE DATA
===============================================================================================

CHILD  1: Richard AUSTIN (AFN:933H-F4)

SPOUSE: Dorthy ADAMS (AFN:FVND-S3)
  MAR.: 12 Jan 1698        PLACE:                                              SS:


CHILD  3: Anthony AUSTIN (AFN:46V7-X1)

SPOUSE: Elizabeth KING (AFN:JR4Z-6K)
  MAR.: 22 Jul 1725        PLACE: Suffield, Hartford Co., Connecticut          SS:


CHILD  4: John AUSTIN (AFN:1MJ4-1P)

SPOUSE: Agnes KING (AFN:FVND-VF)
  MAR.:  5 Oct 1699        PLACE:                                              SS:

SPOUSE: Mary BURBANK (AFN:FVND-WL)
  MAR.: 22 Jun 1734        PLACE:                                              SS:

SPOUSE: Unknown
  MAR.:                    PLACE:                                              SS:

===============================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number    B=Baptized    E=Endowed    SS=Sealed to Spouse    SP=Sealed to Parents
===============================================================================================
```

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

LINE OF MOSES and STEPHEN F.
AUSTIN
TX.

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.13 PEDIGREE CHART 21 MAR 1995 Chart _____

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. _____ on chart no. _____

AFN=Ancestral File Number

1 Moses AUSTIN 5
AFN: HQBT-P4
BORN: 4 Oct 1761
Durham, Conn.
MAR.: Abt 1784
, , Virginia
DIED: 10 Jun 1821
La Jun, Texas

SPOUSE
Martha BROWN
AFN: HQBT-Q9
BORN: Abt 1765

DIED:
SON
Stephen^{6} Fuller Austin
founder of Austin, Tx

2 Elias AUSTIN 4
AFN: HQBT-MR
BORN: [1741]

MAR.: Abt 1760

DIED:

3 Mrs. Eunice AUSTIN
AFN: HQBT-NX
BORN: Abt 1741 d. ——

4 AUSTIN
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

5 Dorothy Adams
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

6
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

8 Capt. Anthony^{2} AUSTIN
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

9 ESTHER HUGGINS
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

10
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

12
AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:

DIED:

13
AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

16 RICHARD^{1} AUSTIN
AFN: ____
BORN:

17
AFN: ____
BORN:

18
AFN: ____
BORN:

19
AFN: ____
BORN:

20
AFN: ____
BORN:

21
AFN: ____
BORN:

22
AFN: ____
BORN:

23
AFN: ____
BORN:

24
AFN: ____
BORN:

25
AFN: ____
BORN:

26
AFN: ____
BORN:

27
AFN: ____
BORN:

DPL
976.402
A937
3 grac

Noted { Parker says yrs later met his b. on loc. over Antony A. grave; his stone in cem. adj to it

M. AUSTIN

Gracy, D.B. Moses Austin: His Life

1820 Dec 23 MA, age 59, slave Richmond & 2 others met in San Antonio Gov Martinez re set Anglo-Am Missourians in Tex. Came from Mo. via Nacog²doches, La. MA already a subj. of Gov't of Sp. as Sp. held Mo. in 1800, then tr. it to Fr. 1800. Way cleared - & event Tx became 28th U.S. st.

His gr-gr-gdf. Richard^0 Austin of Hampshire Co Eng - d. 1622, w/ considerable estate. Son Rich^1 or Bevis, a tailor, left Southampton 16 My 1638 - Puritan slipped away from royal agents. To Charlestown Ms; d. here. Rich^2 tailor & in church.

1638

Anthony^2 an infant at f. death. M. age 28 to ESTHER

1664 HUGGINS 19 Oct, Rowley, Ms. - age 21, native of Eng or N.H.

1664 Anthony^2 & Esther lived in Rowley - textile mf. Adm. ch &

1669 freeman Mar 29 & May 19. [22,000 A

1674 Anthony^2 rec'd 50A grant for homesite Stoney Brook Plantation 100 mi. sw of Rowley in W. Ms & rem. here w/wife & 3 sons. [Suffield set by Maj. Jn Pynchon 1671 on land bot from Ind.] on W. side of Feather St. n. of Stoney Brooke & adj. to Pynchon's lot.

1681 Pop. 300 - only 34 held ch membership & could vote. in 1682 & Ant^2 age 46 became 1st Selectman & Towne Clarke

1691 Ant^2 b. house on Feather St, or earlier.

1693 Ant^2 officiated in meet until pr vacancy filled.

1708 May 16 voted townclerk for 26th consecutive yr. & last; died Aug 22, age 73 & bur near meet hs. ~~His Sons.~~ MOTTO: Touch Me & I Sting.

Ant ~~Rich~~^{3} - sgt in King Philip's War 1678; then capt of Suf. militia.

His Sons:

Rich^3 - also capt. m. 1699 Dorothy Doritha Adams (of Adams clan of Boston). She lived near 100 yrs - 9 ch - youngest ELIAS b. 14 Apr 1718.

1739 - Elias^4 (Moses^5 f). 1000 pop Suf. Capt Ant^2 descendants, about 50. 5 of his 6 aunts [includ Eliz 4] & uncles liv & d in Suf. No land available.

1749 Suf came to be in Ct by boundary change.

Elias^4 left Suf for Durham Ct, 35 mi S., 10 from Middletown on Ct.R.

1743 Elias^4 b. house Durham, frame w 3 fireplaces; had tailor shop here w/shears, pressing irons, Also farmed -

Deut 8:18

Legacy: Moses Austin 2

AUSTIN

1745 Elias^4 m. Eunice Phelps: 8 issue includ twins, & Moses^5
b. 4 Oct. 1761 last. Elias^4 opened rum & beer tavern downstairs — on stage line. Served as tythingman 3X, & ch rec'd rel instruction. Moses^5 studied primer, psalter at sch. In 4 gen Austin clan in 150 yrs. numbered 100's.

1776 Moses 15 14 when f. Elias^4 d. Age 21, borrow #320 to open dry goods shop in Middletown — sold knee buckles, spectacles & tea. ~~[illegible]~~ Here he learned re mine, smelt of lead on Ct R. near town

1783 MA rem to Phila. & opened store. & a branch in Richmond, Va '84

1785 m. Mary Brown Sept 28 in Phila. Anglican Christ Ch.

1789 Owned ½ doz slaves in Rich. 30 Apr. G Wash took oath of off (Pres) NYC as 1st US Pres. MA & bro leased lead mine in Va. 250 mi from Richmond to mine & make lead shot — 1st made in shot factory of Am lead & bagged in Am. linen, excavation 70' down. Contract to repair, leak Capitol
1790. NYC w/ lead roof. Prospered. but did not stop leaks. Lead roof a failure & slate used by another contractor. MA hurt financially as result.

1793. 3 Nov. MA son b — Stephen F. at Austinville, Va

1797. 20 Jan Lead mines Sp. Upper La (Mo). w of Ste Genevieve thru winter wilderness. Clad in blue mantle Pomp lined w/ scarlet, entered St Louis, pop 800 — hoping for useful reception. 40 mi to mines on Breton Creek disc. 25 yrs. earlier — 1 of richest deposits in world. MA improved smelting — hope to provide lead for King of Sp.

1798 June. Left Austinville w fam in 9 wagons — 40 in all. arr Oct. — some drowned. Osage Ind in area. B

1802 "Durham Hall;" had staff of slaves. Sent lead via barges to New Orleans to supply Sp garrison in Havana — pirates on Miss R.; also engaged in trade hardware, liquor, textiles. MA into money making. Ste Genevieve houses behind 7' palisade to protect from Osages, & they attack Mine a Breton 12 My 1802. MA + 9 in Durham Hall repulsed them.

1802 MA rec'd title to his Mo mine grant (13000 A) just 2 wks before Sp King in Madrid issued no more grants to Am thus halting

M.A. had contentious nature. Bad blood between John Smith T and MA. Diversified entrepreneur.

Gracy: Moses Austin

flood of Am. coming to Mo across Miss R.

1803 chg of govt - La Terr Purchase - MA knew more re lead + more prosperous than any Amer res. 1804 - appt to Ste Genv. court but dismissed by Mo Gov Wilkinson 1805. - over discord w John Smith T. - a walking arsenal hot headed Tennessean always armed w 4 pistols, + a dirk - not to be crossed. - who replaced MA on court

Burr Conspiracy

Aaron Burr + Gov Wilkinson had grand scheme - perhaps to sep. West from U.S., or to est new nation - no one knows. Was MA hoping to control entire lead production of La Terr.? some think so. Smith T challenged MA Mine title legality = Durham Hall, dry goods bus, mines + mining village of 40 houses i.e. Mine a Breton. MA wanted approval of high

1804-1808 soc - sent Stephen F age 11, 1,000 mi to N Eng to school. Cousin Phelps in Suffield Ct recomm Bacon Academy in Colchester (1st principal 1803 John Adams not the pres) - Lat, Gr, Rel. polished in classics.

Jan 1 1807 - A Burr flotilla to New Madrid. Smith T w load of lead hope to join Burr but then learned Pres Jefferson on 27 Nov 1806 had proclaimed Burr a traitor + ordered his arrest. In Ste Genv. Smith T also implicated accused, displeasing Meriwether Lewis now Gov of La Terr replacing Wilkinson + militia commander Wm Clark. - + they removed him from all his offices civil + military.

Lewis + Clark reward for Expedition

1807 MA had a store + shipyard in Ste Genevieve - knack for money making

1811-12 Wife Maria left frontier w 2 ch to educ in East - engaged in soc activities in Phila + New Haven. War of 1812 + lead prices rose $17 per 100#. 1810 Stephen F - (2½ yrs in Transylvania U in Lexington

1810-12 Ky) ret to Mine a Breton to run MA store. but Steve lost lead barge in R near New Orleans, as lead prices dropped.

1813 Maria + fam ret to Mo.

1812 Rev. in Mex - fall of San Antonio MA interest in trade ties.

1814 Co. seat of Ste Genv Co named Potosi on 40 A. MA offered. across creek from Mine a Breton adj. to MA prop. the old mine site.

Gracy: Moses Austin

1876 – Durham Hall burned.

1812 – New Madrid earthquake
financially beleaguered

?
1815 M.A. bought slaves for labor shortage at mines – from Ky. M – #600, F #500, ch #200–300. 60 Negro contracted for 10 yrs but had to borrow money to feed them pork – 900 lb per mo.

Stephen Story

From 1811 MA health began to fail – but lead bus. in Steve's hands. leased it – sank new shafts – went to Mo leg. – like MA borrowed heavily altho MA lived well – best coffee, white Havana sugar, fine shoes, good liquors: 1818 – mortgaged Durham Hall – collateral for #15,000. Steve did not want to marry till family out of debt; he d. 18 yrs later a bachelor.
MA debt ridden
Idea to form Am col in Tex. – as he had led Va. miners to Sp. La.

1819 Adams–Onis Treaty – US/Sp. def w bound of La Tex. – in exchange for uncontested title to Fla, U.S. gave up all claims to Tex. Steve spread holdings to Ouachita R near Caddo R Ark. & the Little Rocks on the Ark R. crossing of St. Louis – La road & did well. MA court judgements, lawsuits. Lost mine.

1820 Mo sheriff arrested + imprisoned MA for debts, + Mine a Breton tract sold at sheriff's sale.

Hoped for new career in a new country. – Sp Tx.

Gen. James Long's Expedition – unhappy w U.S. relinquishing claim to Tx he (Long) left Natchez & capt Nacogdoches, Sp capital in E. Tx & declared independence + went on to Galveston for ?? treaty w Jean Lafitte. 300 fam made ready to go to Tx – hoping San Antonio would be in Am hands by Oct as Gen Long advances, but Am driven from Natchitoches – La Nacogdoches – w
MA in Little Rock with ague; Stephen gave him his slave Richmond & a gray horse to go to Tx. Stephen never saw MA again

M.A. + Maria bodies rem. to Potosi (once part of Durham Hall lands) cem. – Presby ca
1831. Bk

1821 – Je 10 Sun. MA died of fever at Hazel Run, Mo. – last request that Steve F. carry out his dream in Tx. bur here. Maria d. 1824 here also

STEPHEN F. – Revered as the Father of Texas.

5

Gracy: Moses Austin

Biblio.
1. EA Moore + WA Day - The Descendants of Rich Austin of Charlestown, Ms, 1638
2. Trumbull - Mem Hist of Hartford, Ct. vol 1.
3. RH Alcorn, Biog of a Town: Suffield, Ct. 1670-1970.
4. HS Sheldon. Doc. Hist of Suffield. 1670-1749.
5. Fowler: Hist of Durham
6. Gracy: Establishing Austin's Colony. 2 Vol.

Burial

More on MA burial - when exhumed reports of petrifaction stone hard blackened body toward end of Century 1800s when re interred - reported 1889 in St. L. Newspaper. By ~~1895~~ - grave grew a wild cherry tree w/ 2 trunks 18" dia ea. & broke brick wall on graves. 1895, the 50 yr old tree cut down & concrete & stone vault w inaccurate inscription "Moses Austin, 1761-1820" replacing brick wall. Vault still there in 1986. ??

A milling co bought cherry tree & shaped most of it into walking canes - stump made into seat & was exhibited by Wash Co to 1904 St. L. World's Fair - as from the stump of famous wild cherry tree which grew on grave of M.A. Tex. est St. Cem 1850's & in 20th c brought prominent Tx figures to it. Stephen F. had already been re interred here: 1938, Tx undertaker came to Potosi brazenly to dig up MA but stopped by locals - mayor, dr. Tx wanted to b. magnificent Memorial to MA in St. Cem. at Austin if permitted to reinter MA. No way, said Potosi. 1939 - statue of MA unveiled on Main Plaza across from Sp Gov Palace at San Antonio. Potosi Lion's Club 1949 proposed to let MA bones go to Tex - if Tex would build Potosi a city hall. Stories - humorous & serious - re surface periodically - styled "The battle of Potosi"

MA Contributions: "A gentleman of the West"
1. He founded the lead industry in U.S. Introd new technology mining & smelting methods.
2. He played significant role in Am Hist in pushing westward & in taming Am frontier - from Va to Mo to Tx. - planting at Potosi 1st permanent white settlement west of back from Miss R.
   * May have help guide dev of Little Rock.
3. By permission to col Tx with Anglo-Am - led to 2nd largest terr acquisition to U.S (most imp.)

FIRST GENERATION.

1. **THOMAS BARBER**, whose name appears in the early Colonial Records of Windsor, Conn. was born probably in the County of Bedfordshire, England, about 1614. 1615

He came to Windsor in 1635 with the party fitted out by Sir Richard Saltonstall, under Francis Stiles, a master carpenter of London. He was then 21 years of age, and was the first of the Barber name in New England.

The following is a copy of a portion of the London Passenger Register for the ship "*Christian*" in which the Saltonstall party sailed for America.

"16 Marcij 1634

"Theis vnderwritten names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in ye "Christian" de Lo; (from London) Joh. White Mr. bound thither, the men having taken ye oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

Names	Yeres
1 ffrancis Stiles	35
2 Tho: Bassett	37
3 Tho: Stiles	20
4 Tho: Barber	21

The ancient Jewish year which opened with the 25th of March continued long to have a legal position in Christian countries. In England, it was not until 1752 that the 1st of January became the initial day of the legal year, as it had long been of the popular year.

age 21 The "Christian," therefore, sailed on the 16th of March 1635 instead of March 1634, as the London Custom House Record states.

age 25 According to the Windsor records, in 1635 Thomas Barber was granted "a lot ten rods west of Humphrey Hyde's Mill Road, 8 acres and 22 rods wide, bounded south by Mill Brook, extending as stated 2 rods wide, to accommodate Barber and Alvord, and also a way for Mr. Wareham, Minister, to go to his lot north of Barber's and Alvord's and ended in the Poquonnock Road."

he Captain
or street;
end of
Thomas
en-
ch

It is evident fro
fulfill his contract
of his party, for
by the Court of
teach Geo. Chapp
vants (apprentices) in
promise for their service
only to saw and slitt their
themselves with their own hand
other master workman; the time
of this order 14 days hence without fa

Thomas Barber's residence, it is stated,
ancient road which running about southwest
(near where the present road from Palisade Gr
tersected the Poquonnock road above the old m
north side of this road were the residences of Th
Humphrey Hyde and Alex Alvord, and on the south si
of Jonathan Gillett.

next to

Thomas Barber was a soldier with the rank of Sergeant, in the Pequot War; he distinguished himself by his bravery in a number of fights with the Pequots, and particularly in the taking of a fort which the Indians considered impregnable. After describing the march and the plan of the attack, Capt. Mason gives the following account of the exploit.

age 22

"We called up our forces with all expedition, gave fire thro' the Pallisade upon them; the Indians being in a dead, indeed their last sleep. Then we wheeled off and fell upon the main entrance, which was blocked up with bushes about breast high, over which the Captain passed, intending to make good the entrance, encouraging the rest to follow. Lieut. Seeley endeavored to enter, but being somewhat encumbered stepped back and pulled out the bushes, and so entered, and with him about 16 men. We had formerly concluded to destroy them by the sword and save the plunder.

Whereupon, Capt. Mason, seeing no Indians, entered a wigwam, where he was beset with many Indians waiting all opportunities to lay hands on him, but could not prevail. At length Wm. Heydon espying the breach in the wigwam, supposing some Englishman might be there, entered; but in his entrance fell over a dead Indian, but speedily recovering himself, the

Indians some fled, others crept under their beds. The Captain going out of the wigwam saw many Indians in the lane or street; he making towards them they fled, were pursued to the end of the lane, where they were met by Edward Pattison, Thomas Barber, with some others, where seven of them were slain."

This occurred probably in June 1637.

new info

While returning from this memorable fight Thomas Barber engaged with Lieut. Cook in a discussion on religious and church matters, and becoming incensed at some remark made by the latter, struck him, for which offense the Court adjudged that he should forfeit his military rank, and pay a fine of five pounds.

41
15
26

age 26

Simsbury

In 1641 the lands in the locality called by the Indian name Massaco, were apportioned among the Colonists. Thomas Barber was granted about 600 acres of these lands.

The records of Northampton, Mass., contain the following regarding Thomas Barber:

age 46

"A Towne Meeting 24th of 4 mon. 1661.

"The day and year abovesaid it was voted and agreed—— Thomas Barber of Windsor may bee an inhabitant of this Towne and grant him a home lott and alsoe liberty to looke out a platt of ground to the quantity of 20 acres, and if it doe encourage him to come they grant it (to him) upon this condition; that he come and inhabit and make improvemente of it within a yere, after the date of—"

new info

This proposition from the town of Northampton, Ms seems not to have been considered, as Thomas died the following year at his home in Windsor. ?, ?, or Simsbury

From all that can be learned of the character of Thomas Barber, it is evident that he was a man of strong convictions, but very liberal in his views, especially so for the times in which he lived. It was his contention that the Church had no right to interfere in temporal matters, which caused the trouble between him and Lieut. Cook. He was, to a marked degree, impulsive and energetic and possessed of great shrewdness in business matters, but with an uprightness of character which won for him the confidence and respect of the Colonists. Brave, fearless and resourceful in times of peril, he was a prominent figure in the defense of the colony, and an Indian fighter of whom the savages stood in awe.

The Hartford Probate Records contain the following regarding the settlement of Thomas Barber's estate.

Barber, Thomas, Windsor, Invt. £132-14-00; taken 20, Oct. 1662, by Benj. Newberry and John Moore. age 47

1662 Court Record, Page 187—4 Feb., 1662-3, Invt. approved. Samuel was placed with his brother Thomas Barber to learn a trade; Mercy (Mary) Barber was placed with Lt. Walter Fyler and his wife until 18 years of age, unless she marries before, with her Master's and Dame's and eldest brother's approbation: Josias Barber was placed with Dea. John Moore until 21 years of age to learn a trade; Thomas Barber doth engage to take Samuel Barber's portion and after two years from the present to allow 6% simple interest per annum. John Barber took Josias' portion upon the same terms.

new info

1 w/o 2 Gellet
• John

Page 188— 6 June 1662, Dist. to John and Sarah jointly.

House and Home lot as their Father willed—	126-13-04
To Thomas Barber by Gift & his portion	13-00-00
To Samuel, Mercy & Josias each	36-13-00

By Capt. Newberry
Deacon Moore
Sgt. Alvord.

age 25 1640 On Oct. 7, 1640, Thomas Barber married Jane or Joan ——— COGGENS (surname not known). She is supposed by some to have been a daughter of one of the Dutch settlers, and another authority states that she was the first white woman to land in Connecticut.

He died on Sept. 11th, and his wife Joan on Sept. 10th. 1662.

CHILDREN: orphaned
at age

- 20 +2. I. JOHN, bp. July 24, 1642.
- 18 +3. II. THOMAS, b. July 14, 1644.
- 16 +4. III. SARAH, bp. July 19, 1646.
- 14 +5. IV. SAMUEL, bp. Oct. 1, 1648. apprenticed to carpenter bro Thos 2
- 11 +6. V. MARY, bp. Oct. 12, 1651. guardians — Walter Tyler & wife
- 9 +7. VI. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 15, 1653. apprenticed to Deacon John Moore

In the Hartford Probate records it will be observed that the name of the fifth child of Thomas and Joan Barber is given as Mercy instead of Mary, as shown above. Also some records

I need p. 19

The Hartford Probate Records furnish the following regarding the settlement of Thomas Barker's estate:

Barker, Thomas, Windsor. Invt. £[illegible], taken 21 Oct. 1662, by Benj. Newbery and John Moore.

Court Record. Page 127—4 Dec. 1662: Invt. approved. Samuel was placed with his brother Thomas Barker to learn a trade. Mercy (Mary) Barker was placed with [illegible] Walter [illegible] and his wife until 18 years of age, [illegible] with her [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible]. Jonas Barker was placed with Eldr. John Moore until 21 years of age to learn a trade. Thomas Barker doth engage to make Samuel Barker's portion and after two years from the present to allow 4/6 [illegible]. John Barker took Jonas' portion upon the same terms.

Page 134—4 June 1663: Dist. to Jane and Sarah [illegible], Mercy and Jonas as their Father willed— [illegible]
To Thomas Barker by Gift & his portion [illegible]
To Samuel, Mercy, & Jonas each [illegible]

By Capt. Newberry
Deacon Moore
Sgt. Alvord.

On Oct. 7, 1640, Thomas Barker married Jane or Joan —— (surname not known). She is supposed by some to have been a daughter of [illegible], the Dutch settlers, and another authority states that she was the girl which [illegible] to him in [illegible].

He died on Sept. 12th, and his wife Joan on Sept. 19th, 1662.

Children: recorded.

- i. Jane, bp. July 24, 1642.
- ii. Thomas, b. July 14, 1644.
- iii. Samuel, bp. July 19, 1646.
- iv. Sarah, bp. Oct. 1, 1648.
- v. Mary, bp. Oct. 12, 1651.
- vi. Jonas, b. Feb. 19, 1653.

In the Hartford Probate Records it will be observed that the name of the fifth child of Thomas and Jane Barker is given as Mercy instead of Mary, as shown above. Also some records

SECOND GENERATION.

2. JOHN BARBER,^{2} (Thomas^{1}) bp. July 24, 1642. He m. 1st in Springfield, Conn., Sept. 2, 1663, Bathsheba Coggin, (sometimes given Coggen or Cousens) who d. in 1688; he m. 2nd May 1, 1689, Hannah, widow of Thomas Brancroft, and probably dau. of Samuel Gardner, of Hadley.

The records seem to indicate that as a very young man, he spent some time in Springfield, and was married there, but settled first in Windsor. In 1664 his father's place in Windsor was made over to him, but in 1671, he transferred it to his brother Samuel, and removed to Springfield. Burt's History of Springfield states that he had two children born prior to his removal to that place. His other children were born in Springfield. The same authority states that he served for eight years as one of the selectmen of Springfield, and he is referred to, in the early records, as Deacon John Barber.

In 1684 he removed from Springfield to Suffield. Here, according to some records, he was a deacon and also a selectman. But the records, both of Springfield and Suffield, are much confused regarding this John Barber and his family.

This has presented one of the difficult problems of the present work, and after a careful consideration of all the information obtainable on the subject, the conclusion seems inevitable that among the early settlers, both of Springfield and Suffield, there were other Barber familes, descended probably from one of the Massachusetts emigrants, but certainly not descended from Thomas, of Windsor.

For instance, a John Barber, Sr., and a John Barber, Jr., took the oath of allegiance in Springfield, Jan. 1, 1678. These persons could not have been John (son of Thomas, of Windsor) and his son John, as the latter would have been but nine years old on that date.

Again, the records of Springfield contain a list of claimants to lands granted to deceased soldiers of King Philip's War. In this list there appears the name of "John Barber, son of John, of Springfield." This list bears date of June 1736, and as the mor-

tuary records seem to give positive evidence that John.^{3} John,^{2} Thomas, of Windsor,^{1} died in 1690, this appears to confirm the theory that there were other families in Springfield descended from one of the other Barber emigrants.

The frequent occurrence of the names Thomas and John in these families renders the problem still more difficult, and the records here given of John Barber (son of Thomas, of Windsor) and of his family, are all that research to this date, has been able to establish with any degree of certainty. It is to be hoped that some future historian may be more successful.

Deacon John Barber died Jan. 17, 1712. His will was proven in February of the same year, and it is stated that the surname very soon thereafter disappears from the records of Suffield. As will be seen by the records of the sons of this family (third generation) it is not improbable that the surname became extinct in this particular line with that generation.

CHILDREN:

8. I. JOANNA, b. Apr. 8, 1667; m. Mch. 18, 1684-5, Thos. Smith, a weaver or tanner of Ipswich or Springfield; she d. June 25, 1688.
+ 9. II. JOHN, b. July 14, 1669.
10. III. RETURN, b. May 29, 1672; d. Dec. 17, 1673.
+11. IV. THOMAS, b. Feb. 4, 1674; m. Sarah Ball.
+12. V. MARY, b. Feb. 13, 1677.

3. THOMAS BARBER,^{2} (Thomas,^{1}) b. July 14, 1644; m. Dec. 17, 1663, Mary Phelps, who was b. Mch. 2, 1644. She was the dau. of William Phelps, Sr., known as "Ould Mr. Phelps," and his second wife, Mary (Dover) Phelps.

The old Windsor records show that in 1664, Thomas Barber^{2} bought land in Windsor "whereon he builded, the lot of Samuel Pond, except about 1 1/2 acres next to Silver Street on which Pond's house stood, and which doubtless faced the Hollow Fall Road."

Other records show that Thomas and his brothers John and Samuel were among the original grantees of Simsbury, having received a portion of the "Meadow Lands" lying along the River Massaco, under an order of the General Court, of Hartford, of December, 1666, which stipulated that "within two years the

person to whom granted should improve them by plowing, mowing, building, fencing, etc."

In 1669 Massaco was set off from Windsor and made a separate township under the name of Simsbury, to which Thomas and his brother Samuel, with their families, removed in 1670 or 1671, and began improving the lands at that place which they had inherited from their father Thomas.[1]

correction

Thomas Barber[2] was lieutenant of the first military company of Simsbury, and was known as Lieut. Thomas. He built the first saw-mill and grist-mill in Simsbury, also the first church, regarding the location of which there was some contention among the settlers, which was finally decided by lot, and the location fixed in the southern end of Terry's Plains.

Thomas Barber died in Simsbury, May 10, 1713. His estate was valued at £488 18s 3d.

CHILDREN:

+13. I. JOHN, b. Nov. 1, 1664; m. Mary Holcomb.
14. II. MARY, b. Jan. 11, 1666.
15. III. SARAH, b. July 12, 1669; m. Andrew Robe; no issue.
16. IV. JOANNA, b. 1670; m. Jan. 3, 1710-11, Josiah Adkins.
+17. V. ANNE, b. 1671; m. Jonathan Higley.
+18. VI. THOMAS, b. Oct. 7, 1672; m. Abigail Buel.
+19. VII. SAMUEL, b. May 17, 1673; m. Sarah Holcomb.
20. VIII. CHILD, b. 1677; d. young.

The name of the husband of Sarah Barber, third child in the above family, is given in some records as "Roe," and it has been claimed that he was an ancestor of the Rev. A. S. Roe. The name, however, is given "Robe" in the Simsbury records, and in his will Thomas Barber mentions his daughter Sarah, wife of Andrew Robe. The evidence is also fairly conclusive that there was no issue.

PHELPS

new info

MW William Phelps, the father of Mary, wife of Thomas Barber,[2] was born in Tewksbury, County Gloucester, England, 1599. He removed to Somerset or Dorsetshire, England. His first wife was Elizabeth —— (surname not known). He came to Dorchester, Mass., in 1630, and in 1636 removed to Windsor, Conn. He applied to be made freeman, Oct. 19, 1630. He was a member of the jury impaneled for the trial of Walter Palmer for the murder

of Austin Brotchus, being the first trial by jury in New England. That he was a highly respected and active citizen, is evidenced by the various positions of trust which he occupied. He was member in 1636 of the first court held in Connecticut, and of the court which in 1637 declared war against the Pequots. Was magistrate from 1638 to 1642, and again in 1658; was foreman of the first Grand Jury in 1643, and deputy to the General Court from 1645 to 1649, and from 1651 to 1658; was magistrate again from 1658 to 1662, and in 1641 was appointed member of a committee *on lying*. His 2nd wife, Mary Dover, is said to have been a fellow passenger from England with him. They were married in Windsor.

His Windsor residence is about three quarters of a mile northwest of Broad Street, on the road to Poquonnock. As late as 1859 it was owned by Dea. Roger Phelps.

William Phelps, Sr., died July 14, 1692. His wife died Nov. 27, 1675.

4. SARAH BARBER.[2] (Thomas,[1]) bp. July 19, 1646; m. Nov. 26, 1663, Timothy Hall. They settled on a part of her father's land in Windsor, but afterwards (1679) removed to Suffield, where the name frequently occurs, especially in the older records as "Hale."

CHILDREN:

21. I. SARAH HALL, b. Apr. 23 or Aug. 9, 1665.
22. II. TIMOTHY HALL, b. Dec. 12, 1667.
23. III. JOHN HALL, b. Aug. 24, 1670.
24. IV. THOMAS HALL, b. Aug. 26, 1672.
25. V. SAMUEL HALL, b. Jan. 3, 1673.
26. VI. DAUGHTER, b. Nov. 28, 1675; d. young.
27. VII. JOSIAS HALL, b. Sept. 22, 1678.

The old church records also show that Hannah, dau. of Timothy Haile was baptised at Windsor, Mch. 28, 1678. This may have been another daughter belonging to this family.

5. SAMUEL BARBER,[2] (Thomas,[1]) bp. Oct. 1, 1648; m. 1st, Dec. 1, 1670, Mary Coggins, who. d. May 19, 1676. He m. 2nd, Jan. 25, 1677, Ruth Drake, dau. of John and Hannah (Moore) Drake, who was bp. Dec. 6, 1657.

John Drake, the father of Ruth, was descended from the illustrious English family of that name, which had its seat at Ashe. In England the name has long been borne by many distinguished as navigators, clergymen, martyrs, and authors. Among the foremost of these English families is that which has its seat at Ashe, Co. Devon and from it descended the greater portion of the Drakes of Massachusetts and Connecticut. The line of ancestry of the Windsor (Conn.) Drakes may be thus summarized:

JOHN of Exmouth, Eng. 1360; m. Christian, dau. of John Billet; he acquired the estate of Ashe. His widow m. 2nd, Richard Francheyney.

JOHN, m. Christian, dau. of John Antage, and settled at Otterton; founded the Otterton family of Drake, through his son. He was unlawfully excluded from Ashe by his half brother Christopher Francheyney (son of his mother by her 2nd marriage.

JOHN inherited Otterton; m. a Cruwys of Cruwys Morchand.

JOHN of Otterton; m. Agnes, dau. of John Killoway.

JOHN settled first at Axmouth, and by a suit-at-law recovered Ashe. He. m. Margaret, dau. of John Cole of Rill.

JOHN inherited Ashe; m. Anne, dau. of Roger Greenville; his son Bernard inherited Ashe.

ROBERT settled at Wiscomb, Parish of South Leigh, Co. Devon.

WILLIAM of Wiscomb, Co. Devon.

JOHN, b. at Wiscomb, Co. Devon about 1590 or 1600; m. Elizabeth Rogers. He came to Boston about 1639; he d. from the result of an injury, Aug. 17, 1659. His widow d. Oct. 7, 1681, it is stated, "at 100th year of age." If so, she must have been several years older than her husband, or else, which is more probable, he was b. at a considerably earlier date than stated above.

JOHN, b. about 1635; m. Hannah, dau. of Thomas Moore.

RUTH, b. Dec. 1. bp. 6th, 1657; m. Samuel Barber of Windsor.

CHILDREN: By 1st marriage; born at Windsor.

28. I. THOMAS, b. Oct. 7, 1671; buried Oct. 31, 1673.
+29\. II. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 26, 1673; m. Martha Ponder.
30. III. JOHN, probably d. young. (See explanation below).

By 2nd marriage.

+31\. IV. WILLIAM, b. 1678; m. Esther Brown.
32. V. HANNAH, b. Oct. 4, 1680-1, probably d. young, as she is not mentioned in either her father's, mother's or sister Mindwell's wills.
+33\. VI. JOSEPH, b. 1681; m. Mary Loomis.
+34\. VII. RUTH, b. July 24, 1683; m. William Phelps.
+35\. VIII. MARY. (See explanation below regarding date of birth).
+36\. IX. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 9, 1684-5; m. Daniel Loomis. (See explanation below).
+37\. X. DAVID, b. May 12, 1686; m. Hannah Post.
+38\. XI. SARAH, b. Aug. 28, 1688. (See explanation below).
+39\. XII. BENJAMIN, b. 1690; m. Hannah Lewis.
40. XIII. MINDWELL, b. Dec. 3, 1691; unmarried. (See explanation).
+41\. XIV. JOHN, b. probably about 1694; m. Jane Alvord.

The dates of birth of the children of this family, as given by the best authorities, are greatly at variance with the clear and unmistakable evidence contained in the father's will.

Stiles' "Ancient Windsor" gives the birth of a son John, but places him as the son of the first wife.

In Samuel Barber's will, dated Feb. 21, 1708-9, it will be observed that he makes provision for his son John *when he shall come to the age of 21 years*. Now, if this son John had been born in 1676, he would have been at least 32 years old at the time the father's will was written, whereas it is evident from that document that he was the youngest son. Further, John Barber, the son of Samuel, was married in 1717, at which date, had he been born in 1676 he would have been 41 years old, and his wife, Jane Alvord, born in 1698, would have been 21 years younger than he; all of which is, to be sure, a possible situation, but hardly a probable one, in those days of early marriages.

The New England Gen. & Hist. Reg., Vol. V, page 64, makes mention of *John Drake Barber*, son of Samuel and Ruth, b. Jan. 25, 1676. This is the only record found of John Drake Barber.

From all this evidence, the conclusion seems inevitable that if there was an older son John, he must have died young; and as to the confusion regarding the date of his birth, it is not improbable that he was the son of the first wife. At all events, the son John who was living at the time of the father's death was a younger child, and in all probabilities the youngest son, born presumably about 1694.

The dates given above as the dates of birth of Elizabeth and Sarah are undoubtedly incorrect, as in his will, their father Samuel provides that they and their sister Mindwell shall be paid £25 each when they shall be 18 years of age, so that they must have been under 18 years of age when the father's will was made, and hence born after 1690.

Stiles' "Ancient Windsor" gives Sept. 25, 1704, as the date of birth of the daughter Mary Barber, but in the record of the Brown family, the same authority states that she married Peter Brown in 1696, or eight years before the date of her birth. ? In the Appendix of the volume mentioned, Dr. Stiles calls attention to this discrepency. It will be seen, by reference to the wills heretofore mentioned that there was a daughter Mary belonging to this family; that she was married prior to the making of her father's will, in Feb., 1708-9, and in her sister Mindwell's will she is specifically mentioned as the wife of Peter Brown. Hence she was evidently one of the older children. 1

In Samuel Barber's will he makes unconditional bequests to his son Benjamin, which would indicate that he was of age at the time the will was made, and hence must have been born prior to 1690, as given in the above record.

WILL OF SAMUEL BARBER, SR.

Barber, Samuel-Sr.—Windsor; Inv. £598-04-10; taken Mch. 1709, by John Moore, Sr. Job. Drake, Sr. and Thomas Marshall. Will dated 21 February 1708-09.

I Samuel Barber, Sr. of Windsor, doe make & ordain this, my last Will & Testament. I give unto my wife Ruth 2 acres of meadow land in Great Meadow, which I had with her to be at her own dispose; also the use and improvement of my dwelling house and barn and out houses with the lands adjoining thereunto, and with other lands adjoining which I bought of John

Saxton. John Barber & Andrew Hilliyer, and 14 acres of Benj. 1709 Gardiner & John^{2} Gillett, until my son John come to the age of 21 years. can't be John^{2}; he d. 1682

ITEM. I give unto my grandson William Barber, son of my son William Barber (deceased) besides what I have already made over to him, 8 acres of swamp land. (Here follows boundary of the land and conditions under which the bequest is made).

ITEM. I give unto my son David the land I purchased of Mr. Buckingham, at Hebron; also 2 acres of land at Windsor, being 2 acres of the 4 I received in the legacy given to my wife.

I give to my son Joseph at Scotland, 20 rods in breadth lying on the north side of the land given to my son Samuel. (Here follows description of sundry other tracts of land bequeathed to son Joseph) "he to pay my wife 20s. yearly in current pay during her life."

ITEM. I give unto my son Benjamin the remainder of my lott at the field called Wheat Field, the other part being given to my son Joseph. Also I give to my son Benjamin 3 acres in Palmer's Swamp, next to Joseph's land, running the same length.

ITEM. I give to my son *John when he shall be 21 years of age*, half my housing and half the land given to my wife (except 2 1/2 acres of meadow) and the other half after my wife's decease; also I give to my son *John when he comes to be of age*, about 1 acre of land, which is called Fitch Waters bottom.

ITEM. I declare it to be my will that my three daughters, Elizabeth, Mindwell and Sarah, shall have 25£ apiece paid to each of them when they shall be 18 years of age, to make them equal with their two sisters who are married.

And I give to my five daughters (both those that are married and those that are not) the remainder of my estate which is yet undisposed of, both personal and real, to be equally divided between my 5 daughters, Mary, Ruth, Elizabeth, Mindwell and Sarah, to them and their heirs forever. I appoint my wife Ruth, and my son-in-law William Phelps to be executors.

Will proven Apr. 4, 1709.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

WILL OF MINDWELL BARBER.

Estate of Mindwell Barber: Inv. taken Feb. 1712-13. Letters of administration granted to Joseph Barber, brother of deceased.

John Moore, John Bissell and James Eno, Distributors. By terms of the will, the estate was to be divided equally between the brothers and sisters of deceased.

Dist. File of Oct. 24, 1714. To the brothers and sisters of the deceased, children of Samuel Barber; to Samuel, William, David, Joseph, Benjamin and John; to Daniel Loomis and his wife Elizabeth; to *Peter Browne and his wife Mary*; to William Phelps and his wife Ruth; to Sarah Barber and to William Barber, son of William Barber, deceased.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

SETTLEMENT OF ESTATE OF WILLIAM BARBER.

William Barber (son of Samuel) Inv. of Estate Aug. 17, 1704; Administrators, widow Esther Barber, and her father-in-law Samuel.

John Bissell appointed guardian for minor son William.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

WILL OF RUTH BARBER, WIDOW OF SAMUEL, SR.

Barber, Ruth,—Windsor; Invt. £34-10-06. Taken Nov. 30, 1731; Will dated Nov. 13, 1716.

I, Ruth Barber, of Windsor, thought it best to make this my last Will & Testament; After my just debts and funeral expenses are paid, my will is that what is wanting of my son Benjamin and John Barber's portion, and also of Sarah Barber's portion according to their father Samuel Barber's last Will, shall be made up to each of them out of my estate.

I freely release my son Joseph Barber from the 20 shillings per annum that he was to pay unto me by his father Samuel Barber's Will. I fully discharge my son Benjamin Barber from paying for his dyet while he has been with me, providing he demand nothing from my executors for what work he has done for me, nor for the corn and meat I have had of him.

I give to my son John Barber my mare, a steer and all my right in the oxen the sd. Joseph Barber bo't of Josiah Barber, and also hay to keep them this winter.

I give to my daughter Sarah my best bed and furniture; also a pig and 4 bushels of corn and two of rye. I give to my son-in-law Samuel Barber 20 shillings in money besides what he owes me.

I give to my grandson William Barber 5 shillings in money.

Lastly my will is that the remainder of my whole estate be divided to and among my children hereafter named in equal shares, viz: Mary Brown; Ruth Phelps; Elizabeth Loomis and Sarah Barbour (Barber).

I make my son Joseph Barber sole executor.
Will proven Dec. 1731.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

6. MARY BARBER,[2] (Thomas,[1]) bp. Oct. 12, 1651. In the "Hartford Probate Records" the name is given Mercy. She m. July 8, 1669, John Gillett, son of Jonathan Gillett, the Emigrant. He was b. in Windsor, Oct. 5, 1644., d. 1682

CHILDREN: Born in Windsor, Conn.

42. I. THOMAS GILLETT, b. Jan. 7, 1671; bp. "ye 14;" d. young.
43. II. JOHN GILLETT, b. Aug. 6, 1673; d. July 4, 1699.
+44. III. THOMAS GILLETT, b. July 18, ——; bp. 23, 1676.
45. IV. SAMUEL GILLETT, b. Feb. 16, 1678.
46. V. NATHANIEL GILLETT, b. Oct. 3, 1680; bp. in Hartford, twin BENJAMIN 3 Oct. 30, 1681.
+47. VI. MERCY GILLETT, b. Jan. 31, 1683; (Old Church Records state b. Oct. 30, 1682, Hartford).

acc. to

John Gillett, the husband of Mary Barber, was the son of Jonathan Gillett, the Emigrant, who with his brother Nathan came to Dorchester, Mass., with the Rev. Mr. Wareham. An interesting relic in the possession of a descendant of the Gillett family is a bible brought from England by Jonathan Gillett.

GILLETT

This bible is of the Geneva edition of 1599, which is known as the "Breeches Bible" for the reason that the fig leaf garment worn by our first parents is translated "breeches" instead of "apron" as in the King James verson.

In the Gillett family this particular copy is known as the "Bear Bible" from the fact of its once having been used to prop open a window, and a bear in trying to effect an entrance through the opening, clawed the leaves, making marks which still remain.

Mary's bro

7. JOSIAH BARBER,[2] (Thomas,[1]) b. Feb. 15, 1653; m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1677, Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Moore) Loomis, who was b. in Windsor, Mch. 27, ——; bp. Apr. 1, 1659. She d. Feb. 19, 1700-1, and he m. 2nd. Nov. 5, 1701, Sarah, widow of Enoch Drake, and dau. of John and Mary (Stanley) Porter, who was b. Sept. 5, 1655, and d. Dec. 13, 1730. According to some authorities he d. Dec. 14 or 24, 1733, but according to the Hartford Probate Records final settlement of his estate was made Aug. 3, 1731.

Sis-in-law
spendthrift

CHILDREN: All by first wife (Abigail Loomis).

+48. I. ABIGAIL, b. Mch. 12, 1678; m. Dea. Cornelius Brown.
49. II. JOSIAH, b. 1685; possibly d. in 1729; not mentioned in his father's will, hence must have d. first.
+50 III. REBECCA, b. Apr. 11, 1687 or 1690; m. Nathaniel Drake.
+51. IV. NATHANIEL, b. Apr. 6, 1691; m. Mary Filley.
+52. V. JONATHAN, b. June 4, 1694; m. Rachel Gaylord.
+53. VI. AARON, b. July 20, 1697; m. Mary Douglas.

Abigail Loomis, mother of the above family, was a sister of Mary Loomis, who m. Joseph Barber. (See No. 33 for line of descent of Abigail and Mary Loomis from the emigrant ancestors Thomas Moore and Joseph Loomis).

WILL OF JOSIAH BARBER OF WINDSOR.

Barbour, Lieut. Josiah—Windsor—Invt. £817-01-00. Taken January 7th-1729-30, by Jacob Drake, Job Loomis and Timothy Loomis. Will dated Apr. 1st 1726.

I, Josiah Barbour, of Windsor, wheelwright, do make this my last Will and Testament; I give unto Sarah my wife for her to have and enjoy 1/3 part of my lands, some portions that I purchased of Ebenezer Gilbert and Ebenezer Spencer, and also of Ebenezer Williams, land that belonged to Mark Kelsey, and 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Josiah Cooke and Joanna, his wife. I also give unto my wife for her to have and enjoy only for and during ye time she shall happen to live and remain my

widow: my parlour or lower room of my dwelling house, also 1/2 part of the west end of my barn. Also, I give her a feather bed, a mare and a cow, to be her owne for ever, and one year's provisions. The reason I have not given unto my wife any more of my moveable estate is because that I had none of her estate left her by her former husband, for she disposed of the same unbeknown to me, and she may dispose of my estate (if given) as she did her former husband's, and so leave herself destitute.

Spendthrift

I give to Nathaniel Barbour, my eldest son, besides what I have already given him by deed of gift, all my land in the lower field on the west side of the road to Windsor, 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Ebenezer Williams, that belonged to Mark Kelsey 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Josiah Cook, and Joanna his wife, and also 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Ebenezer Gilbert and Ebenezer Spencer; also 1/3 part of my undivided land that shall be laid out by virtue of any right belonging to me.

I also give unto my son Nathaniel Barbour £20 in money, to be paid him by his brother Aaron Barbour.

I give unto my son Jonathan Barbour, besides what I have already given him by deed of gift, 2/3 part of the land purchased of Ebenezer Williams that belonged to Mark Kelsey, 2/3 part of the land I purchased of Ebenezer Gilbert and Ebenezer Spencer, also 1/2 part of all undivided lands. I give him £20 as money to be paid him by his brother Aaron Barbour.

I give my son Aaron Barbour my home lott, dwelling house, barn and all edifices erected on same, with other lands. Also I give him my "wheelwright" Tools. I give to my two daughters, Abigail Brown and Rebecca Drake, to each of them £80 in current pay or 2/3 money. I give unto my daughter Abigail £5 more. I give to my grandchildren, to Elizabeth Drake if she continues to live at my house till she comes of age, the sum of £20 in currency pay or 2/3 money; and to Hannah Drake £15 as money. I make my sons Nathaniel Barbour, Jonathan Barbour, and Aaron Barbour Executors.

Josiah Barbour.

Witness:—

Charles Whiting
Samuel Howard
John Dod

chattel

gd child

A codicil dated December 9-1729; I, the sd. Josiah Barbour by this present codicil, do ratify and confirm my last Will and Testament, and do give to my wife Sarah 10 bushels of Indian Corne 6 bushels of rie, and 20 pounds of flax, and a barrel of sider, and all the pork, butter and suit in the house, to be paid to her, my sd. wife Sarah, immediately after my decease And whereas I have ordered a legacy to be pd. Hannah Drake, my will is that Elizabeth Drake shall have one of the feather beds and one of the blankets my wife made since we married, and Hannah Drake the other feather bed and two blankets which she made since she came here, and the middle brass kettle, as part of their legacies, to be valued at Inventory price; but my wife Sarah shall have the use of them during her natural life.

Josiah Barbour

Witness;

Elisha Pratt
Sarah Pratt
Hannah Loomis
Timothy Loomis.

Court record, pg. 8, Jan. 6, 1729-30; Will proven, pg. 49, 3 August 1731. The executors exhibit the receipts under the hands of the heirs.

SLC
96

THRALL

William Thrall (1605-1678) came from England to Windsor, Connecticut. He served in the Pequot War, 1637, under Capt. Mason. The name of his wife has not been established.

Phillary Thrall, d. August 7, 1683, at Windsor, dau. of William Thrall and his wife ——————— married, on November 5, 1657, John Hosford, son of Wm. Hosford. John and Phillary had issue, ten children.

Sarah Hosford = 1686, Joseph Phelps (1666-1716/19) son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps. (See Phelps.)

No other Thrall records of the 1600's were found.

In the Palisado Cemetery in Windsor are stones for:
Timothy Thrall, d. 1756 at 45 (= b. 1711).
Timothy Thrall, d. 1796 at 46 (= b. 1732).
Timothy Thrall, d. 1773 at 31 (= b. 1742).
Harvey Thrall, d. 1845 at 68 (= b. 1778), also Hulda and others.
Edward Thrall, 1837-1910.
Willard Thrall, 1842-1920.

Cemetery Stones at Harwinton, East:
Dorcas Thrall, d. 1837 at 70 (= b. 1767).
Evans Thrall, d. 1856 at 87 (= b. 1769).
Russell Thrall, d. 1856 at 63 (= b. 1793).
Sabra Thrall, d. 1848 at 77 (= b. 1771).
Hezekiah Thrall, d. Columbus, Georgia, 1818 at 22 (= b. 1796).
Evan P. Thrall, d. 1817 at 6 (= b. 1811).

A William Thrall in 1795, signed a petition in the province of Columbia on Livingston's land, East of the Hudson River, near the Claverack line. This had something to do with the determination of the border between New York and Connecticut and New Hampshire.

A Capt. Samuel Thrall of Massachusetts and Maine had Revolutionary service.

929.273
P518a

Phelps-Marshall Kinship
by M.S. McBride
1977

BARBER

The only English reference taken on Barber was in Bennington, Hertfordshire. Here, about 1634, was a suit of Barber vs. Tapp. When Edmund Tapp had left his holdings there to come to New England a Barber sued him for not having given notice of his leaving. Tapp's relatives there answered the suit.

Thomas Barber (c. 1614-1662) married in Simsbury, Connecticut, on October 6, 1640, Jane ————. Barber is listed in Drake's *Founders of New England* as arriving on March 16, 1634, in ye "Christian" de L————. In 1635, at 21, he was with the Saltonstall party under Francis Stiles and was charged with misconduct for striking an officer. He was a carpenter and a soldier in the Pequot War. Thomas Barber died on September 11, 1662. Jane had died the day before, on September 10th. Issue of Thomas and Jane Barber was four sons and two daughters: John, Thomas, Samuel, Josiah, Sarah and Mary. The son Thomas Barber, Jr., married Mary Phelps, the full sister of Timothy Phelps. (See Phelps.) On a monument in Simsbury is the record that Thomas built the first meeting house there in 1683. The site had been chosen by lot in a solemn meeting on May 24, 1683, thus ending a 12-year controversy. According to an indenture between Thomas Barber and the town of Simsbury the cost was £33.

Samuel Barber (bp. October 1, 1648, d. March 12, 1709) = (1) Mary Coggins (d. 1676) and had two sons Thomas and Samuel. He = (2) January 25, 1676/7, Ruth Drake, (d. 1731) dau. of John Drake and Hannah Moore. (See Drake and Moore.) Samuel was on record as having contributed to a fund for the relief of the poor of other colonies. In 1676 he and Ruth lived in his father's home in Simsbury but moved into the new town of Harwinton where Samuel dated his will on February 21, 1708/9, and where it was proved on April 1, 1709. His inventory came to £598. Ruth's will was dated 1716 and proved in 1731. Issue of Samuel Barber and Ruth Drake was eleven children: John (b. 1676, = 1717, Jane Alvord), Hannah, Ruth (b. 1683, = 1706, Wm. Phelps), Elizabeth, David, Sarah, William, Mary, Mindwell, Joseph and Benjamin.

John and Jane (Alvord) Barber were buried in the Palisado Cemetery at Windsor. (See below.) Their son Samuel was listed as head of family in Harwinton in 1736 when the town was divided from Windsor. In 1740 he was among those in the south part of town who prayed for relief from the church tax on land lying within 2 1/2 miles from the south end since the meeting house had been located without their consultation too far north.

Ruth Barber, born in Windsor on July 24, 1683, married in 1706 William Phelps (1668-1733) son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps. It was William's aunt, Mary Phelps, who married Ruth's uncle, Thomas Barber. Ruth Barber was the second wife of William Phelps. In 1736, William Phelps

having died, Ruth was listed among the 24 heads of families in Harwinton. In a 1745 vote of the church fathers as to "who shall sett in ye pews at the East end of the Meeting House and who shall sett in ye pews under the stares at the West End"—the widows Ruth, Hannah and Sarah Phelps were voted into the east end. The widow Sarah Phelps died in Harwinton in 1699 aged 98 (= b. 1701).

Ruth Phelps (1713-1749/50) = 1732, Lt. Samuel Phelps, son of Sam'l and Abigail (Eno) Phelps and first cousin to Ruth. Their dau. Ruth, b. February 6, 1733, was the first birth registered in Harwinton. Among their later issue was a dau. Abigail.

Abigail Phelps (1741-1816?) = 1762, Elkanah Phelps, son of Abel and Mary Phelps and second cousin of Abigail.

Other Barber mentions:
Benjamin Barber, soldier in 1775.
Reuben Barber, d. 1815 at 86 (= b. 1729 — Harwinton).
Gideon Barber House, Windsor, built in 1791.
Abigail Barber = Aaron Phelps in 1767 (Hebron).

Palisado Cemetery stones:
Josiah Barber, d. 1733 at 76 (= b. 1657). Was he the youngest son of Thomas and Jane?
John Barber, d. 1749 at 71 (= b. 1676) and wife Jane d. 1770 at 71 (= b. 1699). John was the son of Samuel, son of Thomas Barber, one of the first settlers on this continent.
Jeremiah Barber, d. 1792 at 34 (= b. 1758) "son of Henary, son of John Barber."
Thomas Barber, d. 1802 at 76 (= b. 1726) and wife Jane, d. 1804 at 76 (= b. 1728).
J. H. Barber plot.

DRAKE

The Drake history as traced begins before 1360 when John Drake of Exmouth, Devon, married Christian Billett. In a Devon history of 1630 reporting on an early visitation (census) was the record that John Drake, among other estates had "held also Ashe by his wife Christian Belet in the time of King Henry V and so holds." Four generations later there was another John Drake of Ashe who died before 1577, leaving his widow, Anye Grenville.

Excursus Grenville

Sir Theobold of Stowe = Mary Courtenay, dau. of Hugh C., Earl of Devon and Mary Bohun. This is already generation XIX in the charts of Frederick Lewis Weis. The Courtenay family may be traced back to Eathmund, under King of Kent, 786.
Sir William, son of Theobold and Mary, = Philippa, dau. of William, Lord Bonville, (d. 1460).
Sir Thomas, son of Sir Wm. and Philippa, = Thea Gorges (or dau. of Theo. Gorges).
Sir Thomas, son of Thomas and his Gorges wife, = Elizabeth Gilbert, dau. of Otis Gilbert. (See Gorges to New Hampshire, 1623.)
Sir Roger Grenville, Earl of Devon, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Gilbert) Grenville, = Mary Bohun, whose family is traced to Humphrey Bohun before the Conquest.
Anye Grenville, dau. of Roger and Mary, married John Drake of Ashe (d. 1577). Anye was a sister of Sir Richard Grenville from whom she received 30 marks in his 1546 will (PCC, 26 Coode). (See her Drake history later.)

Other Grenville and Drake Connections

The Grenvilles of southwest England were early explorers and colonizers in the new world and as such were related and associated with other well known families. Sir Humphrey Gilbert (1540-1603) was interested in finding a Northwest Passage and in English colonizing. He was a half-brother of Sir Walter Raleigh (1552-1618). A William Gilbert (1540-1603) worked with magnetic bodies for which he coined the name 'electric.' Sir Francis Drake (1545-1595) was a cousin of John Hawkins (1532-1595) of Plymouth.

John Drake of Ashe (d. 1577) married *Anye Grenville* (d. 1578). Anye's will, dated October 8, 1577, and proved February 9, 1578/9, (PCC, 4 Bakon) gave directions for her burial in the parish church at Musbury, Devon. She left to her eldest son Bernarde Drake who had inherited his father's Ashe, her best silver goblet and some bequests to his children, John (later of Ashe and father of John Drake, Kt.), Hugh, Ellen, Margaret and Mary and to "daugh-

GLC 929.273
96. B233w
Vol. 1 1994

Note: numbering system here is puzzling
See p. 33 & 34

See Phelps p. 22

Desc. of Thos' Barber 1614–1909 by John Barber White

Emigrant FIRST GENERATION.

1. THOMAS¹ BARBER, whose name appears in the early Colonial Records of Windsor, Conn. was born probably in the County of Bedfordshire, England, about 1614.

He came to Windsor in 1635 with the party fitted out by Sir Richard Saltonstall, under Francis Stiles, a master carpenter of London. He was then 21 years of age, and was the first of the Barber name in New England.

The following is a copy of a portion of the London Passenger Register for the ship "*Christian*" in which the Saltonstall party sailed for America.

"16 Marcij 1634

"Theis vnderwritten names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in ye "Christian" de Lo; (from London) Joh. White Mr. bound thither, the men having taken ye oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

Names	Yeres
1 ffrancis Stiles	35
2 Tho: Bassett	37
3 Tho: Stiles	20
4 Tho: Barber	21

The ancient Jewish year which opened with the 25th of March continued long to have a legal position in Christian countries. In England, it was not until 1752 that the 1st of January became the initial day of the legal year, as it had long been of the popular year.

new info

The "Christian," therefore, sailed on the 16th of March 1635 instead of March 1634, as the London Custom House Record states.

According to the Windsor records, in 1635 Thomas Barber was granted "a lot ten rods west of Humphrey Hyde's Mill Road, 8 acres and 22 rods wide, bounded south by Mill Brook, extending as stated 2 rods wide, to accommodate Barber and Alvord, and also a way for Mr. Wareham, Minister, to go to his lot north of Barber's and Alvord's and ended in the Poquonnock Road."

It is evident from the records, that Francis Stiles failed to fulfill his contract with Thomas Barber and the other young men of his party, for on Mch. 28, 1647 the following order was made by the Court of Hartford: Ord. "That Mr. Francis Stiles shall teach Geo. Chapple, Thos. Cooper and Thos. Barber, his servants (apprentices) in the trade of a carpenter, according to his promise for their services for their term, behind 4 days a week only to saw and slitt their own work that they are to frame themselves with their own hands, together with himself or some other master workman; the time to begin for the performance of this order 14 days hence without fail."

Thomas Barber's residence, it is stated, was located "upon an ancient road which running about southwesterly from the rivulet (near where the present road from Palisade Green comes in) intersected the Poquonnock road above the old mill." On the north side of this road were the residences of Thos. Barber, Humphrey Hyde, and Alex Alvord, and on the south side that of Jonathan Gillett.

Thomas Barber was a soldier with the rank of Sergeant, in the Pequot War; he distinguished himself by his bravery in a number of fights with the Pequots, and particularly in the taking of a fort which the Indians considered impregnable. After describing the march and the plan of the attack, Capt. Mason gives the following account of the exploit.

"We called up our forces with all expedition, gave fire thro' the Pallisade upon them; the Indians being in a dead, indeed their last sleep. Then we wheeled off and fell upon the main entrance, which was blocked up with bushes about breast high, over which the Captain passed, intending to make good the entrance, encouraging the rest to follow. Lieut. Seeley endeavored to enter, but being somewhat encumbered stepped back and pulled out the bushes, and so entered, and with him about 16 men. We had formerly concluded to destroy them by the sword and save the plunder.

Whereupon, Capt. Mason, seeing no Indians, entered a wigwam, where he was beset with many Indians waiting all opportunities to lay hands on him, but could not prevail. At length Wm. Heydon espying the breach in the wigwam, supposing some Englishman might be there, entered; but in his entrance fell over a dead Indian, but speedily recovering himself, the Indians some fled, others crept under their beds. The Captain going out of the wigwam saw many Indians in the lane or street; he making towards them they fled, were pursued to the end of the lane, where they were met by Edward Pattison, Thomas Barber, with some others, where seven of them were slain."

This occurred probably in June 1637.

While returning from this memorable fight Thomas Barber engaged with Lieut. Cook in a discussion on religious and church matters, and becoming incensed at some remark made by the latter, struck him, for which offense the Court adjudged that he should forfeit his military rank, and pay a fine of five pounds.

In 1641 the lands in the locality called by the Indian name Massaco, were apportioned among the Colonists. Thomas Barber was granted about 600 acres of these lands.

The records of Northampton, Mass., contain the following regarding Thomas Barber:

"A Towne Meeting 24th of 4 mon. 1661.

"The day and year abovesaid it was voted and agreed—— Thomas Barber of Windsor may bee an inhabitant of this Towne and grant him a home lott and alsoe liberty to looke out a platt of ground to the quantity of 20 acres, and if it doe encourage him to come they grant it (to him) upon this condition; that he come and inhabit and make improvemente of it within a yere, after the date of—"

This proposition from the town of Northampton, seems not to have been considered, as Thomas died the following year at his home in Windsor.

From all that can be learned of the character of Thomas Barber, it is evident that he was a man of strong convictions, but very liberal in his views, especially so for the times in which he lived. It was his contention that the Church had no right to interfere in temporal matters, which caused the trouble between him and Lieut. Cook. He was, to a marked degree, impulsive and energetic and possessed of great shrewdness in business matters, but with an uprightness of character which won for him the confidence and respect of the Colonists. Brave, fearless and resourceful in times of peril, he was a prominent figure in the defense of the colony, and an Indian fighter of whom the savages stood in awe.

plish his contract with Thomas Barber and the other young men of his party, for on Mch. 28, 1637 the following order was made by the Court of Hartford. Ord. "That Mr. Francis Stiles shall teach Geo. Chapple, Thos. Cooper and Thomas Barber, his servants (apprentices) in the trade of a carpenter, according to his promise for their services for their term, behind 4 days a week only to saw and slit their own work that they are to frame themselves with their own hands, together with himself or some other master workman; the time to begin for the performance of this order 14 days hence without fail."

Thomas Barber's residence, it is stated, was located "upon an ancient road which running about southwesterly from the rivulet (near where the present road from Palisade Green comes in) intersected the Poquonnock road above the old mill." On the north side of this road were the residences of Thos. Barber, Humphrey Hyde and Alex Alvord, and on the south side that of Jonathan Gillet.

Thomas Barber was a soldier with the rank of Sergeant, in the Pequot War; he distinguished himself by his bravery in a number of fights with the Pequots, and particularly in the taking of a fort which the Indians considered impregnable. After describing the march and the plan of the attack, Capt. Mason gives the following account of the exploit:

"We called up our forces with all expedition, gave fire through the Palisade upon them; the Indians being in a dead, indeed their last sleep. Then we wheeled off and fell upon the main entrance, which was blocked up with bushes about breast high, over which the Captain passed, intending to make good the entrance, encouraging the rest to follow. Lieut. Seeley endeavored to enter, but being somewhat encumbered stepped back and pulled out the bushes, and so entered, and with him about 16 men. We had formerly concluded to destroy them by the sword and save the plunder.

Whereupon, Capt. Mason, seeing no Indians, entered a wigwam, where he was beset with many Indians waiting all opportunities to lay hands on him, but could not prevail. At length Wm. Heydon espying the breach in the wigwam, supposing some Englishmen might be there, entered; but in his entrance fell over a dead Indian, but speedily recovering himself,

of making towards them they fled, were pursued to the end of the lane, where they were met by Edward Pattison, Thomas Barber, with some others, where seven of them were slain."

This occurred probably in June 1637.

While returning from this memorable fight Thomas Barber engaged with Lieut. Cook in a discussion on religious and church matters, and becoming incensed at some remark made by the latter struck him, for which offense the Court adjudged that he should forfeit his military rank, and pay a fine of five pounds.

In 1641 the lands in the locality called by the Indian name Massaco, were apportioned among the Colonists. Thomas Barber was granted about 450 acres of these lands.

The records of Northampton, Mass., contain the following regarding Thomas Barber:

"A Towne Meeting 24th of 4 mon. 1661.

"The day and year abovesaid it was voted and agreed—Thomas Barber of Windsor may be an inhabitant of this Towne and grant him a home lot and also liberty to looke out a place of ground to the quantity of 20 acres, and it if due encouragement come they grant it (to him) upon this condition; that he come and inhabit and make improvements of it within a year, after the date of—"

The proposition from the town of Northampton, seems not to have been considered, as Thomas died the following year at his home in Windsor.

From all that can be learned of the character of Thomas Barber, it is evident that he was a man of strong convictions, but very liberal in his views, especially so for the times in which he lived. It was his contention that the Church had no right to interfere in temporal matters, which caused the trouble between him and Lieut. Cook. He was, to a marked degree, impulsive and energetic and possessed of great shrewdness in business matters, but with an uprightness of character which won for him the confidence and respect of the Colonists. Brave, tireless and resourceful in times of peril, he was a prominent figure in the defense of the colony, and an Indian fighter of whom the savages stood in awe.

The Hartford Probate Records contain the following regarding the settlement of Thomas Barber's estate.

Barber, Thomas, Windsor, Invt. £132-14-00; taken 20, Oct. 1662, by Benj. Newberry and John Moore. Who?

Court Record, Page 187—4 Feb., 1662-3, Invt. approved. Samuel was placed with his brother Thomas 2 Barber to learn a trade; Mercy (Mary) Barber was placed with Lt. Walter Fyler and his wife until 18 years of age, unless she marries before, with her Master's and Dame's and eldest brother's approbation; Josias Barber was placed with Dea. John Moore until 21 years of age to learn a trade; Thomas Barber doth engage to take Samuel Barber's portion and after two years from the present to allow 6% simple interest per annum. John Barber took Josias' portion upon the same terms.

also carpenter

m John 2
illett

Page 188—6 June 1662, Dist. to John and Sarah jointly.	
House and Home lot as their Father willed—	126-13-04
To Thomas Barber by Gift & his portion	13-00-00
To Samuel, Mercy & Josias each	36-15-00

By Capt. Newberry
Deacon Moore
Sgt. Alvord.

On Oct. 7, 1640, Thomas Barber married Jane or Joan —— (surname not known). She is supposed by some to have been a daughter of one of the Dutch settlers, and another authority states that she was the first white woman to land in Connecticut.

He died on Sept. 11th, and his wife Joan on Sept. 10th, 1662.

Children:

+2. i. John, bp. July 24, 1642.
+3. ii. Thomas, b. July 14, 1644.
+4. iii. Sarah, bp. July 19, 1646.
+5. iv. Samuel, bp. Oct. 1, 1648.
+6. v. Mary, 2 bp. Oct. 12, 1651. Also known as Mercy
+7. vi. Josiah, b. Feb. 15, 1653.

In the Hartford Probate records it will be observed that the name of the fifth child of Thomas and Joan Barber is given as Mercy instead of Mary, as shown above. Also some records seem to indicate that she married a Hale, but the Gillett family 2 records furnish conclusive evidence of her marriage to John Gillett.

It is possible that in the records showing the name of Hale, her marriage was confused with that of her sister Sarah's to Timothy Hall, as a confusion of the names Hale and Hall is quite common.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. Deacon JOHN BARBER,^{2} (Thomas^1) bp. July 24, 1642. He m. 1st in Springfield, Conn., Sept. 2, 1663, Bathsheba Coggin, (sometimes given Coggen or Cousens) who d. in 1688; he m. 2nd May 1, 1689, Hannah, widow of Thomas Brancroft, and probably dau. of Samuel Gardner, of Hadley.

The records seem to indicate that as a very young man, he spent some time in Springfield, and was married there, but settled first in Windsor. In 1664 his father's place in Windsor was made over to him, but in 1671, he transferred it to his brother Samuel, and removed to Springfield. Burt's History of Springfield states that he had two children born prior to his removal to that place. His other children were born in Springfield. The same authority states that he served for eight years as one of the selectmen of Springfield, and he is referred to, in the early records, as Deacon John Barber.

In 1684 he removed from Springfield to Suffield. Here, according to some records, he was a deacon and also a selectman. But the records, both of Springfield and Suffield, are much confused regarding this John Barber and his family.

This has presented one of the difficult problems of the present work, and after a careful consideration of all the information obtainable on the subject, the conclusion seems inevitable that among the early settlers, both of Springfield and Suffield, there were other Barber familes, descended probably from one of the Massachusetts emigrants, but certainly not descended from Thomas, of Windsor.

NOTE: not desc of Thos. 1

For instance, a John Barber, Sr., and a John Barber, Jr., took the oath of allegiance in Springfield, Jan. 1, 1678. These persons could not have been John (son of Thomas,^{1} of Windsor) and his son John, as the latter would have been but nine years old on that date.

Again, the records of Springfield contain a list of claimants to lands granted to deceased soldiers of King Philip's War. In this list there appears the name of "John Barber, son of John, of Springfield." This list bears date of June 1736, and as the mortuary records seem to give positive evidence that John,^{3} John,^{2} Thomas, of Windsor,^{1} died in 1690, this appears to confirm the theory that there were other families in Springfield descended from one of the other Barber emigrants.

The frequent occurrence of the names Thomas and John in these families renders the problem still more difficult, and the records here given of John Barber (son of Thomas,^{1} of Windsor) and of his family, are all that research to this date, has been able to establish with any degree of certainty. It is to be hoped that some future historian may be more successful.

Deacon John Barber died Jan. 17, 1712. His will was proven in February of the same year, and it is stated that the surname very soon thereafter disappears from the records of Suffield. As will be seen by the records of the sons of this family (third generation) it is not improbable that the surname became extinct in this particular line with that generation.

Children:

8. I. **Joanna**, b. Apr. 8, 1667; m. Mch. 18, 1684-5, Thos. Smith, a weaver or tanner of Ipswich or Springfield; she d. June 25, 1688.
+ 9. II. **John**, b. July 14, 1669.
10. III. **Return**, b. May 29, 1672; d. Dec. 17, 1673.
+11. IV. **Thomas**, b. Feb. 4, 1674; m. Sarah Ball.
+12. V. **Mary**, b. Feb. 13, 1677.

3. THOMAS BARBER,^{2} (Thomas,^{1}) b. July 14, 1644; m. Dec. 17, 1663, Mary Phelps, who was b. Mch. 2, 1644. She was the dau. of William Phelps, Sr., known as "Ould Mr. Phelps," and his second wife, Mary (Dover) Phelps.

The old Windsor records show that in 1664, Thomas Barber^2 bought land in Windsor "whereon he builded, the lot of Samuel Pond, except about 1 1/2 acres next to Silver Street on which Pond's house stood, and which doubtless faced the Hollow Fall Road."

Other records show that Thomas^2 and his brothers John^2 and Samuel^2 were among the original grantees of Simsbury, having received a portion of the "Meadow Lands" lying along the River Massaco, under an order of the General Court, of Hartford, of December, 1666, which stipulated that "within two years the

person to whom granted should improve them by plowing, mowing, building, fencing, etc."

In 1669 Massaco was set off from Windsor and made a separate township under the name of Simsbury, to which Thomas and his brother Samuel, with their families, removed in 1670 or 1671, and began improving the lands at that place which they had inherited from their father Thomas,[1]

Thomas Barber[2] was lieutenant of the first military company of Simsbury, and was known as Lieut. Thomas. He built the first saw-mill and grist-mill in Simsbury, also the first church, regarding the location of which there was some contention among the settlers, which was finally decided by lot, and the location fixed in the southern end of Terry's Plains.

Thomas Barber died in Simsbury, May 10, 1713. His estate was valued at £488 18s 3d.

CHILDREN:

+13. I. JOHN, b. Nov. 1, 1664; m. Mary Holcomb.
14. II. MARY, b. Jan. 11, 1666.
Roe
15. III. SARAH, b. July 12, 1669; m. Andrew Robe; no issue.
16. IV. JOANNA, b. 1670; m. Jan. 3, 1710-11, Josiah Adkins.
+17. V. ANNE, b. 1671; m. Jonathan Higley.
+18. VI. THOMAS, b. Oct. 7, 1672; m. Abigail Buel.
+19. VII. SAMUEL, b. May 17, 1673; m. Sarah Holcomb.
20. VIII. CHILD, b. 1677; d. young.

The name of the husband of Sarah Barber, third child in the above family, is given in some records as "Roe," and it has been claimed that he was an ancestor of the Rev. A. S. Roe. The name, however, is given "Robe" in the Simsbury records, and in his will Thomas Barber mentions his daughter Sarah, wife of Andrew Robe. The evidence is also fairly conclusive that there was no issue.

WM. PHELPS
error

William Phelps, the father of Mary, wife of Thomas Barber,[1] was born in Tewksbury, County Gloucester, England, 1599. He removed to Somerset or Dorsetshire, England. His first wife was Elizabeth —— (surname not known). He came to Dorchester, Mass., in 1630, and in 1636 removed to Windsor, Conn. He applied to be made freeman, Oct. 19, 1630. He was a member of the jury impaneled for the trial of Walter Palmer for the murder

ck This

of Austin Brotchus, being the first trial by jury in New England. That he was a highly respected and active citizen, is evidenced by the various positions of trust which he occupied. He was member in 1636 of the first court held in Connecticut, and of the court which in 1637 declared war against the Pequots. Was magistrate from 1638 to 1642, and again in 1658; was foreman of the first Grand Jury in 1643, and deputy to the General Court from 1645 to 1649, and from 1651 to 1658; was magistrate again from 1658 to 1662, and in 1641 was appointed member of a committee *on lying*. His 2nd wife, Mary Dover, is said to have been a fellow passenger from England with him. They were married in Windsor.

His Windsor residence is about three quarters of a mile northwest of Broad Street, on the road to Poquonnock. As late as 1859 it was owned by Dea. Roger Phelps. In fam 300 yrs. ?

William Phelps, Sr., died July 14, 1692. His wife died Nov 27, 1675. [my mother Chloe b. 14 Jl, 1903 – 211 yrs. later]

4. SARAH BARBER,[2] (Thomas,[1]) bp. July 19, 1646; m. Nov. 26, 1663, Timothy Hall. They settled on a part of her father's land in Windsor, but afterwards (1679) removed to Suffield, where the name frequently occurs, especially in the older records as "Hale."

CHILDREN:

21. I. SARAH HALL, b. Apr. 23 or Aug. 9, 1665.
22. II. TIMOTHY HALL, b. Dec. 12, 1667.
23. III. JOHN HALL, b. Aug. 24, 1670.
24. IV. THOMAS HALL, b. Aug. 26, 1672.
25. V. SAMUEL HALL, b. Jan. 3, 1673.
26. VI. DAUGHTER, b. Nov. 28, 1675; d. young.
27. VII. JOSIAS HALL, b. Sept. 22, 1678.

The old church records also show that Hannah, dau. of Timothy Haile was baptised at Windsor, Mch. 28, 1678. This may have been another daughter belonging to this family.

5. SAMUEL BARBER,[2] (Thomas,[1]) bp. Oct. 1, 1648; m. 1st, Dec. 1, 1670, Mary Coggins, who. d. May 19, 1676. He m. 2nd, Jan. 25, 1677, Ruth Drake, dau. of John and Hannah (Moore) Drake, who was bp. Dec. 6, 1657. Is ~~she~~ of Deacon John Moore ?
See Thos Moore next pg.

John Drake, the father of Ruth, was descended from the illustrious English family of that name, which had its seat at Ashe. In England the name has long been borne by many distinguished as navigators, clergymen, martyrs, and authors. Among the foremost of these English families is that which has its seat at Ashe, Co. Devon and from it descended the greater portion of the Drakes of Massachusetts and Connecticut. The line of ancestry of the Windsor (Conn.) Drakes may be thus summarized:

John of Exmouth, Eng. 1360; m. Christian, dau. of John Billet; he acquired the estate of Ashe. His widow m. 2nd, Richard Francheyney.

John, m. Christian, dau. of John Antage, and settled at Otterton; founded the Otterton family of Drake, through his son. He was unlawfully excluded from Ashe by his half brother Christopher Francheyney (son of his mother by her 2nd marriage.

John inherited Otterton; m. a Cruwys of Cruwys Morchand.

John of Otterton; m. Agnes, dau. of John Killoway.

John settled first at Axmouth, and by a suit-at-law recovered Ashe. He. m. Margaret, dau. of John Cole of Rill.

John inherited Ashe; m. Anne, dau. of Roger Greenville; his son Bernard inherited Ashe.

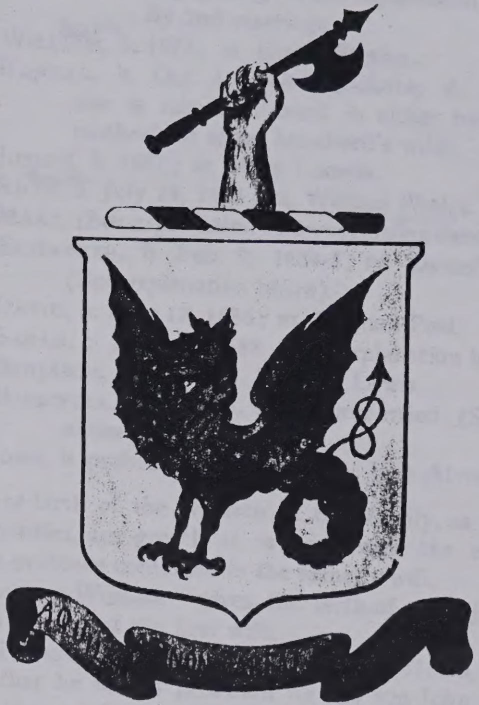
Robert settled at Wiscomb, Parish of South Leigh, Co. Devon.

William of Wiscomb, Co. Devon.

John, b. at Wiscomb, Co. Devon about 1590 or 1600; m. Elizabeth Rogers. He came to Boston about 1639; he d. from the result of an injury, Aug. 17, 1659. His widow d. Oct. 7, 1681, it is stated, "at 100th year of age." If so, she must have been several years older than her husband, or else, which is more probable, he was b. at a considerably earlier date than stated above.

John, Drake b. about 1635; m. Hannah, dau. of Thomas Moore.

Ruth, b. Dec. 1. bp. 6th, 1657; m. Samuel Barber of Windsor.



Drake of Ashe.

of Ruth Drake & Samuel Barber of Windsor

CHILDREN: By 1st marriage; born at Windsor.

28. I. THOMAS, b. Oct. 7, 1671; buried Oct. 31, 1673.
+29. II. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 26, 1673; m. Martha Ponder.
30. III. JOHN, probably d. young. (See explanation below).

By 2nd marriage.

+31. IV. WILLIAM Barber, b. 1678; m. Esther Brown.
32. V. HANNAH, b. Oct. 4, 1680-1, probably d. young, as she is not mentioned in either her father's, mother's or sister Mindwell's wills.
+33. VI. JOSEPH, b. 1681; m. Mary Loomis.
+34. VII. RUTH Barber, b. July 24, 1683; m. William Phelps.
+35. VIII. MARY. (See explanation below regarding date of birth).
+36. IX. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 9, 1684-5; m. Daniel Loomis. (See explanation below).
+37. X. DAVID, b. May 12, 1686; m. Hannah Post.
+38. XI. SARAH, b. Aug. 28, 1688. (See explanation below).
+39. XII. BENJAMIN, b. 1690; m. Hannah Lewis.
40. XIII. MINDWELL, b. Dec. 3, 1691; unmarried. (See explanation).
+41. XIV. JOHN, b. probably about 1694; m. Jane Alvord.

The dates of birth of the children of this family, as given by the best authorities, are greatly at variance with the clear and unmistakable evidence contained in the father's will.

Stiles' "Ancient Windsor" gives the birth of a son John, but places him as the son of the first wife.

In Samuel Barber's will, dated Feb. 21, 1708-9, it will be observed that he makes provision for his son John *when he shall come to the age of 21 years*. Now, if this son John had been born in 1676, he would have been at least 32 years old at the time the father's will was written, whereas it is evident from that document that he was the youngest son. Further, John Barber, the son of Samuel, was married in 1717, at which date, had he been born in 1676 he would have been 41 years old, and his wife, Jane Alvord, born in 1698, would have been 21 years younger than he; all of which is, to be sure, a possible situation, but hardly a probable one, in those days of early marriages.

The New England Gen. & Hist. Reg., Vol. V, page 64, makes mention of *John Drake Barber*, son of Samuel and Ruth, b. Jan. 25, 1676. This is the only record found of John Drake Barber.

From all this evidence, the conclusion seems inevitable that if there was an older son John, he must have died young; and as to the confusion regarding the date of his birth, it is not improbable that he was the son of the first wife. At all events, the son John who was living at the time of the father's death was a younger child, and in all probabilities the youngest son, born presumably about 1694.

The dates given above as the dates of birth of Elizabeth and Sarah are undoubtedly incorrect, as in his will, their father Samuel provides that they and their sister Mindwell shall be paid £25 each when they shall be 18 years of age, so that they must have been under 18 years of age when the father's will was made, and hence born after 1690.

Stiles' "Ancient Windsor" gives Sept. 25, 1704, as the date of birth of the daughter Mary, but in the record of the Brown family, the same authority states that she married Peter Brown in 1696, or eight years before the date of her birth. In the Appendix of the volume mentioned, Dr. Stiles calls attention to this discrepency. It will be seen, by reference to the wills heretofore mentioned that there was a daughter Mary belonging to this family; that she was married prior to the making of her father's will, in Feb., 1708-9, and in her sister Mindwell's will she is specifically mentioned as the wife of Peter Brown. Hence she was evidently one of the older children.

In Samuel Barber's will he makes unconditional bequests to his son Benjamin, which would indicate that he was of age at the time the will was made, and hence must have been born prior to 1690, as given in the above record.

WILL OF SAMUEL BARBER, SR.

Barber, Samuel-Sr.—Windsor; Inv. £598-04-10; taken Mch. 1709, by John Moore, Sr. Job. Drake, Sr. and Thomas Marshall. Will dated 21 February 1708-09.

I Samuel Barber, Sr. of Windsor, doe make & ordain this, my last Will & Testament. I give unto my wife Ruth 2 acres of meadow land in Great Meadow, which I had with her to be at her own dispose; also the use and improvement of my dwelling house and barn and out houses with the lands adjoining thereunto, and with other lands adjoining which I bought of John

1709

Saxton, John Barber & Andrew Hilliyer, and 14 acres of Benj. Gardiner & John Gillett, until my son John come to the age of 21 years.

ITEM. I give unto my grandson William Barber, son of my son William Barber (deceased) besides what I have already made over to him, 8 acres of swamp land. (Here follows boundary of the land and conditions under which the bequest is made).

ITEM. I give unto my son David the land I purchased of Mr. Buckingham, at Hebron; also 2 acres of land at Windsor, being 2 acres of the 4 I received in the legacy given to my wife.

I give to my son Joseph at Scotland, 20 rods in breadth lying on the north side of the land given to my son Samuel. (Here follows description of sundry other tracts of land bequeathed to son Joseph) "he to pay my wife 20s. yearly in current pay during her life."

ITEM. I give unto my son Benjamin the remainder of my lott at the field called Wheat Field, the other part being given to my son Joseph. Also I give to my son Benjamin 3 acres in Palmer's Swamp, next to Joseph's land, running the same length.

ITEM. I give to my son *John when he shall be 21 years of age*, half my housing and half the land given to my wife (except 2 1/2 acres of meadow) and the other half after my wife's decease; also I give to my son *John when he comes to be of age*, about 1 acre of land, which is called Fitch Waters bottom.

ITEM. I declare it to be my will that my three daughters, Elizabeth, Mindwell and Sarah, shall have 25£ apiece paid to each of them when they shall be 18 years of age, to make them equal with their two sisters who are married.

And I give to my five daughters (both those that are married and those that are not) the remainder of my estate which is yet undisposed of, both personal and real, to be equally divided between my 5 daughters, Mary, Ruth, Elizabeth, Mindwell and Sarah, to them and their heirs forever. I appoint my wife Ruth, Barber and my son-in-law William Phelps to be executors.

equality! females

Will proven Apr. 4, 1709.

See her will next pg

(Hartford Probate Records.)

WILL OF MINDWELL BARBER.

Estate of Mindwell Barber: Inv. taken Feb. 1712-13. Letters of administration granted to Joseph Barber, brother of deceased. John Moore, John Bissell and James Eno, Distributors. By terms of the will, the estate was to be divided equally between the brothers and sisters of deceased.

Dist. File of Oct. 24, 1714. To the brothers and sisters of the deceased, children of Samuel Sr Barber; to Samuel, William, David, Joseph, Benjamin and John; to Daniel Loomis and his wife Elizabeth Barber; to *Peter Browne and his wife Mary* Barber; to William Phelps and his wife Ruth Barber; to Sarah Barber and to William Barber, son of William Barber, deceased.

her 6 bros

her 4 sis.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

SETTLEMENT OF ESTATE OF WILLIAM BARBER.

William Barber (son of Samuel) Inv. of Estate Aug. 17, 1704; Administrators, widow Esther Barber, and her father-in-law Samuel.

John Bissell appointed guardian for minor son William.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

WILL OF RUTH BARBER, WIDOW OF SAMUEL, SR.

Barber, Ruth,—Windsor; Invt. £84-10-06. Taken Nov. 30, 1731; Will dated Nov. 13, 1716.

mother of 10 ch above

I, Ruth Barber, of Windsor, thought it best to make this my last Will & Testament; After my just debts and funeral expenses are paid, my will is that what is wanting of my son Benjamin and John Barber's portion, and also of Sarah Barber's portion according to their father Samuel Barber's last Will, shall be made up to each of them out of my estate.

I freely release my son Joseph Barber from the 20 shillings per annum that he was to pay unto me by his father Samuel Barber's Will. I fully discharge my son Benjamin Barber from paying for his dyet while he has been with me, providing he demand nothing from my executors for what work he has done for me, nor for the corn and meat I have had of him.

board?

shows her possessions

I give to my son John Barber my mare, a steer and all my right in the oxen the sd. Joseph Barber bo't of Josiah Barber, and also hay to keep them this winter.

I give to my daughter Sarah my best bed and furniture; also a pig and 4 bushels of corn and two of rye. I give to my son-in-law Samuel Barber 20 shillings in money besides what he owes me.

I give to my grandson William Barber 5 shillings in money.

Lastly my will is that the remainder of my whole estate be divided to and among my children hereafter named in equal shares, viz; Mary Brown; Ruth Phelps; Elizabeth Loomis and Sarah Barbour (Barber). Daughters inheritance

I make my son Joseph Barber sole executor.

Will proven Dec. 1731.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

6. MARY BARBER,[2] (Thomas,[1]) bp. Oct. 12, 1651. In the "Hartford Probate Records" the name is given "Mercy." She m. July 8, 1669, John 2 Gillett, son of Jonathan Gillett, the Emigrant. He was b. in Windsor, Oct. 5, 1644.

CHILDREN: Born in Windsor, Conn.

42. I. THOMAS GILLETT, b. Jan. 7, 1671; bp. "ye 14;" d. young.
43. II. JOHN GILLETT, b. Aug. 6, 1673; d. July 4, 1699.
+44. III. THOMAS GILLETT, b. July 18, ——; bp. 23, 1676.
45. IV. SAMUEL GILLETT, b. Feb. 16, 1678.
46. V. NATHANIEL GILLETT, b. Oct. 3, 1680; bp. in Hartford, Oct. 30, 1681. Same as Benj3, or his twin why
+47. VI. MERCY GILLETT, b. Jan. 31, 1683; (Old Church Records state b. Oct. 30, 1682, Hartford).

John 2 Gillett, the husband of Mary Barber, was the son of Jonathan Gillett, the Emigrant, who with his brother Nathan came to Dorchester, Mass., with the Rev. Mr. Wareham. An interesting relic in the possession of a descendant of the Gillett family is a bible brought from England by Jonathan Gillett.

This bible is of the Geneva edition of 1599, which is known as the "Breeches Bible" for the reason that the fig leaf garment worn by our first parents is translated "breeches" instead of "apron" as in the King James verson. ?

Estate of Nineveh Barber: Inv. taken Feb. 1714-15. Letters of administration granted to Joseph Barber, brother of deceased. John Moore, John Bissell and James Enö, Distributors. By terms of the will, the estate was to be divided equally between the brothers and sisters of deceased.

Dist. File of Oct. 31, 1715. To the brothers and sisters of the deceased, children of Samuel Barber: to Samuel, William, Thomas, Joseph, Benjamin and John; to Daniel Loomis and his wife Elizabeth; to Peter Brown and his wife Mary; to William Phelps and his wife Ruth; to Sarah Barber and to William Barber, son of William Barber, deceased.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

Settlement of Estate of William Barber.

William Barber (son of Samuel) Inv. of Estate Aug. 17, 1714. Administrators, widow Esther Barber, and her father-in-law Samuel.

John Bissell appointed guardian for minor son William.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

Will of Ruth Barber, Widow of Samuel, Sr.

Barber, Ruth, Windsor. Inv. £34-10-00. Taken Nov. 18, 1731: Will dated Nov. 11, 1716.

I, Ruth Barber, of Windsor, thought it best to make this my last Will & Testament: After my just debts and funeral expenses are paid, my will is that what is wanting of my son Benjamin and John Barber's portion, and also of Sarah Barber's portion according to their father Samuel Barber's last Will, should be made up to each of them out of my estate.

I freely release my son Joseph Barber from the 20 shillings per annum that he was to pay unto me by his father Samuel Barber's Will. I fully discharge my son Benjamin Barber from paying for his diet while he has been with me, providing he demands nothing from my executors for what work he has done for me, and for the corn and meat I have had of him.

right to the same the sd. Joseph Barber hath of Joseph Barber, and also hay to keep them this winter.

I give to my daughter Sarah my best bed and furniture; also a pig and 4 bushels of corn and two of rye. I give to my son Samuel Barber 20 shillings in money besides what he owes me.

I give to my grandson William Barber 5 shillings in money.

Lastly, my will is that the remainder of my whole estate be divided to and among my children hereafter named in equal shares, viz: Mary Brown, Ruth Phelps, Thankful Loomis and Sarah Barber (Barbor).

I make my son Joseph Barber sole executor.
Will proven Dec. 1731.

(Hartford Probate Records.)

4. **MARY BARBER GILLETT**, b. Oct. 12, 1651. In the Hartford Probate Records the name is given Mercy. She m. July 8, 1669, John Gillett, son of Jonathan Gillett, the Emigrant. He was b. in Windsor, Oct. 5, 1643.

Children: Born in Windsor, Conn.

- i. Thomas Gillett, b. Jan. 7, 1671; bp. Apr. 14; d. young.
- ii. John Gillett, b. Aug. 5, 1673; d. July 4, 1690.
- iii. Thomas Gillett, b. July 18, ——; bp. Sept. 21, 1676.
- iv. Samuel Gillett, b. Feb. 16, 1679.
- v. Nathaniel Gillett, b. Oct. 5, 1680; bp. in Hartford, Oct. 28, 1687.
- vi. Mercy Gillett, b. Jan. 31, 1683. (Old Church Records state b. Oct. 19, 1683, Hartford.)

John Gillett, the husband of Mary Barber, was the son of Jonathan Gillett, the Emigrant, who with his brother Nathan came to Dorchester, Mass., with the Rev. Mr. Warham. An interesting Bible is in the possession of a descendant of the Gillett family, a Bible brought from England by Jonathan Gillett.

This Bible is of the Geneva edition of 1599, which is known as the "Breeches Bible," for the reason that the fig leaf garment made by our first parents is translated "breeches" instead of "aprons" as in the King James version.

In the Gillett family this particular copy is known as the "Bear Bible" from the fact of its once having been used to prop open a window, and a bear in trying to effect an entrance through the opening, clawed the leaves, making marks which still remain.

7. JOSIAH BARBER,^{2} (Thomas,^{1}) b. Feb. 15, 1653; m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1677, Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Moore) Loomis, who was b. in Windsor, Mch. 27, ——; bp. Apr. 1, 1659. She d. Feb. 19, 1700-1, and he m. 2nd, Nov. 5, 1701, Sarah, widow of Enoch Drake, and dau. of John and Mary (Stanley) Porter, who was b. Sept. 5, 1655, and d. Dec. 13, 1730. According to some authorities he d. Dec. 14 or 24, 1733, but according to the Hartford Probate Records final settlement of his estate was made Aug. 3, 1731.

CHILDREN: All by first wife (Abigail Loomis). gds of Jonathan Gillett

+48. I. ABIGAIL, b. Mch. 12, 1678; m. Dea. Cornelius Brown.
49. II. JOSIAH, b. 1685; possibly d. in 1729; not mentioned in his father's will, hence must have d. first.
+50 III. REBECCA, b. Apr. 11, 1687 or 1690; m. Nathaniel Drake.
+51. IV. NATHANIEL, b. Apr. 6, 1691; m. Mary Filley.
+52. V. JONATHAN, b. June 4, 1694; m. Rachel Gaylord.
+53. VI. AARON, b. July 20, 1697; m. Mary Douglas.

Abigail Loomis, mother of the above family, was a sister of Mary Loomis, who m. Joseph Barber. (See No. 33 for line of descent of Abigail and Mary Loomis from the emigrant ancestors Thomas Moore and Joseph Loomis).

Send for #33

WILL OF JOSIAH BARBER^{2} OF WINDSOR. of Thos.^{1}

Barbour, Lieut. Josiah—Windsor—Invt. £817-01-00. Taken January 7th-1729-30, by Jacob Drake, Job Loomis and Timothy Loomis. Will dated Apr. 1st 1726.

I, Josiah Barbour, of Windsor, wheelwright, do make this my last Will and Testament; I give unto Sarah my wife for her to have and enjoy 1/3 part of my lands, some portions that I purchased of Ebenezer Gilbert and Ebenezer Spencer, and also of Ebenezer Williams, land that belonged to Mark Kelsey, and 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Josiah Cooke and Joanna, his wife. I also give unto my wife for her to have and enjoy only for and during ye time she shall happen to live and remain my widow; my parlour or lower room of my dwelling house, also 1/2 part of the west end of ~~my barn. Also, I~~ give her a feather bed, a mare and a cow, to be her owne for ever, and one year's provisions. The reason I have not given unto my wife any more of my moveable estate is because that I had none of her estate left her by her former husband, for she disposed of the same unbeknown to me, and she may dispose of my estate (if given) as she did her former husband's, and so leave herself destitute.

Well!

(2nd SARAH DRAKE

~~Abigail Loomis~~, first mar. to Abigail Loomis.

I give to Nathaniel Barbour, my eldest son, besides what I have already given him by deed of gift, all my land in the lower field on the west side of the road to Windsor, 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Ebenezer Williams, that belonged to Mark Kelsey 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Josiah Cook, and Joanna his wife, and also 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Ebenezer Gilbert and Ebenezer Spencer; also 1/3 part of my undivided land that shall be laid out by virtue of any right belonging to me.

I also give unto my son Nathaniel Barbour £20 in money, to be paid him by his brother Aaron Barbour.

I give unto my son Jonathan Barbour, besides what I have already given him by deed of gift, 2/3 part of the land purchased of Ebenezer Williams that belonged to Mark Kelsey, 2/3 part of the land I purchased of Ebenezer Gilbert and Ebenezer Spencer, also 1/2 part of all undivided lands. I give him £20 as money to be paid him by his brother Aaron Barbour.

I give my son Aaron Barbour my home lott, dwelling house, barn and all edifices erected on same, with other lands. Also I give him my "wheelwright" Tools. I give to my two daughters, Abigail Brown and Rebecca Drake, to each of them £80 in current pay or 2/3 money. I give unto my daughter Abigail £5 more. I give to my grandchildren, to Elizabeth Drake if she continues to live at my house till she comes of age, the sum of £20 in currency pay or 2/3 money; and to Hannah Drake £15 as money. I make my sons Nathaniel Barbour, Jonathan Barbour, and Aaron Barbour Executors.

Josiah Barbour.

Witness;—
Charles Whiting
Samuel Howard
John Dod

open a window, and a

the Spelling, viewed the leaves, making marks which still remain.

9. JOSIAH BARBER,^{2} (Thomas,^{1}) b. Feb. 15, 1651; m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1677, Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Moore) Loomis, who was b. in Windsor, Mch. 27, —— bp. Apr. 1, 1655. She d. Feb. 12, 1700-1, and he m. 2nd Nov. 5, 1701, Sarah, widow of Enoch Drake, and dau. of John and Mary (Stanley) Porter, who was b. Sept. 5, 1655, and d. Dec. 16, 1735. According to some authorities he d. Dec. 18 or 24, 1731, but according to the Hartford Probate Records final settlement of his estate was made Aug. 3, 1731.

CHILDREN: All by first wife (Abigail Loomis).

+48. i. ABIGAIL, b. Mch. 12, 1678; m. Dea. Cornelius Brown.
49. ii. JOSIAH, b. 1683; possibly d. in 1729; not mentioned in his father's will, hence must have d. first.
+50. iii. REBECCA, b. Apr. 11, 1687 or 1688; m. Nathaniel Drake.
+51. iv. NATHANIEL, b. Apr. 5, 1691; m. Mary Filley.
+52. v. JONATHAN, b. June 4, 1694; m. Rachel Gaylord.
+53. vi. AARON, b. July 20, 1697; m. Mary Douglas.

Abigail Loomis, mother of the above family, was a sister o Mary Loomis, who m. Joseph Barber. (See No. 11 for line of descent of Abigail and Mary Loomis from the emigrant ancestors Thomas Moore and Joseph Loomis).

WILL OF JOSIAH BARBER OF WINDSOR.

Barbour, Lieut. Josiah.—Windsor—Inv. £811-01-06. Taken January 7th-1729-30, by Jacob Drake, Job Loomis and Timoth Loomis. Will dated Apr. 1st 1725.

I, Josiah Barbour, of Windsor, wheelwright, do make this m last Will and Testament: I give unto Sarah my wife for her t have and enjoy 1/3 part of my lands, some portions that I pu chased of Ebenezer Gilbert and Ebenezer Spencer, and also Ebenezer Williams land that belonged to Mark Kelsey, and 1/ part of the land I purchased of Josiah Cooke and Joanna, hi wife. I also give unto my wife for her to have and enjoy suc ue and during ye time she shall happen to live and remain m

part of my moveable estate is because that I had none of her estate left her by her former husband, for the discount of the same unbeknown to me, and she may dispose of my estate (if given) as she did her former husband's and so leave herself destitute.

I give to Nathaniel Barbour, my eldest son, besides what I have already given him by deed of gift, all my land in the lower field on the west side of the road in Windsor, 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Ebenezer Williams, that belonged to Mark Kelsey, 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Josiah Cook, and Joanna his wife, and also 1/3 part of the land I purchased of Ebenezer Gilbert and Ebenezer Spencer; also 1/3 part of my undivided land that shall be laid out by virtue of any right belonging to me.

I also give unto my son Nathaniel Barbour £20 in money, to be paid him by his brother Aaron Barbour.

I give unto my son Jonathan Barbour besides what I have already given him by deed of gift, 2/3 part of the land purchased of Ebenezer Williams that belonged to Mark Kelsey, 2/3 part of ye land I purchased of Ebenezer Gilbert and Ebenezer Spencer, also 1/2 part of all undivided lands. I give him £70 as money to be paid him by his brother Aaron Barbour.

I give my son Aaron Barbour my home lott, dwelling house, barn and all edifices erected on same, with other lands. Also I give him my "wheelwright" Tools. I give to my two daughters, Abigail Brown and Rebecca Drake, to each of them £60 in current pay or 2/3 money. I give unto my daughter Abigail £1 more. I give to my grandchildren, to Elizabeth Drake if she continues to live at my house till she comes of age, the sum of £20 in currency pay or 2/3 money; and to Hannah Drake £12 in money. I make my sons Nathaniel Barbour, Jonathan Barbour, and Aaron Barbour Executors.

Josiah Barbour.

Witness:—
Charles Whiting
Samuel Howard
John Dod.

v

A codicil dated December 9-1729; I, the sd. Josiah Barbour by this present codicil, do ratify and confirm my last Will and Testament, and do give to my wife Sarah DRAKE 10 bushels of Indian Corne 6 bushels of rie, and 20 pounds of flax, and a barrel of sider, and all the pork, butter and suit in the house, to be paid to her, my sd. wife Sarah, immediately after my decease And whereas I have ordered a legacy to be pd. Hannah Drake, my will is that Elizabeth Drake shall have one of the feather beds and one of the blankets my wife made since we married, and Hannah Drake the other feather bed and two blankets which she made since she came here, and the middle brass kettle, as part of their legacies, to be valued at Inventory price; but my wife Sarah shall have the use of them during her natural life.

Josiah Barbour

Witness;
Elisha Pratt
Sarah Pratt
Hannah Loomis
Timothy Loomis.

Court record, pg. 8, Jan. 6, 1729-30; Will proven, pg. 49, 3 August 1731. The executors exhibit the receipts under the hands of the heirs.

THIRD GENERATION.

not emig THOS 1

9. JOHN BARBER,^{3} (John,^{2} Thomas,^{1}) b. July 14, 1669; m. Joanna Miller, dau. of Obadiah, Sr. and Joanna Miller, of W. Springfield, who was b. July 6, 1659.

The vagueness and inaccuracy of the records as noted, with reference to John Barber,^{2} are still more apparent in the third generation.

All records seem to agree that Joanna was the name of the wife of John Barber,^{3} and Burt's History of Springfield gives her name and date of birth as above.

The records of Suffield give the births of the following Barber children.

54. I. HANNAH, b. May 27, 1682.
55. II. MARY, b. Feb. 8, 1683.
56. III. JOHN, b. Feb. 19, 1687.
57. IV. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 18, 1689.

It has been assumed by some historians that these are the children of John and Joanna, but since John Barber was b. in 1669, the first two children mentioned above were scarcely 13 and 14 years younger than he, and he is less than 18 years older than the third child. He may have been the father of the fourth child, or it is barely possible (though very improbable) that he was also the father of the third child.

He d. Oct. 21, 1690, at the age of 21, and as neither the Probate nor other records make mention of his heirs, it seems far more probable that he d. without issue.

11. THOMAS BARBER,^{3} (John,^{2} Thomas,^{1}) b. Feb. 4, 1674; m. Feb. 17, 1704, Sarah Ball, dau. of Jonathan and Mrs. Susanna Worthington Ball, who was b. Aug. 6, 1685. Thomas^{3} Barber d. Jan. 16, 1714. In the old Springfield Cemetery about one half mile west of the Railroad Bridge over the Connecticut River are, or were, the tombstones of Thomas^{1} Barber and of his father, Deacon John^{2} Barber. The inscription on the former is as follows: for THOS^{3} BARBER ?

Thos^{1} d. 1662

"Here lyeth the Body of Thomas^{3} Barber who
dyed Jan'y. ye 16-1714
Aged 40 years."

3

There is no record or evidence that Thomas Barber left any children. After his death his widow Sarah married 2nd, John White, of Hatfield. She d. Nov. 3, 1744, aged 59 years.

Sarah Ball's mother was the widow of Nicholas Worthington, and 2nd wife of Jonathan Ball.

12. MARY BARBER,^{3} (John,^{2} Thomas,^{1}) b. Feb. 13, 1677; m. Isaac Frost, of W. Springfield. He was the son of Dr. Samuel and Mary (Coale) Frost, b. in Cambridge, Oct. 21, 1666. He was one of the proprietors of W. Springfield. He d. Sept. 30, 1757; Mary Barber Frost d. Dec. 29, 1758.

CHILDREN: All born in W. Springfield.

58. I. MARY FROST, b. Jan. 1, 1697; m. Ebenezer Scott, who was b. Aug. 31, 1673-5.
59. II. JOHN FROST, b. Jan. 24, 1700; m. Damaris Howard.
60. III. BATHSHEBA FROST, b. Apr. 16, 1702; m. Benjamin Bedortha (son of Samuel) b. Feb. 17, 1698.
61. IV. JOANNA FROST, b. May 3, 1704; d. same day.
62. V. ISAAC FROST, b. Apr. 22, 1705; d. Dec. 25, 1751.
63. VI. JOANNA FROST, b. July 1, 1707; m. Jonathan Bedortha (bro. of Benjamin) who was b. Apr. 24, 1703.
64. VII. MARY FROST, b. Aug. 21, 1711; m. Nehemiah Lee, of Simsbury
65. VIII. RETURN FROST, } twins, b. May 15, 1714; d. young.
66. IX. RUTH FROST,
67. X. ABRAHAM FROST, b. July 13, 1715; m. Sarah ——.

13. JOHN BARBER,^{3} (Thomas,^{2} Thomas,^{1}) b. Nov. 1, 1664; m. Feb. 26, 1701-2, Mary Holcomb, dau. of Joshua Holcomb. She d. July 14, 1745. John Barber d. Mch. 1, 1712.

CHILDREN: All born in Simsbury, Conn.

68. I. MERCY, b. about 1703.
69. II. JOHN, b. Apr. 9, 1705; d. Jan. 16, 1718.

70. III. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 25, 1706.
71. IV. MARY, b. Nov. 27, 1707; d. young.
72. V. MARY, b. Jan. 4, 1709.
+73. VI. ISAAC, b. May 2, 1711.

After the death of John Barber,^{3} his widow, Mary, m. 2nd, Ephraim Buel, by whom she had two children, Mindwell Buel, b. 1715, and Ephraim Buel, Jr., b. 1718. The Simsbury records contain the following regarding Ephraim Buel's death and that of his stepson John Barber, second child of the above family:

"Ephraim Buel departed this life the Sixteenth day of January, 1718.

"John Barber, son of John Barber, of Simsbury, departed this life the 16th day of January 1718. The above said Ephraim Buel and John Barber, his son-in-law (step son) went out into ye west mountains to hunt horses on the 14th day of the above said month, and died in the woods and was found on the 17th day and brought home, it being a stormy time and the snow being deep and cold weather."

The Hartford Probate Records contain the following regarding the settlement of the estate of John Barber of Simsbury:

"Barber, John, Simsbury; d. 1st Mch., 1711-12. Invt. £161-19-10. Taken 2 Apr., 1712, by Andrew Robe, Thomas Holcomb and John Slater, Sr. Legatees of deceased, Mary, his wife, Mercy, his oldest dau., 9 years old, John, 7, William, in his 5th year, Mary born 4 Jan., 1708-9, and Isaac, b. May 2, 1711."

By the uerms of the will the entire estate was left to his wife, with power to dispose of same to best interests of herself and children.

Court Record (page 65-7) 7 Apr., 1712, Mary Barber, relict of the deceased, exhibited the last Will and Testament of John Barber now in this Court. This Court do see cause to defer the matter until the 1st Monday in June.

"The pretended will of John Barber, of Simsbury, deceased, was exhibited in Court, and was disallowed and disapproved."

Test. THOMAS KIMBERLY, Clerk.

(Page 104, Vol. IX) May 12, 1719; This Court appoint Mary Buel, of Simsbury, widow, to be Guardian to Mercy Barber, about 16 years of age; William Barber, 13; Mary, 11; Isaac, 8;

SLC/96 929.273 B233bd

I have used the most common genealogical numbering system for following a family line down through the generations. The book starts with the emigrant Thomas Barber #1, in the first generation, and his sons are numbered 2,3,4 and 5, so that the reader may look ahead to the next generation under the same numbers to find the sons' families. Only the Barbers carried forward to the next generation are numbered. For simplicity I have not carried forward the sons who had no grandchildren. I have kept these sons' families, as well as all the daughters' families, with their father's family group. I have included in this book one generation of the female lines, namely the families of the Barber daughters who married, but I have not carried the lines down any further.

The superscript numbers following the first or middle names of the Barbers indicate to which generation they belong.

I have used four standard Genealogical abbreviations:

b	born
bp	baptised
m	married
d	died

References are listed at the end of each family group, and sometimes more often. These are in brackets, and start with [Ref: _]. The References are abbreviated. A complete list of the references and abbreviations appears after the genealogy section, on page 455. I have indicated in most cases, by abbreviation, the library in which I found each reference.

I have corresponded with about 56 "cousins" in the Thomas Barber family. They have been extremely helpful, and my thanks goes out to them all. They are named throughout the book, within the [Ref: __] brackets, after the abbreviation Lt: (for letter or correspondence). A list of their names and current addresses follows the reference list, and starts on page 465.

A complete name index follows on page 467. This includes nearly 22,000 entries. There may be more than one entry for a given name on a single page, even though the index shows the name only once.

I want to apologize in advance for the numerous typographical and other such errors which must still exist. I have found so many while reviewing and editing this book that I am confident there are more.

I welcome letters from any readers who wish to correspond, with queries, additions, corrections, or for any reason.

THE CONNECTICUT BARBERS; A Gen. of Desc of THOS BARBER Windsor, CT. by B.S. Barber, M.D, 1992

Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Barber of Windsor Connecticut: First Generation

1. THOMAS^1 BARBER, born, (perhaps at Bedfordshire) England, 1613/1614; died at Windsor CT 11 Sep 1662; m 7 Oct 1640 Jane ---(d Windsor 10 Sep 1662); resided at Windsor.

Before coming to New England Thomas was apprenticed under Francis Stiles, a master carpenter from Millbrook, Bedfordshire, England. Stiles was contracted by Sir Richard Saltonstall to build houses in America for Englishmen who were to follow. Thomas Barber at the age of 21 was among the twenty apprentices plus others who sailed with Stiles for New England in the ship "Christian" (John White, Master), which left London 16 Mar 1634 (Julian Calendar), and arrived 3 months later in Boston June 1635.

Each of the passengers had a certificate which read in part: "with certificate from St. Mildred, Bread Street, London, and having taken the oaths, to be transported to New England from London in the "Christian" (from the Public Record Office, Westminster Hall, London).

After 10 days at Boston the Christian sailed up the Connecticut River to Windsor, arriving there on the first of July 1635. That same year Thomas was granted a lot of a few acres, extending from Mill Brook, near the old Warham gristmill, north along both sides of Poquonock Avenue. The author's father was born on this same land, and my brother, sister, and I were brought up on this, the original land grant. After 330 years of continuous Barber ownership, the land has now all been sold.

new

New info

The Pequot War in 1637, precipitated by the Pequot Indians by their continual harassment of both the settlers and the friendly Mohegans, found Thomas a Sargeant, one of 30 soldiers from Windsor under the leadership of Captain John Mason. The night attack was a complete surprise to the Pequots, and a large percentage of the tribe was massacred. Thomas Barber's bravery (he was inside the Pequot Fort at Mystic during the attack), gained him honorable mention from Capt. Mason, and in return for this service, in 1641 he was granted 600 acres of land in Massaco, in the western part of Windsor. Massaco became Simsbury in 1669. He died 1662

The year 1645 found Thomas still an apprentice carpenter. Stiles apparently was slow to finish Thomas's apprenticeship, and needed a court order to force him to do so.

From then on Thomas was a free man. At the time of his death in 1662, Thomas was making preparations to move to Northampton MA.

There were a multitude of Barber families in Bedfordshire and other parts of England in the 1500's and 1600's, several including Thomases, leaving us uncertain to this day about Thomas's ancestry. A deeper mystery surrounds Jane, his wife. He married her in 1640, but the record gives only the name Jane or Joan. Two of Thomas's sons married Coggin ladies, but there is no sign that Jane was a Coggin, as some have suggested. One of Francis Stiles' sisters was named Jane, born 1605. She married in England and presumably remained there. There was a Jane Morden or Worden, age 35, on the passenger list of the

NOT

Christian; however I know nothing further about her. It seems she was too old to have borne all of Thomas's children.

Coggin, Stiles, Morden, Worden, or someone else: there seems as yet no way of knowing (an all too frequent problem in Genealogy). [Ref: Barber Gen; Barbour IX:d; Barber Gen #7]

Children of Thomas and Jane, born at Windsor:

2 JOHN², bp 24 Jul 1642; m/1 Bathsheba Coggin; m/2 Mrs Hannah (Gardner) Bancroft.

3 THOMAS², bp 14 Jul 1644; m Mary Phelps.

SARAH², bp 19 Jul 1646; m Windsor 26 Nov 1663 Timothy Hale, b about 1642, d Suffield CT 26 Jul 1689, son of either Thomas and Jane (Lord) Hale of Hartford, or John and Dorothy (Royle) Hale of Concord and Springfield MA; resided at Windsor and Suffield. [Ref: Barbour IX:m; Hale,House]

Children of Sarah and Timothy:
Sarah Hale, b 9 Apr or Aug 1665; m John Rising: resided at Suffield.
Timothy Hale, b 12 Dec 1667; m Hannah Barber, daughter of John Jr and Joanna (Miller) Barber of Springfield. The Springfield John Barber family was not related to the Windsor Barbers.
John Hale, b 24 Aug 1670; d Windsor 1708/9.
Thomas Hale, b 26 Aug 1672; m/1 Experience Burt; m/2 Mrs Abigail (Warner) Ferry; resided at Springfield (Longmeadow).
Samuel Hale, b 3 Jan 1673/4; d Suffield 1748; unmarried.
Daughter, b 28 Nov 1675; died young.
Josias Hale, b 22 Sep 1678; m/1 1705 Sarah Harmon; m/2 1713 Hannah (Seymour) Pomeroy; resided at Suffield.
Hannah Hale, b 14 Sep 1680; m John Remington; resided at Suffield.

4 SAMUEL², bp 1 Oct 1648; m/1 Mary Coggins; m/2 Ruth Drake.

MARY² (Mercy), bp 12 Oct 1651; d [after 1695] Wilma says M25 - age 74 Suffield CT 29 Mar 1725; m/1 Windsor 8 Jul 1669 John² Gillett, b Windsor 5 Oct 1644, d there 1682, son of Jonathan and Mary (Dolbere) Gillett, the Emigrant.
age 32 Mary m/2 14 Jun 1683 Capt. George Norton of Suffield, bp Salem MA 28 Mar 1641, d 15 Nov 1696, son of George and Mary (Machias) Norton; (George was first married to Sarah ---, who d in 1682).

Note < After her parents' death when she was 9 years old, Mercy was placed by the court in the home of Walter Fyler until age 18, unless she were married sooner (she was). at age 17+
[Ref: Lt:Betty Simonson; IGI:CT; CHS:LBBarbour Ms; CHS:Fellows Gen; CHS:Norton Ms; Barbour IX]

Children of Mary and John², born at Windsor:
Thomas Gillett, b 7 Jan 1671; died young.
John Gillett, b 6 Aug 1673; d 4 Jul 1699; unmarried. age 26
Thomas Gillett, b 18 Jul 1676; m/1 Martha Mills; m/2 Hannah Clark.
Samuel Gillett, b 16 Feb 1678; m Rebecca Bancroft.
Benjamin3 (or Nathaniel) Gillett, b 3 Oct 1680; m Elizabeth Austin; resided at Suffield.

Mercy Gillett, b 31 Jan 1683; m Jacob Adams Jr.

new info ½ siblings of Benj 3G.

Children of Mary and 2nd mar George Norton:
Mary Norton, b 18 Jan 1684; m Jared Huxley.
Abigail Norton, b 14 Dec 1686; d 21 Oct 1705. age 9
Freegrace Norton, b 1 Jan 1688; m Sarah Martin; resided at Suffield.
Johanna Norton, b 17 Mar 1692/3; m Abraham Adams.
Elizabeth Norton, b 31 Aug 1695; d 1 Aug 1697 (?).
Elizabeth Norton, b 19 Mar 1696/7. She was born 4 months after her father died.

5 JOSIAH², bp 15 Feb 1653; m Abigail Loomis.

Second Generation

2. **JOHN^2 BARBER,**
bp Windsor CT 24 Jul 1642; d 17 Jan 1711/12; m Windsor 2 Sep 1663 Bathsheba Coggin (d 1688).

John m/2 2 May 1689 Hannah (Gardner) Bancroft, widow of Thomas Bancroft, and probably the daughter of Samuel Gardner of Hadley MA.

John resided in Windsor on the original homestead. When he moved his family to Springfield MA in 1671 the Windsor home was transferred to his brother Samuel. John lived in Springfield from 1671 to 1684, during which time he served as Deacon in the Christ Church in Springfield, and also as one of the Springfield Selectmen.

The year 1684 found the restless John and his family in Suffield CT for a time, after which he returned to finish his days in Springfield. [Ref: Barber Gen; Barbour IX:m; Barber-Morgan Bible]

Children of John and Bathsheba:
JOANNA^3, b Windsor (recorded at Suffield CT) 8 Apr 1667; d 25 Jun 1688; m Suffield 18 Mar 1684/5 Thomas **Smith**, probably from Massachusetts (d 2 Dec 1726).
Joanna died just 1 week after the birth of her first child. Thomas m/2 1689 Mary **Younglove**. [Ref: Barbour IX:b,m,d; Savage]

Child of Joanna and Thomas, born at Suffield:
John **Smith**, b 18 Jun 1688; m/1 Elizabeth Lane; he may be the John **Smith** who m/2 1718 Widow Hannah **Trumbull**.

JOHN^3, b Windsor 14 Jul 1669; d 21 Oct 1690. [Ref: Barbour IX:b (recorded at Windsor); CHS:LBBarbour Ms]
gds of Thos' — RETURN^3, b Springfield 29 May 1672; d 17 Dec 1673.
6 THOMAS^3, b Springfield 4 Feb 1674; m Sarah Ball.
MARY^3, b Springfield 13 Feb 1677; d 29 Dec 1758; m Springfield 27 Jul 1696 Isaac Frost, b Cambridge MA 21 Oct 1666, d 30 Sep 1757, son of Dr Samuel and Mary (Coale) **Frost**; resided at West Springfield MA.
Isaac was one of the proprietors of West Springfield. [Ref: CHS:Frost Gen]

Children of Mary and Isaac, born at West Springfield MA:
- Mary **Frost**, b 1 Jan 1697; m Ebenezer Scott; resided at Brimfield MA.
- John **Frost**, b 24 Jan 1700; m Damaris Howard; resided at Springfield MA.
- Bathsheba **Frost**, b 16 Apr 1702; m Benjamin Bedortha.
- Joanna Frost, b 3 May 1704; died on the same day.

- Isaac **Frost**, b 22 Apr 1705; m Mary Brown of Coventry.
- Joanna **Frost**, b 1 Jul 1707; m Jonathan Bedortha.
- Elizabeth **Frost**, b 3 Apr 1709; m Ebenezer **Frost**; resided at Brimfield MA.
- Mercy **Frost**, b 21 Aug 1711; m Nehemiah Lee.
- Return **Frost**, b 15 May 1714; died on the same day.
- Ruth **Frost**, twin, b 15 May 1714; died on the same day.
- Abraham **Frost**, b 13 Jul 1715; m Sarah ---; resided at Springfield MA.

3. **THOMAS^2 BARBER,**
bp Windsor CT 14 Jul 1644; d Simsbury CT 10 May 1713: m Windsor 17 Dec 1663 Mary Phelps, b 2 Mar 1644, daughter of William Sr and Mary (Dover) Phelps. ?

After Thomas and Mary were married, they lived in a house built by Thomas^2 in Windsor. About 1670/71 he moved his family to Simsbury along with his brother Samuel and family.

On March 3, 1676 during the so-called "King Phillip's War", Lieutenant Thomas Barber of the original military company of Simsbury was instrumental in saving the Simsbury residents, according to an old tradition. Some of Phillip's Wampanoag Indians threatened to attack the town. Thomas^2 "ascended the roof of his house, in the place called Hopmeadow, and beat an alarm on his drum. The wind being favorable, the alarm was heard in Windsor, some seven or eight miles off". The Windsor militia, hearing the alarm, quickly assembled, rushed to Simsbury and were able to evacuate safely the people of Simsbury to safety in Windsor, where they stayed for several months. Eventually they returned to their community and began the task of rebuilding. King Phillip burned and destroyed everything on March 26th, 1676. new info

Once the town was rebuilt life in Simsbury was due to change. Up to this point the grain grown by the farmers had to be hauled to the Warham Gristmill in Windsor. This was no easy task, due to weather conditions not always being favorable, the roads leaving much to be desired even for the oxen, and the lessening danger of attacks by Indians or wild animals. new

Thomas^2 Barber had proven his leadership ability during the King Phillip's War, and now his skills, along with those of 3 other men, were contracted by the town for a more peaceful pursuit: that of building and running a sawmill and gristmill. The Simsbury gristmill built by these men in about 1680 was still in operation until the early 1950's, when the mill was operated as a Jute Yarn factory under the ownership of R H Ensign. After that the mill was idle for about 30 years. In 1985 major renovations took place.

The Ensign-Bickford Company dismantled the entire building board by board and reassembled it. The present-day building is beautifully restored, winning for the owners the Greater Hartford Architecture Conservancy Award. The Hop Brook Restaurant is located in the present structure. This is an absolutely delightful place beside the brook, for lunch or dinner. The author highly recommends it.

Thomas^2 Barber's carpentry skills, passed on from his father, were much in demand, and he later built the first church in Simsbury, in 1683. He was hired by the town in 1671 to build a meeting house for public worship, but for 12 years there was a bitter argument over which side of the river it would be built on. Finally 2 slips of paper new

were placed in a hat, and one was drawn, in favor of the West side of the river. Once it was completed, the new building was used for 60 years. [Ref: Barber Gen; Barber Gen #2; Barbour IX:m; Barber Gen #7]

Children of Thomas and Mary:
7 JOHN^3, b 1 Nov 1664; m Mary Holcomb.
MARY^3, b 11 Jan 1666
[Ref: CHS:LBBarbour Ms.]
SARAH^3, b 12 Jul 1669; d 31 Mar 1748; m 26 Nov 1701 Andrew Robe, b 30 May 1662.
Sarah had no children. [Ref: CHS:LBBarbour Ms]
JOANNA^3, b 1670; m/1 Simsbury 3 Jan 1710/11 Josiah Adkins, bp 16 Jan 1686/7, son of Thomas and Jane (Williams) Adkins; d Hartford CT 25 Jun 1713. Joanna and Josiah had no children.
Joanna m/2 Benjamin Colt (d 1739), son of John and Anne (Skinner) Colt. Benjamin m/1 ---, and had John Colt, b 1703, m Mercy Higby; and Anna Colt, m Jonathan Hopkins. [Ref: Benjamin's Will; CHS:L B Barbour Ms; Barbour IX:b,m; GML:Adkins Gen; CSL:Colt Gen; CHS:Colt Ms; CSL:Elmer Gen]

Child of Joanna and Benjamin:
Lucy Colt, b 1718; m Josiah Gilman; resided at Hartford.

ANNE^3, b 1671; d 15 Nov 1722; m Simsbury 4 Dec 1701 Jonathan Higley, b Windsor 16 Feb 1675, d May 1716, son of John and Hannah (Drake) Higley. [Ref: Barbour IX:m; CHS:LBBarbour Ms]

Children of Anne and Jonathan:
Mercy Higley, b 1 Nov 1712; m Jonathan Colt; resided at Harwinton CT.
Anne had other children who died in infancy.

8 THOMAS^3, b 7 Oct 1672; m Abigail Buel.
9 SAMUEL^3, b 17 May 1673; m Sarah Holcomb.
CHILD^3, b 1677; died young.

4. SAMUEL^2 BARBER, bp Windsor CT 1 Oct 1648; d there 12 Mar 1708/09; m/1 there 1 Dec 1670 Mary Coggin (d 19 May 1676).
Samuel m/2 25 Jan 1676/7 Ruth Drake, b 1 Dec 1657, d Windsor 13 Nov 1731, daughter of John and Hannah (Moore) Drake.
After his parents' death just after his 14th birthday, Samuel was placed in the home of his brother Thomas until age 21. At about the time of his marriage, Samuel apparently went with his brother to Simsbury, but must have returned to Windsor soon, because all of his family's vital records were recorded in Windsor. He lived in a house on the original Barber tract, nearly opposite the Windsor Cannery on Poquonock Ave. This house was first occupied by his brother John, but was transfered to Samuel when John moved to Springfield. [Ref: Barber Gen; Barbour IX:b,m,d; CHS:LBBarbour Ms]

Children of Samuel and Mary, born at Windsor:
THOMAS^3, b 7 Oct 1671; buried 31 Oct 1673.

SAMUEL^3, b 26 Jan 1673; d 1 Feb 1722/3; m/1 Hepzibah "Ziba" Brown, b Windsor 19 Nov 1664, d 20 Dec 1711, daughter of Peter and Mary d/o Jonathan (Gillett) Brown.
Samuel m/2 Windsor 18 Jun 1713, Martha Ponder of Westfield MA, b 1678, d 6 Aug 1758. Samuel resided at Poquonock (in the northwest part of Windsor), one mile north of the Baptist Meeting House.
[Ref: Barber Gen; Stiles: Windsor; Jerijah Barber Ms]

Children of Samuel and Hepzibah:
MARY^4, b 25 Sep 1704
WILLIAM^4, b 17 Jul 1704; died young. (There is a discrepancy in these birth dates.)

Children of Samuel and Martha:
MARTHA^4, b 1 May 1714; died young.
HEPZIBAH^4, b 8 Apr 1716; unmarried.
SAMUEL^4, b 28 Aug 1717.
In 1732 he requested his uncle Joseph to be his guardian.
THOMAS^4, b 5 May 1720; d 1746; unmarried.
EZEKIEL^4, b 25 Sep 1721; his uncle Joseph Barber was made his guardian in 1735, at the request of Martha his mother.
BENJAMIN^4, b 1723; ? died young. The L B Barbour Manuscript says a Benjamin Barber m Mary Loomis of Windsor.
JAMES^4

JOHN DRAKE^3, b 25 Jan 1676; died young.

Children of Samuel and Ruth, born at Windsor:
10 WILLIAM^3, b 1678; m Esther Brown.
HANNAH^3, b 4 Oct 1680/1; died young.
MARY^3 "Mercy", b 1680; d 27 Aug 1719; m Windsor 22 Jul 1696 Peter^3 Brown, b Windsor 12 Mar 1666/7, d there 6 Mar 1739, son of Peter^2 and Mary d/o Jonathan (Gillette) Brown; resided at Windsor.

Conjecture disallowed

~~Peter$_3$ was presumably a grandson of Peter^1 Brown of Plymouth MA, and of the Mayflower; however, the Mayflower Society thinks there is not enough proof to allow this connection.~~ [Ref: Lt:Arthur K Gibson; CHS:Brown Ms]

Children of Mary Barber and Peter^3 Brown, born at Windsor:
Peter Brown, b 28 Jan 1699; probably the Peter Brown who m 14 Aug 1722 Rachel Scott; resided at Windsor.
Dinah Brown, b 4 Jan 1701/2; m Deacon Thomas Post; resided at Hebron. [Ref: Lt:Carl Jordan]
Samuel Brown, b 28 Aug 1705; m Mary Phelps; resided at Windsor.
Mary Brown, b 28 Aug 1708; m Joseph Seger III.
Benjamin Brown, b 11 Aug 1711; m/1 Hannah Grant; m/2 1760 Widow Mary Brown (probably the widow of Daniel Brown); m/3 Hannah ---; resided at Windsor.
Ebenezer Brown, b 27 Aug 1719

Mindwell Brown, twin, b 27 Aug 1719; d Springfield MA 25 Feb 1758; unmarried.

11 **JOSEPH^3**, b 1681; m/1 Hannah --; m/2 Mary Loomis.

RUTH^3, b 24 Jul 1683; d 2 Aug 1747; m Windsor 18 Apr 1706 William Phelps, b 4 Feb 1668/9, d 1733, son of Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps; resided at Windsor.

William m/1 7 Dec 1699 Abigail Mudge (d 24 Apr 1705), and had 2 children by her. [Ref: Stiles: Windsor]

Children of Ruth and William:
Caleb Phelps, b 11 Jan 1708; m/1 Mary Moore; m/2 Mary (Lathrop) Henderson.
Jacob Phelps, b 18 Jun 1711; m Abigail Alvord.
Ruth Phelps, b 23 Jan 1713; m Samuel Phelps.

ELIZABETH^3, b 9 Feb 1684/5; m Windsor 10 Nov 1709 Daniel Loomis, b 15 Nov 1682, d 1754, son of Daniel and Mary (Ellsworth) Loomis.

Elizabeth and Daniel lived 2 1/2 miles south of Windsor Center which would place them in the Deerfield section of present day Windsor. [Ref: Jerijah Barber Ms; Loomis Gen]

Children of Elizabeth and Daniel:
Daniel Loomis, b 2 Nov 1710; m Sarah Enos; resided at Union CT.
Elizabeth Loomis, b 20 May 1712; m Daniel Eggleston; resided at Bloomfield CT.
Mary Loomis, b 10 May 1714; m Joseph Hoskins.
Elisha Loomis, b 6 Jun 1716; d Colchester CT 11 Nov 1758.
Dorothy Loomis, b 21 Jun 1718; m Ichabod Loomis; resided at Torrington CT.
David Loomis, b 1719, d before 1752.
Sibel Loomis, b 18 Sep 1727; m William Allen.

12 **DAVID^3**, b 12 May 1686; m Hannah Post.
13 **BENJAMIN^3**, b 1690; m Hannah Lewis.
MINDWELL^3, b 3 Dec 1691; d 3 Dec 1712.
14 **JOHN^3**, b 1696; m Jane Alvord.
SARAH^3, b Windsor CT 28 Aug 1698; d Westfield MA 4 Jan 1741/2; m/1 Windsor 17 Oct 1717 Stephen Palmer, b Windsor 20 Jan 1686, d there 17 Nov 1720, son of Timothy and Hannah (Buel) Palmer.

Sarah m/2 5 Oct 1729 Isaac Phelps III, b Westfield MA 26 Jan 1692, son of Isaac and Mary (Maudsly) Phelps. Sarah lived at Poquonock with her first husband Stephen, and at Westfield with Isaac. Isaac m/2 8 May 1755 Joanna Adams. [Ref: Jerijah Barber Ms; Lt:Nancy J Pennington; Phelps Gen]

Children of Sarah and Stephen:
Stephen Palmer, 18 Jan 1718/19, m Lydia ---.
Timothy Palmer, 28 Jun 1720; d Windsor 1745/6.

Children of Sarah and Isaac:
Sarah Phelps, b Westfield 31 Jul 1730, m Thomas Moseley. They had no children.
Rebecca Phelps, b Westfield 22 Jul 1732, m David Dewey. They had no children.

Isaac Phelps, b Westfield 16 Apr 1734; he perhaps d 13/14 Oct 1753, unmarried, or perhaps he is the Isaac who m/1 Jemima Holcomb; m/2 widow Anna (Brown) Palmer; m/3 Joanna Hathaway; resided at Windsor.
Mary Phelps, b Windsor 12 Jul 1736; perhaps m/1 Artemus Eastman; and she perhaps m/2 Michael Griffin; resided at Simsbury CT.
?Bathsheba Phelps, b Windsor; m Samuel Holcomb.
?Theodosia Phelps, b Windsor 7 May 1738; m Micah Griffin.
?Lucy Phelps, b Windsor 9 Dec 1739; m Stephen Griffin.

There are conflicting accounts of these last 3 children, and of the marriages of Isaac and Mary.

5. **Lt. JOSIAH^2 BARBER**, bp Windsor CT 15 Feb 1653; d there 14 Dec 1729; m/1 there 22 Nov 1677 Abigail Loomis, b Windsor 27 Mar 1659, d there 19 Feb 1700/1, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Moore) Loomis.

Josiah m/2 Windsor 5 Nov 1701, Sarah (Porter) Drake, b 5 Sep 1655; d Windsor 13 Dec 1730, daughter of John and Mary (Stanley) Porter, and wife of Enoch Drake.

After his parents' death, Josiah at age 9 was placed in the home of Dea. John Moore until age 21. Josiah and Abigail lived, after their marriage, in the south part of Windsor, near the Connecticut River, in the section of Windsor which is now called Wilson. Josiah was a wheelwright. [Ref: Barber Gen.; Barbour IX:b,m,d; CHS:LBBarbour Ms; Stiles: Windsor; Jerijah Barber Ms]

Children of Josiah and Abigail, born at Windsor:
ABIGAIL^3, b 12 Mar 1678; m Windsor 4 Dec 1701 Cornelius Brown, b at Windsor 30 Jul 1672, d there 26 Jan 1747, son of Peter and Mary (Gillett) Brown. d/o Jonathan

Josiah's first cousin Samuel Barber (see #4) married Hepzibah Brown, Cornelius' sister. [Ref: CHS:Brown Ms]

Children of Abigail and Cornelius:
Abigail Brown, b 6 Sep 1702; m William Barber (see #25).
Rachel Brown, b 21 Nov 1704; m Capt. Benjamin Phelps; resided at Windsor, Hebron, Goshen and Coventry CT.
Mabel Brown, twin, b 21 Nov 1704; d 8 Dec 1704.
Cornelius Brown, b 1 May 1707; m Abigail Turner; resided at Windsor and Norfolk CT.
Huldah Brown, b 17 Nov 1709; m 1731 David Griswold; resided at Windsor. [Ref: CHS:Loomis Gen]
Hepzibah Brown, b 19 Jan 1712; m Ebenezer Burr; resided at Norfolk CT.
Titus Brown, b 11 Nov 1714; m Rachel Marshall; resided at Norfolk.
Elizabeth Brown, b 1 Oct 1717; m Joel Loomis; resided at Torrington CT.
Rev.Aaron Brown, b 31 May 1725; m Mrs.Damaris (Cady) Howe, widow of Rev. Perley Howe; resided at Pomfret CT.

ELIZABETH^3, b ; d 2 Apr 1717; m Windsor 20 Apr 1704 Enoch Drake, b 5 May 1683, son of

Enoch and Sarah (Porter) Drake; resided at Wintonbury (now Bloomfield) CT.
Enoch m/2 Lydia Cook, who d 16 May 1718; he m/3 1719 Dorcas Eggleston, daughter of John and Esther (Mills) Eggleston. [Ref: Stiles: Windsor; Drake Gen; Josiah's will of 1727 gives money to grandchildren Elizabeth and Hannah Drake, minors]

Children of Elizabeth and Enoch:
Enoch Drake, b 12 Jan 1705; m Mary Barber (see # 15).
Elizabeth Drake, b 3 Feb 1707/8; m John Gillet of Windsor.
Eunice Drake
Lois Drake, b 15 Jun 1710; m Matthew Holcomb of Windsor.
Noah Drake, b 13 Jun 1714; m Hannah Skinner.
Hannah Drake, b 29 Mar 1717; m Daniel Marshall of Windsor.

JOSIAH^3, b 1685; d Dec 1729.
REBECCA^3, b 11 Apr 1687; d 22 May 1768; m Windsor 23 Jan 1706/7 Nathaniel Drake, b 1685, son of Enoch and Sarah (Porter) Drake; resided at Windsor.
Rebecca's sister Elizabeth, above, married Nathaniel's brother Enoch.

Children of Rebecca and Nathaniel:
Nathaniel Drake, b 4 Jun 1708; m Elizabeth Warner; resided at East Windsor.
Josiah Drake, b 18 Apr 1711; m Hannah Wilson; resided at Windsor.
Samuel Drake, b 6 Sep 1713; m Amy Kent; resided at Windsor.
Rebecca Drake, b 30 Dec 1715; m John Filley; resided at Windsor.

15 NATHANIEL^3, b 6 Apr 1691; m Mary Filley.
16 JONATHAN^3, b 4 Jun 1694; m Rachel Gaylord.
17 AARON^3, b 20 Jul 1697; m Mary Douglas.

In this account
in the 2 gen. after the Emigrants
Barbers mar. into Phelps fam - 3X
" " " Gillett fam - 4X
GW

Third Generation

6. THOMAS^3 BARBER,
b probably Springfield MA 4 Feb 1674; d there 16 Jan 1714/5; m 17 Feb 1704 Sarah Ball, b 6 Aug 1685, d 3 Nov 1744, daughter of Jonathan and Susannah (---) Worthington Ball; resided at Springfield.
Sarah m/2 1717 John White of Hatfield MA, and then lived at Hatfield. [Ref: Barber Gen; CHS:LBBarbour Ms; Barber-Morgan Bible]

Children of Thomas and Sarah:
18 JONATHAN^4, b Springfield MA 31 Jan 1712; m Sarah Noyes.
THOMAS^4, , b about 1713; d Dec 1714. He died "one month before his father died."

7. JOHN^3 BARBER,
b probably Windsor CT 1 Nov 1664; d 1 Mar 1711/12; m 26 Feb 1701/2 Mary Holcomb, b 1676, d 14 Jul 1745, daughter of Joshua and Ruth (Sherwood) Holcomb; resided at Simsbury CT.
Mary m/2 at Simsbury 16 Oct 1713 Ephraim Buel, son of Peter, and had 2 children by him. Ephraim died 16 Jan 1718, when he and his step-son John Barber went into the hills to hunt for horses that got loose, and they both perished in the deep snow and cold. [Ref: Barber Gen; Barbour IX:m; Lt:Carol McCarthy; CHS:LBBarbour Ms]

Children of John and Mary, born at Simsbury:
MERCY^4, b 22 Nov 1703; d 14 Sep 1722.
JOHN^4, b 9 Apr 1705; d 16 Jan 1718.
He died of exposure, with his step-father (above).
WILLIAM^4, b 25 Nov 1706; d 10 Jul 1761; m Simsbury CT Mar 1746 Margaret Orton, bp Farmington CT 31 Mar 1712, daughter of Thomas and Anna (Buckingham) Orton.
William and Margaret had no children.
MARY^4, b 27 Nov 1707; died young.
MARY^4, b 4 Jan 1709; d 2 Feb 1745; m Simsbury 20 Jun 1734 Peter Buell, b 1711, son of Samuel and Hannah (Holcomb) Buell.
[Ref: CHS:Buell Gen]

Children of Mary and Peter, born at Simsbury:
Solomon Buell, b 22 Aug 1734; m Lydia Case.
Peter Buell, twin, b 22 Aug 1734; died young.

19 ISAAC^4, b 2 May 1711; m Martha Adams.

8. THOMAS^3 BARBER,
b probably Windsor CT 7 Oct 1672; d there 17 Jul 1714; m Simsbury CT 25 May 1699 Abigail Buell, b 17 May 1673, d Windsor 30 Aug 1727, daughter of Peter and Martha

---

sistance acknowledged, in this line, from CHARLES BARTLETT of Windsorville, E. W.]

BARLETT, Robert (prob. came in the ship *Lion*, arriving 16 Sept., 1632, at Camb ridge, Mass.); was an orig. prop'r at Hartford, 1639–40, where he was the lectman; rec'd 8 acres at H. in div. of 1639; res. W. of present Lafayette St.; freeman 10 Apl., 1645; chimney viewer 1650; owned ld. in E. H. as late as rem. to N. abt. 1655; was the first selectman; wid. *Ann* d. 3 July, 1676; he illed at N. by the Indians, 14 Mch., 1676; had 4 ch., of whom the eldest:

SAM,[2] b. Cambridge, 1639; m. (1) Mary (dau. James) **Bridgman,** 1672, who d. no issue; (2) Sarah (dau. Joseph) **Baldwin.** He was also selectman; owned ill in S. part of N.; the street on which he res. long known as Bartlett St., leasant St.; he d. Northampton 1712; she d. 26 Feb., 1711; 10 ch., of whom lest:

SAM,[3] b. N. 1677; m. Sarah —— from Northampton; rem. as orig. prop'r to , Conn., with family, 1723; both joined B. ch. at its org. by letter from ch. 1725; d. at B. 1746; had 2 s. and 2 daus., of which latter, Eunice, b. 1721, d. . 1725, was the first person bu. in No. Bolton gr. yd. He had 11 ch.; his 6th d 4th son was:

JONATHAN[4] (Capt.), b. Aug. 1, 1716; rem. to E. W. (East Windsor) when quite a young man; m. 26 1743, Hannah, wid. of John Bissell (who had been for some yrs. his employer, ho d. 1737) and daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (*Kelsey*) **Watson** of E.W. s com. Ens. of the train-band of E. W. by the Col. Assemb., 1752; Lieut. of . 1761, and subsequently Captain. He d. 1799, æ. 83. *Ch*:

b. 15 Jan., 1744-5. FAM. 2.
. b. 8 Nov., 1746; m. (1) Roswell **Blod-**
2) Job **Belknap.**
3. Eunice, b. 18 May, 1749; m. Daniel **Chapin.**
4. Ann, b. 10 Mch., 1750-1; m. Caleb **Booth.**

FAM 2 **Samuel**[5] (*Capt Jona.,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of E. W.; m. Anna e of E. W., 14 Sept., 1767; was a farmer; d. at E. W. 29 Nov., 1825, æ. 81; s born 12 Mch., 1747; d. 17 Mch., 1831; he was quite a mathematician and hing of an inventor, rec'g patents for drain tile and a screen for screening rye. g the Revol. he transported beef from Boston to the American encampments Hudson River at Albany. *Ch.*:

n (Col.), b. 25 July, 1769. FAM. 3.
. b. 25 June, 1772; m. Joshua **Allen**
. b. 6 Sept., 1779. FAM. 4.
4. Anna, m. James **Harper** of Enfield; d. July, 1830.
5. Sarah, m. Capt. Clark **Foster** of Ell., whom she survived.

FM 3 **Jonathan**[6] (Col.) (*Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of E. W. largaret **Harper,** who was b. 7 Apl., 1772, and d. 1 Jan., 1840; com- led the 1st Regt. Conn. Cavalry (militia), and held many civil offices in town ounty; rem. from E. W. with his s. Joseph S. and family, in 1846. He d. 2 1858, at Simsbury. *Ch.* (*this line given by Chas. Bartlett of Windsorville, Ct.*):

t, b. 4 Nov., 1792; d. 2 Mch., 1875; m. **Potwine.**
Harper, b. 22 Apl., 1791; d. 15 Nov., 1871.
n, b. 17 May, 1796; d. 1 Mch., 1836.
4. Joseph, b. 14 June, 1798; d. 8 Oct., 1802.
5. Fannie, b. 23 June, 1801; d. 30 Sept., 1802.
6. Joseph Sam'l, b. 19 Apl., 1804; d. 1891. FAM. 7.
7. Chas., b. 1 Apl., bp. 19 June (*S. B.*), 1808. FAM. 8.
8. Ralph Edward, b. 31 Mch., 1811; d. 11 Oct., 1837.
9. Elisha, b. 9 Jan., 1816; d. 9 Feb., 1816.

FAM 4 **Samuel**[6] (*Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of E. W.; m. Lydia ney of E. W., 28 Oct., 1802; farmer in E. W.; d. 11 Sept., 1845; she b. 9 1776; d. 14 May, 1838. *Ch.* (*bp. S. B.*):

b. 20 Sept., 1803; d. 12 Oct., 1803.
William, b. 5 Apl., bp. 11 Aug., 1805; d. . 1807 — *S. B.*
nn, b. 8 Nov., 1806; bp. 31 May, 1807; m. **Noble** of E. W., and d. 17 Sept., 1848.
William (Maj.), b. 5 Mch., bp. 17 June. AM. 9.
5. Eunice King, b. 4 Apl., 1812; m. Almon **Noble** of E. W.; d. 15 Sept., 1880.
6. Henry, b. 25 Nov., 1813; bp. 19 June, 1814; d. 26 Jan., 1847. FAM. 10.
7. Otis Pinney, b. 25 Sept., 1815. FAM. 11.
8. Lydia Persis, b. 25 Oct., 1807; prob. the Lydia Persis bp. 7 June, 1817; m. Geo. **Parsons** of E. W.

James Harper[7] (*Col. Jona.,*[6] *Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robert*[1]), who d. Aug., 1826; he d. 14 Nov.,

m. Mary King Parsons

Stiles: Anc. Windsor

Look for Northampton Bartletts

1. Edwin King, d. 14 Apl., 1817, æ. 1 yr., 8 mos.
2. Mary, d. 8 Oct., 1819.
3. Mary King, b. 1 Nov., 1817; m. Edw. L. **Potwine,** 13 Sept., 1839. *Issue:*
   1. Catherine Hannah (Potwine), b. 22 May, 1841; m. Samuel **Wells.**
   2. Mary Elizabeth (Potwine), b. 25 Apl., 1845; m. Fred J. **Allen.**
   3. Arthur Edward, b. 16 Mch., 1855; m. Adella **Bissell.**
4. Louisa, b. 22 Dec., 1819.
5. James Harper, b. 22 Feb., 1822; d. 1 Oct., 1842.

FAM. 6. **Jonathan**[7] (*Col. Jona.,*[6] *Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of E. W.; m. Hannah **King** of Enf., who was b. 8 June, 1801. He d. 1 Mch., 1836. *Ch.*:

1. Hannah, b. 8 Jan., 1820; m. Obadiah **Olmstead** of Enfield. *Issue:*
   1. Lauranna Hannah (Olmstead), b. 20 Dec., 1842; d. 12 Oct., 1851.
   2. Frederick Bartlett (Olmstead), b. 23 Jan., 1846; m. Flora **Sheriden.**
   3. Olin Simeon (Olmstead), b. 22 Nov., 1857; m. Emma D. **Sharp.**
2. Edward, b. 22 Dec., 1822; m. 2 Oct., 1844, Julia A. **Hyde** of Ell. *Issue:*
   1. John, b. 20 July, 1847; m. Charlotte **Arrowsmith,** and has (1) John Edward; (2) Nellie Maria; (3) Flora Eunice; (4) Walter Robert.
3. John Strong, b. May, 1828; d. 4 Aug., 1829.
4. Robert, b. 11 Mch., 1831; m. Julia **Weber**; d. 1 Mch., 1886.

FAM. 7. **Joseph Samuel**[7] (Col.), (*Col. Jona.,*[6] *Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of E. W.; m. 13 Nov., 1833, Emeline **Strong,** b. 10 June, ——; d. 13 Oct., 1885; has commanded 25th Reg't (militia) Inf., and has held many civil offices of importance in E. W. and in Simsbury, where he now (1891) res. *Ch.*:

1. Joseph Loomis, b. 11 Mch., 1835. FAM. 12.
2. Lucinda Crane, b. 19 Apl., 1837; m. Alb't **Day** of Brooklyn, Conn. *Issue:*
   1. Albert Putnam (Day), b. 2 Feb., 1860; m. Helen Maria **Palmer.**
   2. Clara Bartlett (Day), b. 24 July, 1866.
   3. Samuel Charles (Day), b. 18 Sept., 1868.
3. Emeline Strong, b. 6 June, 1843; d. 22 Feb., 1881; m. Jas. H. **Sanford** of Simsbury, Conn. *Issue:*
   1. Jennie Emeline (Sanford), b. 17 Dec., 1864; d. 10 Jan., 1866.
   2. Charles Bartlett (Sanford), b. 30 Sept., 1867.
   3. Joseph Harper (Sanford), b. 1 May, 1870.

FAM. 8. **Charles**[7] (*Col. Jona.,*[6] *Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robert*[1]), m. (1) 4 Sept., 1833 (*S. B.*), Ruth B. **Noble,** b. 25 Sept., 1811, and who d. 14 Sept., 1870; he m. (2) Louisa H. (wid. King) **Allen**; was a memb. of Legislature, 1856; assessor for several yrs., and held other offices; he d. 1891. *Ch*:

1. Charles Noble, b. 19 Apl., bp. 31 Aug., 1834. FAM. 13.
2. George Milnor, b. 21 Oct., 1836; bp. 14 May, 1837. FAM. 14.
3. Margaret Harper, b. 21 Feb., 1839, at McEwenville, Penn.; m. Lucius H. **Crane**; d. at Ell. 3 Oct., 1869. *Issue:*
   1. Maggie Bartlett (Crane), b. 31 Aug., 1868.
4. John Noble, b. 31 Jan., bp. 26 Sept., 1841; m. (1) Harriet **Watson,** who d. 12 Apl., 1880; (2) 6 Oct., 1886, Rose A. (wid. ——) **Brewer.**
5. Arthur, d. inf., 25 Aug., 1844, æ. 9 mos.—*S. B.*
6. James, d. inf., 1846.
7. Jonathan, b. 31 July, 1852. FAM. 15.

FAM. 9. Maj. **Samuel William**[7] (*Sam.,*[6] *Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robt.*[1]), m. (1) Elisabeth B. **Noble** of E. W., 29 Sept., 1830; she b. 1809, d. 24 Sept., 1842, æ. 33; m. (2) Octavia C. **Tarbox** of E. W., 14 Sept., 1843, who d. Nov. 9, 1864; m. (3) Harriet **Morton,** May, 1867; she d. 27 Mch., 1875; farmer, E. W.; memb. of E. W. Bd. of Relief for 27 yrs.; Assessor 1845–50; Rep. in Leg. 1850; Fife-Major in militia for 6 yrs.; he d. 1 Nov., 1891. *Ch.* (*bap. S. B.*):

1. Samuel Irving, b. 23 Sept., 1831; bap. 1 Apl., 1832. — *S. B.* FAM. 16.
2. Elisabeth Marilda, b. 15 May, bp. 23 Oct., 1836.

By 2d marriage:

3. Clara Maria, b. 22 June, bp. 20 Sept. (*S. B.*), 1846; d. 10 July, 1849.
4. Octavius William, b. 1 Dec., 1850; bp. 2 May, 1851 (*S. B.*). FAM. 17.
5. Lucy Clarissa, b. 4 Aug., 1857; d. 9 Apl., 1865.
6. Mary Parsons, b. 28 May, 1861.

FAM. 10. **Henry**[7] (*Sam.,*[6] *Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robert*[1]), m. Loretta **Allen,** 21 Feb., 1839 (*S. B.*); he d. 26 Jan., 1847. *Children:*

1. Helen Lydia, b. 4 Nov., 1839; m. Clark **Burr**; res. St. Charles, Ill.
2. Mary Ann, b. 10 Nov., 1841.
3. Cornelia Loretta, b. 15 Nov., 1843; m. Algernon **Burr**; res. St. Charles, Ill.
4. Henry Allen, b. 5 Feb., 1847; m.; d.

FAM. 11. **Otis Pinney**[7] (*Sam.,*[6] *Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robert*[1]), m. Semantha **Allen,** b. 26 Apl., 1821, who d 3 Jan., 1859; he d. 24 Nov., 1856, æ. 41. *Children:*

1. Julia Sophia, b. 16 Feb., 1842.
2. Elisabeth R., b. 13 June, 1844; d. 11 Mch., 1847.
3. Samuel, b. 6 June, 1847.
4. John Otis, b. 27 Dec., 1849; m. Harriet **Wells.**
5. Mary Elisabeth, b. 12 Feb., 1852; m. — **Horton.**
6. George Henry, b. 20 Mch., 1854.
7. Clara Semantha, b. 6 Apl., 1856; d. 17 Aug., 1873

FAM. 12. **Joseph Loomis**[8] (*Col. Joseph S.,*[7] *Col. Jona.,*[6] *Sam.,*[5] *Capt. Jona.,*[4] *Sam.,*[3] *Sam.,*[2] *Robert*[1]), m. Ellen Maria **Weston,** b. Simsbury, 4 Sept., 1837; has been Prob. Judge for Simsbury, Conn. Res. Simsbury, Conn. *Ch.*:

1. Ellen Maria, b. 30 Oct., 1858.
2. Joseph Loomis, b. 8 Feb., 1860.
6. Jonathan, b. 10 Nov., 1868.
7. Harriet Louisa, b. 17 Jan., 1871; d. 1 July, 1889.

8
7
10.

---

sistance acknowledged, in this line, from CHARLES BARTLETT of Windsorville, E. W.]

BARLETT, Robert (prob. came in the ship *Lion*, arriving 16 Sept., 1632, at Cambridge, Mass.); was an orig. prop'r at Hartford, 1639–40, where he was the lectman; rec'd 8 acres at H. in div. of 1639; res. W. of present Lafayette St.; freeman 10 Apl., 1645; chimney viewer 1650; owned ld. in E. H. as late as rem. to N. abt. 1655; was the first selectman; wid. *Ann* d. 3 July, 1676; he illed at N. by the Indians, 14 Mch., 1676; had 4 ch., of whom the eldest:

SAM,^{2} b. Cambridge, 1639; m. (1) Mary (dau. James) **Bridgman,** 1672, who d. no issue; (2) Sarah (dau. Joseph) **Baldwin.** He was also selectman; owned ill in S. part of N.; the street on which he res. long known as Bartlett St., leasant St.; he d. Northampton 1712; she d. 26 Feb., 1711; 10 ch., of whom lest:

SAM,^{3} b. N. 1677; m. Sarah —— from Northampton; rem. as orig. prop'r to , Conn., with family, 1723; both joined B. ch. at its org. by letter from ch. 1725; d. at B. 1746; had 2 s. and 2 daus., of which latter, Eunice, b. 1721, d. 1725, was the first person bu. in No. Bolton gr. yd. He had 11 ch.; his 6th d 4th son was:

East Windsor

JONATHAN^{4} (Capt.), b. Aug. 1, 1716; rem. to E. W. when quite a young man; m. 26 1743, Hannah, wid. of John Bissell (who had been for some yrs. his employer, ho d. 1737) and daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (*Kelsey*) **Watson** of E.W. is com. Ens. of the train-band of E. W. by the Col. Assemb., 1752; Lieut. of 1761, and subsequently Captain. He d. 1799, æ. 83. *Ch:*

b. 15 Jan., 1744–5. FAM. 2.
b. 8 Nov., 1746; m. (1) Roswell **Blod-**
(2) Job **Belknap.**
3. Eunice, b. 18 May, 1749; m. Daniel **Chapin.**
4. Ann, b. 10 Mch., 1750–1; m. Caleb **Booth.**

FAM 2

Samuel^{5} (*Capt Jona.,*^{4} *Samuel,*^{3} *Samuel,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), of E. W.; m. Anna ne of E. W., 14 Sept., 1767; was a farmer; d. at E. W. 29 Nov., 1825, æ. 81; as born 12 Mch., 1747; d. 17 Mch., 1831; he was quite a mathematician and hing of an inventor, rec'g patents for drain tile and a screen for screening rye. g the Revol. he transported beef from Boston to the American encampments Hudson River at Albany. *Ch.:*

n (Col.), b. 25 July, 1769. FAM. 3.
b. 25 June, 1772; m. Joshua **Allen**
b. 6 Sept., 1779. FAM. 4.
4. Anna, m. James **Harper** of Enfield; d. July, 1830.
5. Sarah, m. Capt. Clark **Foster** of Ell., whom she survived.

FM 3

Jonathan^{6} (Col.) (*Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), of E. W. Margaret **Harper,** who was b. 7 Apl., 1772, and d. 1 Jan., 1840; comled the 1st Regt. Conn. Cavalry (militia), and held many civil offices in town ounty; rem. from E. W. with his s. Joseph S. and family, in 1846. He d. 2 1858, at Simsbury. *Ch. (this line given by Chas. Bartlett of Windsorville, Ct.):*

et, b. 4 Nov., 1792; d. 2 Mch., 1875; m. **Potwine.**
Harper, b. 22 Apl., 1794; d. 15 Nov., 1871.
n, b. 17 May, 1796; d. 1 Mch., 1836.
4. Joseph, b. 14 June, 1798; d. 8 Oct., 1802.
5. Fannie, b. 23 June, 1801; d. 30 Sept., 1802.
6. Joseph Sam'l, b. 10 Apl., 1804; d. 1891. FAM. 7.
7. Chas., b. 1 Apl., bp. 19 June (*S. B.*), 1808. FAM. 8.
8. Ralph Edward, b. 31 Mch., 1811; d. 11 Oct., 1837.
9. Elisha, b. 9 Jan., 1816; d. 9 Feb., 1816.

FAM 4

Samuel^{6} (*Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), of E. W.; m. Lydia **ney** of E. W., 28 Oct., 1802; farmer in E. W.; d. 11 Sept., 1845; she b. 9 1776; d. 14 May, 1838. *Ch. (bp. S. B.):*

b. 20 Sept., 1803; d. 12 Oct., 1803.
William, b. 5 Apl., bp. 11 Aug., 1805; d. 1807 — *S. B.*
Ann, b. 8 Nov., 1806; bp. 31 May, 1807; m. **Noble** of E. W., and d. 17 Sept., 1848.
William (Maj.), b. 5 Mch., bp. 17 June, FAM. 9.
5. Eunice King, b. 4 Apl., 1812; m. Almon **Noble** of E. W.; d. 15 Sept., 1880.
6. Henry, b. 25 Nov., 1813; bp. 19 June, 1814; d. 26 Jan., 1847. FAM. 10.
7. Otis Pinney, b. 25 Sept., 1815. FAM. 11.
8. Lydia Persis, b. 25 Oct., 1807; prob. the Lydia Persis bp. 7 June, 1817; m. Geo. **Parsons** of E. W.

James Harper^{7} (*Col. Jona.,*^{6} *Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), who d. Aug. 1826; he d. 14 Nov.,

m. Mary King Parsons

Look for NORTHAMPTON Bartletts

1. Edwin King, d. 14 Apl., 1817, æ. 1 yr., 8 mos.
2. Mary, d. 8 Oct., 1819.
3. Mary King, b. 1 Nov., 1817; m. Edw. L. **Potwine,** 13 Sept., 1839. *Issue:*
   1. Catherine Hannah (Potwine), b. 22 May, 1841; m. Samuel **Wells.**
   2. Mary Elizabeth (Potwine), b. 25 Apl., 1845; m. Fred J. **Allen.**
   3. Arthur Edward, b. 16 Mch., 1855; m. Adella **Bissell.**
4. Louisa, b. 22 Dec., 1819.
5. James Harper, b. 22 Feb., 1822; d. 1 Oct., 1842.

FAM. 6. **Jonathan**^{7} (*Col. Jona.,*^{6} *Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), of E. W.; m. Hannah **King** of Enf., who was b. 8 June, 1801. He d. 1 Mch., 1836. *Ch.:*

1. Hannah, b. 8 Jan., 1820; m. Obadiah **Olmstead** of Enfield. *Issue:*
   1. Lauranna Hannah (Olmstead), b. 20 Dec., 1842; d. 12 Oct., 1851.
   2. Frederick Bartlett (Olmstead), b. 23 Jan., 1846; m. Flora **Sheriden.**
   3. Olin Simeon (Olmstead), b. 22 Nov., 1857; m. Emma D. **Sharp.**
2. Edward, b. 22 Dec., 1822; m. 2 Oct., 1844, Julia A. **Hyde** of Ell. *Issue:*
   1. John, b. 20 July, 1847; m. Charlotte **Arrowsmith,** and has (1) John Edward; (2) Nellie Maria; (3) Flora Eunice; (4) Walter Robert.
3. John Strong, b. May, 1828; d. 4 Aug., 1829.
4. Robert, b. 11 Mch., 1831; m. Julia **Weber;** d. 1 Mch., 1886.

FAM. 7. **Joseph Samuel**^{7} (Col.), (*Col. Jona.,*^{6} *Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), of E. W.; m. 13 Nov., 1833, Emeline **Strong,** b. 10 June, ——; d. 13 Oct., 1885; has commanded 25th Reg't (militia) Inf., and has held many civil offices of importance in E. W. and in Simsbury, where he now (1891) res. *Ch.:*

1. Joseph Loomis, b. 11 Mch., 1835. FAM. 12.
2. Lucinda Crane, b. 19 Apl., 1837; m. Alb't **Day** of Brooklyn, Conn. *Issue:*
   1. Albert Putnam (Day), b. 2 Feb., 1860; m. Helen Maria **Palmer.**
   2. Clara Bartlett (Day), b. 24 July, 1866.
   3. Samuel Charles (Day), b. 18 Sept., 1868.
3. Emeline Strong, b. 6 June, 1843; d. 22 Feb., 1881; m. Jas. H. **Sanford** of Simsbury, Conn. *Issue:*
   1. Jennie Emeline (Sanford), b. 17 Dec., 1864; d. 10 Jan., 1866.
   2. Charles Bartlett (Sanford), b. 30 Sept., 1867.
   3. Joseph Harper (Sanford), b. 1 May, 1870.

FAM. 8. **Charles**^{7} (*Col. Jona.,*^{6} *Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), m. (1) 4 Sept., 1833 (*S. B.*), Ruth B. **Noble,** b. 25 Sept., 1811, and who d. 14 Sept., 1870; he m. (2) Louisa H. (wid. King) **Allen;** was a memb. of Legislature, 1856; assessor for several yrs., and held other offices; he d. 1891. *Ch:*

1. Charles Noble, b. 19 Apl., bp. 31 Aug., 1834. FAM. 13.
2. George Milnor, b. 21 Oct., 1836; bp. 14 May, 1837. FAM. 14.
3. Margaret Harper, b. 21 Feb., 1839, at McEwenville, Penn.; m. Lucius H. **Crane;** d. at Ell. 3 Oct., 1869. *Issue:*
   1. Maggie Bartlett (Crane), b. 31 Aug., 1868.
4. John Noble, b. 31 Jan., bp. 26 Sept., 1841; m. (1) Harriet **Watson,** who d. 12 Apl., 1880; (2) 6 Oct., 1886, Rose A. (wid. ——) **Brewer.**
5. Arthur, d. inf., 25 Aug., 1844, æ. 9 mos.— *S. B.*
6. James, d. inf., 1846.
7. Jonathan, b. 31 July, 1852. FAM. 15.

FAM. 9. Maj. **Samuel William**^{7} (*Sam.,*^{6} *Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robt.*^{1}), m. (1) Elisabeth B. **Noble** of E. W., 29 Sept., 1830; she b. 1809, d. 24 Sept., 1842, æ. 33; m. (2) Octavia C. **Tarbox** of E. W., 14 Sept., 1843, who d. Nov. 9, 1864; m. (3) Harriet **Morton,** May, 1867; she d. 27 Mch., 1875; farmer, E. W.; memb. of E. W. Bd. of Relief for 27 yrs.; Assessor 1845–50; Rep. in Leg. 1850; Fife-Major in militia for 6 yrs.; he d. 1 Nov., 1891. *Ch. (bap. S. B.):*

1. Samuel Irving, b. 23 Sept., 1831; bap. 1 Apl., 1832. — *S. B.* FAM. 16.
2. Elisabeth Marilda, b. 15 May, bp. 23 Oct., 1836.

By 2d marriage:

3. Clara Maria, b. 22 June, bp. 20 Sept. (*S. B.*), 1846; d. 10 July, 1849.
4. Octavius William, b. 1 Dec., 1850; bp. 2 May, 1851 (*S. B.*). FAM. 17.
5. Lucy Clarissa, b. 4 Aug., 1857; d. 9 Apl., 1865.
6. Mary Parsons, b. 28 May, 1861.

FAM. 10. **Henry**^{7} (*Sam.,*^{6} *Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), m. Loretta **Allen,** 21 Feb., 1839 (*S. B.*); he d. 26 Jan., 1847. *Children:*

1. Helen Lydia, b. 4 Nov., 1839; m. Clark **Burr;** res. St. Charles, Ill.
2. Mary Ann, b. 10 Nov., 1841.
3. Cornelia Loretta, b. 15 Nov., 1843; m. Algernon **Burr;** res. St. Charles, Ill.
4. Henry Allen, b. 5 Feb., 1847; m.; d.

FAM. 11. **Otis Pinney**^{7} (*Sam.,*^{6} *Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), m. Semantha **Allen,** b. 26 Apl., 1821, who d. 3 Jan., 1859; he d. 24 Nov., 1856, æ. 41. *Children:*

1. Julia Sophia, b. 16 Feb., 1842.
2. Elisabeth R., b. 13 June, 1844; d. 11 Mch., 1847.
3. Samuel, b. 6 June, 1847.
4. John Otis, b. 27 Dec., 1849; m. Harriet **Wells.**
5. Mary Elisabeth, b. 12 Feb., 1852; m. — **Horton.**
6. George Henry, b. 20 Mch., 1854.
7. Clara Semantha, b. 6 Apl., 1856; d. 17 Aug., 1873

FAM. 12. **Joseph Loomis**^{8} (*Col. Joseph S.,*^{7} *Col. Jona.,*^{6} *Sam.,*^{5} *Capt. Jona.,*^{4} *Sam.,*^{3} *Sam.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), m. Ellen Maria **Weston,** b. Simsbury, 4 Sept., 1837; has been Prob. Judge for Simsbury, Conn. Res. Simsbury, Conn. *Ch.:*

1. Ellen Maria, b. 30 Oct., 1858.
2. Joseph Loomis, b. 8 Feb., 1860.
6. Jonathan, b. 10 Nov., 1868.
7. Harriet Louisa, b. 17 Jan., 1871; d. 1 July, 1889.

8
9
10.

p.64

#13 **Charles Noble**^{8} (*Chas.*,^{7} *Col. Jona.*,^{6} *Sam.*,^{5} *Capt. Jona.*,^{4} *Sam.*,^{3} *Sam.*,^{2} *rt*^{1}), m. Amelia **Fisk** of Willington, Conn.; he d. at Topeka, Kan., Apl., 1882. ily res. (1891) Topeka. *Children:*

Marilda, b. 2 Mch., 1860.
Anna, b. 30 Mch., 1862.
Amelia, b. 7 Feb., 1866; m. a **Hatha-**; res. Topeka, Kan. *Issue:*
1. Chas. Ira Fisk, b. 31 May, 1888.
4. Susie, b. 10 Mch., 1869; d. Topeka, May, 1882.
5. Mary T., b. 1 Oct., 1874.
6. Willie M. N., b. 13 July, 1876.

F,14 **George Milnor**^{8} (*Chas.*,^{7} *Col. Jona.*,^{6} *Sam.*,^{5} *Capt. Jona.*,^{4} *Sam.*,^{3} *Sam.*,^{2} *rt*^{1}), m. Leonora **Sloan** of East Hartford. *Children:*

s, b. 27 June, 1871.
2. Ruth Mary, b. 22 May, 1875.

#15 **Jonathan**^{8} (*Chas.*,^{7} *Col. Jona.*,^{6} *Sam.*,^{5} *Capt. Jona.*,^{4} *Sam.*,^{3} *Sam.*,^{2} *Robert*^{1}), lary **Smith** of Windsor. *Children:*

Rockwell, b. 4 June, 1880.
ne, b. 21 June, 1882.
3. Harry Josiah, b. 4 July, 1887.
4. Julia, b. Apl., 1889.

#16 **Samuel Irving**^{8} (*Sam'l W.*,^{7} *Sam.*,^{6} *Sam.*,^{5} *Capt. Jona.*,^{4} *Sam.*,^{3} *Sam.*,^{2} *rt*^{1}), m. Caroline P. **Colton** of E. W. 10 Dec., 1856; she d. at E. W. 10 July, , æ. 43. *Ch.:*

a Colton, b. 30 June, 1861.
Cornelia, b. 29 Dec., 1864.
3. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 30 July, 1866.
4. Lucy Marilda, b. Coventry, Conn., 24 Nov., 1869.

#17 **Octavius William**^{8} (*Sam'l W.*,^{7} *Sam.*,^{6} *Sam.*,^{5} *Capt. Jona.*,^{4} *Sam.*,^{3} *Sam.*,^{2} *rt*^{1}), m. 30 Oct., 1880, Mary Elizabeth **Jenne** of Brattleboro, Vt., b. 11 Aug., , in Sheffield, Mass.; he is an organ tuner, res. Meriden, Conn. *Children:*

Laura, b. 13 Apl., 1882. | 2. Lottie Elizabeth, b. 2 June, 1885. | 3. Clara Mary, b. 12 Apl., 1888.

---

y from private papers and memoranda in possession of the late Rev. Shubael Bartlett of E. W.]

FAM 1. **Robert,** æ. abt. 17, came to N. Eng. in the *Ann*, 1623. He m. Mary (eldest of Richard and Elizabeth) **Warren,** 1628, and d. 1676, æ. 73; wid d. 1683, 3. *Children:*

Benj min. FAM. 2.
h.
ca, m. Wm. **Harlow,** 1649.
m. (1) Rich. **Foster,** 10 Sept., 1651; (2) an **Morey,** 1659.
m. Samuel **Rider** of Yarmouth, 23 Dec., 1656.
6. Elizabeth, m. Anth. **Sprague** of Hingham, 1661.
7. Mercy, b. 1650; m. John **Ivey** of Boston, 25 Dec., 1668.
8. Lydia, b. 1647; m. (1) Jas. **Barnaby,** 1673; (2) John **Nelson** of Middleboro; she d. 1691.

FAM 2 **Benjamin**^{2} (*Robert*^{1}), m. (1) Sarah, only dau. of Love **Brewster** of Dux-, Mass. (son of Elder William Brewster) and his wife Sarah, dau. of Hon. Wm. ier, who with his wife Elizabeth came over as a mcht., 1633; was an Assist, -1668, inclusive; another dau., Mary, was 2d wife of Gov. Prince. Benjamin ett. early in D., where he d. 1691, leaving a wid. Cecilia, whom he had m. 1678. ldren:

min.
el.
Ichabod. FAM. 3.
4. Ebenezer.
5. Rebecca, m. Wm. **Bradford,** 3d., 1679.
6. Sarah, m. her cousin Robert (s. of Joseph) **Bartlett,** 1687.

FAM 3 **Ichabod**^{3} (*Benjamin*,^{2} *Robert*^{1}), m. (1) Elisabeth **Waterman** (dau. of Rob and his wife Elisabeth, dau. of Thos. Bourne); (2) Desire (dau. Seth) **Arnold,** dau. of Rev. Samuel A. of Marshfield, Mass., 14 Nov., 1709; rem. to Lebanon, n., between 1690 and 1700; d. 1717; guardians appointed to all his children pt Ichabod, Jr. *Ch.* (*by 1st marriage*):

od. | 2. Josiah. FAM. 4. | 3. Nathaniel. | 4. Joseph, m. Sarah Morton, 1727.

arriage:

res. Lebanon; no issue; adopted and made f Jesse Wright.
6. Sarah, m. Cornelius **Drew** of Kingston, 27 Feb., 1728/9.

FAM 4 **Josiah**^{4} (*Ichabod*,^{3} *Benj.*^{2}, *Robert*^{1}), m. Mary (dau. of Zebulon) **Chandler,** his wife Elisabeth, who was a gd.-dau. of Capt. John **Alden** and Priscilla lens, of the *Mayflower*. *Ch.:*

od. b. 17 Oct., 1723. FAM. 5.
5. Mercy, m. Patrick **Butler.**
6. Mary, m. Peleg **Thomas,** of Lebanon.

FAM. 5. **Ichabod**^{4} (*Ichabod*,^{3} *Benjamin*,^{2} *Robert*^{1}), m. Desire (dau. Nath'l) **Otis,** by his wife Hannah, dau. of Col. John **Thatcher,** 1747. *Ch.:*

1. Lydia, b. May, 1748; m. Abner **Kellogg** of Colchester, Conn.
2. Desire, b. Apl., 1750; m. Daniel **Strong** of Lebanon, Conn.
3. Judah, b. June, 1752; m. Luna **Abel** of Leb.
4. John (Dea.), b. 29 Sept., 1754. FAM. 6.
5. Hannah, b. May, 1756 or 7; m. John **Shapley** of N. Lond.
6. Mary, b. Apl., 1760; m. Hallet **Gallup;** no issue.
7. Lucy, b. 1763; m. And. **Champion** of E. H'm.
8. Seth, b. June, 1766; m. Althea (dau. of Rev. H.) **Ripley** of Greens Farms, Fairfield Co., Conn.

FAM. 6. Dea. **John**^{5} (*Ichabod*,^{4} *Ichabod*,^{3} *Benj.*,^{2} *Rob't*^{1}), m. at Leb., 1774, Desire (dau. Thos. and Susannah *Clark*) **Loomis,** b. 10 July, 1754; he d. E. W. 2 Aug. (*S. B. Rec.* say 6) 1831, æ. 76. She d. 16 Feb., 1821. Res. E. W. *Ch.* (*b. Lebanon, Conn.*):

1. Ruby, b. 17 Nov., 1775; d. 27 Apl., 1791.
2. Shubael (Rev.), b. 2 Apl., 1778. FAM. 7.
3. Hannah, b. 29 Feb., 1780; d. 22 Aug., 1803.
4. Loomis, b. 23 Mch., 1782; d. 20 Dec., 1805.
5. John (Rev.), b. 16 Aug., 1784. FAM. 8.
6. Mary, b. Oct., 1786; d. 1865; m. Dea. Charles **Sexton** of Ell., 1803; had 9 s. 2 daus. Children: See *Loomis Geneal.*, ii. 691.
7. Lucy, b. 2 June, 1790; d. 15 Mch., 1840, at E. W.
8. Seth C., b. 26 Oct., 1796; m. Laura **Butler** of Leb.; had (1) Sarah, d. æ. 3; (2) John Milton, d. 1860; (3) Seth C., d. May, 1830. The father d. 1 May, 1830, at Leb.; his wid. m. (2) a **Dimmock.**

FAM. 7. Rev. **Shubael**^{6} (*Dea. John*,^{5} *Ichabod*,^{4} *Ichabod*,^{3} *Benj.*,^{2} *Robert*^{1}). — For *biog.* see p. 607, Vol. I. Grad. Y. C. 1800; m. Fanny (dau. John and Lois *Allen*) **Leffingwell** (b. Norwich 23 Sept., 1778) 19 Jan., 1803, at Hartford; sett. as second pastor E. W. 15 Feb., 1804; d. 6 June, 1854, æ. 76. Mrs. Lucy L. B. d. 28 Aug., 1864, æ. 85. *Children:*

1. John Leffingwell, b. Htfd., 3 Jan., bp. 19 Feb., 1804. FAM. 9.
2. David Ely, b. E. W., 29 Sept., bp. 17 Nov., 1805. FAM. 10.
3. Fanny Leffingwell, b. E. W. 23 Oct., bp. 6 Dec., 1807; m. (3d wife) Dea. Azel Stephens (s. John and Rebecca of N. Y.) **Roe** 12 Nov., 1828; Dea. Roe d. 1 Jan., 1886; sett. E. W. 1830. *Children:*
   1. Fanny Bartlett (Roe), b. 19 Sept., bp. 24 Oct., 1830; res. E. W.; unmarried.
   2. John (Roe), b. 20 Mch., 1833; m. Chloe (dau. Israel) **Stiles;** res. E. W. (See *Stiles.*)
   3. Mary (Roe), b. 19 July, 1835; m. (as 2d wife) Charles **Burdett** of New York City; res. Stamford, Conn.
   4. Azel (Roe), b. 13 Dec., 1838; m. Margaret **Stanton,** E. W.
   5. Isaac Foot (Roe), b. Aug., 1841, N. Y. city.
   6. George Huntingdon (Roe), b. 28 Mch., 1843; d. 1868.
4. Charles Loomis, b. E. W., 31 Aug., bp. 12 Nov., 1809. FAM. 11.
5. Shubael Fitch (M.D.), b. 23 Aug., bp. 13 Oct., 1811. FAM. 12.
6. Elisabeth Goodwin, b. 19 July, bp. 12 Sept., 1813; m. 10 Oct., 1838 (*S. B.*) Rev. Samuel Robbins Brown, native of E. W.; bp. 31 Aug., 1810 (*S. B.*); grad. Y. C. 1832, a teacher for 3 yrs. in N. Y. Inst. for Deaf and Dumb, and a missionary of the A. B. F. C. M. A week after their m. they sailed for China, and took the charge of a memorial school at Canton, under the auspices of the Morrison Educational Society. "The light and joy of her father's home, when the voice came to her across the waters, and the call to go to far distant China had to be considered, her answer was prompt. From this time on she was truly consecrated to the noble work; her beautiful shining life was a steady light shining in a dark place, and she became an efficient and worthy helpmeet to her husband." The pupils of the school ever held them in esteem, and several of them have since reached high official station in the Chinese empire. Mrs. B.'s health compelled the family's return in 1847. For 2½ yrs. Mr. Brown had charge of an academy at Rome, N. Y., and in 1851 he became pastor of the Owasco Outlet Church at Auburn, N. Y., where both he and she labored effectually until his resignation in 1859, to take charge of the Dutch Ref. Church mission to newly-opened Japan, and where they labored until declining health led again to their return to America in the summer of 1879. But Dr. Brown lingered only until 19 June, 1880, when he d. at Monson, Mass. His wife d. at Glenville, O., Sept. 3, 1889. Rev. Dr. B.'s father was Timothy H. Brown, a man of fine character and love of books, and his mother was Phebe Hinsdale, dau. Geo. Hinsdale. She wrote the hymn beginning "I love to steal awhile away." The family rem. to Conn., res. for a while at E. W. then at Ell.; afterwards at Monson, Mass. *Ch.:*
   1. Julia Maria (Brown), b. 18 Feb., 1840; m. Fred'k **Lauder,** Yokahama, Japan.
   2. Robert Morrison (Brown), b. H-K. 30 Mch., 1842; d. there 28 Jan., 1843.
   3. John Morrison (Brown), b. H-K. 30 Aug., 1845; m. Mary A. **Gordon,** Yokohama, Japan.
   4. William Howard (Brown), b. N. Y. city, 27 Apl., 1848. Res. Albany, N. Y.
   5. Harriet Whitney (Brown), b. Owasco Lake, N. Y., 5 Apl., 1852; res. Yokohama, Japan; m. in E. W. 12 Nov., 1884, Judge Samuel E. Wilkinson, res. Cleveland, O.
7. Wm. Allen, b. 12 Sept., bp. 15 Oct., 1815. FAM. 13.
8. Henry Thomas, b. 23 Jan., 1818. FAM. 14.
9. Daniel Wadsworth, b. 21 Jan., bp. 27 May, 1821; m. widow of his bro. Shubael, 1858. FAM. 15.

FAM. 8. **John**^{6} (Rev.) (*Dea. John*,^{5} *Ich.*,^{4} *Ich.*,^{3} *Benj.*,^{2} *Robert*^{1}), grad. Y. C., 1807; m. Jane **Golden** of Warren, N. Y. 12 Sept., 1812; sett. there as pastor 1811; res. later at Avon, Conn., where he d. 25 Apl., 1866; she b. 12 May, 1797, in Herkimer Co., N. Y.; d. at A. 3 Dec., 1869. *Ch.* (*of whom the bap. dates and the italicized names are furnished by Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

1. Harriet, b. 3 Apl., bp. 19 May, 1816; m. Alfred **Gavitt;** d. at Selma, Ala., 26 July, 1844.
2. Mary, b. 29 Apl., bp. 21 June, 1818; m. Bela C. **Kellogg;** res. (1889) Avon, Conn.
3. *Delia* Jane, b. 17 Aug., bp. 8 Oct., 1820; m. Orestes K. **Hawley;** d. Palmyra, Mo., 11 Aug., '43.

[illegible]

d. Bloomfield, Conn., 26 Jan., 1831.
6. David *Van Watrous Golden*, b. 16 Apl., bp. 22 June, 1828. FAM. 17.
7. Julia Maria, b. 21 Oct., 1830; m. Milo **Chidsey;** d. Collinsville, Conn., 26 May, 1856.
8. Matthew Henry, b. 3 Dec., 1833. FAM. 18.

[illegible]

9-11

p 66

BARTLETT

FAM 9 **John L.**^{7} (*Rev. Shubael,*^{6} *Dea. John,*^{5} *Ich.,*^{4} *Ich.,*^{3} *Benj.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), grad. at Y. S; m. Ann, wid. Elias Boudinot **Caldwell,** of Washington, D. C., 17 Sept., she was youngest dau. of Gen. James Lingan of Maryland, killed by a mob imore 1812; had 3 ch. by her first husb. at time of 2d mar. *Ch.:*

ngan, b. Htfd. 30 July, 1829; bp. E. W. 830 (*S. B.*); m. Ezra J. **Peck;** res. Y.
b. Georgetown, D. C., 11 Aug., 1831; bp. E. W., 7 July, 1833 (*S. B.*); d. 1864 in U. S. A.
3. James Lingan, b. Genesee Co., N.Y., 26 Aug., 1834; res. New Orleans, La.

FAM 10 **David Ely**^{7} (*Rev. Shubael,*^{6} *Dea. John,*^{5} *Ich.,*^{4} *Ich.,*^{3} *Benj.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), grad. 1828; teacher at N. Y. Institute for Deaf and Dumb; m. Fanny P. (dau. The- **Hinsdale** of Pittsfield, Mass., 15 July, 1846. *Biog.*, see p. 609, Vol. I. *Ch.*.

. 9 June, 1847, at N. Y.; d. Mch., 1848.
H., b. 7 Jan., 1849, at N.Y.; d. yg.
ds, b. Sept., bp. E. W., 10 Nov., 1850.
eal., iii. 692 gives:
4. Charles L., b. 13 Nov., 1853; grad. Y. C. 1876.
5. Margaret, b. 1855.
6. Louise, b. 1860.

11 **Charles Loomis**^{7} (*Rev. Shubael,*^{6} *Dea. John,*^{5} *Ich.,*^{4} *Ich.,*^{3} *Benj.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), eline (dau. Elisha and Sarah) **Morton** of E. W., 20 Dec., 1832; rem. to Bal- Md.; res. Petersburg, Va. *Ch. (all but youngest b. at E. W.):*

Huntington, b. 9 Sept., bp. 7 Dec., 1834;
b. 28 Mch., bp. E. W. 17 June, 1838; sburg.
3. Shubael Henry, b. June, 1846; [*Loomis Geneal.* says 1836]; m. Julia ——; res. Tuskagee, Ala.
4. Charles Morton, b. Balt. 20 Dec., 1845; res. Petersburg, Va.

12 **Shubael F.**^{7} (M.D.) (*Rev. Shubael,*^{6} *Dea. John,*^{5} *Ich.,*^{4} *Ich.,*^{3} *Benj.,*^{2} *Rob't*^{1}), Y. C. 1833; grad. Med. Dept. Y. C. 1839, after which he studied at E. W., and the N. Y. city hospitals; was prof. Sept., 1837, to Oct., 1838, in N. Y. te for the Deaf and Dumb; commenced practice 1840 at Lyme, Conn.; Sept., narried Fanny (dau. Charles and Ellen *Perkins*, and gd.-dau. of Gov. Roger) **vold;** attained a good practice, but was induced to join a small and select ny who were going to Cal. as their physician. He left home Mch., 1849, but dships of the voyage and the privations of C. life at that time broke down lth; and tho' helped to a lucrative practice there, it was too late. Attempt- return home, he d. at Benicia (and was buried in the U. S. cemetery there) ., 1849. His wid. m. his bro. Daniel W. Bartlett, Aug., 1858. *Children (by l F.):*

6 Mch., d. June, 1844.
hamplin, b. 27 Mch., 1846; m. Homer , E. W.
3. Charles Griswold, b. 25 Dec., 1848; m. Anne P. **Terry,** Lyme, Conn.

13 **Wm. Allen**^{7} (*Rev. Shubael,*^{6} *Dea. John,*^{5} *Ich.,*^{4} *Ich.,*^{3} *Benj.,*^{2} *Robert*^{1}), m. B. **Stewart** of Phila., 27 June, 1843; sett. at New Orleans, La. *Ch.:*

b. N. O. Mch., 1844; d. June, 1844.
b. N. O. Nov., 1845.
N. O. Dec., 1846; m. Geo. W. **Ca-** O., father of the author, George W. Cable; now res. at Northampton, Mass.
4. Lucy, b. at N. O., 1850; m. Robert **Jones;** res. New Orleans.
5. Elizabeth, m. an **Alison,** New Orleans, La.

Henry Thomas^{7} (*Rev. Shubael,*^{6} *Dea. John,*^{5} *Ich.,*^{4} *Ich.,*^{3} *Benj.,*^{2} *Rob't*^{1}), 14 Elizabeth Sophronia **Hudnell** of Darien, Ga., at E. W. 21 Mch., 1848 (*S. B.*); New Orleans, La., then at St. Louis, Mo.; she d. E. W. 2 Oct., 1849, æ. 23; Mrs. Margaret (Combs) **Winn** at N. O., 28 Nov., 1850. *Child:*

udnell, b. and d. at N. O. 8 June, 1849, æ. 4 mo. 10 d.

Daniel W.^{7} (*Rev. Shubael,*^{6} *Dea. John,*^{5} *Ich.,*^{4} *Ich.,*^{3} *Benj.,*^{2} *Rob't*^{1}), m. wid. 15 bro. Shubael, 1858; farmer, res. Scantic, E. W., in the Rev. Shubael Bartlett ead. *Children:*

zabeth, b. 2 Aug., 1859; m. Wolcott
2. Joseph Griswold, b. 20 Feb., d. 16 July, 1862.
3. Robert Harper, b. 24 Nov., 1864.

16 **John Newton**^{7} (*Rev. John,*^{6} *Dea. John,*^{5} *Ich.,*^{4} *Ich.,*^{3} *Benj.,*^{2} *Rob't*^{1}), m. 7 1846, Ellen Root **Strong** of Farmington, Conn. *Children:*

ng, b. N. Haven, Conn., 28 Mch., 1849.
eroy, b. Col'nsv'le, Conn., 4 June, 1858.
3. Annie Golden, b. N. Britain, Conn., 1 Aug., 1862.

17 DAVID 1854

Burritt on his "Peace Mission" to England, where he (Bartlett) formed a pleasant literary connection. His first work, *What I Saw in London*, had a large and lasting success, and was followed by others, some original, some compilations, viz.: *Life of Lady Jane Grey, What I Saw in Paris, Life of Franklin Pierce, Fifty Years in Chains.* He was for a number of years editor and owner of the *Hartford Republican* (afterward the *H. Post*); was a prominent anti-slavery man in the "Free Soil" days; afterwards rem. to Washington, D. C., where he assisted Dr. Bailey on the *National Era;* and from that drifted naturally into the line of Washington correspondent and telegrapher, and was for many years one of the most active and best known of newspaper men; he was the "D. W. B." of the *N. Y. Independent*, "special" for the *N. Y. Post*, the "Van" of the *Springfield Republican, Boston Traveler*, and other papers of equal standing, and was, also, at one time Clerk of the House Committee on Elections. Later he was Secretary of the Chinese Legation at Washington, but failing health led him, after some years, to rem. to Farmington, Conn., where he now resides. *Children:*

1. Alice, res. at Farmington with father.
2. Philip, lawyer, New York city.
3. Mary, d. 1876.
4. Alexis, now (1891) in Yale College.

FAM. 18. **Matthew Henry**^{7} (*Rev. John,*^{6} *Dea. John,*^{5} *Ich.,*^{4} *Ich.,*^{3} *Benj.,*^{2} *Rob't*^{1}), m. (1) 15 May, 1859, Mrs. Nancy C. **Moses,** who d. in Avon, Conn., 26 Sept., 1870; (2) 14 May, 1872, Clara F. **Avery;** he res. Tariffville, Conn. *Ch. (by 1st wife):*

1. Wallace Henry, b. 6 May, 1861; d. 6 Mch., 1864, Washington, D. C.

By 2d wife:

2. Charles Avery, b. 30 Nov., 1873.
3. Mary Ida, b. 18 Oct., 1875.
4. Robert Henry, b. 27 Aug., 1877.
5. Henry Chidsey, b. 2 Oct., 1879.
6. Clara Golden, b. 1 June, 1882.
7. Bertha Fidelia, b. 2 Nov., 1885.

Bartlett, David L., b. 6 December, 1816; m. Jan., 1846, Sarah (dau. David and Mary *Clough*) **Abbe** of W. Pt.; she d. 18 Sept., 1866. He is an iron mcht. in Baltimore, Md. *Ch.:*

1. Edward L., b. July, 1847; m. 1867 Julia **McFarland;** res. Balt.; 6 ch.
2. Ella C., b. Dec., 1854; m. 1875 Chas. P. **Robinson;** res. Brooklyn, N. Y.; 2 ch.

Bartlett, John O., m. Harriet (dau. Hez. and Harriet) **Wells.** *Ch.:*

1. John H., b. 2 Jan., 1874.
2. Harriet S., b. 13 May, 1875.
3. Ida C., b. 29 July, 1876.
4. George O., b. 15 May, 1878.
5. Samuel, b. 5 Sept., d. 28 Sept., 1880.
6. Merton W., b. 7 Nov., 1881; d. 6 June, 1883.

Bartlett, Moses, a nat. of Stowbridge, Mass.; m. Sarah L. **Stanton,** native of Willington, Conn., whence they rem. to So. W. *Issue (b. So. W.):* Wm. W.—*J. M. S.*

Marriages in E. W. (S. B.)—**Algernon Sidney,** m. Silvie **Osborn,** 23 Nov., 1843; **Joseph,** m. Emeline **Strong,** 13 Nov., 1833.

Baptisms, E. W. (S. B.)—**Henry Thomas,** bp. 12 Apl., 1813; **Ralph Edward,** bp. 11 Aug., 1811; **Shubael,** bp. 7 Aug., 1836.

Deaths, E. W. (S. B.)—**Daniel,** a ch. of, d. æ. 4 mos., 9 Aug., 1818; **Elizabeth,** d. 2 Oct., 1849, æ. 24; **Otis,** a ch. of, d. 8 Mch., 1847, æ. 2½ yrs.; **Jonathan,** d. 1 Mch., 1836, æ. 40; his s. *John S.* d. 4 Aug., 1829, æ. 15 mos.; his s. *John* d. 1 Oct., 1841, æ. 8; Mr. **Edmond,** d. 5 Feb., 1800, in 89th yr.; Mrs. **Elizabeth,** wife of Edmond, d. 1 July, 1795, in 71st yr. *Ell. Old G.-yd.*

BASCOMB, Thomas, prob. m. before he came to W.; came prob. to Dorchester in the first ship, the *Mary and John*, and to W. 1635; sold out 1656, to John Moses and rem. to Northampton. *Ch. (Old Ch. Rec.):*

1. Abigail, bp. 7 June, 1640.
2. Thomas, bp. 20 Feb., 1641–2.
3. Hepzibah, bp. 14 Apl. (*O. C. R.* says *July*), 1644.
4. *Old Ch. Rec.* say, "Thos. Bascom's" child d. "47 year," *i. e.*, 1647.

BASS Nathan

929.273
D545c

Dibble-Perry & Allied Fam
by A.I. Conlon

Slc
96

RICHARD BARTLETT 1575-1647

The long and interesting background of this ancient family is related in detail by Bond, Cutter, Stearns and other genealogists. The first Adam Barttelot accompanied William the Conqueror from Normandy in 1066. For his support, Adam was rewarded with an estate at Ferring in County Sussex. Here he was buried in 1100. Four generations later during the lifetime of Thomas Barttelot and his wife Assoline, the name was Anglosized to Bartlett.

The Bartlett coat-of-arms is: Sable three sinister falconer's gloves argent arranged triangularly two above and one below pendant bands around the wrist and tassels or. At about the close of the 15th century John Bartlett (6th generation) succeeded in capturing Castle Fontenoy, in France, for which he was granted the Swan Crest to the Bartlett arms: this was in commemoration of the right granted the family by William the Conqueror to keep swans in the river Arum.

In 1453 John Bartlett, Jr. was a member of parliament from Sussex. In the seventeenth century several Bartlett brothers and cousins came to America settling in Newbury, Northampton and Watertown, MA and in Hartford, CT.

I. RICHARD BARTLETT, son of Edmund and Elizabeth (Gore) Bartlett of Ennley, England, was b 1575 at Wiltshire, Eng. He was a shoemaker by trade. In 1635 he brought his wife and six children to America, where he settled in Newbury, MA.

In 1612 Richard had purchased his family Bible, the famous "Breeches Bible", so called from the original garment worn by Adam. The Bible is treasured by Richard's descendants; at one time it was owned by William Bartlett, president of Dartmouth College. The records of his children's births are given and the statement: "Richard Bartlett bought this book Anno Domini 1612". He made an oral will just four days before his death, which was proved 29 Sept. 1647. In it he stated that his son John had already received his share. He bequeathed to his son Christopher and his daughter Joane, and to each of her four daughters; to Richard, and to John, who received the "Great Bible". Breeches Bible?

See Phelps-Marshall Kinship by McBride

Children of Richard and Elizabeth (Gore) Bartlett, as recorded in the Bible:

	1. Joane (Joanna m. Wm. Titcomb)	b. 29 Jan. 1612	m. William Titcomb
1619-1647 -	2. John m Sarah Knight	b. 9 Nov. 1613	Is this the Windsor "John Bartlett"? NO.
	3. Thomas	b. 22 Jan. 1615	
	4. Richard	b. 31 Oct. 1621	(See Cutter for continuation)
	5. Christopher	b. 25 Feb. 1623	
	6. Anne	b. 26 Feb. 1625	

No! Rebecca Cornell willed her "great Bible" to a daughter-

LC 96 · 929.273 P518a

Phelps-Marshall Kinship: by N.S. McBride 1977

BARTLETT

The Bartlett name was anciently spelled Barttelot where the family has an English history in Sussex with land held since 1066 and an earlier Norman origin. Several sources give information on the Sussex family, one of the most recent and interesting is the article of Dr. Robert Merrill Bartlett that appeared in a booklet of the Society of Descendants of Robert Bartlett of Plymouth. The Bartlett shield is given as: sable with 3 falconer's gloves pendant argent or white, bands tasselled or, arranged triangularly two at the top and one at the bottom. The crest: a swan argent couched with wings expanded and a castle with 3 turrets sable. The motto: "Mature." The crest is explained as being double by the awards by King Edward for taking the castle of Fontenoy in the 15th century and by the Garter King of Arms in the 16th century. The society was satisfied that Robert Bartlett who came to Plymouth in the *Anne* in 1623 was descended from this family in Stopham, Sussex. Dr. Bartlett visited in the Sussex home of John Galsworthy, a Bartlett descendant with the same coat of arms. Together they saw the 12th century church in Stopham with the floor brasses of many ancestors and the Barttlelot memorial stained glass windows and coats of arms. The Norman bridge over the Arum there is now a national monument.

In 1335 John Barttelot, capturer of Castle Fontenoy married Joan, dau. and heiress of John de Stopham, uniting two prominent families. *William and Mary Quarterly* (1, V4) gives more fully the early story than does Dr. Bartlett who was mainly interested in the descent to the one emigrant, Robert Bartlett.

The family as traced includes:
John de Barttelot = Joan de Stopham.
Richard Barttelot, MP for Sussex, 1463, = dau. and heir of John de Lewkner.
John Barttelot, Esq., = 1489, Petronilla, heir of Walton.
Richard Barttelot, Esq., b. 1493, = Olive, dau. of John Arthur of London and heiress of Sylveston.
Richard Barttelot, Esq. of Stopham, = Elizabeth Gates, dau. of John Gates, Esq. Their 4th son:
Edmund Barttelot, Esq. of Erneley (d. 1591), = Joan. Among Issue:
1. Edmund Bartlett of Erneley = Elizabeth Gore, dau. of Richard Gore. Edmund stayed at Erneley and the next three brothers emigrated to New England in 1634 in the *Mary and John* with the William Phelps family.
2 John Bartlett = Joan ———.
3 Richard Bartlett.
4 Thomas Bartlett. (See New England Bartletts for John, Richard and John immediately above.)

This English history does not give the parentage of Robert Bartlett (1603-1676) who may be son of one of those three elder sons of Richard and Elizabeth (Gates) Bartlett, elder brothers of Edmund of Erneley. Robert came to Plymouth in 1623 in the *Anne* with the wife and daughters of Richard Warren who had come in the *Mayflower* and later married Mercy Warren. Separate lines of descent are given for the brothers John, Richard and Thomas and for Robert Bartlett.

In Dorset, a place of emigration to America, there is a 1626 marriage for Agnes Bartlett and William Churchill. One might consider a possible relationship to William Churchill, emigrant to Virginia who married (2) Elizabeth Armistead and had only son, Armistead Churchill (1704-1757) = Hannah Harrison.

New England Bartletts

John Bartlett, born in England between 1580 and 1590 as one of the younger sons of Edmund and Joan of Erneley, married Joan ——— and came with his family and brothers Richard and Thomas to New England in 1630 in the *Mary and John*, which also carried the William Phelps family. Both John and Richard settled in Newbury (now in Essex Co.) where John was a freeman in 1637. This is the area that was claimed by New Hampshire and finally given to Massachusetts as needing a longer shoreline when it became a colony. It includes the Parker River so note the name used in John's descendant and Amanda Parker as second wife of Elisha Phelps. Issue of John and Joan was five children (all born in England): ?
1. John (1619/20-1647) = Sarah, dau. of John Knight.
2. Richard (1621-d. 1698 at 77) = Abigail ———. He was a representative in the provincial legislature and had a residence at Old Town Hill on the Parker River, now marked especially on the map. His place was described "to Bartlett's Corner, just above the old chain bridge." Issue of Richard and Abigail was seven children:
    Samuel, b. 1646, = Elizabeth Titcomb; Richard, b. 1647, = 1673, Hannah Emory (see following); Thomas; Abigail; John; Hannah; Rebecca, b. 1661.
3 Christopher, b. 1623.
4 John (?).
5. Joanna = William Titcomb, an early settler of Newbury.
no Hezekiah here?

Richard Bartlett, b. 1647, son of Richard and Abigail Bartlett, married November 18, 1673, Hannah Emory of Newbury and had nine children: Hannah, Richard, John, Daniel, Joseph, Samuel, Stephen, Mary and Thomas.
NO Thomas (1695-1774) = 1718 Hannah Moody and lived at "the old Bartlett place" where he was a tanner. They had eleven children between 1719 and 1746: Cutting, Abigail (= Pettingill), Edmund, Parker, Judith (= Samuel Cook), Hannah (= ——— Bartlett of Amesbury), Mary (= Daniel Somerby), Sarah (= Joseph Coffin), Thomas (= ——— Blaisdell at 15

and had 15 mature children), Lydia (= ——— Coffin) and Elizabeth (= Jonathan Cone. Cones and Cooks lived Campton, New Hampshire.

A Levi and a Bailey Bartlett of Essex Co. are given as descendants of Thomas and Hannah, Bailey being mentioned as descended from the emigrant John Bartlett and as a son of Enoch Bartlett (b. 1735) and Ann Bailey married about 1758. Could Enoch be confused with Edmond? Bailey was born in 1760 and married Peggy White (b. 1766), dau. of John and Sarah White of Haverhill. (Note John White = Sarah le Baron, dau. of Francis Le Baron and Sarah Bartlett and granddaughter of Joseph Bartlett and Lydia Griswold.) The 15th child of Bailey and Peggy was Charles Leonard, b. 1802 in Haverhill. He married Harriet Plummer, dau. of Hiram and Elizabeth (Greelief) Plummer.

Richard Bartlett, born in England between 1580 and 1590 as one of the younger sons of Edmund and Joan Bartlett of Erneley, came to New England with his brothers John and Thomas in 1630 in the *Mary and John*. He settled in the Newbury area, near the family of John. His history and descendants were regrettably not searched by the author since many of the otherwise unidentified Bartletts might be placed.

Thomas Bartlett, born in England between 1580 and 1590 as one of the younger sons of Edmund and Joan of Erneley, came to New England in 1630 in the *Mary and John* with his brothers John and Richard—also with the William Phelps family. However he did not settle with the other brothers, but chose Watertown on the north side of the Charles River and nearer the Plymouth settlement. His history and descendants were regrettably not traced, but compare the Bartletts of Newton, across the Charles from Watertown, headed by a Thomas Bartlett (1630-1702).

Robert Bartlett (1603-1676) although in the society of his descendants given as of the Bartlett-de Stopham family cannot be a son of Edmund and Joan and brother to John, Richard and Thomas of the 1630 voyage if the death of Edmund is correct as of 1591. Robert could be a cousin of these brothers as son of one of Edmund's three elder brothers. Robert came 11 years earlier and as a younger man.

Robert came to Plymouth in 1623 in the *Anne* along with the wife and five daughters of Richard Warren who had come ahead in the *Mayflower*. In Plymouth he was a cooper and surveyor and served in Miles Standish's regiment of militia. He was one of the purchasers of land that later became Dartmouth, Massachusetts.

Robert married in 1628, Mercy Warren one of the daughters of Richard and Elizabeth Warren who had come over in the *Anne*. Mercy was a sister of Elizabeth Warren who married Richard Church whose descendants lived in Watertown where Thomas Bartlett settled. Robert and Thomas were probably about the same age. Robert Bartlett's will was proved October 29, 1676. Mercy married (2) Thomas Delano and died at 83. Among the issue of Robert and Mercy (Warren) Bartlett:

Benjamin who married Sarah Brewster, dau. of William and Mary Brewster. Among their issue was Samuel (1665-1713) = Hannah Peabody, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Peabody and granddaughter of John and Priscilla Alden. A dau. of Samuel and Hannah = Joseph Bartlett, her 2nd cousin and son of Joseph and Lydia (Griswold) Bartlett.

Joseph (1639-) married Hannah Pope, dau. of Thomas and Ann (Followell) Pope. The lineage following, giving further descent through one son only, was submitted by Janice Bartlett Reeder McFadden.

?

Joseph Bartlett (1665-1703), son of Joseph and Hannah (Pope) Bartlett, married, in 1692, Lydia Griswold, dau. of Francis and granddaughter of the emigrants Edward and Margaret Griswold. A tablet marking the site of their house stands in Plymouth and an inscription in the Old Burying ground says that Joseph died April 9, 1703, at 38. Some of the Bartletts and Griswolds of this time moved to Poquonock where a Joseph was a prominent selectman (1689-1695) and on the tax list (1701/2). The Phelps also lived at Windsor and Poquonock then. Issue of Joseph and Lydia (Griswold) Bartlett: Joseph, b. 1693; Samuel (1696-1759); Lydia (= L. Le Baron); Benjamin, b. 1699; Sarah, b. 1702/3 (= Francis Le Baron and Joseph Swift). (See Sarah Le Baron, a dau. who married John White and had dau. Peggy, who married Bailey Bartlett of the John Bartlett line.) NO HEPHZIBAH!

Joseph Bartlett, b. 1695, son of Joseph and Lydia, married in 1717, Elizabeth Bartlett, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Peabody) Bartlett. Among their issue:

Sylvanus Bartlett, b. 1719 of double Bartlett inheritance, = 1743, Martha Waite. (See a Mary Waite who had married in 1668 a Thomas Bartlett and see Waite Hill in Lake Co., Ohio, where a Joseph Bartlett moved from Southampton, Massachusetts, in 1809.) Among the issue of Sylvanus and Martha:

Jesse Bartlett, b. 1773, married (1) Betsey Drew and (2) Mary Hovey. Issue of Jesse and Betsey included the son Sylvanus (1798-1848) who married in 1822, Amanda Bingham, dau. of Alvin and Elizabeth Dorsey (Jones) Bingham who had moved to Ohio. Issue of Sylvanus and Amanda was nine children: Jesse Drew, James Dorsey, Sylvanus, Alvin Bingham, John Hunt, Julia Bingham, Samuel Jones, William Lewis and Mary Sophia.

William Lewis Bartlett (1839-1917) married in 1866 in New Plymouth, Ohio, Mary Margaret Graham, dau. of Joseph and Jane (Lee) Graham. Jane was a dau. of Gen. James Lee of Hickory, Pennsylvania, and granddaughter of William and Jane Lee of Brooke Co., Virginia. William Lewis Bartlett was in the Civil War battle of Chickamauga where he was left injured on the field for three days and thought dead. Janice McFadden says he carried a minie ball in his chest through life. She has published the letters written by John, James, Henry and Smith Graham, brothers of Mary Margaret. Issue of William Lewis and Mary Margaret Bartlett: Ella Julia, Mary Maude (= Coulter), Henry Graham (= Merritt), Jane Bingham (= Merritt), Wilma Hunt (= Grahl) and May Lee (= Reeder).

Mary Lee Bartlett married Pressley Jones Reeder, son of Albert and Gwen (Sweet) Reeder and descendant of the 1635 emigrants John and Margaret Reeder. Issue of Pressley and May Lee Reeder:

Louis Albert = Marjorie Ellen Fortner and had dau. Ellen (= Wm. F. Miller).
Janice Bartlett = Robert W. McFadden, son of Levi and Serepta Ann (Lutrell) McFadden. Issue:
  Robert W. = Kay Keller and have sons Jeffrey K., Thomas L. and Michael W.
  Louis = Carol Klug.
  Bruce N. = Lois Horst and have son Robert E.

In connection with another Ohio Bartlett family which may fit in with the above line as another son of Sylvanus and Martha (Waite) Bartlett is Joseph who came from Southampton, Massachusetts, in 1809 with a wife and eight children and their Hurlburt friends, to Lake Co., Ohio. They had another dau. born there who married Peter Trask. A second marriage brought Joseph three more children. He had a grandson Ansel Bartlett. In this area is a place called Waite Hill which might have significance to Joseph's family since a Thomas Bartlett married, 1668, Mary Waite and Sylvanus Bartlett married, 1743, Martha Waite. Phelps also settled in this area and Joseph is contemporary with Molly Bartlett who married Elisha Phelps. Molly's parentage is still obscured but she is almost certainly of one of these lines as are the following families.

From records of Cambridge and Newton are found, earliest, a Thomas Bartlett (1630-1702) who married, 1668, Mary Waite. Compare a later Martha Waite who married, 1743, Sylvanus Bartlett.

A Joseph Bartlett home was on the side of a hill about 90 rods southeast of a later railroad station at Newton Center and where was later located a theological seminary. The cellar hole is the evidence long visible. In 1671 Joseph was found "uncivil and of rude carriage toward his wife and living out of his family." In 1673 the town officers still found him in poor condition and helped supply his wants. Records give no clue as to Joseph's parentage, but he had children: Mary, Joseph, Sarah and John and, possibly, Elizabeth. In 1716 the son Joseph deeds his brother John all claims to lands of their father, adjacent to the upland on which John then lived.

John Bartlett (p. 1676-1721) who received the deed of Joseph married, c. 1708, Patience, said to be a Cady. They had ten children: Nicholas, John, Mary, Martha, Nathaniel, William, Caleb, Patience, Susannah and Joanna.

A Thomas Bartlett (1697-1774) was born in Newton and also had a 1716 deed of 60 acres. In 1719 he married Mary Bartlett with the relationship not established. Mary's line was given as:

> John Bartlett who resided in Windsor in 1649. (See line from Robert Bartlett who went to Windsor and Poquonock then.) John had a son Benjamin (= Deborah Barnard of Windsor) who had at least sons Benjamin and Johoida, "newcomers" to Brookfield in 1700. Benjamin (= (1) Mary ——— and (2) Rachel ———) and left about 1737 v he sold his Brookfield property to a Joseph Bartlett. Mary, a da Benjamin and Mary, married, 1719, a Thomas Bartlett.

An Ebenezer Bartlett of Newton married in 1736, Ann Clark (*His Lex.*). She may have been a widow since a 1756 will of John Ball of W town gives his dau. Ann as wife of Ebenezer Bartlett. This Ebenezer have been a son of Ebenezer and Ann (Clark) Bartlett. A 1755 will of Jo Bartlett of Hampshire Co. names his brother Ebenezer. Mary Bartlet 1761, is given as a dau. of Ebenezer Bartlett.

A Henry Bartlett family is recorded as not early in Marlboro and l on the borders so earlier records may be found in near towns. Henry mar Mary ——— and a son Daniel who married Martha Howe [b. 1691, d of Eliazer and Hannah (Howe) Howe]. Daniel and Martha had iss Jotham, b. 1717, (= Miriam Howe); Sarah (= Daniel Saunders); Dan Joseph, b. 1720; Abigail (= Joseph Stratton); Abraham; John, b. 1724, (= Mary Lovier?); Jonathan, b. 1725 (= Mary ——— and had sons Adam and Zadock); Isaac, b. 1726; Abner and Mary who d. y.; Jonas, b. 1729, (= Elizabeth ——— and had dau. Elizabeth and son Jonas); and Mercy, b. 1730, (= George Oakes).

A Samuel Bartlett, b. Shirley, 1740 = 1761, Anna Langley, dau. of Wm. and Mary (Parker) Langley. In 1766 with three children, they were "warned away from Groton, being from Shirley" (no permit?). They had a dau. Molly, b. 1774.

Josiah Bartlett of New Hampshire was a "signer" of the Declaration of Independence.

A Martha Bartlett = 1742 in Boston, Thomas Tennant.

These Bartletts had roots in the 1600's and remained mostly in the eastern parts of the colonies. Several families moved to Hampshire Co., Massachusetts, where there are records of the 1700's. The will index gives a picture of the family of Joseph and Mercy Bartlett with wills of 1755 and 1759 (Box 11). Joseph made bequests to his wife Mercy; to kinsmen, Jonathan and Joseph Clap; to David, Joel and Nathaniel, sons of his brother David; to his brothers Preserved, William and Ebenezer. He had also brothers Benjamin and Josiah as shown in the following wills.

Preserved Bartlett's 1772/3 will mentions his wife Experience and children Jonathan, Joseph, Miriam, Experience, Jerusha, Swiza and Eunice.

Josiah Bartlett's 1792 will made bequests to his sister Elizabeth (wife of Aaron Clark) and to the children of his sister Hannah (dec'd) and to the children of his brother Preserved (dec'd) with the remainder to go to his brother Benjamin and he to be executor.

Cemetery records in Hampshire County's Northampton, Westhampton and Southampton carry stones for:

Maria Bartlett, d. 1832 at 95, (= b. 1747) wife of George B. Drury.
Solomon Bartlett, d. 1825 at 69.
Elihu Bartlett, d. 1829 at 69.
Capt. Jared Bartlett, d. 1847 at 81, with wife Alameda.

J. Osmar Bartlett, d. 1856 at 34.
Edward Bartlett, d. 1842 at 18.
Albert Bartlett, d. 1779 at 51.
Cornelius Bartlett, d. 1829 at 69, with wife Sarah.
Noah Bartlett, d. 1833 at 64, with wife Catherine.
Lewis Bartlett, d. 1863 at 67, with wife Pamela K. Note among the descendants of the emigrant Robert Bartlett that a Sylvanus Bartlett, b. 1798, two years after this Lewis B., had a son named William Lewis Bartlett with no apparent source for the name. Sylvanus was a son of Jesse and Betsey (Drew) Bartlett.

In this area are also records:
1734—Phoebe Bartlett at 4 was 'converted' in a Northampton revival. Jonathan Edwards revival
Joseph Bartlett left with a young family for Lake Co., Ohio, 1809.
1803—Frederick Bartlett died at Springfield.
1788-1857—Cyrus Bartlett was buried at Belchertown.

Who is he?

Connecticut Bartletts

NO

A John Bartlett (1676-1761) = 1706, Elizabeth Haynes and had issue: Elizabeth, Hannah, William, Isabel, Mary, Sarah and John, b. 1719. Could this be John, son of Richard and Hannah (Moody) Bartlett whose son John was born in 1676 and died before 1774?

See pg 75

An Adam Bartlett (1754-1828) was buried in the Berlin, Connecticut, cemetery. Note Adam, b. 1754, as son of Jonathan and Mary Bartlett under Henry Bartlett of Marlboro, Massachusetts. In Berlin also are buried Levi Bartlett (1800-1875) and Jonathan Bartlett (1810-189-), listed as sons of Deacon William (d. 1853) and Elizabeth (Stetson) Bartlett. An Elephus Bartlett (1750-1821) and wife Mary were buried at Enfield, Connecticut, with Fanny Bartlett (1792-1826) and James Harper Bartlett (1795-1826).

Southern Bartletts

Seen were some southern Bartlett references, so given:
Hannah Bartlett = 1791, James Carter, Jr., in Wilkes Co., North Carolina.
A Thomas Dill of North Carolina had a deed in Ruth Co. in 1769 and had: *Bartlett*, John, Thomas, Peter and Molly Dill.

Molly Bartlett (1767-1852)

It was Molly Bartlett who brought the Bartlett name into the Phelps family by her March 8, 1787, marriage to Dr. Elisha Phelps of triple descent from Timothy and Mary (Griswold) Phelps—both children of emigrants. The only son of Elisha and Molly (Bartlett) Phelps was the Hon. Charles Bartlett Phelps, a judge in New Haven, who by his 1809 marriage to Elsie Rutgers Marshall brought the Marshall name into the Phelps family.

In our first census of 1790, Elisha Phelps is listed at Chatham, Connecticut, (now Portland?) with a wife and one son and one dau. Apparently the dau. died very young since Charles Bartlett Phelps, b. Chatham (1787-1858), was the otherwise only known issue. Molly Bartlett and Elisha Phelps were divorced, he later marrying 1796/7, Susan Eastman of Hanover, New Hampshire, and had further issue (see Phelps).

Molly Bartlett Phelps lived in Woodbury, Connecticut, after her son's marriage. She died there in 1852 at 85 and is buried in the St. Pauls Churchyard near her son. Any data on the parentage of Molly Bartlett will be appreciated by the author who could not pursue her ancestry.

S—S.1.

RECORD DIVISION.

Department of the Interior,

BUREAU OF PENSIONS.

Briefed by S. D. Lamparter

Claim No.

Certificate No.

Claimant

Soldier Zabina Burr

Service Conn.

Additional Service Rev. War

No ____ *claim, State records* ____, *190*__

No claim, combination records ____, *190*__

REMARKS:

No claim as above except
Invd. #16064

Chief Division

CONNECTICUT.

#S16064

p. 599

AM. REV. PENSION APPLICATIONS
Fed. Archives - Denver.

30.200
Connecticut

Tolma Bird

Hartford in the State of Connecticut
who was a private in the company commanded
by Captain Humphry of the regt commanded
by Col Huntington in the Connecticut
line for 10 months private

Capt. Humphrey Co.

---

scribed on the Roll of Connecticut
the rate of 33 Dollars 33 Cents per annum,
commence on the 4th day of March, 1831.

---

tificate of Pension issued the 6th day of Oct
1835 and sent to Jacob
Griffin West Granby

Arrears to the 4th of March 1835 $133 33
Semi-ant. allowance ending 4 Sept 16 67
$150.00

{Revolutionary Claim,
{Act June 7, 1832.

Recorded by Danl Boyd Clerk,
Book E Vol. 3 Page 5

p.582

During a part of this time he was in Col. Sheldons Regt. — He further declares that in the latter part of the month of Sept in the Year 1778. he Volunteer'd as a Minute Man in Capt Adonijah Burrs Company & went to New London, Norwich, New Haven, Fairfield & other places on the Sea Shore for a term of fifteen months & was in this term under the Command of the sd Capt Adonijah Burr & was Discharg'd in Dec. 1779 -

He further declares that he was a Resident of Simsbury now Granby, at the time he render'd the aforesaid Services that from the aforesaid terms of Service he was Regularly Discharg'd but has not any Written Discharge of them — & that he has no Documentary Evidence of his aforesaid Service

He hereby Relinquishes Every Claim Whatever to a pension or Annuity Except the present & declares that his name is not on the pension Roll of any agency of any State — Sworn and Subscrib'd the Day & Year aforesaid ——— Burr

Zebina

before me Joab Griffin Judge of Probate

We John Willey & Abner Case both now Residing in the Town of Granby in Hartford County Do hereby Certify that We are Well acquainted with Zibina Burr Who has Subscrib^d & Sworn to the foregoing Declaration that We believe him to be Eighty Years of age & that he is Respected & believ^d in the neighbourhood where he Resides to have been a Soldier of the Revolution & that We Concur in that Opinion Sworn & Subscrib^d the day & Year aforesaid ———

Sworn and subscribed to John Willey
the day and Year aforesaid Abner Case
before me Jacob Griffin Judge of Probate

And the s^d Court Does hereby Declare it to be their Opinion after the Investigation of the matter & after putting the Interrogatories prescrib^d by the War Department that the above Nam^d Applicant & Serv^d as he States ——— & the s^d Court further Certifies that it appears to him that John Willey & Abner Case Esq^s Who have Sign^d the preceding Certificate are Residents of the Town of Granby and are Credible persons & that their Statement is Entitled to Credit ———

Jacob Griffin Judge of Probate

9943

I Joshua R. Jewett Clerk Of the Court of Probate for the District Of Granby do hereby Certify that the foregoing Contains the Original proceedings Of the sd Court in the Matter Of the Application of Zebina Burr for a Pension — In Witness Whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal Of Office this 12th day of September 1832 —

Joshua R. Jewett Clerk —

I hereby Certify that Joab Griffin Esq is Judge of the Court of Probate for the District duly Appointed, Commissioned, & Sworn, & that the Signature purporting to be his, is Genuine —

Joshua R. Jewett Clerk

9943

p. 585

State of Connecticut – County of Hartford – District of Granby ss
On this 12 Day of September 1832 – Personally Appear'd
in Open Court before Joab Griffin Esq Judge of the
Court of Probate for the District of Granby now Setting, Zebina
Burr a Resident of Granby in Hartford County aged
Eighty Years, who being first Duly Sworn according
to Law, Doth on his oath make the following De=
=claration in order to Obtain the benefit of the act
of Congress pass'd June 7. 1832 – that he Enter'd the
Service of the United States under the following nam'd
Officers & Serv'd as herein Stated – viz – that he Enter'd the
'd Service under Capt Elihu Humphrys in the Reg't
Commanded by Col'o Jedediah Huntington – Elihu Bissell was
our 1st L't & Andrew Hillyer 2d L't – he went into the service the
first of June 1775. at Simsbury & March'd from 'd Simsbury
through Hartford, East Hartford to Roxbury in Massachusetts
& Serv'd untill about the last of Dec. in the same
year & was Discharg'd at Roxbury Making a term of
more than Six Months — that he again went
into 'd Service under Capt Andrew Hillyer in Major Starr's
Reg't in the Month of July 1778. the particular Day he
Cannot Recollect, that he March'd from Simsbury through
New Haven & other towns to Horseneck – that he was
Engag'd in a Skirmish & assisted in taking from the Refugees
twenty one Horses – 'd Refugees being under the Command of
one Bearmoor – & he left this term of Service in Sept.
following having been in this term two months & was

Personally appeared before me Isaac Griffin a Justice of the peace for the County of Hartford in the State of Connecticut Zebina Burr who being duly sworn deposeth and saith that by reason of old age and the consequent loss of Memory he can not swear positively as to the precise length of his service but according to the best of his recollection he served not less than the periods mentioned below and in the following Grades

In 1775 as a private — 6 Months
1778 as a private 2 Months
1778 Do — Do — 3 Months

and for such service I claim a pension
July 11th 1833 —
Zebina Burr
Sworn & Subscribed
the day & Year aforesaid

Isaac Griffin
Justice of Peace

and to the Interrogatories put by the Court as
prescribed by the War Department the applicant
answers as follows under Oath

1 he was born in Farmington Hartford County and
State of Connecticut Nov. 24. 1751—

2 his age is recorded in the family Bible

3 he lived in Simsbury now Granby when
called into service & where he has
ever since lived and where he now lives

4 1st & 2. term Enlisted 3d Volunteered

5 he Remembers Colonel Humphreys Col. Wyllys
Col. Brown who was cashiered he Recollects
that Capt Elihu Humphreys was promoted
to a Major while he was in the service

6 never received a written discharge

7 would mention the names of Abner
Case James Dibble Joel Holcomb &
Daniel Hays Esquires who will testify
to his character for veracity and their
belief of his services as a Soldier of the
Revolution   Zebina Burr

Sworn & subscribed
the day & Year aforesaid
Joab Griffin Judge
of Probate

WAR DEPARTMENT,

Pension Office,

3 Octr 1833

Sir:

The evidence in support of your claim, under the act of June 7, 1832, has been examined, and the papers are herewith returned. The following is a statement of your case in a tabular form. On comparing these papers with the following rules, and the subjoined notes, you will readily perceive that objections exist, which must be removed, before a pension can be allowed. The notes and the regulations will shew what is necessary to be done. Those points to which your attention is more particularly directed, you will find marked in the margin with a brace, (thus: }). You will, when you return your papers to this Department, send this printed letter with them; and you will, by compling with this request, greatly facilitate the investigation of your claim.

A Statement, *shewing the Service of* Zebina Burr

Period when the service was rendered.	Duration of the claimant's service.			Rank of the claimant.	Names and rank of the Field officers under whom he served.	Age at present, and place of abode when he entered the service.	Proof by which the declaration is supported.
	Years.	Months.	Days.				
June 75		5	10	pri	{ Capt Humphrey Col. Huntington		
July 78		2	—	Dragoon	{ Capt. Hillyhar Majr. Starr.		
Sept 78		3		pri.	} Capt. Burr	This is	Adonijah - his father?

I am, respectfully,

Your obedient servant,

J. L. EDWARDS,

Commissioner of Pensions.

for a statement of the military history of Zebina Burr
a soldier of the REVOLUTIONARY WAR, you will find below the desired information as contained in his ~~(or his widow's)~~ application for pension on file in this Bureau. Sur. F. 16,064.

DATES OF ENLISTMENT OR APPOINTMENT.	LENGTH OF SERVICE.	RANK.	OFFICERS UNDER WHOM SERVICE WAS RENDERED.		STATE.
			CAPTAIN.	COLONEL.	
July 8, 1775	to Dec. 18, '75	Pri.	Elihu Humphrey	Jedediah Huntington	Conn.
Immediately	1 mo. 21 days	"	Elihu Humphrey	—	"
July, 1778	2 mos	"	Andrew Hillyer	Maj. Starr's regt. Lt. Horse	"
				Sheldon	"
ate Sept. 1778	3 " "	"	Adonijah Burr	Jonathan Pettibone	"

Battles engaged in, Skirmish with Refugees.
Residence of soldier at enlistment, Simsbury, afterwards called Granby, Hartford Co. Co
Date of application for pension, Sep. 12, 1832. His cl. was al.
Residence at date of application, Granby, Hartford Co. Conn.
Age at date of application, B. Nov. 24, 1751, Farmington, Hartford Co., Conn.
Remarks:
Names of parents not stated.

Comptrollers Office
October 29th 1833

I Elisha Phelps, Comptroller of Public Accounts of the State of Connecticut, do certify, that upon an authenticated copy of the pay roll, of the 4th Co. in the 8th Regt. commanded by Col. Eb. Huntington, and raised by order of the Colony of Connecticut July 1775, it appears that Zebina Burr enlisted into said Company on the 8th day of July 1775 & served therein as a private until the 18th day of December 1775, having served therein five months & ten days. Of which company Elihu Humphrey was Capt. Ebenezer Fitch Biſsell 1 Lt. Andrew Hillyer 2d Lt & Samuel Stoughton

E. Phelps

Dosr Harwood Vir
Q. Ans -

I Joshua R. Jewett Clerk of the Court of Probate for the District of Granby do hereby certify that Joab Griffin Esq before whom the Within Deposition was taken was on the 21 day of July 1832 - long before & ever since has been a Justice of the peace Within & for the County of Hartford in the State of Connecticut duly appointed commission'd & sworn & that full faith & credit are due given to his official acts as such & that the Signature hereon is his Genuine Signature

I Witness Whereof - I have hereunto Sett my hand & Seal of Office this 11. Day of July 1833 —

Joshua R. Jewett Clerk

I Dase Holcomb of Southwick in the County of Hampden and State of Massachusetts being duly sworn do testify and say that I was acquainted with Zebina Burr of Granby in Hartford County and State of Connecticut and know that he served in the Army of the American Revolution I recollect seeing him at Horseneck in Connecticut I think in the year 1778. He was in the Light horse or Cavalry I know not how long he was there

Dase Holcomb

Granby July 21st 1832

Sworn and Subscribed the day and Year aforesaid before me and I Certify that Dase Holcomb is a Credible witness and acquainted Jacob Griffin Justice of peace

State of Connecticut } ss
County of Hartford }

On this 11th day of July 1833 personally appeared in open Court before the Court of Probate for the District of Granby now sitting Zebina Beer a Resident of the Town of Granby in the County of Hartford and State of Connecticut ~~who~~ aged 81 Years who being first duly sworn according to law doth on his Oath make the following declaration in order to Obtain the benefit of the act of Congress passed June 7th 1832 That he entered the service of the United States under the following named Officers and served as herein stated,

That in the Month of June 1775 he Volunteered as a private in Captain Elihu Humphreys Company and Col. Jedediah Huntingtons Regiment that he Joined the Company at Simsbury in Hartford County and Marched through Hartford East Hartford and on to Roxbury in Massachusetts where he with the troops were stationed that he was employed in building fort & breastwork principally while in this Term that he was discharged at Roxbury aforesaid in the Month of December 1775 having served in this term not less than six Months—

That in the Month of July 1778 he Volunteered under Captain Andrew Hillyer in Major Starr's Regiment of Light Horse Marched from Simsbury to New Haven thence to Horseneck where the troops were stationed that he was in a Skirmish with the Refugees was one who assisted in taking twenty one horses from Barmoore that he was discharged in September 1778 at Horseneck having served in this term not less than two Months

That in the Month of September 1778 after having been at home but two days from the last mentioned tour he Volunteered as a private under Captain Abijah Burr Joined the Company at Simsbury and Marched to New London New Haven Fairfield and other places on the Coast and was discharged at West Haven in the Month of December 1778 having served not less than three months

that he knows of no further testimony that he Can procure

he hereby relinquishes every claim whatever to a pension or annuity Except the present and declares that his name is not on the pension roll of the agency of any State

Zebina Brown

Sworn & Subscribed
the day and Year aforesaid
~~and to the Interrogatory~~

Joel Griffin Judge of Probate
Granby District

Testimony (affidavit)
y AMASA HOLCOMB,
clergyman, 1833?
Zebina's dau Susannah
m. AMASA GILLET.
1813.

We Amasa Holcomb a Clergyman Residing in the Town of Southwick County of Hampden and Commonwealth of Massachusetts and Abner Case Residing in the Town of Granby County of Hartford and State of Connecticut hereby Certify that we are well acquainted with Zebina Burr a Resident of said Town of Granby that we believe him to be 81 Years of age. That he is reputed and believed in the Neighborhood where he resides to have been a Soldier of the Revolution and we concur in that opinion the said Amasa Holcomb the nearest Clergyman to the Residence of the said Zebina Burr — Amasa Holcomb

Abner Case

Sworn to and subscribed
the 11th day of July 1833
before me — Jeab Griffin
Judge of Probate
Granby District

And the said Court do hereby declare their opinion after the investigation of the matter and after putting the Interrogatories prescribed by the War Department that the abovenamed applicant

in the Town of Southwick County of Hampden and Commonwealth of Massachusetts and Abner Case Residing in the Town of Granby County of Hartford and State of Connecticut hereby Certify that we are well acquainted with Zebina Burr a Resident of said Town of Granby that we believe him to be 81 Years of age That he is reputed and believed in the neighborhood where he resides to have been a Soldier of the Revolution and we concur in that opinion the said Amasa Holcomb the nearest Clergyman to the Residence of the said Zebina Burr

Amasa Holcomb

Abner Case

Sworn to and Subscribed
the 11th day of July 1838
before me Israel Griffin
Judge of Probate for
Granby District

And the said Court do hereby declare their opinion after the investigation of the matter and after putting the interrogatories prescribed by the War Department that the above named applicant was a Revolutionary Soldier and served as he states. and the Court further certifies that it appears to them that Amasa Halcomb who has signed the

preceding Certificate is a Clergyman Resident in the Town of Southwick County of Hamden and Commonwealth of Massachusetts and that Abner Case Esq. who has also signed the same is a Resident of the Town of Granby County of Hartford and State of Connecticut and is a Credible person and that their Statement is Entitled to Credit

Joab Griffin Judge
of Probate
Granby District

And the said Court do hereby Declare it to be their Opinion after the investigation of the Matter and after Putting the interrogatories present^d. by the War Department that the above nam^d. Applicant Was a Soldier of the Revolution & Serv^d. as he States — and the said Court further Certifies that it appears to them that Amasa Holcomb, Who has Sign^d. the preceding Certificate is a Clergyman Resident in Southwick County of Hampden in the State of Massachusetts He being the nearest Clergyman to the Residence of of the Applicant — and that Abner Case Esq Who has Also Sign^d. the Same is a Resident of the town & County aforesaid and are Credible persons & that their Statement is Entitled to Credit

Joab Griffin Judge
of Probate

Am Rev-Zebina Burr
To transcribe
pgs. 610-630

Simbury
became
GRANBY

S 10664
S16064

[illegible]

[illegible] November 1832 personally appeared [illegible] before the Court of Probate for the District [illegible] a resident [illegible] County of [illegible] the following declaration [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] in the Month of December 1777 [illegible]

[illegible] Capt. [illegible]

[illegible]

That on the [illegible] of July 1778 he volunteered [illegible] under Captain [illegible]

[illegible]

State of Connecticut }
County of Hartford } ss

On this 4th day of November 1833 personally appeared in open Court before the Court of Probate, for the District of Granby now sitting Zebina Burr a resident of the Town of Granby County of Hartford and State of Connecticut aged 81 Years who being first duly sworn according to law doth on his Oath make the following declaration in Order to obtain the benefit of the Act of Congress passed June 7. 1832

That he entered the Service of the United States under the following named Officers and served as herein stated. That on the 8th day of July 1775 he enlisted into the Company of Captain Elihu Humphrey in Col. Huntingtons Regiment. that he marched from Simsbury to Hartford East Hartford and on to Roxbury in Massachusetts where he with the troops was stationed that he was Employed in building fort breast works &c. that he was discharged at Roxbury on the 18 day of December 1775 having served five Months & ten days. that he Immediately Volunteered for two Months under Capt Elihu Humphreys and served one Month and 21 days the troops from New Hampshire having arrived was discharged in February at Roxbury and drew pay for two Months

That in the Month of July 1778 he Volunteered under Captain Andrew Hillyer in Major Starrs Regiment of light horse marched from Simsbury to New Haven thence to Horse Neck where the troops were stationed that he was in a skirmish with the Refugees that he assisted in taking 21 horses from Barmore that he was discharged in Sept 1778 at Horse Neck having served not less than

That in the Month of Sept 1778 after having
been at home but two days from the last term
he Volunteered as a private under Capt Adonijah
Burr in Col Jonathan Pettibones Regiment
that he was one of Company which was selected
to watch the Enemy on the Coast that he marched
from Simsbury to New London New Haven Fairfield
and other places on the Coast and was discharged
at West Haven in the Month of December 1778
having served not less than three Months that he
Cannot give a more detailed account of this
Service. that he has no documentary Evidence
that he knows of no person whose testimony he
Can procure who can testify to his Service Except
The Depositions transmitted herewith
He hereby relinquishes every claim whatever
to a pension or annuity Except the present
and declares that his name is not on the
pension roll of the agency of any State

Sworn to and Subscribed Zebina Burr
the day and Year aforesaid

Joel Griffin
Judge of Probate

I Joshua R. Jewett Clerk of the Court of Probate for the District of Granby Do hereby Certify that the foregoing contains the Original proceedings of the s.d Court in the Matter of the Application of Zebina Bever for for a Pension — In testimony Whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand & Seal of Office this 4. Day of November 1833 — Joshua R. Jewett Clerk

I Joshua R. Jewett Clerk of the Court of Probate for the District of Granby Do hereby Certify that Saml Griffin Esq is Judge of the Court of Probate for the District of Granby aforesaid — and Also a Justice of the peace Within & for the County of Hartford in the State of Connecticut, Duly appointed, Commissioned & Sworn — & that full faith & Credit are to be Given to his Official acts as such Judge & Justice — and Also that his Signature hereon is his Genuine Signature

In Witness Whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand & Seal of Office this 4. Day of November 1833 — Joshua R. Jewett Clerk

I Joshua R. Jewett Clerk of the Court of Probate for the District of Granby do hereby Certify that Isaac Griffin Esq before Whom the Within Deposition Was taken Was on the 21. Day of July 1832, Long before & ever since has been a Justice of the peace Within & for the County of Hartford and the State of Connecticut, Duly appointed, Commissioned & Sworn that full faith and credit are due given to his official acts as such & also that the Signature hereon is his Genuine Signature

Danl Webster for L. Bruce

In Witness Whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal of Office this 11. Day of July 1833

Joshua R. Jewett Clerk

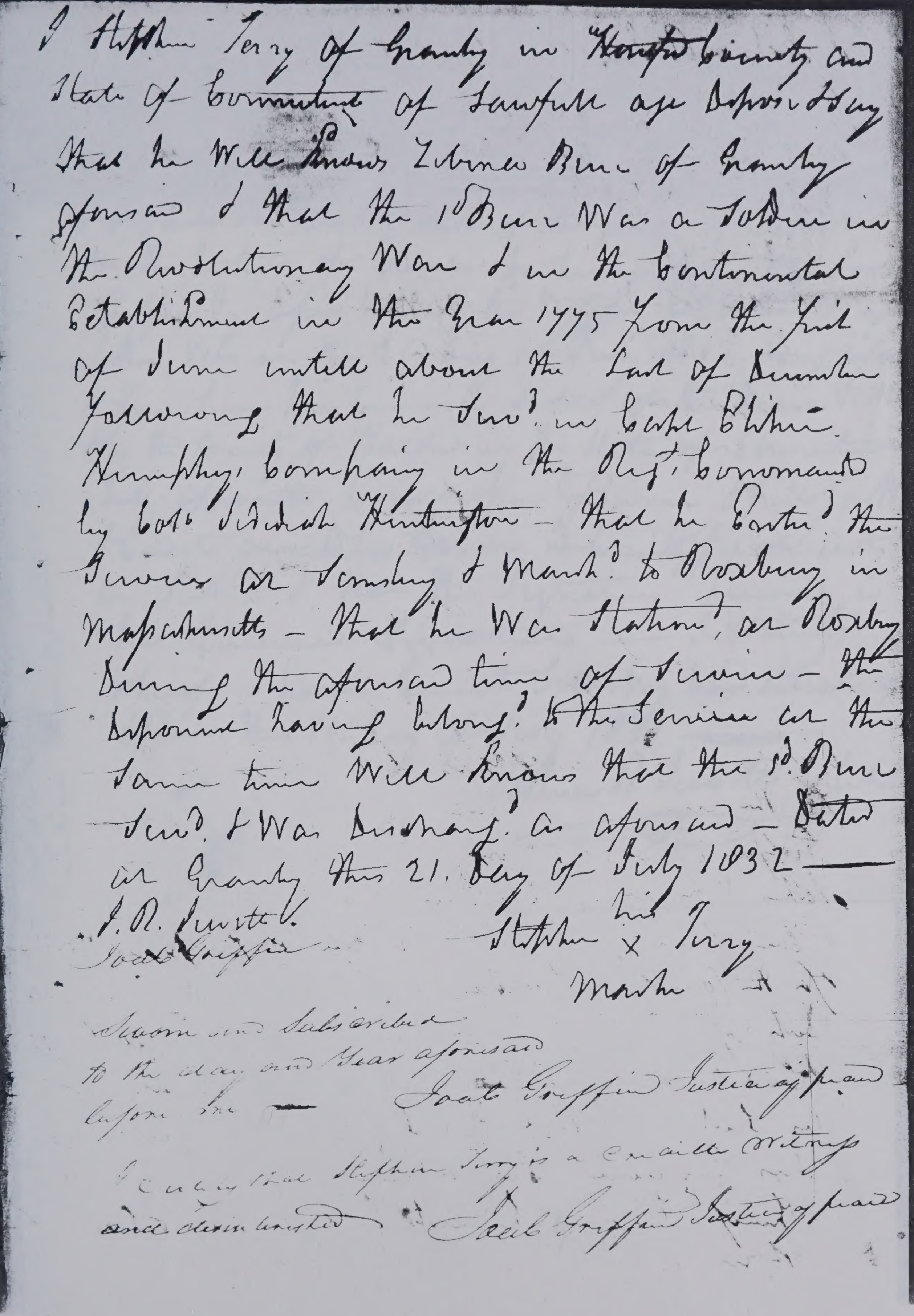
I Dan Dibble of Granby Hartford County Connecticut Do being duly sworn do testify and say that I am well aquainted with Libeira Burr of Granby ~~Gra~~ in Hartford County and State of Connecticut and knaw that he served in the Ammerican Revalution I Recollect of so seeing him at Horse Neck Newfield Reading Norwalk and at other places I think in the year 1778 he did not serve in the Company I served in he was in the Light horse I do not know how long he was in the Army but think about two Months

Granby July 21 1832 Dan his X mark Dibble

Calvin Dibble
Joab Griffin

Sworn and Subscribed to the day
and Year aforesaid before me
and I Certify that Dan Dibble is a
Credible Witness and disinterested

Joab Griffin Justice of peace



I Stephen Terry of Granby in Hartford County and State of Connecticut of Lawfull age Depose & Say that he Well knows Zebina Burr of Granby aforesaid & that the sd Burr Was a Soldier in the Revolutionary War & in the Continental Establishment in the Year 1775 from the first of June untill about the Last of December following that he Serv.d in Capt Elihu Humphreys Company in the Regt Commanded by Colo Jedediah Huntington — that he Enter.d the Service at Simsbury & March.d to Roxbury in Massachusetts — that he Was Station.d at Roxbury During the aforesaid time of Service — the Deponent having belong.d to the Service at the Same time Well knows that the sd Burr Serv.d & Was Discharg.d as aforesaid — Dated at Granby this 21. Day of July 1832 —

J. R. Jewett

Jacob Griffin

Stephen his x Terry
mark

Sworn and Subscribed to the day and Year aforesaid before me — Jacob Griffin Justice of peace

I Certify that Stephen Terry is a Credible Witness and [illegible] trusted Jacob Griffin Justice of peace

I Joshua R. Jewett Clerk of the Court of Probate for the District of Granby Do hereby Certify that Joel Griffin Esq before Whome the Within Deposition Was taken, Was on the 21. Day of July 1832, Long before & Ever Since has been a Justice of the Peace Within for the County of Hartford in the State of Connecticut Duly appointed, Commissioned & Sworn & full faith & Credit are Due & Given to his Official Acts as Such — & that the Signature hereon is his Genuine Signature — In Witness Whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand & Seal of Office this 11. Day of July 1833 —

Joshua R. Jewett Clerk

Stephen Terry /a
Zebina [illegible] deposition

616

State of Connecticut } ss
Hartford County }

Personally appeared Elijah Holcomb of the town of Southwick, County of Hampden and Commonwealth of Massachusetts aged 77 Years who being first duly sworn deposeth and saith, that he is well acquainted with Zebina Burr a resident of the town of Granby in the County of Hartford and State of Connecticut, that the said Zebina Burr was a Soldier in the Revolutionary War that he Entered the Service in the Month of July A.D. 1778 that he Marched from Simsbury in the State of Connecticut to Horn Neck in said State, that he Served in Captain Andrew Hillyer's Company in the Regiment Commanded by Major Starr of the Horse — that he was discharged in September or October 1778 having served at least two Months —

The Deponent was in the same service, Company and Regiment, at the same time and well knows that the said Zebina Burr served and was Discharged as aforesaid

Sworn to and Subscribed this 21st day of September A.D. 1836 before me Joab Griffin Jus Peace

Elijah Holcomb

and I Certify that the said Elijah Holcomb is a Creditable Witness and that his Statement is Entitled to full Credit —

[illegible]

I Joshua R. Jewett Clerk of the Court of Probate for the District of Granby Do hereby Certify that Saml Griffin Esq Was on the 21st Day of September 1835, a Justice of the peace Within & for the County of Hartford in the State of Connecticut — Duly Appointed, Commissioned & Sworn, & that full Faith & Credit are to be Given to his Official Acts as Such

and that his Signature hereon is his Genuine Signature

In Witness Whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand & Seal of Office this 23d Day of September 1835 — his

Joshua R. Jewett Clerk

State of Connecticut,
Hartford County } ss.

Personally appeared Theodore Hillyer of Granby in said County and State aged 81 Years who being first duly sworn according to law deposeth and saith that he is now, and has been well acquainted with Zebina Burr of said Granby for more than sixty Years, that the said Zebina Burr was a Soldier in the Revolutionary war, that he Entered the service in the month of July A.D. 1778 that he Marched from Simsbury to Horse Neck. that he served in ~~that he~~ Captain Andrew Hillyer, Company in a Regiment of Cavalry Commanded by Major Starr that he was discharged in the Month of September or October 1778 having served in this term not less than two Months the Deponent was in the same service, same Company and Regiment at the same time, and well knows that the said Zebina Burr served and was discharged as aforesaid—

Sworn to and subscribed
this 21st day of September 1835
before me Joab Griffin
Justice of the peace

his
Theodore X Hillyer
mark

I certify that the said Theodore Hillyer is a Credible witness and his statement is Entitled to Credit

Joab Griffin Justice of the peace

West Granby July 27. 1835

Sir

In Your letter to J. R. Jewett Esq of the 9. Inst in reference to Zebina Burr, claim for a pension, You refer to the letter from the pension office of the 14th Oct. 1833. since which time you say there has been no Evidence of his claim recd.

In the letter of the 14th Oct 1833 the Certificate of Mr Comptroller Phelps is acknowledged that Mr Burr served in Humphrys Company & Huntington, Regement 5 Mos and 10 days in 1775. in addition the claimant sets forth a new term of Service of one Month 21 days, & for proof You refer to the Office of the Comptroller which has been done, and no Record of the last term of Service found— You also refer to the Comptrollers Office, to Shew that Capt Hillyer Company & Capt Burrs Company were in actual Service in the Year 1778.— The Comptrollers Certificates have been Obtained in the words following to wit,

Comptrollers Office Dec. 20. 1833—

I Elisha Phelps Comptroller of Public accounts of the State of Connecticut, do Certify that the pay roll of Capt Adonijah Burrs Company Col Increase Mosely, Regt was Charged to the United States upon the Books of the paytable under date of Nov. 1778. no roll of his Company has been found and that the pay roll of Capt Andrew Hillyer, Company New Haven Alarm in 1779 is Charged also to the United States under date Oct. 28th 1783

but no roll of his Company has been found
or any proof of the duration of the service

E. Phelps—

The foregoing Certificates were forwarded
to the War Department Jany 3. 1834
Mr Burr Knows of no Evidence Excepting
that, which is now in the possession of the
War Department that he can procure in support
of his claims—

I would call Your attention to the case
of Thomas Geddings. on the 29th Nov. 1833
I wrote an answer to Your letter of the 2nd of
the same Month have received no returns

Also the case of Abram Dibble which
was stated 17th Feby 1834

Also the cases of Samuel Messenger
Abraham Osborn and Ezekiel Hays
stated Sept 9th 1834
from the forgoing no returns have been received

Your
Obedient
Servt

Joab Griffin

Comptroller's Office
Dec.r 20th 1833.

I Elisha Phelps, Comptroller of the public accounts of the State of Connecticut, do certify that the pay roll of Capt. Adonijah Burr's Co. Col. Increase Moseley's regiment was charged to the United States, upon the books of the Pay Table, under date November 1778.

No roll of his company has been found, or proof how long it was in service.

And that the pay roll of Capt. Andrew Hillyer's company, New Haven alarm, in 1779, is charged also to the United States under date October 28th 1783.

But no roll of his company has been, or any proof of the duration of their service.

E. Phelps

It appears from the Above that there is no record of Zebina Burr's service at Roxbury after his discharge in 1775 or at least, this paper is silent on the subject, as this was voluntary service performed in Mass. it is not likely it would have been recorded on the Connecticut Books.

Peers residing a considerable distance from
this Office and being very aged and infirm
has not been consulted, since the Receipt of
Your Letter of the 14th Nov—

I verily believe however that he served
as he states and is entitled to the benefits
of the law for the relief of the surviving
officers & soldiers of of the Revolution

I am most
Respectfully
Your Obt
Servt
Joel Griffin

To the
Hon J. L. Edwards
Commissioner
of Pensions
Washington
City

Commack, N.Y.,
20 Feb., 1908.

To the Commissioner of Pensions,
Washington, D.C.

Dear Sir;

I would like the Rev. war record of Roger & Jabino Burr, of Connecticut. Roger is said to have served as Captain, & was living at Granby, Conn., as early as 1765. Jabino Burr was also living at Granby aforesaid in 1840, at which time he received a pension as soldier of Rev. War.

I am particularly desirous of getting the place of birth, date of birth, & if possible the names of their parents.

Very respectfully yours,
Linnis B. Burr,
Commack,
Suffolk Co.,
L. I., N.Y.

PENSION
A
FEB
24
1908
U. S.
OFFICE

Copy.

July 9, 1835.

War Dept., Pension Office.

J. R. Jewett, Esq.,
Granby,
Connecticut.

Sir:

The papers of Zebina Burr are on file, and for the reasons why his claim is not admitted, I must refer you to the letter from this office dated October 16, 1833. Since that time no evidence has been received.

First paragraph of a letter which is in the claim of Reuben Case R. File 1769.

GLADYS DODD
4494 W. 65th AVE.
ARVADA, CO 80003

AM. REV. PENSION APPLICATIONS re. ZEBINA BURR, #S10664. Fed. Archives
6th & Kipling
Denver

p. 599. Dept of Interior, Bureau of Pensions: Zebina Burr.
Remarks: No claim as above except Invd. #16064.

p. 582. 30200 Conn. Zebina Burr, Hartford Ct. who was a private in Capt. ~~Huntington~~ Humphrey Co. of Rgt. commanded by Col. Huntinton in Ct. - for 10 mos., private. - $33.33 per annum to commence in March 4, 1831. Certificate of Pension found the 6th of Oct. 1835 and served by Jacob Griffin, West Granby.
- Rev. Claim, Sat. je. 7, 1832. Recorded by Dan G. Bays, Clerk, Book E, Vol. 3, p. 5.

p. 583 During a half of this term he was in Col. Rgt. He further declares that in the latter part of the month of Sept. in th e yr. 1779, he volunteered as a Minute Man in Capt. Adonijah Burr Co. and went to New London, Norwich, New Haven, Fairfield and other places on the seashore for a term of __ months. I was in this term under the Command of Capt. Adonijah Burr and was discharged in Dec. 1779. He further declares that he was a resident of Simsbury now Granby at the time he ____. The aforesaid __ that from the aforesaid~~service~~ terms of service he was regularlarly ____ but has not any written discharges -- and that he has no documentary evidence of his aforesaid service. He hereby relinquishes every claim what ever . . . that his name is not on the pension Roll of any agency of any St. Sworn and s_ before me.
Joab Griffin, Judge of Probate.

p. 584 We, John Willey and Abner Case, both now residing in the town of Granby in Hartford Co. do hereby certify that we are well acquainted with Zebina Burr who has ____ and sorn to the foregoing declaration. That we believe him to be 80 yrs of age and that he is a resident, I believe, in the neighborhood where he resides, to have been a soldier of the Am. Rev. and that we concur in that opinion.
Sworn and subscribed before me. Joab Griffin, Judge of Probate
John Willey; Abner Case.

~~[illegible]~~
~~[illegible]~~

And the __ __ hereby declare it to be their opinion after Investigation of the Matter and after putting the Interrogation present ? by the War Dept. that the above named applicant and service as he states and the __ further certifies that it appears to him that John Willey and Abner Case Esqr. who have signed the preceding certificates are residents of thetown of Grandy, and are credible persons and that their statement is entitled to credit.
Joab Griffin, Judge of Probate

p. 585. Joshua R. Jewett, Clerk of the Court of Probate certifies above, Sept. 12, 1832.

p. 586. St. of Ct., Co of Hartford, Dist. of Granby. On this 12 day of Sept. 1832 - Personally appeared in open court before Joab Griffin, Probate Judge, for the Dist of Granby now sitting Zebina Burr a resident of Granby in Hartford Co, age 80 yrs. who being first duly sowrn according to law, doth on his oath make the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of the __ of Company pap'd June 7, D. 32 -- That he entered the servide of US under the following named officers and service . . . stated - That he entered the service under Capt. Elihu Humphrey in the Rgt commanded by Col. Jedidiah Huntington __ __ Ripu was am 1st Lt, Andrew Hillyer 2nd - He went into this term this yr of June 1775 at Simsbury and marched from Simsbury through Hartford, East Hartford to Roxbury in Mass. __ untill __ the __ of ___ in the same yr and was discharged at Roxbury making a term of more than 6 mos- That he again went into service under CWM Andrew Hillyer in Major Star Rgt in mo of July 1778. The particular day he cannot remember that he marched from Simsbury through New Haven and other towns to Horse Neck - That he was employed in a skirmish and assisted in taking from the Refugees 21 horses - Refugees being under the command of one Bearmoor and He left this term of service in Sept. following having been in this term 2 mos. and was . . . . (The End)

p. 587. Personally appeared before me Joab Griffin . . Zebina Burr who being duly sowrn . . . and saith that by reason of old age and the consequent loss of memory he can not swear positively as to the precise length of his service but swears not less than the finally mentioned __ and in the following Grades:

In 1775 as a private - 6 mos.
In 1778 as a private - 2 mos.
In 1778 Do-Do - 3 mos.

and for such service I claim a pension.

July 11, 1833 Zebina Burr Justice of
Sworn and subscribed the day and yr. aforesiad, Joab Griffin, Peacae

p. 588 and to the Interrogations put by the Court as prescribed by tge War Dept. the applicant answers as follows under oath:

1. he was born in Farmington, Harfford Co. and St. of Ct. Nov. 24, 1751 (or 1757 ?)
2. his age is recorded in the family Bible
3. he lived in Simsbury near Granby when called into service and where he has ever since lived and where he now lives.
4. 1st and 2nd term enlisted; 3rd Volunteered.
5. he remembers Col. Humphreys, Col. Wyllys, Col. Bruner ? who was cashiered ?. He recollects that Capt. Elihu Humphreys was promoted to a major when he was in the service
6. never received a written discharge
7. would mention the names of Abner Case, James Dibble, Joel Holcomb, Daniel Hayes Esquire who will testify to his character for veracity and other ___ of his service as a soldier of the Revolution.

Sworn and subscribed the day and yr. aforesaid, Joab Griffin, Judge of Probate.

p. 589. (War Dept printed form: Pension Office, 3 Oct. 1833 -
No pension allowed until clarification, or proof is returned)
re service of Zebina Burr.
June 1775 5 mos. 10 d. Private w Capt. Humphrey, Col Huntingdon
July 1778 2 mos.   Dragoon w Capt Hillyer, Major Starr
Sept 1778 3 mos.   Private w Capt. Burr.
from J. L. Edwards, Commissioner of Pensions.

p. 592. [Printed from - statement of military history of Zebina Burr,
a soldier of the Rev. War - his application for pension on file in
this Bureau, #16064.State of Connecticut.   Col. Jedediah
July 8, 1775 to Dec. 18, 1775 Priv.w Capt Elihu Humphrey, Hungtington
Immediately 1 mo 21 d   "   "   "   :"
July 1778 2 mos. Priv; w Capt Andrew Hillyer, Maj. Starr's Rgt of
Light Horse, Sheldon
Sept 1778 3 mos Priv; w Capt. Adonijah Burr
Battles engaged in - skirmish with Refugees
Res. at Enlistment - Simsbury, afterwards called Granby, Hartford co.
Date of pension application, - Sept 12, 1832; his cl was al.
R s. at date of application - Granby,Hartford Co, Conn
Age at "   xxx " - B. Nov. 24, 1751, Farmington, Hartford Co, Ct.
Remarks - names of parents not stated.

p. 601. Comptrollers Office, Oct. 29, 1833. I, Elisha Phelps, Comptroller of Public accounts ofSt. of Conn, do certify that upon an authenticated copy of the pay roll of the 4th Co in the 8th Regt. commaneded by Col. Eb Huntington, and raised by order of the Colony of Conn. July 1775, it appears that Zebina Burr enlisted into said Company on the 8th day of July 1775 and served therein as a private until 18th Dec. 1775,having served therein 5 mos. and 10 d. Of which company Elihu Humphrey was Capt; Ebenezer Fitch Bissell ? 1st Lt; Andrew Hellyer 2nd Lt. and Samuel Stoughton.
- E. Phelps.

p. 602. Joshua R. Jewett, clerk of Court, certifies ....

p. 603. I Dave ? Holcomb, of Southwick in the the Co. of Hampden and St. of Mass being duly sowrn do testify and say that I am acquainted with Zebina Burr of Granby in Hartford Co, St. of Ct. and know that he served in the Army of the Am. Rev. I recollect seeing him at HorseNeck in Conn. I think in the yr 1778. He was in this Light horse or Cavalry. I know not how long he was there. -Dave (?) Holcomb
Granby July 21st, 1832 I certify that Dave (?) Holcom is a credible witness and ____. - Joab Griffin, Justiace of the peace.

p. 604. July 11, 1833; St. of Ct. Co of Hartford. Personally appeared Zebina Burr . . . . Roxbury . . . when he with the troops were stationed. That he was employed in building fort and breastwork principally . . . . discharged Dec 1775 having served in this term not less than 6 mos.

July 1778 - he volunteered under Capt Andrew Hillyer in Major Starr Rgt of Light Horse marched from Simsbury to New Haven then on to Horse Neck whenethe trroops were stationed That he was in a skirmish with Refugees, was one who assisted in taking 21 horses from Barmoore - Discharged Sept 1778 at Horse Neck - term less than 2 mos.

p. 605. That in mo Sept. 1778 after having been home 2 days from last mentioned term he volunteered as a private under Capt. Adonijah Burr joined the Co. at Simsbury and marched to New London, New Haen, Fairfield and other places on the coast and was discharged at West Haven in Dec. 1778, having served not less than 3 mos. That he knows of no further testimony that he can procure etc. - Zebina Burr
- Joab Griffen, Judge of Probate

p. 606a. We, Amasa Holcomb a clergyman residing in the town of S Southwick of Hamden Co, Mass and Abner Case residing in town of Granby, Co of Hartford, Ct. - hereby certify that we are well acquainted w Zebina Burr, a resident of said town of Granby That we believe him to be 81 yrs of age, that he is is reported and believed in the neighborhood where he resides and has been a soldier of the Rev. and we concur in that opinion. The said Amasa Holcomb the nearest clergy man to the residence of the said Zebina Burr.
- Abner Case Amasa Holcomb
July 11, 1833 - Joab Griffin, Judge of Probate

p. 606b and the said Court do hereby concur their opinion after the Investigation of the ___ and after putting the Interrogations prescribed by the War Dept. that the above named applicant was a Rev. Soldier and service as he states and the Court further certifies that it appears to them that Amasa Holcomb who signed the p. 607 preceding Certificate is a clergyman resident in the town of Southwick, Co. of Hamden, Mass and that Abner Case Esq. who has also signed the same is a Res. of the town of Granby, Co. of Hartford, Ct. and is a credible person and that their statement is entitled to credit.
- Joab Griffin, Judge of Probate, Granby District

p. 608 (Repeats pg. 606-07 - and confirms)
p. 610. St. of Ct., Co of Hartford. On this 4th day of Nov 1833 personally appeared before the cause of Probate for Dist of Granby Zebina Burr resident o the township Granby . . aged 81 . . duly sworn. . . re following named officers and service in U.S. 8th July 1775 enlisted with Co of Capt Elihu Humphrey in Col Huntington RGt. That he marched from Simsbury to Hartford, East Hartford, and on to Roxbury in Mass. when he with the troop was stationed. That he was employed in building fort breastworks. That he was discharged at Roxbury 18th of Dec. 1775 having served 5 mos and 10 days. That he immediately volunteered for 2 mos. under Capt Elihu Humphreys and served 1 mo and 21 days the troops from New Hampshire having arrived was discharged in Feb. at Roxbury and drew pay for 2 mos. That July 1778 he volunteered under Capt Andrew Hillyer and Major Star Rgt of light horse marched from Simsbury to New Haven then onto Horse Nick where the troops were stationed. That he was in a skirmish with the Refugees, that he assisted in taking 21 horses from Barmoore, that he was discharged in Sept. 1778 after having served not less than . . . .

p. 611 That in the mo of Sept 1778 after having been at home but 2 days from the last term he volunteered as a private under Capt Adonijah Burr in Col. Jonathan Pettibones Rgt. That he was one of Company which was s___ to watch the Enemy in the coast, that he marched from Simsbury to New London, New Haven, Fairfield, and other places on the coast and was discharged at West Haven Dec. xx 1778 having served not less than 3 mos. That he cannot give a more ___ account of this service. That he has no documentary evidence. That he knows of no person whose testimony he can procure who can testify . . . except the Deposition transmitted herewith.

He hereby relinquishes every claim whatever to a pension or annuity except the present . . . That his name is not on the pension roll of the agency of any State.

(Signed) Zebina Burr

Sworn to and subscribed - Jacob ? Griffin, Judge of Probate

p. 612 (Joshua R. Jewett, Probate Court clerk, witnessed pension application of Zebina Burr, 4 Nov. 1833)
p. 613 (Joab Griffin witnessed, 21 July, 1832).

p. 614. Dan Dibble of Granby, Hartford Co, Ct. well acquainted with Zebina Burr and knows that he served in Am. Rev. I recollect of seeing him at Horse Neck, Hinefield(?), Reading, Harwarke(?) and at other places . . . in 1778. He did not serve in the company I served in. He was in the Light Horse . . .
July 21, 1832, Dan Dibble X his mark, Joab Griffin, J.P.

p. 615 I Stephen Terry of Granby . . . well knows Zebina Burr of Granby and Burr was a soldier in Rev. War and in the Continental Establishment 1775 from June 1 until last of Dec. He served in Capt Elihu Humphrey's Co in the Rgt commaned by Col ___ Huntington. That he entered the service at Simsbury and marched to Roxbury in Mass. That he was stationed at Roxbury during the aforesaid time of service - (as he) belonged to the Service at this same time.
21 July, 1832. Stephen Terry, X his mark
p. 616 I Joshua R. Jewett, Clerk ... etc swears

p. 617 St. of Ct, Hartford Co. Personally appeared Elijah Holcomb of the town of Southwick, Co of Hamden, Mass, aged 77 yrs - duly dworn - he is acquainted with Zebina Burr a resident of Granby, Co of Hartford, Ct was a soldier in Rev. War. That he entered service July AD 1778. That he marched from Simsbury in Ct to Horse Neck in said state, that he served in Capt Andrew Hillyer Co, the Rgt commanded by Maj. Starr of the Hook. That he was discharged Sept or Oct 1778 having served at least 2 mos. The informant was in the same service, company and Rgt at the same time and well knows that Zebina Burr served and was discharged asaforesiad. Sworn and subscribed 21 Sept 1835 - (Signed) Elijah Holcomb.
_ Joab Griffin

p. 618 (Attested to by Joshua R. Jewett, Clerk, Hartford, 23 Sep, 1835

p. 619 St. of Ct. Hartford Co. Personally appeared Theodore Hillyer of Granby aged 81 yrs . . duly sworn . . is now and has been acquainted with Zebina Burr for more than 60 yrs - that said Zebina Burr was a soldier in Rev. War - that he entered the service July AD 1778 - that he marched from Simsbury to Horse Neck - that he served in Capt Andrew Hillyer Co in a Rgt of Cavalry commanded by Major Starr - that he was discharged in Sept or Oct 1778 - having served in this term not less than 2 mos. The Informant was in same service, company and Rgt at same time, and well knows that said Zebina Burr served and was discharged as aforesaid.
21 Sept, 1835 - Theodore Hillyer, X his mark

p. 623 Sir: West Granby, July 27, 1835
In your letter to J.R. Jewett Esq. of the 9th Inst. in ref to Zebina Burr claim for a pension you refer to the letter . . . of 14th Oct, 1833. Since which time you say there has been no evidence of his claim rec'd. In (that letter) the certificate of Mr. Comptroller Phelps is acknowledged that Mr. Burr service in Humphreys Co and Huntington Rgt 5 mos and 10 da in 1775 in addition the claimant sets forth a new time of service of 1 mo 21 days, and for proof you refer to the office of the comptroller which has been done and no record of the last time of service found. You also ref. to comptrollers office, to when Capt Hillyer Co and Capt Burr's Co were in actual service in 1778. The comptrollers certificates have been obtained in the words following (to wit) -

Comptrollers office, Dec. 20, 1833. I Elisha Phelps Comptroller of Public accounts of the St. of Conn, do certify that the pay roll of Capt Adonijah Burr Co coe Increase Mosely Rgt was charged to U.S. . . Nov 1778. No rolloof his company has been found, and that the payroll of Capt Andrew Hillyer Co, New Haven claim ? in 1779 is charged also to U.S. Oct. 28, 1783

p. 624 but no roll of his co. has been found or any proof of the duration of the service.
- E. Phelps

Foregoing certificates were forwarded to War Dept. jan. 3, 1834. Mr. Burr knows of no evidence excepting that which is now in possession of War Dept that he can prove in support of his claims.

I would call your attention to the case of
Thomas Giddings on 29th Nov. 1833 . . . also case of
Abram Dibble 17th Feb, 1834 . . . also case of
Samuel Mepinger (?)
Abraham Osborn and
Ezekial Hayes 9th Sept, 1834
from the foregoing no returns have been received.
Your obedient servt - Joab Griffin

p. 627. Dec. 20, 1833. Comptrollers Office

I Elisha Phelps . . . (follows same letter as on p. 623-24, and in addition this appendium) . . . It appears from the above that there is no record of zebina Burr service at Roxbury after his discharge in 1775,or at least this paper is silent on the subject as this was voluntary service performed in May)?). It is not likely it would have been recorded on the Conn. Books.

p. 628 Burr residing a considerable distance from this office and being very aged and infirm has not been cancelled ? (or consulted?) since receipt of your letter of 14 Nov.

I verily believe however that he served as he states and is entitled to the benefit of the law for the relief of the surviving officers and soldier of the Revolution.

I am most respectuflly Your obt. servt, - Joab Griffin
To the Hon. I. L. Edwards, Commissioner of Pensions, Washington City

p. 629 Commack, N.Y., 20 Feb. 1908
To the Commissioner of Pensions, Washington, D.C.
Dear Sir:

Gen. Query

I would like the Rev. War record of Roger and Zebina Burr of Conn. Roger is said to have served as Captain, was living at Granby, Conn as early as 1765. Zabina Burr was also living at Granby aforesaid in 1840, at which time he received a pension as soldier of the Rev. War.

I am particularly desirous of getting the place of birth, date of birth, and if possible the names of their parents.

k Very respectfully yours - Fennis ? B. Burr, Commack,
Suffolk Co, L.I., N.Y.

p. 630. (from typed copy) July 9, 1835 War Dept Pension Office.
J.R. Jewett, Esq, Granby, Ct.
Sir:

The papers of Zebina Burr are on file, and for the reasons why his claim is not admitted, I must refer you to the letter from this office dated Oct. 16, 1833. Since that time no evidence has been received. (Addendum, in cursive writing) - First paragraph of a letter which is in the claim of Reuben Case R File 1769.

The End

Note: Zebina Burr (s/o Adonyah Burr & Thankful Hayes)
b. 15 Dec 1741 or 51.
d 10 Nov. 1842 at Granby
in Am Rev War - did lacking written doc earn him pension, or not?
It appears his brother ROGER (b. 9 Nov. 1755) was also in Cont Army as Capt.

Note: Zabina [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
b 15 Oct 1751
d 11 Apr 1836 in Granby
m Mrs. Ruth Wilcox [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
2d [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

BURR

1. Wells, b. 17 Aug., 1793; bp. 16 Mch., 1794; went to sea and never heard from.
2. Theodore, b. 13, bp. 17 July, 1796; d. 25 Aug., 1849; unmarried.
3. Anna, b. 5 May, bp. 24 June, 1798; m. 6 May, 1828, Horace **Hubbard**; d.
4. Hannah, bp. 21 June, 1801.
5. Ruth, b. 5 May, 1803; m. 7 Dec., 1831, Louis **Rowell**; d. 25 Dec., 1857.

Stephen,^{4} had a ch. bp. 24 Feb., 1782 (*E. W. C. R.*); prob. this Stephen was S. of E. H. (*Chas.,*^{3} *Rich.,*^{2} *Thos.*^{1}), who m. Elizabeth **Cole,** 1780.

Charles had (*E. W. C. R.*), tho' I believe it to have really been *George* (*Chas.,*^{3} *Thos.,*^{2} *Thos.*^{1}) of E. H.: (1) ——, bp. 11 Sept., 1775; (2) —— ch., d. Sept., 1803; said on *Rec.* to have been the first interment in the *new* (E. W.) bu.-gd.

Daniel had (*E. W. C. R.*): (1) ——, bp. 13 Aug., 1775.

Silas^4 (*John,*^{3} *John,*^{2} *Thos.*^{1}), of E. H.; b. 27 Nov., 1721; m. Hannah **Morton** of E. H., 3 Sept., 1747 (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*), tho' *B. Geneal.* says 1746.

Gordon C., m. Elizabeth **Amidon,** 7 Nov. 1813 (*S. B.*); their ch. d. 9 Aug., 1820, æ. 14 months.—*S. B.*

Sarah (wid.), had, bp. (*E. W. C. R.*): (1) *Sarah Lucinda;* (2) *Zenas;* (3) *Timothy Elmer;* all bp. 26 Aug., 1821.

Lucy, had ch. bp. Sept., 1779.—*E. W. C. R.;* **Lucy,** m. Aaron **Rice,** 7 Mch., 1788. —*W. C. R.*

James, m. Catharine P. **Judson,** Mch. 15, 1841.

James (E. W.), m. Eunice **Allen.** *Ch.* (*b. E. W.*):

1. James, b. 7 Nov., 1784; d. Granby, Mass., 3 Feb., 1813; single.
2. Eunice, b. 5 Sept., 1787; m. at Granby, 18 Aug., 1812, Levi **Taylor** of G., b. 1787; she d. Chicopee, Mass., 2 Sept., 1859.
3. Minia, b. 1 June, 1789; d. G., Mass., 30 Nov., 1826; single.
4. Ezra, b. 16 Apl., 1791; d. Chicopee, Mass., 23 July, 1848; single.
5. Elsie, b. Hadley, Mass., 20 May, 1795; m. Brattleboro, Vt., Oct., 1855, Jacob **Baldwin** of Holyoke, Mass.
6. Allen (twin to Elsie), b. Hadley; drowned G., 2 Apl., 1802.

James Y., m. Harriet **Haskins,** 20 Mch., 1841. James's wife d. 29 Aug., 1853, æ. 37.—*S. B.*

"**William,** son of Thos. Burnham, and Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel **Lomas,** were m. June 28, 1671."—*Col. Rec.*

William's son d. 10 Sept., 1741.—*E. W. C. R.*

Eleazer, m. Tryphena (dau. Zebulon and Kezia) **King,** b. 29 Jan., 1754; had: (1) *Eleazer;* (2) *Phineas;* (3) *Jesse.*

Richard, of Hartford; m. Elizabeth **Hosford** of W., 15 Oct., 1742.—*W. C. R.*

BURR, Abraham (*W. C. R.*), had:

(1) Allyn, bp. 1 Sept., 1797; (2) Asenath Pease, bp. 8 June, 1800; (3) Henry, and (4) Abraham, bp. 5 Aug., 1804; (4) William, bp. 29 Oct., 1809.

Adonijah, had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Adonijah, bp. 21 Jan., 1750; (2) Zabrina, bp. 15 Dec., 1751; (3) Asa, bp. 11 Nov., 1753; (4) Roger, bp. 9 Nov., 1755; (5) Beersheba, bp. 2 Oct., 1757.

Amos, m. Anne **Rowell,** 30 Dec., 1761; he d. 19 July, 1775, in 65 yr.; had (*Wby. C. R.*):

(1) Amos, bp. 22 Apl., 1764; (2) Eunice; (3) Thos., bp. 4 Nov., 1792; (4) Timothy, poss. the T., s. of Amos, who d. 20 Aug., 1794, æ: 3 yr.; (5) Timothy, bp. 30 June, 1799; (6) Nathan, bp. 3 Aug., 1800; (7) Laura, bp. 8 Aug., 1802.

Alpheus, had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Anne, bp. 29 Jan., 1775; (2) Alpheus, bp. 8 Feb., 1778.

Ebenezer, m. Hepzibah **Brown,** 10 Jan., 1740; had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Ebenezer, bp. 8 Aug., 1741; (2) Oliver, bp. 27 Feb., 1743; (3) Lucy, bp. 30 June, 1745; (4) Daniel, bp. 8 Mch., 1747; (5) Aaron, bp. 28 Oct., 1750. Not Rev. Aaron, or son

Benjamin, had:

(1) Hannah, b. 20 Jan., 1733; (2) Abigail, b. 4 Apl., bp. 11 (*W. C. R.*), 1736; (3) Sary, bp. 9 Apl., 1738 (*W. C. R.*); (4) Samuel, bp. 25 Dec., 1739.—*W. C. R.*

Gideon, m. Eunice (dau. Isaac and Hannah *Eggleston*) **Loomis,** 11 Nov., 1742; she d. 30 Aug., 1746, æ. abt. 26 yrs.; had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Eunice, "an abortive child," bp. 17 June, 1743, "in his house," d. same day; (2) Eunice, bp. 14 Oct., 1744; (3) Sarah, bp. 7 Sept., 1746; (4) Gideon, bp. 20, d. 30 Nov., 1749; (5) Gideon, bp. 9 Dec., 1750; (6) Elizabeth, bp. 20 May, 1753; (7) Hannah, bp. 8 June, 1755; (8) Ozias, bp. 4 Dec., 1757; (9) Phena, bp. 26 Oct., 1760; (10) Moses, bp. 3 Apl., 1763.

Isaac (Rev.), s. Thos. and gd.-s. of Benj. of Htfd.; grad. Y. C., 1717; m. Mary (dau. John) **Eliot** (Esq.), of W.; preached several years at Worcester, Mass.; ret. and located at W. abt. 1744, where he d. abt. 1751/2. Many articles of merchandise are found in his inventory, prob. goods from est. of his father-in-law, John Eliot, Esq., who had been a merchant in W.; est. abt. £2,000. Mary, his wid., adm'x. *Ch.:*

(1) John Eliot*; (2) Isaac (Dr.), a reputable physician in Htfd., d. before 1795; (3) Samuel, d. before 1795; (4) Jonathan*; (5) Mary, d. before her father; (6) Prudence*; (7) Lois, m. Talmadge **Bishop.**

Isaac (prob. Dr. I. above), had (*E. W. C. R.*):

(1) Ch., bp. 23 May, 1792; (2) ——, 28 Sept., 1794; (3) Jerusha, (4) Horace, (5) Orrin, bp. 1 Feb., 1801,—father mentioned as "now of Vermont."

Isaac, had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Rockee (Roxa?) bp. 6 Aug., 1780; (2) Deborah, bp. 17 Oct., 1784; (3) Chester, bp. 16 June, 1787.

† **Isaiah,** m. Eunice **Rowell,** 10 May, 1773; he d. 27 Apl., 1779, in 34th year; had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) ——, d. 30 Nov., 1773, abt. 2 hrs. old; (2) Joab, bp. 8 Jan., 1775; (3) Irum, bp. 16 Feb., 1777; (4) Isaiah, bp. 18 July, 1779.

John, Jr., m. Tabitha **Loomis,** 17 Dec., 1747; had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*): (1) John, bp. 5 Aug., 1750.

Nathaniel, m. Hannah (dau. Isaac and Hannah *Eggleston*) **Loomis,** 8 July, 1740; had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Hannah, bp. 8 Nov., 1741 (prob. the Hannah who m. Luther **Barber** of Norfolk, 15 Oct., 1761); (2) Nathaniel, bp. 19 June, 1743; (3) Isaiah, bp. 8 Sept., 1745 (see above †); (4) Anne, bp. 8 Mch., 1747 (poss. the Anna who m. Edmund **Brown** of Norfolk, 9 May, 1761); (5) Eunice, bp. 16 July, 1749; (6) Salem, bp. 14 June, 1752; m. Ann **Cole,** 17 Feb., 1780 (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*); (7) Miriam, bp. 21 July, 1754; (8) (Freelove, bp. 11 July, 1756; (see, also, under head of PHELPS, Shubael).

Nathaniel, Jr., of Farmington, m. Abigail **Strong** of W., 3 Apl., 1766. *Children* (*W. R.*, and bp. *Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Harris (Horace), b. 16 Dec., 1766; bp. 29 Mch., 1767; (2) Elijah, b. 7, bp. 17 Apl., 1768; (3) Bissell, b. 14 Dec., 1771; bp. 26 Jan., 1772; (4) Nathan, b. 13 Oct., 1775; bp. 25 Feb., 1776; (5) Levi, b. 21 Feb., 1778; (6) James, b. 12 Dec., 1779.

Noadiah, Jr., m. Abigail **Pease,** 17 May, 1757; he d. 28 June, 1793, æ. 61 or 62. Also, he had "4 children lying N. E. of the foot of his grave," viz., Abigail, Asenath, Rhoda, Noah (*Wby.*); had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Abigail, d. 5 or 7 Mch., 1777, in 18th yr.; (2) Noadiah, bp. 18 May, 1760; (3) Hannah, bp. 5 July, 1761; (4) Joseph, bp. 9 Oct., 1763; (5) Thede, bp. 28 Apl., 1765; (6 and 7) Rachel and Rhoda, twins, bp. 16 Mch., 1766; (8) Abi, bp. 27 Mch., 1768; (9) Kezia, bp. 7 May, 1769; (10) Abraham, bp. 15 July, 1770; (11) Lois, bp. 14 July, 1771; (12) Asena[th], bp. 8 Nov., 1772; d. 23 Sept., 1775; (13) Noah, bp. 17 July, 1774; d. 22 Sept., 1775; (14) Noah, bp. 2 June, 1776; (15) Martin, bp. 2 Aug., 1778; (16) Abigail, bp. 10 Oct., 1779.

Noadiah, Jr. (s. of *Noadiah*), m. Hannah **Rowley,** 20 Jan., 1780; had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Wealthy Ann, bp. 24 Sept., 1780; (2) Titus, bp. 31 Aug., 1783; (3) (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*) in 1785, "sometime last spring Noadiah Burr, Jr., had a child scalded to death."

Noadiah, had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*): (1) Erastus, (2) Oliver, bp. 19 Aug., 1778.

Samuel, m. Christian **Cadwell,** 28 Dec., 1752, who d. 27 Jan., 1782; had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) ——, b. 4 Oct., 1753 (*R. MS.*); (2) ——, bp. 23 Sept., 1764; (3) Mary, bp. Aug., 1765; (4) Samuel, bp. 15 Nov., 1761; (5) Kittie, bp. 5 Aug., 1764; (6) Peletiah, bp. 24 July, 1768.

Samuel, Jr. (prob. s. of above), m. Clarissa **Barber** of W. South, 15 Oct., 1792, who d. 24 Nov., 1795, æ. about 23; had (*Wby. Ch. Rec.*):

(1) Peletiah Watson, bp. 17 June, 1798; (2) Clarissa, bp. 6 July, 1800; (3) Pamela, bp. 7 Oct., 1804; (4) Samuel, d. 3 Oct., æ. abt. 2 yrs.; (5) Samuel, bp. 3 July, 1808.

---

* John E., Jonathan, and Prudence became insane, and Henry Allyn, Esq., of W. was app. their conservator, with Pliny Hillyer, Esq., app. to distribute Rev. Isaac's est. in Granby, 1795; first distrib. Apl., 1796, by I. Bissell, N. Loomis, and H. Allyn, Esq.—*Hinman.*

FAMILY GROUP No. ____________

Husband's Full Name ADONIJAH BURR of Bloomfield Ct ?

Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth						
Mar						
Death						
Burial						

Occupation   Church Wby -

Places of Residence Bloomfield, Ct.

Other wives, if any No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.   Military Rec.

His Father   Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name THANKFUL HOLCOMBE ?

Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth	c		1722	Simsbury		CT.
Death						
Burial						

Occupation if other than Housewife   Church

Other husbands, if any No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Her Father NATHANIEL III HOLCOMBE   Mother's Maiden Name THANKFUL HAYES (of GEO. + Abigail Dibble

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
1		Adonijah	Birth bp	21	JAN.	1750			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar						
			Death						
			Burial						
See Wilma p.79, Am REV #16064 = dates 2		Zabrina Zebina	Birth bp	15	DEC.	1751	Farmington	Hartford Co.	Conn
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.						
		ROSANNAH DIBBLE	Death	10	Nov.	1842	Granby.		Conn
			Burial						
3		Asa	Birth bp	11	Nov.	1753			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar. bp.						
			Death						
			Burial.						
4		Roger	Birth bp	9	NOV	1755			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar						
			Death						
			Burial						
5		Beersheba	Birth bp.	2	Oct.	1757			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.						
			Death						
			Burial						
6			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar						
			Death						
			Burial						
7			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.						
			Death						
			Burial						
8			Birth						
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.						
			Death						
			Burial						

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

Stiles, Anc. Windsor

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____________

Husband's Full Name ZABRINA (ZEBINA) BURR

Husband's Data	Day Month Year 1751 ?	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth b.	15 DEC. 1745	Bloomfield Farmington	Hartford Co	Conn
Mar				
Death	10 NOV. 1842	Granby		Conn
Burial				

Occupation ____________ Church ____________

Places of Residence ____________

Other wives if any No (1) (2) etc
Make separate sheet for each mar ____________ Military Rec. Am Rev # 16064 file

His Father ADONIJAH BURR of Bloomfield Mother's Maiden Name ____________

Wife's Full Maiden Name ROSANNAH DIBBLE

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth		Granby.		
Death				
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife ____________ Church ____________

Other husbands if any No (1) (2) etc
Make separate sheet for each mar ____________

Her Father ____________ Mother's Maiden Name ____________

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province etc	State or Country
1		SUSANNAH	Birth				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar	~~16 May~~ 1813	Granby		
		1st. Amasa 6 Gillet	Death				
		1789–1843 d. Oh.	Burial				
2			Birth				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				
3			Birth				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial.				
4			Birth				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				
5			Birth				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				
6			Birth				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
			Death				
			Burial				
7			Birth				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				
8			Birth				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

Conjecture; new
discovery 10/96

FAMILY GROUP No. ____________

Husband's Full Name NATHANIEL HOLCOMBE III

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				
Mar	9 Oct. 1717			
Death				
Burial				

Occupation

Church SALMON BROOK COVENANT c. 1739

Places of Residence

Other wives if any No. (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar

Military Rec.

His Father HOLCOMB

Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name THANKFUL HAYES

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth	1700-1	Simsbury		Ct.
Death				
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife

Church SALMON BROOK COVENANT – c1739

Other husbands if any No. (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar

Her Father GEORGE¹ HAYES

Mother's Maiden Name ABIGAIL DIBBLE

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province etc	State or Country
1		HANNAH	Birth				
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		John Reuel (prob.)	Burial				
2		NATHANIEL IV	Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Margaret	Burial				
3		THANKFUL	Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Adonijah Burr	Burial.				
4		ELIZABETH	Birth				
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Moses Dibble	Burial				
5		MERCY	Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse* 1. Obed Holcomb	Death				
		2. Moses Dibble	Burial				
6		ELIJAH	Birth				
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Violet Cornish	Burial				
7		JOSEPH	Birth				
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Elizabeth Wilcox	Burial				
8		EPHRAIM	Birth	22 Dec. 1721			
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Dorcas Hayes	Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources: HAYES FAM. GEN by Rev. C.W. Hayes p. 7

9. Amos
10. UNKNOWN
11. UNKNOWN
12. ROGER m. Mary or Mercy Gillett (Jos⁴, Benj³, John², Jonathan¹). See Wilmr, p 38, 79-8

Am. Rev.

s/o

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____________

HUSBAND'S Full Name [illegible]

WIFE'S Full Maiden Name [illegible]

929.273
D545c

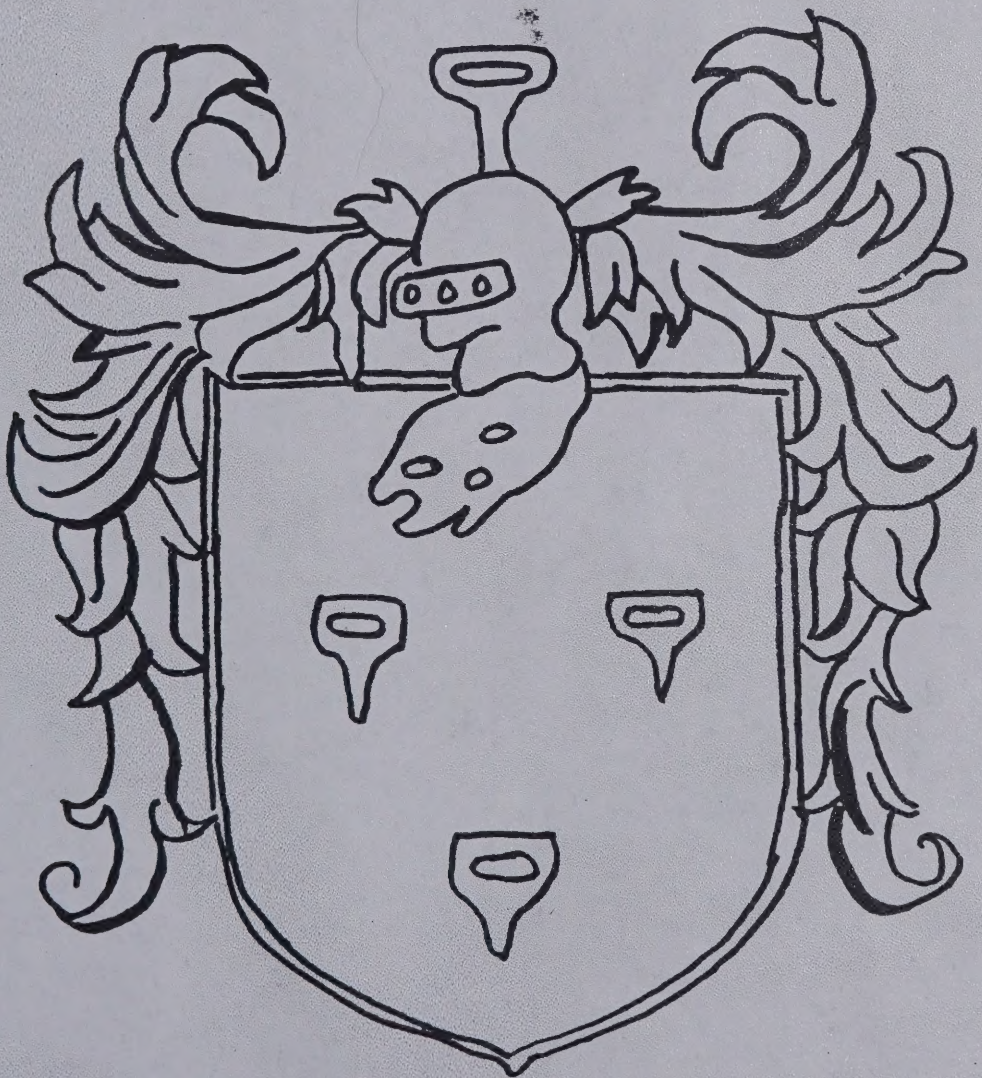
Dibble-Perry & Allied Fam.
by A. I. Conlon

SC
96

DIBBLEE

DEEBLE is the old English spelling for DIBBLE, meaning beansetter. According to Van Buren Lamb, Jr., eminent genealogist, author of the Dibblee Genealogy, and founder of the DIBBLE(E) MEMORIAL LIBRARY at Summit, New York, the Dibble(e) coat-of-arms is a purple shield with three dibbles or beansetters of silver; the crest is a gold dibble. The arms are not recorded by the College of Heraldry, but are given on page 58 of "Visitations of Cornwall", by Vivian, 1887. These arms are pictured in Jewer's Church Notes, page 53, quartered with the Woladen arms, and show the dibbles to be of the stirrup variety. The Deeble arms also appear on the tombstone of Reverend Samuel Dibble who died in 1750, and was buried in Charles Church Yard, Plymouth, England (From Your Ancestors: Vol. 3, pages 11-12, Nov.-Dec. 1949).

This does not agree with the theory of a French origin, as Dr. Wilfred Campbell of the Public Archives in Ottawa stated long ago. He believed the name to have been French and to have been originally written DeBlee--pronounced DeBlay. We prefer the English origin.



DIBBLEE

1 on "Recovery of London" 1635, Mar.

I. **ROBERT DEEBLE** came from families settled in southwestern England, in the counties of Devon, Dorset, Cornwall and Somersetshire. He is supposed to have come from Somersetshire to America, but the exact time has not yet been determined. It is a sensible presumption that he came as a passenger on the first trip of the "Mary and John" in the great Puritan emigration to America in 1630. On this ship came many of the "Dorchester Group" of Puritans; among them were Matthew Grant, Thomas Ford, John Strong, and Walter Fyler, all families with whom the Dibblee's intermarried in the next two generations. Three of Robert's children followed him to America five years later. In 1635 the "Mary and John" left Weymouth, NO England in March enroute for Virginia.? Hotten's "Original Lists" records a Robert Deeble, age 28 years (undoubtedly Robert Deeble, Jr.), daughter Frances, age 24 years, and Thomas, age 22 years. It is possible that there were two more sons, John and Abram, who came later.

Late date: from Water's "Gleanings", p. 171 as shown in Nat. Gen. Soc. Quarterly: Vol. 71 Robert Deeble sailed on ship "P. #3 "Recovery of London" from Weymouth, Eng 31 March 1633 for N. E. He was one of a group of well-to-do planters

Records show a land deed in Dorchester, MA dated 17 Dec. 1635, in which Robert and his son Thomas are mentioned. The signature of Robert Deeble as of 1641 appears on the frontispiece of Blake's "Annals of Dorchester, MA, 1646". There is mention of Robert in the records of Roxbury from 1635 to 1642, but it is possible that those refer to his son.

Robert was elected freeman of Dorchester, MA 1635. He was among the Dorchester settlers who went to Windsor, CT but he quickly returned to Dorchester where he held the office of baliff 1638-1640. It is believed that he returned to England; he may be the same Robert Deeble whose will was probated in Exeter, Devonshire, in 1666, at which time he was of the parish St. Germain.

Children of Robert Deeble: all b England

1. Robert, Jr.	b. 1607
2. Frances	b. 1611
3. Thomas	b. 1613
perhaps:	
4. John	
5. Abram	

Oliver Deeble bp. ....1610 St. Germain
buried 13 Oct 1656
m. Theophalia Walsdom dau. of Thomas
bur. 12 Apr. 1654

1613-1700

II. **THOMAS DEEBLE** came to America in the "Mary and John", leaving Weymouth, Eng. on March 1635, destined for Virginia, in Rev. Joseph Hull's Company. They arrived 5 May 1635 at Wessaguscus, ? MA (now Weymouth). In Hotten's "Original Lists" Thomas is listed as "husbandman". When he arrived in Dorchester in the spring of 1635, he joined Rev. Wareham's church. On 17 Dec. 1635 he and Robert (we believe his father) received a grant of land: "It is ordered that Robert Deeble shall have the landgement of two goad in length from his house upward, and that his sonne Thomas Deeble shall have six goad next to his to go with a right line from the pale before his house, on condition that Thomas Deeble build a house there within one yure, and else to lose that goad granted him." It appears that father and son received about thirty-five acres.

error!

Thomas did not stay long in Massachusetts, but joined Rev. Wareham's party which followed Thomas Hooker to Connecticut. There are many references to Thomas Debel in the records of Windsor, CT and in the Diary of Matthew Grant. In the ck this Diary is a list of "those that came here with us (the Dorchester Group)..... Thomas Deble, Sen., sister Deble, ..." In Town Votes, 2:7....."Those of the dragoons Dragones that have received powder ? pouches of Thomas Deble which he got made and is to be paid by ye town." And again in Matthew Grant's Diary, p. 88....."Persons who gave to the poor of other colonies.....Thomas Deble, Sen., and Abram Deble." In Ratable Lists of 1686, p. 148....."home and land 3 acres it was John Debles 13:00."

Thomas Deeble was made freeman in 1640. In the same year he was granted land of the Plantation on which he built a house which he sold to Robert Watson. In 1670 he bought the William Hubbard house on the Palisado between Matthew Grant and Thomas Ford.

Thomas left a long will, dated 17 Feb. 1699/1700, naming all his children and several grandchildren. The inventory, taken 1 Nov. 1700, valued his possessions at 60 pounds, 14 shillings, 1 pence. One item seems to have caused much unhappiness among the legatees: "To my said daughter Miriam (Gillett) M. Jonathan 2 Gillott I give, for the use of her son, my best broadcloth coat, hatt and breeches. All the rest of my apparet is to be divided, two parts to my sons Samuel and Thomas, the other part to my grandsons Josiah Dibble and Wakefield Dibble." Thomas' son-in-law, Samuel Gibbs, and Mr. John Eliot were named executors.

Thomas 2 Deeble was b 1613 in England: d at Windsor, CT 12 Oct. 1700: he m at Windsor ca 1636 1st Miriam Grant, sister of Matthew Grant. Miriam d 14 May 1681 at Windsor. Thomas m (2nd) 25 June 1683 at Windsor 2nd Elizabeth Hayden, daughter of John and Susannah Hayden, widow of (1) John Hawkes and (2) Robert Hinsdale. Elizabeth d 25 Sept. 1689 at Windsor, CT.

Children of Thomas and Miriam (Grant) Deeble: all b Windsor, CT

1.	Israel	b. 29 Aug. 1637	m. Elizabeth Hull
2.	Samuel	b. 31 May 1640	d. 31 May 1640 Windsor, CT
*3.	Ebenezer	b. 26 Sept 1641 d.1675	m. 1663 Mary Wakefield
4.	Hepsibah	bp 25 Dec. 1642	m. Samuel Gibbs
5.	Samuel	b. 9 Feb. 1643	m. (2) Hepsibah Barklitt; (3) Frances Cranston
6.	Miriam	b. 15 Feb. 1645	m. Jonathan 2 Gillette
7.	Thomas	bp 3 Sept 1647	m. Mary Tucker
8.	Joanna	bp 1 Feb. 1650	m. (died?) 1651 Windsor, CT

*III. EBENEZER DEBLE s/o Thos. + Miriam (Grant) was b 26 Sept. 1641 at Windsor, CT: he was killed in the Great Swamp Fight by the Narragansett Indians during King Philip's War, dying 19 Dec. 1675, age 34 years. The battle in which Ebenezer was killed was especially bloody. Forces from Plymouth and Massachusetts were present with the Connecticut volunteers.

Ebenezer died insolvent, with debts exceeding his estate. The inventory of his estate is preserved at the Connecticut State Library at Hartford; it mentions widow Mary, and gives the names and ages of their seven children. The inventory was taken 11 Feb. 1676. The following letter from a Mr. Jones to Governor Lute is indicative of the plight of Ebenezer's widow:

"Sir, I pray be pleased what you can to favor and further the bearer, the Widow Dibble, that her husband's estate may be settled. He was killed at the Swamp Fight, died in debt more than his estate. 'Twere a work of mercy to consider the poor widow and fatherless children."

Ebenezer was m 27 Oct. 1663 at New Haven, CT by Mr. Jones to Mary Wakefield, daughter of John and Anne Wakefield of Watertown, MA. She was baptised in the First Congregational Society of New Haven, 21 Aug. 1645. After Ebenezer's death Mary m (2nd) James Hillier at Windsor 15 June 1677. Mary d 24 Sept. 1703.

Children of Ebenezer and Mary (Wakefield) Deeble: all b Windsor, CT

1. Ebenezer	bp 11 Dec. 1664	On this date Ebenezer Deble tendered himself publicly to obtain bp. for his children.
2. Martha	bp 11 Dec. 1664	
3. Mary	b. 24 Dec. 1664	m. John Eno
4. Wakefield	b. 15 Sept 1667	m. Sarah Loomis; (2) Jane Fyler
5. Martha (2nd)	b. 10 Mar. 1670	
6. Ebenezer (2nd)	b. 8 Aug. 1671	m. Mary Loomis; (2) Ann Houston
7. John	b. 9 Feb. 1673	

IV. WAKEFIELD DIBBLE made his home in Windsor, CT the early part of his life. After 1704 he removed to Danbury, CT. His house was in the western part of the town (which then reached as far as Bedford, NY). He and his brother John are often mentioned in Bedford records. He became a delegate to the Connecticut Legislature.

Wakefield was b 15 Sept. 1667 at Windsor, CT. There he m 27 Dec. 1692 Sarah Loomis, who was b at Windsor 1 Feb. 1667; she d there 1693, age 26 years. He m (2nd) at Windsor 20 Sept. 1694 Jane Fyler, daughter of Zerubbabel and Experience (Strong) Fyler. Jane was a gr-granddaughter of Thomas Ford; granddaughter of John Strong and of Walter Fyler of the Dorchester Group. The Lt. Walter Fyler House, built in Windsor in 1640, is the birthplace of both Zerubbabel and Jane. It is now the quarters of the Historical Society in Windsor.

Wakefield d 1734 at Danbury, CT. His will, made in Jan. 1733 and probated 2 May 1734, instructed his executors to "pay ye charges which do or may arise on ye education" of his youngest son, Ebenezer. He required his executors to provide thirty pounds towards furnishing Ebenezer with books. His other sons and daughters were bequeathed land, buildings, money and personal possessions, but Wakefield recognized that he had a scholar in the family and made suitable provision for him. Wakefield signed his name "DIBEL".

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

1 of 2

FAMILY GROUP No. ______
ARR. ON "MARY & JOHN" - OR REV. JOS. HULL'S CO 1635

Husband's Full Name THOMAS DIBBLE

Husband's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1613			ENG.
Mar	c 1636	Windsor		
Death	12 OCT. 1700	Windsor		Ct.
Burial				

Occupation husbandman Church
Places of Residence 1st Dorchester, Ma 1635; rem. to Windsor, CT.
Other wives if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar 2nd - Elizabeth Hayden, 25 Je. 1683 d/o John & [illegible] Military Rec. ~~Conn Vol. K~~
His Father possibly, ROBERT of Somerset, Eng. Mother's Maiden Name
1. Imm. Am on Recovery of London, 1634/5

more evidence needed here
Wife's Full Maiden Name MIRIAM GRANT, sis of Town Clerk MATTHEW GRANT

Wife's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				
Death	14 May 1681	Windsor		
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife Church
Other husbands if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar
Her Father Mother's Maiden Name

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province etc	State or Country
1		ISRAEL	Birth	29 AUG. 1637	Windsor		CT.
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
		Elizabeth Hull	Death				
			Burial				
2		SAMUEL, d. same day	Birth	31 May 1640	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death	31 May 1640			
			Burial				
3		EBENEZER	Birth	26 SEPT. 1641	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	27 OCT. 1663			
		Mary Wakefield	Death	19 Dec. 1675	k. in Gr. Swamp fight by Narragansetts in King Phil. War, age 34.		
			Burial.				
4		HEPSIBAH	bp. Birth	25 DEC. 1642	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
		Samuel Gibbs	Death				
			Burial				
5		SAMUEL DIBBLE	Birth	9 FEB. 1643	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse* 1st. —	Mar.	21 JAN 1668			
		2nd Hepsibah Bartlett	Death	5 JE. 1709			
			Burial	CT-			
6		MIRIAM	Birth	15 FEB. 1645	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
		Jonathan 2 Gillett	Death				
			Burial				
7		THOMAS	bp. Birth	3 SEPT. 1647	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
		Mary Tucker	Death				
			Burial				
8		JOANNA	bp. Birth	1 FEB 1650	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death	? 1651			
			Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar (1) (2) etc

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:
1. Dibble-Perry & Allied Fam. by A.L. Conlon 2. ~~Phelps-Marshall Kinship, by McBride~~
2. Gillet Fam - by Wilma Thomas

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.19 PEDIGREE CHART SLC 31 MAY 2003 Gillet Allied Chart ______

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. ______ on chart no. ______

AFN=Ancestral File Number

1 Thomas DIBBLE
AFN: 1LTZ-5P
BORN: 1613
Weymouth,S, England
MAR.: 1635
Of Weymouth,S, England
DIED: 17 Oct 1700
Windsor, Hartford, CT

SPOUSE
Mary Or Miriam Or Frances GRANT
AFN: 1LTZ-6V
BORN: 1614
Windsor, Hartford, CT.
DIED: 14 May 1681
Windsor, Hartford, CT

2 Robert DIBBLE
AFN: G2P6-TW
BORN: 1587
MAR.: Sep 1611
DIED: 1666
Windsor, Hartford, Conn.

3 Frances GOODY
AFN: G2P6-V3
BORN: 1587
Of, Weymouth,D, England
DIED:

4 John DIBBLE
AFN: BWPV-9H
BORN: 1559
Weymouth,D, England
MAR.: Abt 1586
Of Weymouth,D, England
DIED: Sep 1646
Stanford,F, Connecticut

5 Mrs. John DIBBLE
AFN: 1Z48-J5B
BORN: Abt 1563
Springfield,H, England
DIED: Deceased

6
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

7
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

8 Mr DIBBLE
AFN: 10F1-1J0
BORN: Abt 1533
, , England
MAR.:
DIED:

9 Mrs DIBBLE
AFN: 10F1-1K6
BORN: Abt 1534
, , England
DIED:

10
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

12
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

13
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

14
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

15
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

16
AFN: ____
BORN:

17
AFN: ____
BORN:

18
AFN: ____
BORN:

19
AFN: ____
BORN:

20
AFN: ____
BORN:

21
AFN: ____
BORN:

22
AFN: ____
BORN:

23
AFN: ____
BORN:

24
AFN: ____
BORN:

25
AFN: ____
BORN:

26
AFN: ____
BORN:

27
AFN: ____
BORN:

28
AFN: ____
BORN:

29
AFN: ____
BORN:

30
AFN: ____
BORN:

31
AFN: ____
BORN:

Copyright © 1987, June 1998 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

```
Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.19                         PEDIGREE CHART                          31 MAY 2003       Chart ______

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. ______ on chart no. ______

                                                                                                   16 ----------------------
                                                                                                     | AFN:              ____
                                                                   8 Robert HAYES--------------------| BORN:
                                                                    | AFN: G2QW-5G                   |
                                                                    | BORN: 1628/1629              17 ----------------------
                                                                    |   , , , Scotland                 AFN:              ____
                                                    ①               | MAR.: Abt 1654                   BORN:
                                  4 George, Sr. HAYES [SR]----------|  Of Scotland
AFN=Ancestral File Number          | AFN: 3WN0-HL                   | DIED: Deceased
                                   | BORN: 1654/1655                |   , , Derbyshire, England
                                   |   Scotland                     |                              18 ----------------------
                                   | MAR.: 29 Aug 1683              |                                | AFN:              ____
                                   |   Windsor, Hartford, CT       9 Margaret MALSTER----------------| BORN:
                                   | DIED:  2 Sep 1725                AFN: G2QW-6M                   |
              ②                    |   Simsbury, Hartford, CT         BORN: 1632/1633              19 ----------------------
 2 Samuel HAYES--------------------|                                    , , Scotland                   AFN:              ____
  | AFN: 8VKV-Q6                   |                                  DIED: Deceased                   BORN:
  | BORN: 1688/1689                |
  |   Simsbury, Hartford, CT       |                                                               20 Thomas DIBBLE--------->
  | MAR.: 16 Jul 1719              |                                                                 | AFN: 1LTZ-5P      ____
  |   Simsbury, Hartford, CT       |                              10 Samuel DIBBLE (DEBLE)-----------| BORN: 1613
  | DIED:                          |                                | AFN: 1LV0-75                   |
  |                                |                                | BORN: 19 Feb 1643            21 Mary Or Miriam O GRANT>
  |                                |                                |   Windsor, Hartford, CT          AFN: 1LTZ-6V      ____
  |                                |                                | MAR.: 29 Jan 1665                BORN: 1614
  |                               5 Abigail DIBBLE------------------|   Windsor, Hartford, CT
  |                                  AFN: 3WN0-JR                   | DIED:  5 Jun 1709
  |                                  BORN: 19 Jan 1666              |   Windsor, Hartford, CT
  |                                    Windsor, Hartford, CT        |                              22 William GRAVES---------
  |              ③                   DIED: 1724/1725                |                                | AFN: 164K-N9H     ____
                                       Of Windsor,, Connecticut   11 Mary GRANT----------------------| BORN: <1619>
1 Elizabeth HAYES-----------------                                    AFN: BCSN-9V                   |
  | AFN: G2N9-NC                                                      BORN: About 1645             23 ----------------------
  | BORN: 17 Oct 1721                                                   Of, Windsor,H, Conn            AFN:              ____
  |   Simsbury,H, Conn.                                               DIED: 1679                       BORN:
  | MAR.: 20 Mar 1740
  |   Simsbury,H, Connecticut                                                                      24 ----------------------
  | DIED: 31 Aug 1805                                                                                | AFN:              ____
  |   Granby, Hartford, Conn.                                     12 Samuel Sargent WILLCOCKSON------| BORN:
  |                                                                 | AFN: 12RV-21N                  |
  | SPOUSE                                                          | BORN: Aft 1663               25 ----------------------
  | Joseph GILLETT④                                                 |   <Simsbury,, Connecticut>       AFN:              ____
  |  AFN: G2N9-M6                                                   | MAR.:                            BORN:
  |  BORN: 14 Oct 1712            6 Samuel WILLCOCKSON--------------|
  |    Suffield,H, Connecticut     | AFN: 12RV-1X3                  | DIED:
  |  DIED: Jul 1775/1776           | BORN: Abt 1700                 |   Simsbury,H, Connecticut
  |    Simsbury,H, Connecticut     |   Simsbury,H, Connecticut      |                              26 ----------------------
  |                                | MAR.:                          |                                | AFN:              ____
  |                                |                              13 ----------------------------------| BORN:
  |                                | DIED:                            AFN:                           |
                                   |   Simsbury,H, Connecticut        BORN:                        27 ----------------------
 3 WILLCOCKSON (WILCOXSON, WILCOX)-|                                                                   AFN:              ____
    AFN: G2P2-K0                   |                                  DIED:                            BORN:
    BORN: 11 Oct 1700              |
      Simsbury, Hartford, CT       |                                                               28 ----------------------
    DIED: 26 Nov 1735              |                                                                 | AFN:              ____
      Simsbury,H, Connecticut      |                              14 ----------------------------------| BORN:
                                   |                                | AFN:                           |
                                   |                                | BORN:                        29 ----------------------
                                   |                                |                                  AFN:              ____
                                   |                                | MAR.:                            BORN:
                                  7 --------------------------------|
                                     AFN:                           | DIED:
                                     BORN:                          |
                                                                    |                              30 ----------------------
                                     DIED:                          |                                | AFN:              ____
                                                                  15 ----------------------------------| BORN:
                                                                      AFN:                           |
                                                                      BORN:                        31 ----------------------
                                                                                                       AFN:              ____
                                                                      DIED:                            BORN:
```

Copyright © 1987, June 1998 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

DIBBLE and HAYES

Needs careful scrutiny for ped charts

Abigail Dibble (Saml^2, Thos^1)
m. Geo. Hayes 1683, 29 Aug.
George came from Scotland, 1680, & on to Windsor before 1682
he mar 1st ~~unknown~~ Sarah & she died 27 Mar 1682/3
" 2nd Abigail Dibble.
Geo died at Simsbury 2 Sept, 1725
Issue: of Geo Hayes & Abigail Dibble
by 1st mar - Geo. b. 26 Mar. d. Apr 1683.
by 2nd mar. to Abigail Dibble

Hayes issue

1. Abigail, b. 31 Aug. 1684 m. Paul Tompkins
2 Daniel b. 26 Apr. 1686 - who capt by Ind in Queen
3. Anne's War near home, carried to Can, & captive 5 years
4. See Phelps' Hist of Simsbury for details of heroism
he d. Sims. 23 Sept. 1756
3. Sarah b. 22 Jan 1687 m. John Gozzard
4 Mary b. 6 Jan 1689/90 m. Wm Rice
5 Joanna b 2 Oct 1692 m. Jas Hillier
6. Geo. b. 9 Mar 1694/5 m Sarah
7. Wm. b. 13 Je 1697 m. Joanna Lee

All born in Windsor

Which is mine?

8. Saml^2 b. ca 1698/9. HAYES [mar 16 JL 1719 ELIZABETH^4 WILCOX]
9. Thankful b. ca 1700/1 m. Nath'l Holcomb
10. Benj. b ca 1702/03
11. Dorothy bp 1706 m. Abraham Dibble.

All born in Simsbury

Connect with Jos 4 Gillet Story

t Jn

ROBERT DIBBLE

arr on "Recovery of London" 1634, from Weymouth. from Glastonbury Somerset. Set Dorchester Ms. - freeman 6 My 1635 - living here in 1652. Two children

age 22+, Thos^1 & d. Francis age 24 followed on unnamed ship from Weymouth 1635, led by Rev Jos Hull.

Possibly 2 others in Eng - John 1605 & Joan 1609

Robt may have returned to Eng, & died there

Thos^1 contrib 1s 3d to Conn Fund for Relief of Poor in Other Col. 1676, (as did Jon^1 Gillet). He & wife adm to church both in Dorchester & Windsor

ect to 1 Gillett Jonathan' Story

Thistlewaite, Dorset Pilgrims

1641 - T. Dibble in bottom qtr in land acres - only 31A

1st gen. value in £ Thos. Dibble £60, b. Eng d. Windsor 1700.

See Hull, Rev Jos party - Hull colony of 1635 brought 130 heads of families

DIBBLE Connection

1. Abigail Dibble (Sam'l^2, Thos^1) b. 19 Ja 1663
   m. Geo.^{1} Hayes, 1683, ancestors of ________
   via

2. Rosannah Dibble
   m. Zebina Burr , grandparents of ________

Connect to Jonathan^1 Gillett story

Notes on Thomas^1 Dibble

came 1635 in group led by Rev. Jos. Hull from Weymouth, Set Dorchester & Windsor.

Stiles:

Thomas^1 Dibble b. d. 17 Oct 1700

m. 1st wife unknown, she d. 14 My 1681

bothe church members at Dorchester & Windsor

issue:^{2}

1. Israel b. 29 Ag, 1637. m. Elizabeth (Josiah) Hull, 28 Nov. 1661
   Adm. 1/2 WayCov 18 Sept 1670, & Eliz. Oct. 70
2. Ebenezer^2 b.
   m. Mary Wakefield of New Haven 27 Oct 1663.
   He was k. King Phil War 1675-6 in Swamp Fight,
   living form. impoverished. Not in full comm. at Windsor
3. Hephzibah bp. 25 Dec 1642
4. **Samuel^2 ~~nb~~ Dibble** his sister Miriam m. Jonathan^2 Gillett d. 17
   m. 1st unknown
   (d. after 1725) → & had Abigail Dibble b. 19 Jan 1666 [who m. Geo.^{1} HAYES, in 1683]
   and 2nd Hephzibah (John) Bartlett 21 Jan 1668
   she d. 7 Dec 1701
   & their issue; i.e. Saml^2 & Hephzibah Bartlett $^{1/2}$ Hayes

   Hayes issue
   - a. Hephzibah 19 Dec 1669
   - b. Joanna 4 Oct 1672
   - c. Saml 13 Apr 1675, d infancy
   - d. Saml 4 May 1677 [m. Elizabeth^4 Wilcox]
   - e. Mindwell 17 Feb 1680
   - f. Thankful 19 Je. 1685
   - g. Patience 25 Oct 1687
5. Miriam b. 19 Feb. bp. 7 Dec. 16~~4~~5 m. JONATHAN^2 GILLETT, jr.
6. Thos b. 3 Sep. 1647

THOMAS^1 DIBBLE

m. 2nd Elizabeth Hayden of Hadley, 25 Je. d. 25 Sept 1689

[Connect this with Joseph^4 Gillett Story]

See Stiles for more.

MORE ON SAM'L^2 HAYES whose 2 daughters

from Stiles: LYDIA b. Feb. 18, 1720 m. Benj. Gillet^4
& ELIZABETH b. Oct. 1721 m Jos.^{4} Gillett + 1740, of Simsbury.

Sam'l^2 (Geo^1) b. Simsbury 1699; 1723 rcd 60 A grant; held church covenant Salmon Brook 1739, w. his wife Elizabeth Wilcockson (Saml^3, Sgt Saml^2, Wm^1 ~~3~~ who came to Mass Bay Col. 1635 + removed to Hartford + Stratford). They had 9 children, ~~3 dau. Abigail m.~~ Lived to great old age. 88 or more.

DIBBEL

SLC
96

Dibble Family (Deeble, Deble, Dibell)

929.273
A1 #2144

Johnathan Dibble
1778-1851
by Helen M. Bruce

1. Robert Deebe

1-1. Robert b. about 1608

1-2. Oliver bpt. July 22,1610 at St.Germain, Cornwall,Eng.

1-3. Frances b. about 1612

1-4. Thomas b.?1614 d. Oct. 17,1699 or 1700
m. d. May 14,1681
m. Elizabeth d. Dec. 25,1689

1-5. Ebenezer b. 1616?
m.

1-6. John b.?1618 m.

1-7. Abraham b.?1620
m. Lydia Teffe

"Robert Deeble was the first of this name in New England. He and his wife were early settlers of Dorchester, Mass., being a freeman of that town May 6,1635. Robert and his wife (known as Goody Deeble) evidently became members of the Dorchester Congregation which was formed in 1629 at the New Hospital in Plymouth, England, under the leadership of Rev. John Warham of Exeter, Eng. Some members of this congregation sailed from Plymouth and others embarked for America from Weymouth.

"The ship in which Robert and his wife came to these shores is not known, but possibly they arrived June 24,1633 with 78 other members of this congregation, for the names of these passengers are not recorded. His son Thomas Deeble, age 22, with Frances Deble, age 24, sorer(sister?), did sail from Weymouth, Eng., Mar. 20,1635. A Robert Dabyn, age 28, arrived in New England the same year and was listed as a servant to Joseph Hall. There were probably other brothers and sisters for during the Indian uprisings and massacres Abraham Dibol (of Haddam and later of Simsbury, Conn.), John Deble's family (of Springfield, Mass.) and an Ebenezer Deble appear in Windsor, Conn. in close association with Thomas Deble. (Windsor was originally called Dorchester.)" ?

from "History of the Dibble Family" by Van Buren Lamb, Jr.

D.Bruce 1964

Dibble Family

perhaps s/o Robt
1-4. Thomas Deble b.?1614 d. Oct. 17,1699 or 1700 Windsor, Conn.
m.1. d. May 14,1681
widow of
m.2. Eliz. Hayden? of Hadley as 3rd. husband (she m.1. John Hawkes, m.2. Robert Hinsdale) June 25,1683. She d. Sept.25, 1689

1-4-1. Israel b. Aug. 29,1637
m. Eliz. Hull

d (Savage) ok
1-4-2. Samuel b. May 31,1640 d. May 31,1640 Windsor, Conn.

1-4-3. Ebenezer b. Sept. 26,1641
m. Mary Wakefield

1-4-4. Hepsibah b. Dec. 25,1642
m. Samuel Gibbs 15 Apr 1664 see Gibbs genealogy
b. Mar 24, 1644 (Savage)

1-4-5. Samuel b. Feb. 9,1643
m.1. Graves
m.2. Hepsibah Bartlett
m.3. Frances Cranston
Dec. 7 1645 (Savage)

1-4-6. Miriam b. Feb. 15,1645
m. Jonathan^{2} Gillette m. 14 Dec 1676

1-4-7. Thomas b. Sept. 3,1647 d. before 1719
m. Mary Tucker
see later page

1-4-8. ?Joanna b. Feb. 1,1650 d. 1651 in Windsor

This information was obtained from Mr. Van Buren Lamb, Jr. of Summit.

SAVAGE - vol 2
THOS DIBBLE - 1st to Dorchester. freem. 17 May 1637
rem to Windsor, 1640 Apr adm freem of Conn.

D.Bruce 1964

It is said

THOS' DIBBLE m. 1st. MIRIAM GRANT
d. 1700
d. 1681
sis of Matthew of Windsor

J. Savage

but on the overthrow of that admin. was impris. without bail. Hutch. Coll. 564. Hist. I. 388. Revol. in N. E. Just. 21. 31.

GRAME, SAMUEL, Boston 1641, a pewterer, join. the ch. 26 Mar. 1642, had bapt. next day d. Mary, 3 yrs. old.

GRANGER, BRYAN, Salem 1637. Felt. GEORGE, Suffield, s. of Lancelot of the same, m. 26 Apr. 1693, Lydia, d. of Rev. John Younglove, but of ch. or of d. of h. or w. I hear not. JOHN, Scituate 1640, left wid. Grace, in whose will of 24 Nov. 1648, are nam. minor s. John, and d. Eliz. The s. d. at Marshfield, prob. 4 Oct. 1655. JOHN, Andover, perhaps eldest s. of Lancelot, m. 9 Feb. 1680, Martha, prob. d. of Daniel Poor, had Mary, wh. d. 16 Dec. 1682; and his wid. m. 21 Feb. 1700, Moses Haggett. LANCELOT, Ipswich 1648, rem. to Newbury, m. 4 Jan. 1654, Joanna, d. of Robert Adams, had John, b. 15 Jan. 1655; George, 28 Nov. 1658; Eliz. 13 Mar. 1662; Dorothy, 17 Feb. 1665; Samuel, 26 July 1668; and Abraham, 17 Apr. 1673; but he had others at I. as Thomas; Rebecca, m. in 1686, Joseph Wolcott; Robert, k. at Brookfield 1709; beside Hannah, and Mary, eleven ch. in all. In 1679 he rem. to what is now Suffield, where his d. Eliz. m. 16 July 1684, Vicary Sikes; and there he d. 1689. His wid. Joanna was liv. 1701. All the ds. m. and Abraham, with three brs. ea. had fams. at S. Hon. Gideon, P.-M.-Gen. of the U. S. was of this stock. SAMUEL, Suffield, s. of the preced. m. Esther, d. of deac. John Hanchet, had Samuel, Esther, Deliverance, Abraham, John, Jeremiah, and Robert. Of his d. the date is not seen, but his est. was div. 1722. THOMAS, Duxbury, serv. of Love Brewster, was execut. 1642, as Gov. Bradford, 397, tells. THOMAS, Suffield, s. of Lancelot of the same, m. 14 Nov. 1683, Mindwell, d. of Stephen Taylor of Windsor, had Thomas, b. 9 Mar. 1684; William, 1 Nov. 1685; d. in few wks.; Eunice, 13 Jan. 1687; Eliz. 26 Mar. 1692; and prob. others.

GRANNIS, EDWARD, Hartford, m. 3 May 1655, Eliz. d. of William Andrews, had Joseph, b. 31 Mar. 1656, d. young; and perhaps more; but he m. 1662, sec. w. Hannah, d. of John Wakefield, had Hannah, who m. 13 Jan. 1681, John Hill; Mabel, m. 2 Mar. 1684, John Johnson; Abigail, m. 1689, John Allen, jr.; rem. to Hadley, there had Sarah, b. 20 Oct. 1671, m. 1690, Nathaniel Bishop; John, 5 Dec. 1674; rem. again to Conn.; at New Haven, where the name is still to be heard, had Joseph, 12 Mar. 1677; and Ann. JOHN, New Haven 1670, may have been br. of the preced. JOSEPH, New Haven, s. of Edward, m. 3 Nov. 1702, Hannah, d. of John Russell, had Joseph, William, Russell, Thomas, Stephen, Isaac, Sarah, Ann, Mabel, and Hannah.

GRANT, ALEXANDER, Boston 1657, one of the found. of the Scot's Charit. Soc. that yr. Among the twelve Grants, transport. in the John and Sarah from London 1652, to be sold at Boston, part of the gleanings of the field of carnage at Worcester of 3 Sept. preced. is one Alexander, wh. may be this man; but it seems to me very unlikely. None of that cargo would be kindly rec. here, as they had been smitten by the wrath of Heaven in the odious cause of Charles II.; and tho. some may think, that of these young men it might be large sacrifice to take, at the lowest comput. three quarters in five yrs. yet I believe that a larger proportion than that fell victims to the heartless policy. See the end of this paragr. under Thomas. BENJAMIN, New London, a. 1664, mariner, perhaps s. of Christopher, m. a d. of Matthew Beckwith, rem. to Lyme, and d. a. 1670, leav. ch. But Bond gives BENJAMIN, s. of Christopher, to be of Watertown 1694, a weaver, with w. Priscilla, so that, in my opinion, one man only must be count. Benjamin, wh. was of Cambridge, says Caulkins, in 1693. CALEB, Watertown, a mason, by w. Mary, wh. d. 1 Feb. 1684, had Caleb; Sarah, b. 1671, d. soon; Joseph, 3 Apr. 1681, d. soon; Mary; and Abigail, 2 Jan. 1684; and he d. 5 Nov. 1694. CHRISTOPHER, Watertown 1634, by w. Mary had Abigail, b. 6 Feb. 1635; Joshua, 11 June 1637; Caleb, 8 Feb. 1640; and Benjamin, 6 Sept. 1641; and by w. Sarah had Sarah, 1 Feb. 1643; Joseph, 27 Sept. 1646; Mary, or Mercy, or both; and Christopher, 1649; but it is observable, that Bond takes note of only one wife. He d. 6 Sept. 1685; was employ. in sett. the glass in the first edifice erect. for Harv. Coll. Abigail m. Roger Rose; Sarah m. 23 Feb. 1666, Samuel Seaverns; and Mary m. 27 Feb. 1668, Daniel Smith; and much puzzle may be seen as to m. of Mercy with Samuel Daniel, or Daniels, in Bond, 197, 260, and 776. EDWARD, Boston 1658, shipwright, m. Sarah, d. of William Ward, or Weare, had Experience, b. 26 Dec. 1658; and Joseph, 15 Feb. 1661; freem. 1672, d. 1682, leav. wid. Sarah, and s. Joseph only. An inscript. ridicul. false, purporting to be on his gr.stone in the N. bur. ground in B. as if he d. 12 June 1630, bef. the arr. of any exc. Blaxton, on this peninsula, giv. at p. 29 of the Dorchester Saxton's Memo. imposed on the severe judgment of Farmer. Many false impress. can be obt. from gr.stones, thoughtless. changed, as often they are by idle sch.boys, as one of them, sixty-seven yrs. ago, did, in sev. instances at that bur. ground, by his acknowledgm. to me. JAMES, Boston 1657, one of the found. of the Scot's Charit. Soc. that yr. JAMES, Charlestown 1658, may have been of Dover 1657, of York 1674, and of other town later, nothing being kn. at either place about him exc. that at York one of the name took. o. of alleg. 22 Mar. 1681. JAMES, Dedham 1664, d. 1698, leav. wid. Margaret. JAMES, Boston 1684, perhaps s. of the first James of the same, was rec. into the Scot's Charit. Soc. 1684. JOHN, Windsor, s. of Matthew, m. 2 Aug. 1666,

Mary Hull, had John, b. 20 Oct. 1670; Mary, 26 Apr. 1675; Eliz. 10 July 1677; Abigail, 27 Jan. 1680; and Josiah; and d. 1684. JOHN, Newbury, by w. Sarah had Sarah, b. 10 Apr. 1691; William, 1 Nov. 1694; Joanna, 2 Apr. 1697; and Abraham, 2 Jan. 1702. He was tax. at Rowley 1691. Jane, of Rowley 1643, wh. d. 1696, may have been his mo. JOSEPH, Watertown, s. of Christopher, m. 24 Dec. 1684, Mary Grafton, had Jonathan, bapt. 24 Apr. 1687; Mary, b. 13 Sept. 1686, d. soon; Sarah, 19 Mar. 1688; Mehitable, bapt. 27 Oct. 1689; Joseph, 18 May 1690; Stephen; Joshua, b. 13 Dec. 1694; Eliz. 16 Nov. 1696; Abigail, 28 Aug. 1698; Mary, 8 Nov. 1699; Hannah, 24 Nov. 1700; Mercy, 20 Sept. 1702; Bathsheba; and Christopher. JOSHUA, Kennebeck, eldest s. of Christopher, had Joshua, and was k. by the Ind. 14 Aug. 1676. Willis, I. 147. His f. had admin. next yr. of his est. MATTHEW, Dorchester, came in the "Mary and John," 1630, with Maverick and Warham, was, we may suppose, therefore of Co. Devon, freem. 18 May 1631, had w. and d. Priscilla, b. in Eng. and here had Samuel, b. 12 Nov. 1631; Tahan, 3 Feb. 1634, rem. 1635 to Windsor, for the first plant. there, was many yrs. its faithful town clk. had John, b. 20 Apr. 1642, but rec. no other ch. and d. 16 Dec. 1681. For sec. w. he had Susanna, wid. of William Rockwell. Priscilla m. 14 Oct. 1647, Michael Humphrey. PETER, Boston 1657, one of the found. in that yr. of the Scot's Charit. Soc. may have rem. to Hartford, d. 1681, leav. six ch. of wh. the eldest Mary had m. Thomas Goodfellow. PETER, Dover 1659, perhaps br. of James of the same. ROBERT, Ipswich 1685. His wid. Mary d. 3 Apr. 1728, aged 58. SAMUEL, Boston 1640. SAMUEL, Windsor, eldest s. of Matthew, freem. 1654, m. 27 May 1658, Mary Porter, had Samuel, b. 20 Apr. 1659, John, 24 Apr. 1664; Matthew, 22 Sept. 1666; Josiah, 19 May 1668; Nathaniel, 14 Apr. 1672; Mary, 23 Jan. 1676; and Sarah, 19 Jan. 1679. SETH, Cambridge 1632, came with Wadsworth, Talcott, Goodwin, Olmstead, and others in the Lion, arr. at Boston 16 Sept. with them rem. to Hartford, an orig. propr. but no more is kn. of him than from his inv. of 14 Mar. in Trumbull, Col. Rec. I. 481, we may infer, that he had fam. not num. and d. early in 1647. TAHAN, Windsor, s. of Matthew, m. 22 Jan. 1663, Hannah, d. of Nicholas Palmer, had Matthew, b. 4 Jan. 1664; Tahan, 27 Sept. 1665; Hannah, 8 June 1668; Thomas, 20 Feb. 1671; Joseph, 14 May 1673; Sarah, 19 Sept. 1675; Mary, 23 Oct. 1678; and ano. ch. 1680; and he d. 14 Nov. 1680. THOMAS, Dorchester, a soldier, Dec. 1675 of brave capt. Johnson's comp. prob. had no fam. for in his will of 5 Aug. 1681, pro. 29 Sept. foll. he names none, but gave to his "dame Withington" a memento, and to James G. of Dedham £20. THOMAS, Rehoboth, had ch. bur. Sept. 1676, without name, prob. very young. I think this name may have been misspelt on the rec. Gaunt; yet under Grant appears again in Col. Rec. hav. Hannah, b. 4 Apr. 1681; David, 2 Feb. 1683. Under this name came to our country many, twelve men in one ship, the John and Sarah, from London in May 1652; three call. James; three, John; and one, Alexander, Alister, Daniel, Patrick, Thomas, and William, respectiv. They were among the 272 wretch. passeng. put on board Nov. preced. "free by ordin. of Parl. 20 Oct." to be sold here, prisoners, gleaned on the fatal field of Worcester, 3 Sept. of that yr. A simil. cargo, from the doleful harvest of Dunbar, of near. the same numb. prob. in the former yr. sent to us by the governm. at home, had, as in his let. of 28 July 1651, from Boston, to the Lord Gen. Cromwell, our John Cotton assures him, "not been sold for slaves to perpet. servitude, but for 6, or 7, or 8 yrs. as we do our own." For the precise import of these last words, that may seem intentional. ambiguous, moderate sagacity will suggest different conject. yet far more interest belongs to the number; and tho. it is easy enough to guess, it is difficult to ascertain, the exact enumeration. But some in the shipm. of the former yr. must have been Grants. Neither of these slave cargoes prob. could add much to our wholesome population. The Comtee. of the Privy Council, a quarter of a century after, sent over to Gov. Bradstreet a series of twenty-seven questions relat. to the condition of this Col. in every particular, to wh. in 1680 he gave answers, the latter part of 17th hav. these words: "Now and then, two or three negroes are brot. hither from Barbados and other of his Majesty's plantations, and sold here for about twenty pounds a piece; so that there may be, within our governm. a. 100 or 120, and it may be as many Scots brot. hither and sold for servants in the time of the war with Scotland, and most now married and liv. here, and about half so many Irish, brot. hither at sev. times as servants." The "*crowning* mercy," as Oliver, with foresight at least equal to his piety, entitled the result of each of those terrible days, showed its profit more in England than among the Cols. in the West Ind. or N. A. Most of the unhappy exiles d. of disease, we may believe, whether titled scurvy or broken heart; and some of the sad remainder, no doubt, after close of the yrs. for wh. they had been sold, abandoned the land of their sorrows. Twenty-eight and nine yrs. only had elapsed when Bradstreet gave this loose report, and by his reckoning, inexact as it is, we see reason for inference, that four fifths of the young prisoners, brot. here in 1651 and 2, were not remaining. From his laxity of phrase "most now married and liv. here," I should feel compel. to make large deduction. See 3 Mass. Hist. Coll. VIII. 337. So that after yrs. of consideration giv. to this subject, and dilig. inquiry for the stocks whence

sprang the N. E. popul. of 1775, and duly estimating the ratio of increase from that glorious colony of "Scotch Irish," sixty-five yrs. later, whose male adults were only one third of these offscouring of the civil war, I presume that not more than one in twenty or thirty of these involunt. youthful "redemptioners" was m. on our shores. Here is one of the necessary sequences of such social convulsion. The names of most of these sad settlers from one ship may be seen in Genealog. Reg. I. 377; and the valuable epistle of Cotton to Cromwell is in Hutch. Coll. #

had son Geo. 2 by

HAYES

YOUR GENEALOGICAL CHART

Hayes - also spelled in Geo.' days - HAIZ,
Name HAIS, HAZE, HAYSE, HAYES, HAYZ, HAYS
Address
City State Zip

1 ELIZABETH 5 HAYES
Born Simsbury CT
Where 17 Oct. 1721
When Married 20 Mar. 1740
Died 31 AUG 1805
Where Granby CT
JOSEPH 4 GILLETT 17 -1776
Spouse

* Your Brothers & Sisters
1. ~~ABIGAIL~~ 1684 ~~[illegible]~~ 4 ~~Gillett~~
2. DANIEL 2 1686 -
3. SARAH 1687
4. MARY 1689
5. JOANNA 1692
6. GEO. 2 1695
7. WM. 1697
8. SAMUEL 1699 -
9. THANKFUL 1701
10. DOROTHY 1703
11. BENJAMIN 1706

*oldest dau - rec'd £5 more as she was lame
# 9, 10, 8, 6
obt. ch. covenant, Salmon Brook, 1739.
Dan'l 3 capt by Ind Queen Anne's War 1707-08.

2
Father SAMUEL 2 HAYES
Born 1699 Simsbury or Suff.
Where
When Married 16 JL, 1719 Simsbury
Died 1
Where

3
Mother ELIZABETH 4 WILCOCKSIN
Born or 10-11-1700 ~~[illegible]~~
Where Meadow Plain (Simsbury)
Died
Where

4 GEORGE 1 HAYES
Paternal Grandfather of Scot. or Eng.
Born 1655
Where
When Married 1683, Ag. 29, Windsor
Died 2 Sept. 1725/26
Where Simsbury
R. Dorchester?
Windsor 1682
Simsbury 1698
Bur - Hop Meadow cemetery

(2)
5 ABIGAIL 3 DIBBLE
Paternal Grandmother of Windsor
Born 19 Jan 1666
Where Windsor
Died 1726
Where Simsbury
Bur - Hop Meadow cemetery

or {Lt. William & Eliz (Wilson) m Je 1698 OR Sgt.
6 SAMUEL 3 WILCOCKSIN
Maternal Grandfather of Simsbury
Born
Where
When Married
Died
Where R. - Meadow Plain, Simsbury

7
Maternal Grandmother
Born
Where
Died
Where

8 ROBERT HAYES
Great Grandfather
Born Where Scot
When Married
Died Where Derbyshire, Eng

9 MARGARET MALSTER
Great Grandmother
Born Where
Died Where

10 SAMUEL 2 DIBOL
Great Grandfather
Born 24 Mar 1648 Where Dorchester, Windsor
When Married 29 Ja. 1665 or 68
Died 2 Je 1709 Where Windsor

(2)
11 HEPZIBAH BARTLETT
Great Grandmother
Born Where
Died Where

12 WM 1, 2 or SAM 2 ~~Sgt. Saml~~ Wilcocksin ?
Great Grandfather WILLIAM 2
Born 1601 Where Stratford, Eng
When Married 19 Mar 1663
Died Where Meadow Plain Simsbury CT.
on Planter 1635

13 MARGARET
Great Grandmother
Born 1604 Where
Died Where

14
Great Grandfather
Born Where
When Married
Died Where

15
Great Grandmother
Born Where
Died Where

16
Gt. Gt. Grandfather

17
Gt. Gt. Grandmother

18
Gt. Gt. Grandfather

19
Gt. Gt. Grandmother

20 THOMAS 1 DIBOL
Gt. Gt. Grandfather b. 1614 in Eng
? in 1636 Dorchester, Ms - d. 10-17-1699 at Windsor.
ROBT 1

21 ?
She d. 14 My 1681
Gt. Gt. Grandmother

22 JOHN BARTLETT
Gt. Gt. Grandfather

23
Gt. Gt. Grandmother

24
Gt. Gt. Grandfather Wm. WILCOCKSON 1
of St. Albans, Hertfordshire. To Ms. 1635
on Planter 1635 ??

25
Gt. Gt. Grandmother ?

26
Gt. Gt. Grandfather

27
Gt. Gt. Grandmother

28
Gt. Gt. Grandfather

29
Gt. Gt. Grandmother

30
Gt. Gt. Grandfather

31
Gt. Gt. Grandmother

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES

I. GEO.^{1} HAYES - yeoman
b. 1655, Scot. or Eng.
R - Derbyshire, + London
Windsor, from 1682
7 child, all b. Windsor, + 4 b. at Sims. hamlet
1698 - rem. Simsbury (Salmon Brook)
owned meadow lots on Crooked Brook,
upland, beaver marsh, barn,
orchard, pasture
1725 - will proved Oct.
Ancestor of U.S. Pres. Rutherford^{5} B. Hayes
(Rutherford^{4}, Ezekial^{3}, Daniel^{2}, Geo.^{1})
J. Ross says 1683 Geo. lost wife + 3 children - that yr.

II. SAMUEL^{2} (Geo^{1}) HAYES
b. 1699, b. Simsbury (Salmon Brook)
1723 - rec'd 60 A grant
1719 mar. Elizabeth Wilcockson
1739 both rec'd ch. covenant - Salmon Br
1751 tythingman
1759 made will but lived on to
1787, age 88. d. Simsbury (Granby).
he had homestead house + barn

J. Ross has
Elizabeth^{5} Hayes (Samuel^{3})
of Wm^{2}, not of Sgt.
Samuel^{2}.

DANIEL^{2} HAYES capt by Ind. 1707-08
(Queen Anne's War) + held capt. 5 yrs. in
Canada, ransomed himself + came
back to live in Salmon Br. 1st Congreg. Ch.
org. in his house (b. 1720) in 1739; he + wife
+ other Hayes ch. member 1739, + worshipped
here until 1743 when 1st Ch. built: Pillar
in the Ch. D. 1756, age 80.

III. ELIZABETH^{3} HAYES (SAMUEL^{2}, GEO.^{1})
b. 1721 - 1805
She + husband Jos.^{4} Gillet (mar. 20 Mar 1740)
among Orig. members (#40 + 41) of 1st Congreg.
Ch. at Simsbury (N. Granby).
They had 9 ~~sons~~ children.
Youngest 3 sons served in Am Rev in 18th Conn Militia
All children bur. in Simsbury - Granby
except Joseph^{5} at Ohio.
Her oldest sister Lydia mar. Benj^{4}, bro. of Joseph^{4} Gillett. They had 15 children, 3 in Rev. War.
Her bro. Sam'l^{3} lived at Bushy Hill, Simsbury; also a
Ch. member 1753, a Deacon, Capt + Repre.

1. Daniel^{5}
2. Rufus^{5}
3. Luther^{5}
all double cousins of Joseph^{5} Gillett

DIBBLE - DIBOL - DEBLE - DEEBLE

- Thomas^{1} Dibol had Miriam (b. 19 Feb. 1644-5). She ~~by bro~~ was second wife of Jonathan^{2} Gillett, mar. 14 Dec, 1676. D. in childbirth
- J. Ross - Robert came to Dorchester 1634, was freeman 1635.
His son Thomas came 1636, age 22, freeman 1637.
- Stiles - Thos. arr (M&J) 1635 (22), age 22 (b 1613? 1614).
bro. of Miriam His son Ebenezer^{2} b. 1641 - killed in King Philips War 1675/6 at Swamp Fight
not in full communion, but wanted bapt for his children.
- Was Robt Dibble an Recovery of London

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ______

Husband's Full Name GEORGE^1 HAYES (HAY) bro. JOHN, of DOVER, N.H.

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				SCOTLAND
Mar	29 AUG 1683	Windsor		CONN
Death	2 SEPT. 1725	SIMSBURY		
Burial		SALMON BROOK – HOP Meadow Cem.		

Occupation YEOMAN Church

Places of Residence WINDSOR, CT; SIMSBURY (SALMON BROOK)

Other wives if any No. (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar 1st wife SARAH, d. Windsor, 27 Mar. 1683 Military Rec.

His Father Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name ABIGAIL DIBBLE

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	19 Jan 1666	Windsor		CONN
Death	after 1725			
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife Church

Other husbands if any No. (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar

Her Father SAMUEL^2 DIBBLE (Thos^1, Robt) Mother's Maiden Name

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
1		ABIGAIL	Birth	31 AUG 1684	WINDSOR		CT.
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse* PAUL Tompkins	Death				
			Burial				
2		DANIEL	Birth	26 APR. 1686	WINDSOR		CT.
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
3		SARAH	Birth	22 JAN. 1687-8	WINDSOR		CT
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse* John Gosard b1682 of Nickolas	Death				
			Burial.				
4		MARY	Birth	6 JAN. 1689-90	WINDSOR		CT.
			Mar	28 AUG. 1712			
		Full Name of Spouse* Wm. Rice	Death				
			Burial				
5		JOANNA	Birth	2 OCT 1692	WINDSOR		CT.
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse* James Hillyer	Death	after 1780			
			Burial				
6		GEORGE	Birth		WINDSOR		CT.
			Mar	9 MAR. 1695			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
7		WILLIAM	Birth	13 JE. 1697	WINDSOR		CT.
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
8		SAMUEL^2	Birth	c. 1698-9	SIMSBURY		CT.
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse* Elizabeth Willcockson	Death				
			Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar (1) (2) etc

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

9. THANKFUL, b. S. c.1700-1 m. S. Oct 9. 1717. Nathaniel Holcombe III; their dau. Thankful m ADONIJ BUR

10. BENJAMIN b. S. c1702-3.

11. DOROTHY b. S. bp. 1706 m. Abraham Dibble

SOURCES: GEO. HAYES, by Rev. C.W. Hayes

FAMILY GROUP No.

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____

Husband's Full Name SAMUEL² HAYES

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1699	SIMSBURY		
Mar				
Death				
Burial				

Occupation Yeoman; Tythingman 1751 Church Simsbury; adm. 1739

Places of Residence

Other wives if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar

Military Rec.

His Father GEORGE¹ HAYES Mother's Maiden Name ABIGAIL DIBBLE

Wife's Full Maiden Name ELIZABETH WILCOCKSON

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				
Death				
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife Church

Other husbands if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar

Her Father SAMUEL³ of Simsbury (Sgt. Saml², Wm.¹ Mother's Maiden Name

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City Town or Place	County or Province etc	State or Country
1		LYDIA	Birth	18 FEB. 1720			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
			Death				
			Burial				
2		ELIZABETH	Birth	17 OCT. 1721			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	20 MAR. 1740			
		Joseph⁴ Gillett (Benj.³, John²)	Death				
			Burial				
3		ABIGAIL	Birth	3 Nov. 1723			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	13 May 1742			
		Daniel Hayes II (cousin)	Death				
			Burial.				
4		DORCAS	Birth	15 MAR. 1727			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
		Ephraim Holcombe	Death				
			Burial				
5		SAMUEL	Birth	26 MAR 1730			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
			Death				
			Burial				
6		ASAHEL	Birth	3 JE. 1732			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
			Death				
			Burial				
7		SUSANNA	Birth	26 NOV. 1735			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				
		Reuben Holcombe	Death				
			Burial				
8		ANDREW	Birth	29 May 1737			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Mar				
			Death				
			Burial				

*If married more than once No each mar (1) (2) etc

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

9. SILAS, b. 28 Feb. 1740

SOURCES: Geo HAyes, by Rev. C.W. Hayes

FAMILY GROUP No

Husband's Full Name [illegible] Hayes

Wife's Full Maiden Name [illegible]

1	Born	18 Jan 1740
2	Born	[illegible] 1742
3	Born	[illegible] 1745
4	Born	16 [illegible] 1750
5	Born	[illegible] 1750
6	Born	[illegible] 1752
7	Born	[illegible] 1755
8	Born	23 [illegible] 1757

[illegible] 23 Feb. 1964

Table are included all names which are numbered; that is, all heads of families in the male line of descent for six generations. The few heads of families in the Seventh Generation will be found under their fathers' names.

Many errors and omissions unavoidable in the progress of the work will be found corrected in the NOTES, pages 221 to 248, to which *special attention* is asked. For the rest, I can safely say that they are not due to carelessness or indolence. The two hundred and fifty records here given have involved much study of family history for ten years,—and for three years past an almost continuous labour, a great deal of journeying, and at least fifteen hundred letters. But the work, the journeys and the correspondence have all been pleasant in themselves, and still more, in the knowledge of the Hayes Family past and present, which they have brought; and I am only sorry that other duties do not leave me time to make this record of it more nearly perfect.

C. W. H.

THE RECTORY, WESTFIELD, N. Y.,
September 1, 1884.

Joseph⁴ Gillett m. Elizabeth (Sam'l², Geo¹)
b. 1712, ~~Simsbury~~ Conn Suffield (?) b. 1721 1699-1787 1655-1725
m. 1740
d. 1776, Norton, Oh. d. 1805 Granby, Ct.

DPL
G929.2
H327bc

GEO. HAYES of WINDSOR
by Rev. Chas. Wells Hayes, MA
rector of St. Peter's, Westfield, N.Y.
1884

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION: Hay and Hayes, Part I. The Name.......................xi
Part II. The Story of the Battle.........xviii
Part III. The Hays in Scotland.........xxiv

1. GEORGE HAYES OF WINDSOR: Emigration; Marriages; Removal to Simsbury; Records in Simsbury; Will; Children................ 1-7

THE FIVE SONS OF GEORGE I. AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

2. DANIEL I., ELDEST SON: Captivity; Subsequent Life; Gravestone; Will; Marriages and Children; *Note*................8-14, 17

Three Sons of Daniel I.: 7. DANIEL II., *Eldest Son*.......... 18

(GEN. IV.)	(GEN. V.)	(GEN. VI.)
20. Daniel III......33	54 Daniel IV.........84	137. Daniel C.........157 138. Frederick M.....157
	55. Hannen......... 85	
21. Obadiah I........34	56. Obadiah II.......85	
	57. Cephas..........85	138*a*. Elizur..........158
	58. Amherst........86	139. Harvey..........158 140. Henry H........158
	59. Chester..........87	141. Chester A.......159 142. Milo E. 159
	60. Roland 89	143. James R.........159 144. Franklin B.......160
	61. Harvey H.......89	
	62. Gordon 90	145. Charles G........160 146. Edward ....161 147. John ....161 148. Daniel..........162
	63. Homer..........94	149. Henry E.........162 150. Charles G. 163
22. Enoch I.........35	64. Enoch II........95	151. Orlin H.........163 152. Morgan E.......163 153. Aurora C... ....163 154. Julius F......... 164 155. Richard 164
	64*a*. Helon..........96	156. Benjamin F......164 157. George W ......164 158 Lawrence J......166 159. Joel W 167
	64*b*. Benoni 96	
	64*c*. Solon I.........96	160. Solon II.........168 161. Edward J..... .. 168

Table are included all names which are numbered; that is all heads of families in the male line of descent for six generations. The few heads of families in the Seventh Generation will be found under their fathers names.

Many errors and omissions unavoidable in the progress of the work will be found corrected in the Notes, pages 321 to 325, to which special attention is asked. For the rest, I can safely say that they are not due to carelessness or indolence. The two hundred and fifty records here given have involved much study of family history for ten years,—and for three years past an almost continuous labour, a great deal of journeying, and at least fifteen hundred letters. But the work, the journeys and the correspondence have all been pleasant in themselves, and still more, in the knowledge of the Hayes Family past and present, which they have brought; and I am only sorry that other duties do not leave me time to make this record of it more nearly perfect.

C. W. H.

The Rectory, Westfield, N. Y.,
September 1, 1884.

b. 1718 m. Seth [illegible] Elizabeth ([illegible])
b. 1721
m. 1740
d. 1776, [illegible] d. 1805 [illegible]

Geo. Hayes of Windsor
by Rev. Chas. Wells Hayes
1884
review by D. Robt. [illegible]

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION. Hayes Haven. Part I. The Name .... [illegible]
Part II. The Story of the [illegible] .... [illegible]
Part III. The Hayes in Scotland .... [illegible]

1. GEORGE HAYES OF WINDSOR: Englishman; Immigrant; Removal to Simsbury; [illegible]; Wife; Children .... [illegible]

THE FIVE SONS OF GEORGE I. AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

2. DANIEL I. Eldest Son; Captivity; Subsequent Life; [illegible]; Will; Marriages and Children; Wife .... [illegible]

Third Son of Daniel I.—9. Daniel II., Elder Son .... [illegible]

(1690-1772)	(1720-?)	(1766-1835?)
28. Daniel III. .... [illegible]	64. Ozias .... [illegible] 65. Hannah .... [illegible] 66. Obadiah II. .... [illegible] 67. Cephas .... [illegible] 68. Andrew .... [illegible]	127. Daniel C. .... [illegible] 128. [illegible] .... [illegible]
	69. Lemuel .... [illegible]	133a. Elihu .... [illegible] 134. Harvey .... [illegible] 140. Henry H. .... [illegible] 141. Charles A. .... [illegible] 142. John E. .... [illegible] 143. James A. .... [illegible] 144. Franklin B. .... [illegible]
41. Obadiah I. .... [illegible]	70. Roland .... [illegible] 71. Harvey H. .... [illegible]	
	72. Gordon .... [illegible]	145. Charles G. .... [illegible] 146. [illegible] .... [illegible] 147. John .... [illegible] 148. Samuel .... [illegible]
	73. Homer .... [illegible]	149. Henry E. .... [illegible] 150. Charles C. .... [illegible]
	74. Enoch H. .... [illegible]	151. Calvin H. .... [illegible] 152. Morgan E. .... [illegible] 153. James G. .... [illegible] 154. Julius F. .... [illegible] 155. Richard .... [illegible] 156. Benjamin F. .... [illegible]
42. Enoch I. .... [illegible]	75. [illegible] .... [illegible]	157. George W. .... [illegible] 158. Lawrence J. .... [illegible] 159. Joel W. .... [illegible]
	76. Russel .... [illegible] 77. Solon L. .... [illegible]	160. Solon H. .... [illegible] 161. Edward F. .... [illegible]

8. EZEKIEL I., 3*d Son of Daniel I.*.................18-22

(GEN. IV.)	(GEN. V.)	(GEN. VI.)
23. Ezekiel II.......36	65. John............97	162. Ezekiel..........169
		163. William B 170
		164. Edward R 170
		165. Charles R 170
	66. Samuel..........98	
24. Rutherford I.....38	67. Russell 98	
	68. Rutherford II...100	166. Rutherford B...171-5
	69 William R......101	
24*a*. William.........82	69*a*. William R.....101	
	69*b*. John B 102	
	69*c*. Henry.........102	
	69*d*. Stephen T.....102	

9. JOEL I., 5*th Son of Daniel I.*.................22

(GEN. IV.)	(GEN. V.)	(GEN. VI.)
25. Joel II..........45	70. Oliver B I 103	167. Joel A...........175
		168. Oliver B. II 176
		169. Henry M........176
	71. Joel III 106	170. Oliver B.........177
	72. Roswell P 107	171. Samuel F. S.... 177
		172. Henry L. 178
26. Rufus 47	73. Gordon........108	
27. Calvin...........48	74. Horace.........109	173. Henry...........179
	75. Curtiss.........109	
28. Luther...........49	76. Joel P..........110	174. Rufus G.........179
		175. William A........180
		176. Luther M 180
		177. Horace N. 181
	77. Luther II.... ..110	178. Samuel A........181
		179. John N.... 181
	78. Newton F......111	
	79. William B......112	
	80. Horace A.......112	
29. Newton 51	81. William H......112	
	82. Charles A.......113	

3. GEORGE II., SECOND SON.................14

Four Sons of George II.:—10. JONATHAN I., *Eldest Son*... 23

30. Jonathan II......53
30*b*. Moses (*Note*)...233

11. ELISHA, 3*d Son of George II*... 23

31. Amasa.........53

12. DAVID, 4*th Son of George II.* 23

13. BENJAMIN, 5*th Son of George II*.............24

(GEN. IV.)	(GEN. V.)	(GEN. VI.)
32. Thaddeus........53	83. Thaddeus F.....113	180. Scott...........182
		181. Benjamin D 182
		182. Condit..........183

(GEN. IV.)	(GEN. V.)	(GEN. VI.)
33. Alpheus..........54	84. George.........114	
	85. Charles........114	183. Morton.. 183
	86. Edward........115	
	87. Frederick.......116	184. Edward K.......183
	88. Morgan 116	185. William A.......183
		186. Charles M.......184
34. Zaccheus 55	89. Milton.... 117	187. Zaccheus...... ..184
35. Elizur...........56	90. Perkins E.......118	
	91. Anson E....... 118	188. Everett A........184
		189. Jay O............185
	92. William H......119	
	93 Nathan S.......120	
36. Benjamin S......56	94. Marshall H.....120	

4. WILLIAM I., THIRD SON.................15

Three Sons of William I. :—13*a*. WILLIAM II., *Eldest Son* (*Note*)......122

(GEN. IV.)	(GEN. V.)	(GEN. VI.)
36*a*. William III.....57 (*Note*) 123	95. William IV..... 121	190. William L........185
		191. Henry B.........185
		192. Harvey P.........186
		193. Cornelius W......187
		194. Calvin M.........187
		195. George W........187
	96. Harry........ .122	196. Elisha G.........188
		197. Hubbard.........189
		198. Silas B..........189
	97. Harvey B...... 124	199. Henry J.........190
		200. Edwin L..... . 190
		201. Marcus H........192
36*b*. Jeremiah I. (*Note*) 123	97*a*. Sylvester L. ..124	

14. JUDAH, 2*d Son of William I.*.................25

15. DUDLEY I., 3*d Son of William I*.................25

(GEN. IV.)	(GEN. V.)	(GEN. VI.)
37. Dudley II 57	98. Dudley III......125	202. Lewis... 193
		203. Linus 193
		204. William L.......194
		205. Willis L.........194
	98*a*. Sterling........126	
	98*b*. Chauncey......126	206. Chauncey N.....195
		207. J. Newell........195
		208. Hiram H... 195
	98*c*. Vincent........126	209. Watson..........196
37*a*. Ozias (*Note*) ...196	98*d*. Harlow........196 (*Note*)	209*a*. Corydon........196
		209*b*. Willson J........196
		209*c*. Nelson.. 196
		209*d*. Addison.........196

5. SAMUEL I., FOURTH SON.................15

Four Sons of Samuel I. :—16. SAMUEL II., *Eldest Son*.................26

(GEN. IV.)	(GEN. V.)	(GEN. VI.)
38. Seth I...........58	99. Seth II........126	
	100. Cullen... 127	
	101. Ansel.........128	

(GEN. IV.) (GEN. V.) (GEN. VI.)

- 39. Samuel III.. ...59
  - 102. Cephas........128
    - 210. Peter P..........197
    - 211. George G........197
    - 212. Chauncey........198
    - 213. Samuel..........199
    - 214. Drayton.........199
    - 215. Allen...........199
  - 103. Samuel IV.....129
  - 104. Casson........129
  - 105. Chauncey......130
    - 216. Alfred E........ 200
  - 106. Drayton.......130
- 40. Levi 60
  (*Note*)......131
  - 107. Levi L..... ...131
  - 108. Orlin P........132
  - 109. Anson B.......132
- 41. Pliny I........ 60
  - 110. Pliny II.. 132
    - 217. Charles W...200, 241
    - 218. Robert P....202, 246
  - 111. Henry.........137
  - 112. Harold....... 139
    - 219. Richmond S.....204
    - 220. P. Harold.......205
  - 113. Mumford......139
    - 221. Ralph W........206
  - 114. Hector.........140
    - 222. George J........206
    - 223. N. Bradley 207
    - 224. Byron W........207
  - 115. Guy..........141
- 42. Simeon I.......67
  - 116. Simeon II 142
    - 225. George E........207
    - 226. Charles F........208
  - 117. George E......142
  - 118. Willis G.......144
  - 119. J. Byron I.....145
    - 227. J. Byron II,......208
  - 120. Henry O......146
- 43. Joseph..........71
  - 121. William R.....147
    - 228. Wilbur M........209
- 44. Martin 72
  - 122. Lester 147
    - 229. Myron A........209
    - 230. Cyrus C.........210
    - 231. Samuel C....... 210
    - 232. William E........210
  - 123. Alson..........148
    - 233. William P.......211
  - 124. Jos. Martin....150

17. ASAHEL I., *2d Son of Samuel I.*,..............................29

- 45. Asahel II........74

17*a*. ANDREW I., *3d Son of Samuel I.* (*Note.*)....................30, 229

- 46. Andrew II.......74
  - 125. Elias..........151
  - 126. Andrew III....151
  - 127. Horace........151
- 47. Ezekiel I....... .75
  - 128. Ezekiel II......152
    - 234. Albert...........211
    - 235. Elizur E.........212
    - 236. Jerome..........212
    - 237. Watson J 212
  - 129. Gaylord 152
    - 238. Gaylord H.......212
    - 239. Samuel J.........213
    - 240. Philip C.........213
    - 241. Timothy E.......215
    - 242. James H.........215
  - 130. Timothy.......153
    - 243. Matthew H......215

(GEN. IV.) (GEN. V.) (GEN. VI.)

- 48. Elihu I ... .77
  - 131. Justin.........154
  - 132. Elihu II.......154
    - 244. Cornelius W.....216
    - 245. Charles B....... 216
    - 246. Egbert K........217
    - 246*a*. Elihu E.........217
  - 133. Silas...........155
    - 247. George..........217
    - 248. Charles..........218
    - 249. Silas............218
- 49. Amasa...........77
  - 134. Amasa A......155
  - 135. Samuel J......156

18. SILAS I., *4th Son of Samuel I*.......... 30

- 50. Phineas..........79
  - 136. Julius.........156
    - 250. Rollin J..........218
    - 251. Orville P... 219
    - 252. John E..........219
- 51. Silas II..........80

---

6. BENJAMIN, FIFTH SON.................... 17

One Son of Benjamin:—19. ZEDEKIAH, *Eldest Son* (*Note*)............32, 81

- 52. Benjamin 81
- 53. Asa........ 81

NOTES on Allied Families:

Acklen 104
Bigelow............ 99
Birchard............100
Bissell 46
Bliss 13, 46
Brewer............. 46
Chauncy............ 46
Dibble............. 3
Fassett............. 92
Frisbie.... 21
Gladding...........201
Hall 205
Hayden............136
Higley............. 54
Holcombe.......... 13
Hyde 61-2
Ingersoll 203
Jewett 61
Loomis.........156, 161
Lord. 61
Munson..... 132
Noyes.............. 40
Rogers 62-3
Russell............. 19
Sizer...............202
Smith, John........144
Smith, Sam. 39
Trowbridge..........20
Webb..............175
Wells 136
Whipple............201
Wilcoxson. 16

NOTES.

1. Children of George I.........221
2. Mar. of Mary, dau. of Geo. I.221
3. The Five Joannas 221
4. Bapt. of Dorothy, dau. Geo. I.222
5. Deed to Daniel I., 1734.......222
6. Joanna, w. Wm. I............224
7. Sam. I., freeman, 1743... 224
8. Mar. of Lydia, dau. Sam. I...224
9. Child. of Susanna, dau. Sam. I.224
10. Andrew, 3d s. Sam. I......... 224
11. Benjamin, 5th s. Geo. I.... ..224
12. Dan. II., freeman 1756.......225
13. Ezek. I. b. 1724.............225
14. " Commissions...........225
15. Russell Marriages............225
16. Desc. of Eliz. (Mix) Reed.....225
17. Inscr. to Rebecca Hayes......226
18. William, s. Ezek. I. 227
19. Joel I., freeman 1753. 227
20. Jona. I., freeman 1748........228
21. "Temzen" Hayes...........228
22. Sons of Wm. I 228
23. Sam. II., commissioned.......228
24. Child. of Theodosia Pettibone.228
25. Birth of Asahel II...........229
26. Mar. and daus. of Andrew I. 229
27. Levi Rice d. 1883...........230
28. Zedekiah Hayes.............230
29. Daus. of Obadiah I.. 230
30. Mar. of Enoch I.............230

31. Henry Trowbridge II. d. 1883..230
32. Sons of Eliz. F. Ransom......230
33. Horatio S. Noyes (Obit.)..... 231
34. Mrs. Clarissa Moody (Obit.)..231
35. Wm., s. Ezek. I..............231
36. The Rev. Joel Hayes and w...231
37. Desc. of Hannah Bradish.....232
38. Birth of Harry Holcombe.....232
39. Child. of Luther H. Spencer..233
40. John S. Neville d. 1881.......233
41. Jona. II. b. 1744, and Moses..233
42. Sabra, w. of Zaccheus Hayes..233
43. Birth of Nathan S. Hayes... .233
44. William III.. 233
45. Mar. and child. of Dudley II..233
46. Wm. C. Case and family.. ...234
47. Mehetabel Church and family..234
48. Desc. of Nancy Edson........234
49. Levi Hayes..................235
50. Lucretia Jewett, and Rowley..235
51. Georgia H. Pennell d. 1883....236
52. Pioneer Life in W. N. Y.. ...236
53. Skinner family record.........238
54. Eliza A. Fay b. 1834..........238
55. Desc. of Asenath Taylor......238
56. Children of Orpha A. Walton..239
57. Tabor and Taylor............239
58. Dewey and Chidsey children...239
59. Elvina Hayes................239
60. Ozias, s. Dudley I...........240
61. Charles H. Matthews (Obit.)..240
62. Mar. of Elihu II.............240
63. Rev. Gordon Hayes' fam. sch'l.240
64. Autobiographical.............241
65. Robert P. Hayes.............245
66. Foot-notes transposed........246
67. Louisa (Coleman) Hayes......246
68. Chauncey N. Hayes.. 246

Miscellaneous Records from Simsbury and Granby.............. ..247-8

Hayes Families in America.............. 249-53

Indexes: I. Hayes by Birth....................................255
II. Hayes by Marriage..................................265
III. Hayes Connections...... 269
IV. General Index of Names and Subjects,.................278

PUBLIC LIBRARY
OF THE
CITY OF DENVER.

INTRODUCTION.

HAY AND HAYES

IN ENGLAND AND SCOTLAND.

I. THE NAME.

THE Sanskrit root KAK (equivalent in English sounds to Hag or Hagh), meaning to *surround* or *gird*, furnishes the mediæval Latin *Haya* or *Haga*, Anglo-Saxon *Haga* or *Hege*, German *Hāg* or *Heck*, Dutch *Haag* or *Hague*, Danish *Havé*, French *Haie*, English *Haw*, *Hay*, *Hedge*, with the Lowland Scotch variations *Hag*, *Haig*, *Haigh*, and *Hay*. All of these have substantially the same primitive and secondary meanings: (1) a fence or boundary enclosing land, and (2) the space so enclosed, as a park or field.*

---

* Skeats (Etym. Dict. 1882), who gives most of the above, considers the word allied to the Latin *cingo*, of which I find no evidence; Webster derives *hedge* from the Arabic *haugon*, but gives no authority. The same authorities derive "hay," meaning cut grass, from the Anglo-Saxon *heáwan*, to cut or *hew*. The capital of the Netherlands, "The Hague" (Fr. "La Haye") has its name, no doubt, from the same root as our English "Hay" and "Hayes." "Hagae" in Domesday Book seems to mean town lots; e. g. at Chichester there were in King Edward's time 97½ "hagae," but more houses; at Wallingford "viii hagae destructae," or laid waste, for building the Castle. See Freeman, Norman Conquest, V. 809.

The Rev. Charles Wareing Bardsley, in his learned and delightful treatise, "English Surnames," says (p. 133, 2d ed.):

"A 'croft' was an enclosed field for pasture. It has given us 'Haycraft,' that is, *hedged-croft*. This reminds us of our 'Hayes.' Chaucer, in his Troilus, says—

> 'But right so as this holtes and this hayis
> That han in wynter dedé ben and drye,
> Revesten hem in greené, when that May is,
> When every lusty lyketh best to playe.'[*]

"A 'hay' was nothing but a 'hedge.' In the Hundred Rolls we find such names occurring as 'Margery de la Haye' or 'Roger de la Hagh,' or in a compounded form 'Richard de la Woodhaye' or 'Robert de Brodheye.' Of the simple root the forms most common now are 'Hay,' 'Hayes,' 'Haighs,' 'Haigs' and 'Hawes.'[†] The composite forms are endless. 'Roundhay' explains itself. 'Lyndsay' I find spelt at this period as 'Lyndshay,' so that it is not the islet whereon the lind or linden grows, but the hedge of these shrubs.[‡] Besides these we have 'Haywood,' or 'Heywood,' 'Hayland' and 'Hayley.'[§] From the form 'hawe,' mentioned above, we have our 'Hawleys,' 'Haworths,' and 'Hawtons,' or 'Haughtons,' and probably the longest name in the directory, that of 'Featherstonehaugh.' We still talk of the *haw*-thorn [*hedge*-thorn] and haw-haw [ha-ha, sunk hedge]. Chaucer uses the term for a farmyard or garth—

> 'Aud eek ther was a polkat in his hawe,
> *That*, as he sayde, his capouns had i-slawe.'[‖]

"This at once explains such a name as 'Peter in le Hawe' found in the Hundred Rolls. But Chaucer has a prettier use of it than this, a use still abiding in our 'Churchays,' relics of the mediæval 'de Chirchehay.' He speaks twice of the 'Churchhawe,' or graveyard.[¶] How pretty it is! almost as pretty as its Saxon synonym 'Godsacre,' only that is more endeared to us, inasmuch as since the acre always denoted the sowed land (Latin 'ager'), so it whispers to us hopefully of the great harvest-tide to come, when the seed thus sown in corruption shall be raised an incorruptible body."[*]

[*] Chaucer, IV. 239, Aldine Ed.

[†] "Peter in le Hawe," "John de la Hawe": Bardsley, 559.

[‡] That is, not "Linds-*eye*" or islet, but "Linds-*hay*" or hedge. "Greenhay" was the name of De Quincey's home. See his "Life and Manners."

[§] Yet "Heywood" may be *high-wood*, as "Heydon" (now often "Hayden," q. v. p. 136 *infra*, and reff.) is from *high-down* or *dune* (hill-side).

[‖] III. 102. *The Pardoneres Tale.* "Hagberry" (hedge-berry) is a Scotch name for the common birdcherry (*Cerasus Padus*). Edinb. Encycl. II. 106.

[¶] "Sacrilege is in two maneres; that oon is by reasoun of holy place, as chirches or chirchehawes." IV. 336. *The Persones Tale.*

"An interesting relic of primitive precaution against the straying of animals is found in the officership of the 'Hayward' (or 'Adam le Heyward' as the Hundred Rolls have it), whose duty it was to guard the cattle that grazed on the village common. He was so styled from the Saxon 'hay' or 'hedge' already spoken of. An old poem has it—

> 'In tyme of hervest mery it is ynough:
> Peres and apples hongeth on bough,
> The hayward bloweth mery his horne;
> In every felde ripe is corne.'

"In 'Piers Plowman,' too, we have the word—

> 'I have an horne, and be a hayward,
> And liggen out a nyghtes
> And keep my corne and my croft
> From pykers and theves.'

"It will be seen from these two references that his officership was of a somewhat general character. The cattle might be his chief care, but the common village interests were also under his supervision. The term has left many surnames to maintain its now decayed and primitive character; 'Hayward' and 'Haward' are, however, the most familiar."[†]

Knight (Hist. Eng. I. 236, ed. 1880) says that "'hay' (*haia*) still found in some of our counties, was an enclosed part of a wood to which the deer were driven." (In the "Tinchel" hunt, described by John Taylor, "the Water Poet," 1618; see Cyclop. Eng. Lit. II. 68, and Sir Walter Scott's note, *Lady of the Lake*, C. VI. xviii.)[‡] But

[*] One might think that the late Latin *haya* or *haga* was, after all, kindred to *ager*; but the latter seems, like the Greek *agros*, to mean only cultivated land.

[†] Bardsley, 234. He thinks the illustrious name "Howard" only another form of "Harvard" or "Hereward." (p. 26.) But the Bridgewater (Mass.) ancestors of the late (honourable and venerable) Judge Joseph Howard of Portland, Me., wrote their name "Haward" in the seventeenth century; and as Savage thinks (II. 471) by dropping the *y* in "Hayward."

[‡] "Deerhays." Kelham, 338; Freeman, Norman Conquest, IV. 844.

the meaning 'hedge' or 'fence' seems to be more common in early times. As Chaucer, again, (VI. 97,) *Romaunt of the Rose*, 3174:

> "And thereto hadde I so gret ire,
> That I ne durste the hayes passe;
> There was noon hope, there was no grace."

As a surname, the two forms HAY and HAYES seem to have taken deepest root, respectively, in Scotland and England. The lands of Errol were granted by William the Lion, King of Scotland, c. 1185, to *William de Haya*, and for six generations the name appears in that form; afterwards it is recorded as *Hay*.* But hardly less ancient is the name *Haig*, (= Haigh) in the family of Bemerside. In the General Register House, Edinburgh, is still preserved an original charter of "*Petrus de Haga dominus de Bemerside*" to the Abbot and Convent of Melrose, to which the famous "Thomas the Rhymer" of Ercildoune is a subscribing witness, and which, though wanting a date, cannot be later than c. 1240.†

---

* Sir Robert Douglas, *Peerage of Scotland*, 1813, I. 544, seq.

† Sir Walter Scott, *Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border.* (Poetical Works, I. 256, 310-11, notes, ed. Baudry, Paris, 1838, roy. 8vo.) Petrus de Haga was (says Scott) a powerful baron, and a prophecy of his family long current in Scotland is attributed by common belief to Thomas of Ercildoune:

> "Betide, betide, whate'er betide,
> Haig shall be Haig of Bemerside."

"The grandfather of the present [1820] proprietor of Bemerside had twelve daughters, before his lady brought him a male heir. The common people trembled for the credit of their favorite soothsayer. The late Mr. Haig was at length born, and their belief in the prophecy confirmed beyond a shadow of doubt."

"Haig" is still (1884) "Haig of Bemerside." See "More Leaves," by Queen Victoria, 31. (Am. Ed.)

The name HAYES is not found in Scotland, so far as I can learn, except as a variation or plural for HAY; in which form only it occurs in the records of the Lyon Office (the Scottish Heralds' College) and the General Register House.* In England, on the other hand, the name HAYES is quite common from the fifteenth century down. The *seventeen* Hayes coats of arms given by Burke, in his "General Armory," represent families of the name in London, Westminster, Windsor, Berkshire, Chester, Devon, Essex, Hampshire, Hertfordshire, Kent, and several other counties.† A village in Kent, and another in Middlesex, bear the name of Hayes; the former was the seat of the great Lord Chatham, at which the meaning "ledge" or "fence" seems to be more common in early times. As Chaucer, again, (1. 671) Romaunt of the Rose, [illegible]:

---

* In October, 1883, a thorough search was made in my behalf in the Lyon Office Records, with the permission of George Burnett, Esq., Lyon King of Arms, by his deputy, Mr. R. R. Stodart. Mr. S. writes (1) that "the Registers contain numerous coats of arms for *Hay*, none for *Hays* or *Hayes*"; (2) that he has "never met with any printed or MS. account of a family of Hayes or Hays of Scotland, but has seen the *s* added to the name occasionally, before orthography was settled as it now is."

At the suggestion of Mr. Stodart, a further search was made in the Registers of Wills for the Counties of Perth, Dumblane, and Edinburgh, in the General Register House, by the Rev. Walter MacLeod, of Edinburgh, an expert in such research. He found *fifty-four* wills by persons of the name of Hay, from 1650 to 1700; none of Hays or Hayes (except as a plural of Hay), nor giving among the 171 relatives named any possible trace of George Hayes of Windsor. As the abstracts of these wills sent me have only an antiquarian interest, it is hardly worth while to print or catalogue them here. They represent a great variety of condition, professions and trades; knight and lady, lawyer, physician, soldier, burgher, merchant, slater, violer, bower, tailor, servitor, etc.

† Only three appear to be dated, all of the 17th century. It is a curious coincidence, to say the least, that all but one of these seventeen coats of arms have the principal bearing triple, and fourteen of these are three heads of wild animals; bulls, boars, wolves, lions, tigers, leopards or dragons. One only (Arborfield, Berks) and of the 17th cent., has the three escutcheons gules of HAY.

"And [illegible]
That I ne [illegible]
[illegible]"

As a surname, the two forms HAY and HAYES seem to have taken deepest root, respectively, in Scotland and England. The lands of Erroll were granted by William the Lion, King of Scotland, c. 1180, to William de Haya, and for six generations the name appears in that form; afterwards it is recorded as Hay*. But hardly less ancient is the name [illegible] in the family of [illegible]. In the General Register House, Edinburgh, is still preserved an original charter of "Petrus de Haga dominus de Bemersyde" to the Abbot and Convent of Melrose, to which the famous "Thomas the Rhymer" of Ercildoune is a subscribing witness, and which, though wanting a date, cannot be later than c. 1260†.

---

* [illegible]

[illegible]

† [illegible]

The name HAYES is not found in Scotland, so far as I can learn, except as a variation or plural for HAY, in which form only it occurs in the records of the Lyon Office (the Scottish Heralds' College) and the General Register House*. In England, on the other hand, the name HAYES is quite common from the fifteenth century down. The seventeen Hayes coats of arms given by Burke, in his "General Armory," represent families of the name in London, Westminster, Windsor, Berkshire, Chester, Devon, Essex, Hampshire, Hertfordshire, Kent, and several other counties†. A village in Kent, and another in Middlesex, bear the name of Hayes; the former was the seat of the great Lord Chatham, at which he died, and the birth-place of his hardly less illustrious son, the second William Pitt.

---

* In October, [illegible], a search which was made at my request in the Lyon Office Records, with the permission of George Burnett, Esq., Lord Lyon King of Arms, by his deputy, [illegible] writes (1) that "the Registers contain numerous cases of arms for Hay, none for Hays or Hayes"; (2) that he has "never met with any genealogy or other account of a family of Hayes or Hays of Scotland, but has seen the [illegible] before orthography was settled as it now is."

At the suggestion of [illegible], a further search was made in the Registers of [illegible] for the Counties of Perth, [illegible], and Edinburgh, in the General Register House, by the Rev. Walter Macleod, of Edinburgh, an expert in such research. He found [illegible] wills by persons of the name of Hay, from [illegible] to [illegible]; none of Hays or Hayes [illegible]

† [illegible]

We must suppose, then, either that our emigrant ancestor, George of Windsor, added an *s* to his name when he crossed the Border or the Atlantic;* or that the uniform and immemorial tradition of his Scottish birth and emigration is a myth, and he was an Englishman by descent.

In other words, he was either a Scotch HAY, or an English HAYES.

The former conclusion is suggested as at least probable by my Scottish correspondents,† and will be acquiesced in,

I presume, by most of the descendants of George Hayes, especially those most familiar with the strongly-marked Scottish traits, physical and mental, which have characterized the family in every generation since his time to this day.

But, after all, the cautious Scottish verdict must be given as to his Scottish descent, "not proven." And the account here given of the family of HAY, with the vignette of their crest, on page xxxii, are not to be taken as setting forth any claim to descent from William de Haya, as far as the present work is concerned.

---

* Early Simsbury records, including his own Will, leave it doubtful whether he wrote his name with or without an *e*; probably both ways, as did his descendants till within a few years, the *e* gradually proponderating.

†Mr. MacLeod writes (May, 1884): "From the period you mention as that in which George Hayes left Scotland, it would seem that the persecution then prevailing against the Presbyterians had something to do with his emigration. Thousands left the country at that time on that account. If he resided some time in England, that would account for his changing his name to *Hayes*. There were many families of those times of whom no notice occurs in the registers of wills, although they occupied no mean place in Scottish society. It was a period of great public trouble, and many of the best of the people were disposed to keep themselves and their family matters in obscurity in order to be safe." Col. Henry M. Drummond-Hay, of Seggieden, Perth,—who has given much attention to Scottish (and especially Perthshire) history and genealogy, and has kindly aided my inquiries by a careful study of the Hay family records in several of its branches, and by communication with other members of the family,—writes me (June 14, 1884) expressing, independently, the same opinion:—that "the name Hayes, little known in Scotland, though so common in England, is doubtless derived from the old form of Hay— i. e. *Haye* or *Haya*—with the addition of the *s* so commonly affixed in England to surnames of one syllable, of which there are many examples, and which was doubtless the origin of the name in the family crossing the Border."

I must acknowledge here the kind offices, in this quest, of A. H. Moncur, Esq., Provost of Dundee, Perth, and of the present Earl of Kinnoull—the latter, especially, as representing a younger branch of the Scottish *De Hayas*, for assistance in Col. Drummond-Hay's examination of its records at Dupplin Castle; and also of President Hayes, through whom this part of my correspondence in Scotland was begun.

II. THE STORY OF THE BATTLE.

THE story of "Haie and his Sons" appears first, so far as I can find, in the *Scotorum Historiae* of Hector Boece (or Boyce), published in Latin, A. D. 1527, and translated (very freely) in John Bellenden's (Ballantyne) *Croniklis of Scotland*, 1533. From the latter work came, no doubt, the quaint narrative of Holinshed's Chronicle, 1587, which I have here given as more intelligible than the still quainter Scotticisms of Bellenden.

The present Historiographer of Scotland, Dr. John Hill Burton, remarks* that as the earlier Scottish Chronicles of Fordun† and Wyntoun‡ contain no trace of the story, "Hector Boece must lie under strong suspicion of having invented it." He adds that "it has been widely current as a touching example of the simple manners of a primitive people"; and quotes that eminent and profound Scottish antiquary, George Chalmers, as having apparently "yielded his belief to the very picturesqueness of the story." "The narrative," says Chalmers, "of the battle of Luncarty is so artless and circumstantial, as given in Bellenden's Boece, that there is nothing superior to it for simplicity and minuteness in Lord Berners' Froissart."§ To me it seems at least as probable that Boece found the tradition already long current among the Hays of his time, as that he invented it when they had been for more than three centuries one of the great historical families of Scotland.

But whatever may be its origin, the story is too interesting to be omitted here.* I give it as a mythical introduction, so to speak, to the authentic records of the Hay family, no member of which, as we shall see later on, had set foot in Scotland till near two centuries after the traditional battle of Luncarty.† We cannot accept as literal truth, even for the sake of its moral, the instance which the great Scottish novelist puts into the mouth of the Regent Murray:

> "HAY was but a rustic before the battle of Luncarty; the bloody yoke actually dragged the plough ere it was blazoned on a crest by the herald. Times of action make princes into peas-

---

* In his careful and candid *History of Scotland*, I. 365, Ed. 1867.

† *Scotichronicon*, c. A. D. 1385.

‡ *Orygynale Cronykil of Scotland*, A. D. 1420.

§ Chalmers' *Caledonia*, I. 395.

* Holinshed's narrative (for the reference to which I am indebted to President Hayes) was copied by me from the folio edition of 1587, in the Astor Library, I. 155. From this source Shakspeare, as is well known, obtained the material of the story in *Cymbeline*, Act V. Sc. 2, 3, though he has transferred it to an imaginary battle between Britons and Romans, a thousand years earlier, on the coast of Wales.

"This was strange chance!
"A narrow lane! an old man, and two boys!"

† Compare with this the ancient legend of the origin of the still more illustrious family of DOUGLAS. "About the year 770 [two centuries even before Luncarty] a Scottish King, whose ranks had been broken by the fierce onset of a Lord of the Isles, saw the tide of battle suddenly turned by an unknown chief. When the victory was won, the monarch asked where was his deliverer; the answer ran in Erse, *Sholto Du-glas*—'Behold that dark-gray man'; and the warrior was rewarded with that Clydesdale valley, which, taking from him its name of *Douglas*, gave surname to his descendants. This fable has long ceased to be believed. It is still true of the Douglases, 'We do not know them in the fountain, but in the stream; not in the root, but in the stem; for we know not who was the first mean man that did by his virtue raise himself above the vulgar.'" See authorities in Edin. Encycl., III. 648, and Sir Walter Scott's note, *Monastery*, ch. XXXVII.

ants, and boors into barons. All families have sprung from one mean man; and it is well if they have never degenerated from his virtue who raised them first from obscurity." *Monastery*, ch. XXXVII.

The King (Kenneth), had come, the story says, the night before, "unto Loncart, a village not far distant from the river of *Taie*, famous ever after by reason of the battell fought then neere unto the same."

"THE Danes being backed with the mounteine, were constreined to leave the same, and with all speed to come forward upon their enimies, that by joining they might avoid the danger of the Scotishmens arrowes and darts; by this meanes therefore they came to hand-strokes, in maner before the signe was given on either part to the battell. The fight was cruel on both sides; and nothing hindered the Scots so much, as going about to cut off the heads of the Danes, ever as they might overcome them. Which maner being noted of the Danes, and perceiving that there was no hope of life but in victorie, they rushed forth with such violence upon their adversaries, that first the right, and there after the left wing of the Scots, was constreined to retire and flee backe, the middle-ward stoutly yet keeping their ground; but the same stood in such danger, being now left naked on the sides, that the victorie must needs have remained with the Danes, had not a renewer of the battell come in time, by the appointment (as is to be thought) of almightie God.

"For as it chanced, there was in the next field at the same time an husbandman, with two of his sons busie about his worke, named Haie, a man strong and stiffe in making and shape of bodie; but indued with a valiant courage. This Haie beholding the King with the most part of the nobles, fighting with great valiancie in the middle-ward, now destitute of the wings, and in great danger to be oppressed by the violence of his enimies, caught a plow-beame in his hand, and with the same exhorting his sonnes to do the like, hasted towards the battell, there to die rather amongest other in defense of his countrie, than to remaine alive after the discomfiture in miserable thraldome and bondage of the cruell and most unmercifull enimies. There was neere to the place of the battell a long lane fensed on the sides with ditches and walles made of turfe, through the which the Scots which fled were beaten down by the enimies on heapes.

"Here Haie with his sonnes, supposing they might best staie the fight, placed themselves overthwart the lane, beat them backe whom they met fleeing, and spared neither friend nor fo; but downe they went all such as came within their reach, wherewith divers hardie personages cried unto their fellowes to returne back unto the battell, for there was a new power of Scotishmen come to their succours, by whose aid the victorie might be easilie obteined of their most cruell adversaries the Danes; therefore might they choose whether they would be slaine of their own fellowes coming to their aid, or to return again to fight with the enimies. The Danes being here staied in the lane by the great valiancie of the father and the sonnes, thought verely there had been some great succours of Scots come to the aid of their King, and thereupon ceasing from further pursute, fled backe in great disorder unto the other of their fellowes fighting with the middle-ward of the Scots.

"The Scots also that before was chased, being incouraged herewith, pursued the Danes unto the place of the battell right fiercelie. Whereupon Kenneth perceiving his people to be thus recomforted, and his enimies partlie abashed, called upon his men to remember their duties, and now sith their adversaries hearts began (as they might perceive) to faint, he willed them to follow upon them manfully, which if they did, he assured them that the victorie undoubtedlie should be theirs. The Scots incouraged with the King's words, laid about them so earnestlie, that in the end the Danes were constreined to forsake the field, and the Scots eagerlie pursuing in the chase, made great slaughter of them as they fled. This victorie turned highlie to the praise of the Scotish nobilitie, the whilk fighting in the middle-ward, bare still the brunt of the battell, continuing manfully therein even to the end. But Haie, who in such wise (as is before mentioned) staied them that fled, causing them to returne againe to the field, deserved immortall fame and commendation; for by his means chieflie was the victorie atchieved. And therefore on the morrow after, when the spoile of the field and of the enimies campe (which they had left ovid) [over?] shuld be divided, the chiefest part was bestowed on him and his two sonnes, by consent of all the multitude; the residue being divided amongst the souldiers and men of warre, according to the ancient custome used amongst this nation.

"The King having thus vanquished his enimies, as he should enter into Bertha, caused costlie robes to be offered unto Haie and his sonnes, that being richlie clad, they might be the more honoured of the people; but Haie refusing to change his apparell, was contented to go with the King in his old garments whither it pleased him to appoint. So entring with the King into Bertha, he was received with little lesse honor than the King himselfe, all the people running foorth to behold him, whome they heard to have so valiantlie restored the battell,

when the field was in maner lost without hope of all recoverie.

"At his entring into the towne he bare on his shoulder the plow-beame, more honourable to him than anie sword or battell axe might have been to anie the most valiant warrior. Then Haie being honored of all estates, within certeine daies after, at a counsell holden at Scone, it was ordeined, that both he and his posteritie should be accepted amongst the number of the chiefest nobles and peeres of the realme, being rewarded (besides monie and other great gifts) with lands and revenues, such as he should choose sufficient for the maintenance of their estates.

"It is said, that by the counsell of his sonnes, who knew the fruitfulnes of the soile, he did ask so much ground in those parts where the river of Taie runs by the town of Arrole over against Fife, as a falcon would fly over at one flight. Which request being freelie granted of the King the place was appointed at Inschire for the falcon to be cast off; the which taking hir flight from thence, never lighted till shee came to a great stone neere a village called Rosse, not passing four miles from Dundee. By which meanes all that countrie which lieth betwixt Inschire aforesaid, and the said stone (being almost six miles in length, and foure in breadth) fell unto Haie and his sons. The name of the stone also being called the falcon's stone to this daie, dooth cause the thing better to be beleeved; and well neere all the foresaid ground still continueth in the possession of the Haies unto this day. Besides this, to the further honoring of his name, the King gave him armes three scutcheons gules in a field of silver, a plow beame added thereunto, which he used instead of a battell axe, when he fought so valiantlie in defense of his owne countrie. Thus had the Haïes their beginning of nobilitie, whose house hath atteined unto great estimation of honor, and hath been decorated with the office of the constableship of Scotland, by the bounteous benevolence of kings that succeeded. These things happened in the first yeere of King Kenneth."

So runs Holinshed's narrative. But I cannot refrain from quoting just one paragraph from the curious Scottish of Bellenden's Boece, which the reader may compare with the above.

"Sone after [the battle] ane counsal was set at Scone in the quhilk Hay and his sons war maid nobil and dotad for thair singular virtew provin in this field, with sundray lands to sustene thair estait. It is said that he askit fra the King certane lands liand betwixt Tay and Arole and gat als mekil thairof as ane falcon flew of ane man's hand or scho lichtit.[*] The falcon flew to ane town four miles fra Dunde called Rosse and lichtit on ane stane quhilk is yet callit The Falcon Stane and sa he gat al the lands betwixt Tay and Arole six milis of lenth and four of breid quhilk lands ar yit inhabit by his posterite."[†]

---

[*] Ere she lighted.

[†] *Croniklis of Scotland,* Lib. XI. Cap. VIII.

III. THE HAYS OF SCOTLAND.

PASSING from the shadows of legendary Luncarty into the light of history, we find the Norman-French name De Haya, or De la Haye, in France, England and Scotland *successively*, as early as the twelfth century. In the latter country it is certainly the original of the present name and family of Hay. I think there can be no reasonable doubt that the older English Hayes families came from the same source; but of this I have found no positive proof.

Sir Robert Douglas, in his *Peerage of Scotland* already quoted,[*] after giving briefly the tradition of the Hays at the battle of Luncarty, says, "This legendary tale has been related merely in order to explain the armorial bearing of the family; for the Hays of Scotland are certainly a branch of the Anglo-Norman Hays, who came into Britain with William the Conqueror. The first person of this name who appears in Scottish record is William de Haya, who settled in Lothian at the end of the twelfth century."[†]

Sir John Bernard Burke, in proof that the surname came from France, adds that "there were lands and a lordship of that denomination in Normandy long before the time of William the Conqueror"; that "Humphrey de Vetulis," of

---

[*] See above, p. xii.

[†] Peerage of 1813, p. 544. But it was in or near the middle of the twelfth century, as will be seen, and as Douglas himself shows later on, that the Hays first came to Scotland.

the well-known family of Pont-Audemar, "married Albreda de la Haye, or Haya";[*] that an abbey ("Blanchelande") in the Diocese of Coutances, was founded and endowed by Richard de Haya in 1155;[†] that "the Hays in Normandy had the same arms with those in Scotland;" and that "there are families of this day in Normandy who trace their pedigree one hundred years before the Conquest."[‡]

The name of the "Sieur de la Haye" appears in one copy of the Roll of Battle Abbey,—— a document, however, too much interpolated to be of authority for more than an early claim to such distinction. Following first the English his-

---

[*] Their son was the famous Roger of Beaumont, chief among William's nobles both in war and council, head of Matilda's government of Normandy during the Conquest; whose grandsons, Robert, Earl of Leicester, and Roger, Earl of Warwick, were the founders of those great English houses. Robert was ancestor of Simon de Montfort; Roger, of the Beauchamps, Nevilles, Poles, &c. See Freeman, Norm. Conq., II. 197-9, III. 146, 287, 488, IV. 192, 590.

[†] Blanchelande (*Blancalanda*), or Bruere, the scene of the treaty of 1073 between William the Conqueror and Fulk of Anjou, was on the border of Normandy and Maine, far east of Coutances. See Freeman, IV. 561.

[‡] Peerage, 1879. He gives, as usual, no authorities; but the later editions of his works have been revised, so far as Scottish families are concerned, at the Lyon Office, and are regarded as "nearly correct and complete"; so Mr. R. R. Stodart writes me, Nov. 2, 1883. I need hardly point out how interesting and important is the statement in regard to the arms of the Norman De la Haye. If true, it gives some probability to the conjecture that the "Story of the Battle" is as likely to have had a French as a Scottish origin; an idea suggested by Miss Yonge's admirable papers on Heraldry, ("Monthly Packet," XII. 290,) where the name of the hero is given as *Jean de Luz*. I have been unable to find her authority; but if she is right, the story belongs as much to the English Hayes families descended from the Norman De Hayas, as to the Scotch Hays, and is, moreover, not as utterly improbable (not to say impossible) in combination of time, place and persons as is the Luncarty legend. We must not, however, lose sight of the fact that no authentic instances of armorial bearings *hereditary* in private families, are found, even in France and England, much earlier than the thirteenth century.

tory of the name,—in Domesday Book it occurs only in Somerset, as far as I can learn;* and thenceforward, as already noted,† in various forms, in the Hundred Rolls, Writs of Parliament, Calendars of Henry VI., Registers of Westminster, and of Norwich, and other public documents of the thirteenth, fourteenth and fifteenth centuries.‡ Later on we find only "Hayes"; first in the reign of Elizabeth,§ most honourably associated with early efforts for colonization in America, in the person of Edward Hayes, captain and owner of the *Golden Hinde*, the one only ship of Sir Humphrey Gilbert's Newfoundland expedition of 1583, which ever returned to England.‖

---

* The manor of *Haia* or *Haya*, in Somerset, is described in Domesday, Fol. 986, Col. 2.

† See page x above.

‡ Many of these are noted in Bardsley's "English Surnames" above referred to.

§ Unless the Diary of Henry Machyn, *temp.* Hen. VIII. and Edward VI., not now within my reach, is an exception. A Sir Thomas Hayes was Lord Mayor of London, c. 1600. For numerous instances of later date, see Allibone's Dict. Eng. Authors, I. 207, and other English historical and genealogical works which I cannot even refer to here,—none of the names having any ascertained connection with our New England Hayes families. I must just name the two great composers of English Cathedral Music, still in use, Drs. William and Philip Hayes, early of the 18th century. The name, I need hardly say, is very common in Ireland and Irish America.

‖ To the full and interesting narrative of Edward Hayes, in Hakluyt's Voyages (III. 184), we are indebted for nearly all that is known at this day of that noble but disastrous undertaking, and of the heroic death of its great commander, to whose Christian faith heaven was "as neare by sea as by land." I cannot forbear quoting here the words in which Hayes sets forth the true spirit and motive, in his view, of all English colonization, and which reflect much light on his own character. It is, he says, "the duty of every man of great calling, in whom is any instinct of inclination vnto this attempt, to examine his owne motions; which, if the same proceed of ambition or auarice, he may assure himselfe it

In France, the name "La Haye" is preserved at this day in a village of Touraine, notable only as the birthplace of Descartes. Le Sieur Des Hayes, Baron de Courmenin, was a diplomatist of some note in the East under Cardinal Richelieu, A. D. 1592 to 1632, and in the latter year one of the many victims of his jealous suspicion.* Charles de la Haye, of Fontainebleau, 1641, was a French engraver, and Reynier de la Haye, a Dutch painter, of 1670, both of considerable merit;† and Nicholas de la Haye, of Paris, 1725-1802, attained greater eminence as the inventor of modern topographical map-engraving.‡

But when and how came the Norman De Haya into Scotland?

It was, in part, from the same love of adventure and conquest, and the same strange "power of absorbing all the

---

cometh not of God, and therefore cannot haue confidence of God's protection and assistance against the violence (els irresistible) both of sea, and infinite perils upon the land; whom God yet may vse as an instrument to further his cause and glory some way, but not to build vpon so bad a foundation. Otherwise, if his motiues be derived from a vertuous and heroycall minde, preferring chiefly the honour of God, compassion of poore infidels captiued by the deuill, tyrannizing in most wonderful and dreadfull manner over their bodies and soules; aduancement of his honest and well-disposed countreymen, willing to accompany him in such honourable actions; reliefe of sundry people within this realme distressed; all these be honourable purposes, imitating the nature of the munificent God, wherewith he is well pleased, who will assist such an action beyond expectation of man." (Anderson's Ch. Eng. in Colonies, I. 56; Maine Hist. Soc. Doc., II. xlv.-vii., 175, 201-2.)

* Bibliographie Generale, Paris.

† Bryan, Painters and Engravers, 313.

‡ Bibl. Gen. "Il crea la gravure topographique, et forma une nombreuse Ecole . . . . veritable chef-d'oeuvre de gravure topographique."

noble characteristics of the people with whom they came in contact, and of infusing their own energies into them," which made the Normans a ruling race in England from the days of Edward the Confessor. But it was more immediately owing to the marriage of Malcolm III. (Cean-mohr) of Scotland, with the saintly Saxon princess Margaret, and the education of their three sons, successively Kings of Scotland, at the court of their sister Matilda, queen of Henry I. When the youngest of these, the "good King David," ascended the throne in 1124, both inclination and policy led him to surround himself with those who had been his companions and friends in England, and to offer them every inducement, in rank and lands in Scotland, to make his country their own. "Why they should have been so loved and courted," says the historian of Scotland, "is one of the mysteries in the history of social influences. What they were at the Court of Edward the Confessor, they became in the Court of the Scottish Kings, from David downwards."* But they were in fact a civilizing and educating influence over the rude natives of Scotland, even more than over the sluggish Saxons; and not only David, but his successors, Malcolm IV. and William the Lion, had the wisdom to see this truth and to act upon it. Thus most of the great names of Scottish history are from earlier homes in both Normandy and England; Bruce and Balliol, Lindsay, Somerville, Seyton, Melville, Herries, Cunningham, Lockhart, Ramsay, Gordon, Graham, Rosse, Sinclair, Fraser, Ker, Stuart, Wallace, Campbell:—as the old thirteenth century chronicle goes on, "dez Baillolfs, de Bruys, de Soulis, et de Moubray, et le Saynclers; lez Hayes, les Giffardis, les Ramesays, les Berkleys, lez Mountgomeris, lez Fryzers, lez Grames,—et plusours autres." Of these, William the Lion, he says, "enprist od ly en Escoce plusours lez fitz pusnes dez Seygnours Dengleterre qi ly estoient beinnoillauntz, et lour dona lez terres des autres qy ly estoient rebelés."*

So we first find a De Haya in Scotland about A. D. 1153, in the person of William, *Pincerna Domini Regis*, in other words the King's butler or cup-bearer, in the reigns of Malcolm IV. (1153-65) and William the Lion; his name and office attested by his witness to several charters of the former King. He died c. 1170, leaving by his wife Juliana de Soulis of Liddesdale, two sons, William and Robert, who founded respectively the two great houses now represented

---

* Burton, Hist. Scot. II. 85. So Freeman:—"To England the Norman gave a conquering nobility, which in a few generations became as truly English as it had become French in Normandy. If he overthrew our Harolds and our Waltheofs, he gave us a Fitzwalter and a Bigod to win back the rights for which Harold and Waltheof had fallen. . . . The indomitable vigour of the Scandinavian, joined to the buoyant vivacity of the Gaul, produced the conquering and ruling race of Europe. And yet that race, as a race, has vanished. It has everywhere been absorbed by the races which it has conquered . . . In our own land, the Norman remains in his lineage and in his works, but he is Norman no longer. He has settled in every corner of the British Islands; into every corner of those islands he has carried with him the inborn qualities of his own race, but in every corner of those islands he has assumed the outward characteristics of the races among which he has settled The Scottish Bruce or the Irish Geraldine passed from Scandinavia to Gaul, from Gaul to England, from England to his own portion of our islands; but at each migration he ceased to be Scandinavian, French or English; his patriotism was in each case transferred to his new country, and his historic being belongs wholly to his last acquired home."—Hist. Norman Conquest, I. 151.

* Sir Thomas Gray's Chronicle, quoted by Burton, II. 85, note.

by the Earl of Erroll and the Marquis of Tweeddale. But his office of *Pincerna* passed into his wife's family.

It was the second William de Haya to whom King William the Lion granted the lands of "Herrol," now Erroll, in Perthshire, "for the service of two soldiers, with all the privileges competent to a barony," c. 1185.* Of his six sons, the eldest, David, succeeded him in the barony c. 1195; and of *his* two sons by Helen, dau. of Gilbert Earl of Strathern, the younger, William, was ancestor of the Hays of Leys, and the elder, Gilbert, was one of the Regents of Scotland in the minority of Alexander III., in 1255. Nicholas, eldest son and successor of Gilbert, was a prominent actor in the troublous times for Scotland which followed that monarch's death, as was his eldest son, Sir Gilbert, and youngest, Sir Hugh, both faithful followers of Robert Bruce for many years from his accession in 1306. On the former the King conferred the hereditary office of Lord High Constable of Scotland, a dignity remaining with the Earls of Erroll to this day, and though now merely honorary, making its bearer the first subject in Scotland, taking precedence of all other hereditary honours.† He d. 1330; his son David, who succeeded him, fell at the battle of Durham, Oct. 17, 1346; and Thomas, son and successor of David, lived till 1406, one of the chief men of Scotland under Robert II., whose

third dau. Elizabeth he married, and by whom he had two sons, William and Gilbert. In this Thomas the name first appears in its modern form *Hay*, instead of De Haya or De la Haye; and his great-grandson William became, in 1452, the first Earl of Erroll. The later history of this and other branches of the family—many of whom have been distinguished in civil and military service—is given fully in works on the Scotch Peerage, county families, &c., now accessible to every one.

Edmund Hay of Leys, a great-grandson of the third William de Haya, (son of David, above,) had a second son Peter, who became first Baron of Melginch; and *his* great-grandson Peter, fourth Baron, had two sons, the younger of whom, George Hay of Kinfauns, was created first Earl of Kinnoull, 1633, and was Lord High Chancellor of Scotland under Charles I.*

---

* Part of which lands he proceeded to grant to the Monastery of Coupar, "pro salute animarum Malcolmi Regis" and others,—the first of many such grants.

† Douglas, *Peerage*; Edin. Enclyc. III. 195. It is this Gilbert and his brother Hugh who are celebrated in Scott's *Lord of the Isles;* see Canto II. 13, and VI. 31, and notes.

* To this Lord Chancellor, (or possibly his predecessor,) King Charles writes, Jan. 14, 1628, in behalf of a certain *Mary Hayes*, who claimed a life-rent out of the estate of Robert Monro, of Foulis. The King had, nearly a year before, written the Privy Council to see justice done on her behalf, "she being a stranger." But Monro being in the service of the King of Denmark, proceedings against him were suspended at the request of that monarch, and the Chancellor is directed to endeavor to "compose a friendly agreement" between the said Mary Hayes and the friends of Monro. ("Royal Letters of Charles I." (not yet published), ed. by the Rev. W. Macleod, who sends me this instance (June 18, 1884), adding, "The above is the only instance I have ever met of the name *Hayes* in Scotland.")

[The Motto here given is that of BALLANTYNE]

NOTE

TO PAGES XXV AND XXVI.

SINCE these pages were printed, I have received the results of a search for the name of Hayes in the records of Somerset House, London. They are unimportant except as showing that the name was found in many parts of England in the seventeenth century. In the calendars it occurs ninety-four times in sixteen counties, from 1650 to 1680. Abstracts of twelve wills from 1650 to 1659, and as many administrations from 1655 to 1678, give no trace of any connection with the Windsor family, except possibly in one instance, where a "Robert Heyes" of Northampton (1659), "maultster," names wife Margaret, sons Samuel, Edward, George and Thomas (the three latter minors), and daughters Mary, Sarah, "Kerby" and Abigail. It seems hardly probable that this family (notwithstanding its Christian names and vicinity to Derby) has anything to do with ours, but it may be worth while to follow out this clue hereafter in local records.

I find a "Thomasine," sister of Richard Hayes of Elham, Kent (see note 21, page 228), but perhaps that name was not so uncommon in that day as it seems now.

I find the following interesting note in the Rev. W. R. W. Stephens' "Diocesan History of Chichester," just received:

> "One of the earliest and most important alien priories [i. e. branches of Norman abbeys] was at Boxgrove, near the foot of the Downs, about four miles north-east from Chichester. It was founded about 1120 by Robert de Haia, who is called in one document a kinsman of the King. All that we know for certain about the De la Haies is that they were a Norman family, of which one branch settled near Battle, and another, early in the twelfth century, became possessed of the manor of Halnaker, near Boxgrove. Robert de Haia made his priory at Boxgrove a cell to the abbey of L'Essaie, in Normandy, of which he was patron. Three monks only were brought over at first. Robert's grandson, William St. John, raised the number to thirteen, and William's brother, Robert, added three more. Several churches in the neighbourhood, with various portions of land, were given by the founder and his grandsons to the priory. * * The founder also annexed certain conditions to his grants. When a vacancy occurred in the priory, the monks were to fill it up within three months, otherwise the appointment lapsed to the Lord of Halnaker. He also reserved the right of choosing one monk to officiate in his chapel at Halnaker when he and his family were residing there, engaging during that time to give him the same board which he would have received in the priory."

PUBLIC LIBRARY
OF THE
CITY OF DENVER.

GEORGE HAYES OF WINDSOR

AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

FIRST GENERATION.

FOUR families of the name of Hayes are recorded in New England in the seventeenth century; one of them in New Hampshire, and the other three in Connecticut.

I. Thomas, of Milford, Conn., 1645, whose descendants removed a few years later to Newark, New Jersey, where they remain to this day.

II. Nathaniel, of Norwalk, Conn., 1651, of whose family I have found no trace after 1729.

III. John, of Dover, New Hampshire, who came in 1680 from Scotland to that place, and was the founder of a wide-spread and honourable New England family, many of whom still cling round their old homes in New Hampshire and Maine.

IV. George, of Windsor, Conn., who came also from Scotland as early as 1680, (being then about twenty-five years of age,) and whom an early tradition among his descendants calls a brother of the New Hampshire emigrant. No proof of this or any relation-

ship between them has yet appeared, but the tradition is somewhat strengthened by their undoubted Scottish descent, their coming to New England in or about the same year, and at least one remarkable coincidence of names.*

A MS. record, written or dictated by Ezekiel Hayes I. of New Haven, (b. 1724, d. 1807,) grandson of George of Windsor, says that George Hayes

> "Went from Scotland to Derbyshire in England, and lived with his uncle. He was anxious to see London, whither he went. Having received some account of America, he took passage and came to this country. He married, and had three children. His wife died; and also his children. Afterwards he married Abigail Dibol of Long Island, and lived in Windsor, Connecticut, and by her had ten children."

This account appears from the MS. to have been given by George Hayes himself, in substance, to his eldest son Daniel; and is no doubt substantially true, though the same record adds other matter which is too confused and inaccurate to be of any value.†

1st d. child birth

GEORGE HAYES of Windsor married I. Sarah —— (surname illegible on Windsor Records), who died at Windsor, March 27, 1683, leaving one child, *George*,
ev. 7 da.

---

* See Note on "Hayes Families in America," page 249 below. Also Savage, Geneal. Dict. II. 387–8, 437; III. 23; IV. 484 (comp. Note 21, p. 228 below): New England Hist. and Geneal. Register, V. 199, seqq., XXVII. 79–80. The descendants of John of Dover possess a ring and broadsword brought from Scotland by their ancestor, whom they suppose to have been one of the Covenanters self-exiled after the battle of Bothwell-brigg, 1679, as George of Windsor may have been. (Hon. John L. Hayes, LL.D., of Cambridge, Mass., (a desc. of John of Dover,) March 13, 1880.)

† This record, printed for the family by the late Ezekiel Hayes, of New Haven, in 1857, was sent me by his brother, Edward R. Hayes of the same, 1881.

5 mos. later
2nd

b. March 26, d. April 3, 1683.* He m. II. Windsor, Aug. 29, 1683, ABIGAIL DIBBLE,† (only dau. of Samuel³ Dibble* of Windsor and Simsbury by his first wife,? whose name is unknown,) b. Windsor, Jan. age 17 19, 1666, d. after 1725. The births of seven children of this marriage are recorded at Windsor, the last in June, 1697; and in 1698 the family had removed to the little hamlet of Salmon Brook, in that part of Simsbury which, first settled in 1679, has been since 1786 the town of Granby. The one street of the quiet and beautiful village, now in its third century, is still crossed (as I saw it last, in June, 1883) by the little stream from which it takes its local name; but the last of the salmon and shad for which the brook was once famous, departed near a century ago.

From Simsbury Records:‡—

---

* A son Daniel is recorded at Hartford, 1681, (prob. a Windsor record preserved at Hartford; see Note 1, p. 221 below,) and if Ezekiel Hayes's MS. is correct, there must have been a still older child by the first marriage. But all these died in infancy.

† DIBOL (on Simsb. Rec. and gravestones), Dible, Deble, Deeble. "Thomas Dible husbandm̃ aged 22 yeare" embarked for New England, "Waymouth ye 20th of March 1635." (Pub. Rec. London; Gen. Reg. XXV. 14.) Dorchester, 2 Mass., Dec. 17, 1635. Land allotted to Robert¹ Deeble and his son Thomas, then of age; Thomas to build a house. (Dorch. Rec., Gen. Reg. XXI. 14.) Robert was at Dorchester in 1634 (and as late as 1652), freeman 1635; Thomas freeman 1637, and in 1640 3d on list of earliest settlers at Windsor, and freeman of Conn. (Winds. Rec., Gen. Reg. V. 365; Savage, II. 46.) Samuel,³ 4th s. of Thos., bapt. Windsor, March 24, 1643, d. June 5, 1709. His mother's name (as well as the mo. of his dau. Abigail) is unknown. *

‡ For these and many other valuable notes from Simsbury and Granby records public and private, I am indebted to Mr. Oliver Bliss Hayes of Dalton, Mass.

1698. Dec. 30. Deed from Thomas Griffin to "George Haize, formerly of Windsor," consideration £28. (In the same deed the surname is "Haze.")

1700. Minister's Rate. "George Hayes, £00=08=11." (Lib. II. p. 10.)

1700–1. Jan. 31. Wood Rate. "Georg Hayz, £00=1=5."

1701. "Centry Rate." "Georg Hayse, £00=7=6." "This Rate being 3d halfpenny upon the pound."

1701. List of Freemen. "George Hayse."

"Lyst of Simsbury lands taken by y^{e} Sizers." "Georg Haiz' Mead. 4$^{ac.}$ 1$^{r.}$ 8$^{s.}$, Upland 2$^{a.}$, £01=16=0."

1708. March 6. Deed from John Matson to "Georg hayse of the town of Simsbury Husbandman," land "lying bettween the low^{r} meadow lotts and the uper Meadow Lotts upon a little brook by reason of the windingness of said brooke is called Crooked brooke . . . being ten acres be it more or less." Witness, Nathaniel Holcomb Jr., Daniel Hayse.

1723. Jan. 2. "The town granted to the severall persons hereafter named the quantaties of Land hereafter express^{d}" "George Hays, Sener, 138 accres;" "Daniel Hays, 120;" "Georg Hays, Juner, 99;" "William Hays, 75;" "Samuel Hays, 60."*

George Hayes died at Simsbury, Sept. 2, 1725; his second wife, and their five sons and six daughters, surviving him. He was probably buried in the older cemetery at "Hop Meadow," near Salmon Brook, which dates from 1683; but no inscription has been found for himself or his wife.

"THE LAST WILL OF GEO. HAYS"

"S^{d} Geo. Hayes died Sept. 2^{d} 1725"

"In the name of God Amen the last day of Aprill in the year of our lord Christ one thousand seven hundred & twenty-five. I George Hayes Senor of Salmon Brook in the Town of Symsbury in the County of Hartford in the Colony of Connecticut in New England in America yeoman being about seventy years of age & weak in body but of Sound and perfect mind & memory thanks be given unto God for the same and calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing it is appointed for all men once to die, do make ordain & appoint this my Last Will

---

* There is also a deed from George Hayes to his son Benjamin, "as part of his portion, to the value of £50." But no date is given by my authority.

& testament in maner following That is to say first & principally. I commit my Soule into the hands of almighty God who gave it, & my Body I commend it to the Earth to be buried in Christian and decent maner by my Executors hereafter named nothing doubting but that I shall receave the same again by the Mighty power of God and in hopes I shall Receave full pardon & Remission of all my sins, through my Blesed Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. And as touching such wordly Estate wherewith the Lord has been pleased to bless me in this life far beyond my desert, I give devise bequeath and dispose of the same in maner and form following.

"First my Will and desire is that all and Every Debt and debts which I owe in Right or Consience unto any person or persons whatsoever be well and truly paid by my Executors hereafter named in Convenient time after my decease. 2^{dly} I give and bequeath unto my well beloved wife Abigaill Hayes for her tender and loving care of me in my low & weak Condition my now dwelling house Barn Orchard, home Lot and pasture being my whole homestead and the benefits thereof to have hold and enjoy the same so long and during the term and time, that she shall Remain my widow, and I also give unto her my said wife my Bed and furniture we now Lye on, and so much of my household goods & furniture of Every sort as is needfull for her to keep house withall and one Cow if any to her and her disposall.

"3^{dly} I give and bequeath unto my son Daniell the sum of ten pounds more than to any other of my Children (Except it be my Daughter Abigaill) in mony or equivalent thereto out of my Estate when the same may fall to them to be divided. 4^{thly} I Give and bequeath unto my s^{d} Daughter Abigaill five pounds more than to any Child or daughter I have by reason of her Lameness in mony or Equivalent thereto out of my Estate when the same may fall to them to be divided. 5^{thly} I give and bequeath to my son Benjamin (beside what I gave him already by Deeds) my ten Acre peice of Marsh commonly called the Bever Marsh, & also my whole part or sheare in oure saw mill at Salmon Brook with this Conditional promise that he the S^{d} Benjamin shall dwell and live with me and support me in all my wants and nessessities and carefully carry on the business Required and usuall to be done and performed in my husbandry on my farm, and to behave himself toward me as a dutyfull Child ought to do towards a dutyfull parent, during my natural Life, and my Will and desire also is, that if I should hapen to Decease in such a time of the yeare so soon, or sooner after my S^{d} son has goten in my Crops of grain & hay etc or such other produce of my said farm that the same be not put nor entered in an Inventory but that the same be wholly for the use and benefit of my now present family namely my wife,

my Daughter, Abigaill & Son Benjamin. 6thly I give and bequeath unto my foure sons Daniell George William & Samuell two third parts of my Remaining Estate to be Equally divided between them both in quantity and quality, and the other third part of my S^d Estate I give and bequeath unto my Daughters Abigaill Sarah Mary Johanna Thankfull & Doritha to be equally divided between them both in quantity and quality when the same shall come to be divided (after the marriage or dower of my S^d wife, but the out lands may be divided before S^d marriage or dower of my S^d Wife. The same to be and remain to them and theire heirs forever, and to have and to hold the same and to theire own disposing. And I do hereby Revoak Disanull and make void and of none Efect all and Every other will and wills and bequeaths before this time by me made, and declare this and none other to be my Last Will and Testament and out of this my Last will and Testament I make and ordain my said well beloved wife, and my loving son Daniell my two Executors & trix in whom I confide and trust to do all and see done in what this my S^d Will is Required. Signed sealed published pronounced and declared by the S^d George Hays as his Last Will and Testament in presence of us

"Joseph East "GEORGE HAYS a Seall
Lydia Bisbey ◇ her mark
Elizabeth Bartlet + her mark"
"Admitted to Probate Oct. 5th 1725."[*]

The five sons and six daughters of George Hayes and Abigail Dibble all married, and all, except perhaps Abigail, left descendants. The births of the four younger children are not found in Simsbury records, but their order is fixed almost certainly by the dates of marriage of two of them, and the fact that the youngest son, Benjamin, appears to have been of age at the date of his father's will.

I. ABIGAIL, b. Windsor, Aug. 31, 1684, m. PAUL TOMPKINS.

2. II. DANIEL, b. Windsor, April 26, 1686.

III. SARAH, b. W., Jan. 22, 1687–8; m. JOHN GOSARD, (or GOZZARD,) s. of Nicholas and Elizabeth of Windsor, b. 1682.

---

[*] Copy by William Howard Bigelow, Jr., of New Haven, Ct., (g.s. of Russell Hayes of Brattleboro, Vt.,) March, 1880.

IV. MARY, b. W., Jan. 6, 1689–90; m. Aug. 28, 1712, WILLIAM RICE.[*]

V. JOANNA, b. W., Oct. 2, 1692, d. after 1780; m. JAMES HILLYER of Simsbury, (eldest son of James Hillyer and Mary, dau. of John and Ann Wakefield, and wid. of Ebenezer Dibble,) b. S., Apr. 14, 1683. Their dau. *Joanna*, b. c. 1711, d. 1810, m. Nov. 6, 1728, *Amos Wilcox* (or Wilcoxson) of S. *Her* 2d dau. Joanna Wilcox, b. May 26, 1740, d. Dec. 27, 1812, m. Job Case of Simsbury, and *her* eldest dau. Joanna Case, b. Aug. 9, 1760, m. Israel Case, and had a dau. Joanna, b. c. 1779, who was bapt. in presence (says Phelps, Hist. Simsbury) of her mother, grandmother, great-grandmother, and great-great-grandmother in the female line, all Joannas; and four of the five lived thirty years after this.[†]

3. VI. GEORGE, b. W., March 9, 1695.

4. VII. WILLIAM, b W., June 13, 1697.

5. VIII. SAMUEL, b. Simsbury, c. 1698–9.

IX. THANKFUL, b. S., c. 1700–1; m. S., Oct. 9, 1717, NATHANIEL HOLCOMBE III.; both on "church covenant" at Salmon Brook, c. 1739; 12 children.

See WILMA 4 p 37, 79-80

Holcomb

(1.) *Hannah*, prob. m. *John Reuel.*
(2.) *Nathaniel IV.*, m. *Margaret* ——.
(3.) *Thankful*, m. *Adonijah Burr.* b. c. 1722 ?
(4.) *Elizabeth*, m. *Moses Dibble.*
(5.) *Mercy*, m. 1. *Obed Holcombe*, 2. *Moses Dibble.*
(6.) *Elijah*, m. *Violet Cornish.*
(7.) *Joseph*, m. *Elizabeth Wilcox.*
(8.) *Ephraim*, b. Dec. 22, 1721, m. *Dorcas Hayes*, q. v. inf.
(9.) *Amos.* (10 and 11 unknown.)
See WILMA p.38 (12.) *Roger*, m. *Mary* (or *Mercy*) *Gillett.* (Jos^4, Benj^3, John^2, Jon^1)

AmRev-HOLCOMBS s/o NATH III

6. X. BENJAMIN, b S., c. 1702–3.

XI. DOROTHY, b. S., bapt. 1706;[‡] m. her first cousin ABRAHAM DIBBLE, b. May 15, 1684; prob. his 2d wife, as he m. 1709 (according to Stiles, Hist. Windsor) Hannah Hosford.

---

[*] See Note 2, p. 221.

[†] See Note 3, p. 221.

[‡] See Note 4, p. 222.

SECOND GENERATION.

FIVE SONS OF GEORGE HAYES I.

2. II. Daniel,^{2} eldest son, b. Windsor, April 26, 1686, d. Simsbury, Sept. 23, 1756. In "Queen Anne's War," and when about twenty-two years old, he was taken prisoner by three Indians, almost in sight of his own home, carried to Canada, and kept in captivity more than five years.* The romantic story of his sufferings and heroism, well authenticated in all essential points, has been told in full in Phelps' History of Simsbury, Hartford, 1845, and in "A Long Journey," by the present writer, Portland, 1876. The substance of it, from Phelps' account, is given here.

Ck this

"They were nearly thirty days on the journey. At night he was secured by being placed upon his back, with each arm and ankle strongly fastened to a sapling, and with sticks so crossing his body as to be lain upon by an Indian at each side. . . In this manner they proceeded day by day up the valley of the Connecticut River and through the wilderness. The sufferings of poor Hayes were excessive, and almost without intermission. Subjected to hard toil through each day, with no sustenance save what the forests and rivers furnished, and deprived at night of rest, by the manner of binding his limbs, he had that to sustain which, in most cases, would have brought the sufferer to the grave. But Hayes, if he must be a victim, determined that he at least would not voluntarily contribute to hasten the sacrifice. He possessed the happy faculty of making, at all times, the best of his condition. His cheerfulness, though assumed—his ability to endure fatigue and hardships—and his apparent stoical indifference to his fate, secured the good opinion of his comrades, and tended to lighten his burdens, and, possibly, to prolong his life."

"When they arrived at the great Indian encampment on the borders of Canada, the prisoner was delivered over to the Council of the Nation, to be disposed of as they should adjudge. By their decision, he was doomed to undergo the painful ordeal of '*running the gauntlet*.' Being stripped to his skin, and anointed according to custom, he commenced the course; and after many flagellations and hard knocks received, when approaching near the end of the line, being exhausted and faint, he bolted from the course to avoid a blow from an upraised war-club, and sought safety by fleeing into a wigwam, at the door of which sat a superannuated and infirm squaw. He was pursued, but the squaw proclaimed the house *sacred*, and its inmates protected from injury. Her husband and only son had fallen in war; she claimed the captive, and adopted him as her son. She was destitute, and so infirm as to be unable to walk. The captive provided for her sustenance and fuel; administered to her wants, and devoted to her the kindest attentions. Thus years went on, during which he fared better, perhaps, than most Indian captives; but existence in his condition had few charms, and the future no cheering prospect. He was in bondage, compelled to adopt the customs and modes of life of savages, and deprived of almost every comfort deemed necessary by civilized people Besides, he could entertain no reasonable hope of being restored to his home and kindred, and his life was at the mercy of savage masters.

"He was finally sold to a Frenchman in Montreal, through the agency, it is said, of a Papist priest. His new master was kind, and allowed him many of the necessaries, with some of the luxuries, of life, of which he had been so long deprived. Learning that Hayes was by trade a weaver, he started him in this business, and by allowing him a share of the profits, Hayes was enabled in time to earn money enough to purchase his freedom. The good Frenchman not only emancipated him, but supplied him with clothes, provisions, and a half-breed guide to conduct him safely through the warring tribes on his journey homeward. The guide, proceeding with him as far as Mount Holyoke, pointed out to him the smokes of his friends, "the pale faces," wished him a happy return to his family, and departed to wend his way back to Canada. In about twenty-five days after leaving Montreal, Hayes had the happiness to reach his home, and to exchange hearty greetings and congratu-

---

* Phelps makes his captivity seven years from the fall of 1707. But his signature as witness to deed of John Matson, above, Mar. 6, 1708, and a deed to himself of Dec. 31, 1713, show an error of two years in this statement. The exact spot of his capture (witnessed at a short distance by a neighbour, Mrs. Nathaniel Holcombe) is still pointed out, and no doubt correctly, at "Stony Hill," hardly a quarter of a mile from "Salmon Brook Street."

lations with his friends, to whom he appeared almost as one raised from the dead. He had heard nothing from his family since his capture, nor had they received any tidings of him. His long absence had extinguished every vestige of hope, and he had for some time been given up as lost.

"With buoyant spirits, renovated courage, and unshaken resolution, he set himself to the task of making up for the *lost time* he had spent among the Indians. His constitution, naturally robust, had suffered nothing by his long captivity, and his ambition had lost none of its fire. He married, settled down upon a farm, and within a short time became a thriving agriculturist."

In 1720, he built the house in which his descendants in the fourth generation were born, (the oldest in the town when taken down in 1871, and whose foundation walls and stone-lined well yet remain,) on the east side of Salmon Brook street, in the lower or southern part of the village. In this house the first Congregational society, of which he and his wife became members at its organization about 1739, met for worship until 1743, when its first meeting-house was built.

Jos & Gillet
Eliz H. members

A deed to "Danill Hais," "December y^e last, 1713," two and a half acres for £4; a grant of 120 acres from the Town of Simsbury, cited above, Jan. 2, 1723; and a deed of release from his brothers and sisters, March 22, 1734, are on record at Simsbury. (The latter deed is signed by George, William, and Samuel 2 Hayes, Abigail Tompkins, Sarah Gozard, Mary Rice, Joanna Hillyer, Thankful Holcomb, and Dorothy Dibol, as heirs of "our honoured Father George Hayes.")* He was admitted Freeman Oct.,

---

* To this deed (of land granted by the Town as above, and "laid out by us the subscribers, Oct. 1, 1733") the sisters *made their marks*, as do their father and brother George in some instruments, while to others their signatures appear. But in fact, a "mark" instead of signature was not very uncommon in that day even with persons wel able to write.

1717; "was a prominent citizen," says Phelps, "often employed in public affairs, and during many years a pillar in the church at Salmon Brook."*

The grave of Daniel Hayes in the Old Salmon Brook Cemetery is still marked by a substantial slab of red free-stone, the oldest in the cemetery, with the following inscription, which I copied *verbatim* from the stone on the last day of May, 1875:

Here lies y^e Body
of m^r Daniel 2 Hays
who Served his Gene
ration in a Steady
Course of Probity &
Piety & was a Lover
of Peace & God's
Public Worship and
being satisfied with
Long Life left this
World with a comfo
rtable Hope of Life
Eternal Sept 23 1756
In y^e 71 year of his Age

THE LAST WILL OF DANIEL HAYES.

In the name of God Amen this 21st Day of Feb^y A. D. 1749 | 50 I Daniell Hayes of Symsbury in the County of Hartford & Colony of Connecticut in New England being in good health & of sound mind & memory thanks be given to God therefor yet calling to mind that it is appointed for all men once to Dye do therefore make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in the following maner. In the first place I give and bequeath my Soul to God who gave it and my body I recommend to the Earth to be decently buried at the acquaintance with his friends, by whom he appeared as one raised from the dead. He had heard nothing from his family since his capture, nor had they learned any tidings of him. His long absence had extinguished every vestige of hope, and he had for some time been given up as lost.

---

* He received, by the way, from the society, 30s. a year for the use of his house for its meetings; and £7 by grant of Gen. Court of Conn. for the amount of his ransom, on his return in 1713. See Note, p. 17, *infra*.

"With buoyant spirit, unabated courage, and unshaken resolution, he set himself to the task of making up for the time he had spent among the Indians. His constitution, naturally robust, had suffered nothing by his long captivity, and his adventure had lost none of its zest. He married, settled down upon a farm, and within a short time became a thriving agriculturist."

In 17[illegible], he built the house in which his descendants in the fourth generation were born, (the oldest in the town when taken down in 18[illegible]—but whose foundation walls and chimney-base still are standing,) on the east side of Salmon Brook street, in the lower or southern part of the village. In this house the first Congregational society, of which he and his wife became members at its organization in 17[illegible], met for worship until 17[illegible], when its first meeting-house was built.

A deed to "Daniel Hays," of December [illegible] 17[illegible], two and a half acres for £3; a grant of ten acres from the Town of Simsbury, cited above, Jan. [illegible] 17[illegible]; and a deed of release from his brothers and sisters, March [illegible] 17[illegible], are on record at Simsbury. (The latter deed is signed by George, William, and Samuel Hayes, Abigail Tompkins, Sarah Cossett, Mary Rice, Joanna Hillyer, Ezekiel Holcomb and Dorothy Hibel, as heirs of "our honoured Father George Hayes Sr." He was admitted Freeman, Oct.

[illegible]

1717. "Was a prominent citizen," says Phelps, "often employed in public affairs, and during many years a pillar in the church at Salmon Brook."*

The grave of Daniel Hayes in the Old Salmon Brook Cemetery is still marked by a substantial slab of red freestone, the oldest in the cemetery, with the following inscription, which I copied verbatim from the stone on the first day of May, 1875:

Here lies ye Body
of Mr Daniel Hays
who Served his Gen-
eration in a Steady
Course of Probity &
Piety & was a Lover
of Peace & Good
Order. Worthy and
Dying satisfied with
Life. He left this
World with a comfor-
table Hope of Eter-
nal Life [illegible]
In ye [illegible] year of his Age.

THE LAST WILL OF DANIEL HAYES.

In the name of God Amen this [illegible] Day of June A. D. 17[illegible] I Daniel Hayes of Simsbury in the County of Hartford & Colony of Connecticut in New England being in good health & of sound mind & memory thanks be given to God therefor yet calling to mind that it is appointed for all men once to die do therefore make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in the following manner. In the first place I give and recommend my Soul to God who gave it and my body I recommend to the Earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors in hopes of a Glorious Resurrection to Life Eternall and as touching my worldly Goods wherewith God hath blesed me withall in this Life I dispose of them in the following maner viz First my will is that all my just Debts & funerall charges be paid out of my moveable Estate. 2dly I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Mary One Room in my Dwelling house which she shall choose to live in during Natural life, as also the liberty of using my cellar so far as she shall want for her own particular use. And also the use and improvement of the one half part of all my land during life and the one third part of all my moveable Estate after my just debts and charges paid to be hers forever. 3 I give and bequeath unto my eldest son Daniell Ten acres of land including his now Dweling house & to bound North on land belonging to Jos: Sampson West on the Salmon brook, South and East on my own land for a homestead to be his and his assigns forever. 4th I give and bequeath to my youngest son Joel my home lot & pasture Lot with my Dweling house & barn standing thereon, to be his, his heirs & assigns forever. 5th My will is that all my other lands shall be my said sons Daniell & Joel their heirs & assigns forever in equall shares. 6th my will is that my sons Daniell & Joel shall pay unto my son Ezekiel two hundred pounds old tenor Bills or the Now present vallue thereof in silver within one year after my decease. 7th my will is that my s^{d} sons Daniell & Joel pay unto my Daughter Martha One hundred and fifty pounds old tenor Bills or the now present vallue thereof in silver money within one year after my decease which is to be above what I have already given her. 9th my will is that my said sons Daniel & Joel shall pay unto my daughter Zilpah two hundred and fifty pounds old tenor bills or the now present vallue thereof in silver money to be paid within one year after my decease she having never Rec'd any part of her portion as yet. 10th I hereby constitute & appoint & ordain my S^{d} sons Daniel & Joel to be my sole Executors on this my last Will & Testament & Lastly, I hereby pronounce and Declare this to be my last Will & Testament.

---

* [illegible]

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal the Day & year above written. Signed sealed pronounced & Declared to be &c: in presence of us

Joseph Wilcockson 2^{d} DANIEL HAYS a Seal.
Mary $\underset{\text{mark}}{\overset{\text{her}}{\times}}$ Wilcockson
Hosea Wilcockson
Admitted to probate Nov. 30 1756.*

---

*Copy by W. H. Bigelow Jr. "Jos. *Sampson*" should be perhaps *Lampson;* see children of Geo. II. below, p. 14.

Daniel Hayes I. married, I. Simsbury, March 1, 1716, MARTHA HOLCOMBE, who d. Simsbury, Jan. 9, 1717. Her parentage I have not ascertained, but she was probably daughter of Nathaniel II. and Martha Buell (dau. of Peter Buell of Windsor (s. Wm. from Wales 1635) and Martha Coggan), and this appears to be the first of innumerable alliances between the Hayes and Holcombe families of Simsbury.* He m. II. Simsbury, May 4, 1721, SARAH LEE of Westfield, Mass., (probably, I should say almost certainly, dau. of John (s. Walter) Lee and Eliz. (dau. Dennis) Crampton of W.) b. April 24, 1692, d. Simsbury, July 14, 1738. He m. III. c. 1739, MARY ——, named in his will, and on earliest "church covenant" at Salmon Brook, with him, probably that year. Children by 1st marriage, 1 son; by 2d marriage, 5 s. 5 daus., all b. Simsbury; 6 of these d. infants.†

---

* HOLCOMBE (properly with an E, though more often in this country without it) is a Devon and Somerset name, *Holt-combe* or *Wood-vale*. THOMAS, from W. of Eng. to Dorchester, Mass., 1634, Windsor, Ct., 1635, d. there 1657, leaving 3 s. (Joshua, Benajah and Nath.), 5 daus. Nath. I., youngest son, b. Windsor, Nov. 4, 1648, m. Springfield, Feb. 27, 1670, Mary Bliss, dau. Nathaniel Bliss and Catharine (dau. Dea. Samuel) Chapin of Springfield, Mass. Their eldest s. Nath. II., b. Spr., Jan. 11, 1673, res. and d. Sims., m. Nov. 1, 1695, Martha (dau. Peter) Buell, above, whose mo. Martha Coggan is supposed to be a dau. of John of Boston. (See Savage, I. 288, 420; Stiles, Anc. Windsor, 563, and Suppl. 41; Winds. Rec., Gen. Reg. V. 64, 248, where I find that Peter Buell removed from W. to Sims., as early as 1669. For BLISS Geneal. see W. H. Allen's "Longmeadow Families," Gen. Reg. XXXI., 318, 417, seqq.)

† Yet if the list of births and deaths below, from Simsbury Records, is correct, there must have been another dau. *Zilpah*, d. q. v. the father's will of 1750, above.

7. I. Daniel, b. Dec. 20, 1716.
II. Sarah, b. March 2, 1722, d. 1750 or earlier.
III. Ezekiel, b. June 21, 1723, d. May 6, 1724.
8. IV. Ezekiel, b. Nov. 21, 1724.
V. Benoni, b. Jan. 8, d. Jan. 16, 1726.
VI. Martha, b. Nov. 8 1726, living in 1750.
9. VII. Joel, b. Oct. 2, 1728.
VIII. Elizabeth, b. March 5, 1730, d. March 4, 1737. age 7
IX. Silence, b. Nov. 11, 1731, d. March 2, 1737.
X. Aaron, b. Sept. 6, 1733, d. Feb. 27, 1737.
XI. Zilpah, b. Aug. 25, 1735, d. April 1, 1737.

all d in spring of 1737

3. VI. George II.,^{2} second son, b. Windsor, March 9, 1695, d. in or after 1765; received grant of ninety-nine acres, 1723, and deed of release from brothers and sisters, March 22, 1734; on church covenant at Salmon Brook, with wife Sarah, 1739; by will of Oct. 31, 1765, (recorded at Simsbury,) devises his estate to Sarah his wife, sons Jonathan, George, Elisha, David, Benjamin, Jacob, Elijah and Amos, only dau. Mary (or Mercy), and heirs of daus. Zeruiah Lamson and Jane Lamson; inventory of real estate 107 acres, whole appraisal £185 11s. His first wife, name unknown, d. c. 1735, and he m. II. c. 1735–6, Sarah ———, named in his will. By 1st marriage he had 3 s. 3. daus.; by 2d marriage 5 s. 2. daus.

10. I. Jonathan, b. June 15, 1722.
II. Zeruiah, b. Dec. 5, 1724, d. before 1765, m. Lamson.
III. George, b. Dec. 12, 1727.
11. IV. Elisha, b. Sept. 6, 1730.
V. Jane, b. Nov. 15, 1733, d. bef. 1765, m. Lamson.
VI. Mary (or Mercy), b. c. 1735, living 1765, m. Phelps of East Granby.
12. VII. David, b. Dec. 6, 1744.
13. VIII. Benjamin. b. April 13, 1747.
IX. Jacob, b. Dec. 10, 1749.
X. Elijah, b. March 22, 1752; on ch. covenant with wife, 1774.

XI. Amos, b. Sept. 6, 1755, "Tythingman" and "Packer," 1791.
XII. Jane, b. Nov. 16, 1756, d. bef. 1765.
XIII. Sarah, b. Jan. 18, 1759, d. bef. 1765.

4. VII. William,^{2} third son, b. Windsor, June 13, 1697; received grant of seventy-five acres, 1723; "Tythingman" 1742, Grand Juror 1748 and 1754; m. I. Simsbury, Sept. 4, 1723, Joanna Lee, (undoubtedly sister of Sarah, 2d wife of Daniel I., above,) b. Westfield, Mass., 1702, (she or their dau. Joanna on ch. covenant, c. 1743,) d. Simsbury, Dec. 27, 1748; m. II.——. (Mary, wife of William Hayes, d. March 27, 1760, and William Hayes m. Rachel Lewis, Jan. 15, 1761; either or both of these may be William II.^{3}) By 1st marriage are recorded 4 s. 5. daus.; by 2d marriage 1 dau.

I. William, b. April 5, 1725; on ch. covenant at S. B., c. 1739; prob. m. Rachel Lewis, above.
II. Joanna, b. Aug. 12, 1727.
14. III. Judah, b. Jan. 3, 1730.
IV. Rhoda, b. March 31, 1732.
15. V. Dudley, b. March 24, 1735.
VI. Silence, b. March 9, 1737.
VII. Aaron, b. Aug. 18, 1739.
VIII. ——— (dau.), d. inf. 1748.
IX. Rosanna, b. April 15, 1748.
X. Jenny, b. Oct. 15, 1754.

5. VIII. Samuel,^{2} fourth son, b. Simsbury, 1699; received grant of sixty acres, 1723; on ch. covenant, S. B. 1739, with wife; Tythingman 1751; deed to son Andrew, 1759; will of Nov. 8, 1759, gives to wife Elizabeth, and sons Samuel, Asahel and Andrew? five shillings each, "having given them the whole of what I intend for their portion;" to son Silas, his house, barn and homestead; and other bequests to his five

daughters, Lydia, Elizabeth, Abigail, Dorcas and Susanna. At Granby is recorded a deed of March 7, 1787, from Samuel his father to Silas, "in consideration of a valuable sum, Divers good causes, love and good will which I have received from my son Silas Hayes." From this it would seem that he lived to a great age. He m. Simsbury, July 16, 1719, ELIZABETH WILLCOCKSON (so on earliest records; also Willcokson (Sims. Rec.), Wilcoxson, finally WILCOX), dau. prob. of Samuel of Meadow Plain, Simsbury, a son of "Sergeant Samuel," a well-known early settler of Simsbury, and third son of William, from St. Alban's, Hertfordshire, to Mass., 1635, and later to Hartford and Stratford, Conn.* They had 4 s. 5 daus.

I. LYDIA, b. Feb. 18, 1720.
II. ELIZABETH,^{3} b. Oct. 17, 1721, m. March 20, 1740, JOSEPH GILLETT of Simsbury; both on ch. covenant, S. B., that year.
III. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 3, 1723, m. May 13, 1742, her cousin DANIEL HAYES II., q. v. inf.
IV. DORCAS, b. March 15, 1727, m. EPHRAIM HOLCOMBE, s. Nath. III. and Thankful, 5th dau. Geo. Hayes I.; both on ch. covenant c. 1741.
ck this { **16.** V. SAMUEL, b. March 26, 1730.
17. VI. ASAHEL, b. June 3, 1732.
VII. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 26, 1735, m. REUBEN HOLCOMBE, s. David; both on ch. covenant, 1753. Children:—

(1.) *Phineas*, res. N. Hartford, Ct.
(2.) *Reuben*, (Rev.) b. Feb. 11, 1752, d. 1826, Yale 1774, min. of Sterling, Mass., 35 years to 1814, m. 1779, *Jane Strong*, dau. Rev. Joseph, 1st min. of Granby.

---

* "In the *Planter* for New England, embarked [from London] 2° Aprilis, 1635, William Wilcockson, Lynen Wever, [aet.] 34, Margaret Wilcockson [wife] 24, Jo: Wilcockson 2." MS. Rolls Office, London, tr. by S. G. Drake, Gen. Reg. XIV. 304. See also id. XXVII. 192; Savage, IV. 546–8; Stiles' Windsor; Phelps' Simsbury.

Ch. Susan, b. 1780, d. inf. (N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, II. 133.)
(3.) *Increase*, m. *Mary Rust.*
(4.) *Nahum*, res. Granby, m. *Rebecca Moore;* 6 ch., of whom Fidelia, b. Aug. 8, 1795, m. Dea. Chester Hayes^{5} of Granby (s. Obadiah,^{4} s. Dan. II.^{3}), and Augustine, b. Jan. 31, 1797, d. 1856, adopted by his uncle the Rev. Reuben, m. 1825, Lucy Bush, and left 1 son, Wm. Fred. Holcombe, M. D., of New York, the genealogist of the Holcombe family.
(5.) *Seth*, an early settler and Indian trader in Canandaigua, N. Y., m. dau. of Fred. *Gillett* of Granville, Mass., who survived him and m. H. N. Briggs, and as his widow was for many years a noted landlady 2 m. w. of Canandaigua.
(6.) *Orator.*
(7.) *Sylvanus.*

VIII. ANDREW, b. May 29, 1737; deed from his father, 1759; deed from Andrew Hayes, Aug. 17, 1784, 43 acres, £60 "lawful money"; no further record of him as yet.
ck this **18.** IX. SILAS, b. Feb. 28, 1740.

6. X. BENJAMIN,^{2} youngest son, b. probably about 1703, at Simsbury, d. there Oct. 19, 1744; living with his father in April, 1725, and then probably of age, having received a deed from him; m. and had 3 s. 2 daus., perhaps others.

19. I. ZEDEKIAH, b. Oct. 31, 1730.
II. ZADOCK, b. Oct. 26, 1732.
III. HANNAH, b. Nov. 24, 1735.
IV. ANNE, b. May 9, 1738, m. June 22, 1756, DUDLEY HAYES, 3d son of William I., q. v.
V. ENOS, b. July 11, 1740.

NOTE TO DANIEL I.

"At a General Assembly holden at New Haven in the 12th year of our Sovreign Lady Anne, Queen of Great Britain &c., Annoque Domini" 1713, 8 to 21 Oct.

"Upon consideration of the petition of Daniel Hays of Symsbury, having been taken by the Indian enemy and carried captive to Canada, praying for some relief: This Assembly do grant unto the petitioner the sum of seven pounds, to be paid out of the publick treasury of this colony." (Conn. Col. Records V. 401.)

Rowe
I

CHAPTER I

ROWE

THE FIRST ROE (S) IN AMERICA

929.273 Some Desc. of Hugh Roe (Roe Rowe), An Immigrant
R62a To MA Bay Col from Eng., ca. 1642, Author

Recorded information about the first Roe families in America, including that of Hugh[1] Roe, is meager and uncertain, when not confusing; and it may be that little more will be found. Hugh and a few possibly related contemporary immigrants with similar name could not have been wealthy nor overly educated since they were mainly settlers of the virgin land which supported them. Consequently, letters or other writings probably are non-existent. They were active Protestant church members but very few records have been discovered of the small congregations to which they belonged. Likewise, family Bibles for recording of births, marriages and deaths, were not yet in general use.

Hugh[1] Roe may have been the first of his immediate family to emigrate from England to America. The consensus of all references and data secured indicate that he landed at or near Weymouth on the southern shore of the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1642. There were, however, at least three other Roe's; John, David and Anthony, who came from England to Massachusetts at about the same time! John Roe, in fact, may have been the pioneer; as early as 1630, according to two sources, although another estimates it ca 1642. No ship passenger lists or other records have been found covering the arrivals of Hugh, John or David. Anthony Roe is listed in Bank's, 'English Emigrants to New England 1620-1650" from the parish of Meavy in Devonshire; landed in Portsmouth on the ship'Mary and John".

In addition, there was a John O. Row who came from England to the vicinity of Salem on the northern shore of the Massachusetts Bay Colony in the year 1640. His presence and considerable family genealogy has been researched (1965) and partially documented by Richard Herbert Tivey[1] of Pembroke, Mass. Also, there was a Henry Row who came to the Colony in 1635 and an Edward Row in 1650. Both were from England, so recorded in ship passenger lists that are included in a book entitled "Pioneers of Massachusetts", which the author found at the library of the London Society of Genealogists.

Two more early English emigrants to New England were Nicholas Rowe and Matthew Rowe: the last discovered in our search for possible Hugh[1] Roe kin among those who sailed to that area before ca1650. Nicholas Rowe (sp?) is included in a directory of "Ancestral Heads of New England Families 1620-1700", compiled and published by Frank R. Holmes. Nicholas is listed as a lawyer in Portsmouth in 1640 but there is no record of his arrival to the Colony. Matthew Rowe is recorded as a miller of East Haven, Conn and was there some time before 1653. He m Sarah Abbott of Branford, Conn and the sons from this marriage; John, b 1654 and Stephen, b 1660; began Rowe families which have flourished to date. There is no record of Matthew Rowe's landing in America: presumably at New Haven.

There is a reference to one more immigrant from England among the original American colonists during the first half of the 17th century; Edward Roe, age 17, landed in Virginia 4 July 1635 on the ship "Transport" from London. He is not considered as possible kin of Hugh Roe because the Virginia colony was practically another country. If he started a family later, which is unknown, they undoubtedly migrated south and west via Cumberland Gap as did so many of the Virginia colonists. Consequently, there would be little confusion with the early generation descendants of Hugh Roe and his New England/New York contemporaries who migrated west mainly via Ohio.

After 1650 there were, of course, more Roe/Row/Rowe emigrants from England to New England and other American colonies; also some from Ireland. None of these is considered as a possible close relative of Hugh Roe because there are no connecting data whatever; also a full generation gap had started.

Whether any of the eight other above recorded Roe/Row/Rowe emigrants to the still sparsely settled Massachusetts colonies were closely related to Hugh and/or to each other, may always remain unknown. The author has been unable to find any bona fide record of relation or a positive clue. There are, however a few interesting references, including the data given in Chapter II, which suggest that a close family relation hypothesis should not be wholly discarded on the theory of "mere coincidence". In support of this idea, Laurence W. Roe, one of the living 10th generation descendants recorded herein, reports a "legend" passed down in his line, that Hugh was "one of four or five brothers who came to America"! Also, a living descendant[2] of the John Roe mentioned above, has stated there is an identical "tradition" in his family! !

ther four - David (in Flushing)
own. 1645.

It would appear that Hugh Roe stayed in Weymouth for at least 16 years after he arrived. (It is unknown where David Roe and John Roe landed; perhaps within the Plymouth Colony, but the fact is that they moved on promptly; both to Long Island. John, who may have been the earliest and oldest, as previously mentioned, settled in Brookhaven near the eastern end. David was in Flushing, now part of New York City, in the early 1640 s. Anthony Roe eventually settled in Falmouth (now Maine) according to the Holmes directory. The extreme (at that time) geographical separation of these four Roe s supports the proposition that they were not closely related. Members of the same family tended to settle and live close to one another in the pioneer days.

no kin

The early descendants of David Roe and John Roe have been well established and recorded in two fine volumes of genealogy published in 1926 by Clarence Almon Torrey; himself a descendant of David, a recognized genealogist and ex-librarian. Mr. Torrey's extensive research and original objective was for the printed volume on David Roe but a coincident mass of additional data which he received from descendants of John Roe, led him to prepare and publish that booklet also. Both families had flourished contemporaneously in Long Island, Connecticut, New Jersey and upper New York so that many descendants were confused or ignorant as to their David or John Roe ancestry.

The volume on David Roe was revised and enlarged in 1958 by Mr. Torrey and a cousin, Charles Harvey Roe. During their accumulation and separation of many more records, they also discovered scattered fragments about Roe s not descended from either David or John. This caused them to suggest the probability of another contemporary early Roe immigrant, whom we now know to have been Hugh.

The foregoing lengthy paragraphs about David Roe and John Roe are included in this record for two reasons; first, to indicate the liklihood that they were not closely related to Hugh (Mr. Torrey believed they were not related to each other); second, and more important, to save future Roe family researchers from undue bewilderment when they discover descendants of Hugh, David or John in the same area at the same time.

John O. Row, Henry Row and Edward Row, referred to in the third paragraph, should not be ruled out as possible kin of Hugh simply because of the difference in surname spelling. It is unlikely again, however, that they were immediately related to one another, judging from the data included in the Tivey research.

John O. Row had two sons: John and Hugh, who were mentioned specifically in his will, but apparently they used the Roe spelling. We find these data in a record of (American colony) "Marriages before 1699", compiled by W. Clemons:

John Roe, m Mary Dickison 27 Sept 1663, Gloucester, Mass
Hugh Roe, m (1) Rachel Langton 10 June 1667, Gloucester, Mass
Hugh Roe, m (2) Mary Prince 16 Sept 1675, Gloucester, Mass

The given name duplication, chronology and place (close to Salem) leave little doubt that they were, indeed, the sons of John O. Row.

The fourth paragraph references to Nicholas and Matthew Rowe likewise have been included to avoid confusion more than to suggest kinship with Hugh Roe. At the same time, the point should be stressed again that the difference in spelling is not overly significant. All three spellings were and are common in England, with Roe predominating there and Rowe the most prevalent in Ireland. Also, we know from experience, that family name spelling in early days was careless or frequently was changed deliberately.

There is no validity to suggestions that one spelling was preferred by the more educated members of a family over another spelling. All three spellings (and some variations) are now found among important families or prominent members of society in England and America. Spelling variation was no exception in the Hugh Roe family. His will was recorded "Rhoe" and several of his great grandsons changed to Rowe; perhaps for political reason- see Moses 4-2.02.

CHAPTER II

ANCESTRY OF HUGH ROE

There is no recorded proof that Hugh, David, John and Matthew (Rowe) emigrated from England, as there is for the other "Roe" pioneers recorded in Chapter I, but family references to the fact plus their English names, arrival in Massachusetts etc, is very good evidence. The search for Hugh Roe's ancestry is equally devoid of positive identification but the four published items which follow are reasonable clues, presented in order of strength.

The first and best reference is certainly correct so far as definite connection with Hugh Roe, but the information as received included no source. It simply listed Hugh as 7th in a line; with Thomas 6, Thomas 5, Elisha 4; and the statement that he emigrated from England 1642, "to Suffield, Conn." Presumably, the previous three generations had been established by someone. That would take the origin of the line back to about 1450!

The second item fits the first in some respects, which is intriguing and somewhat confirming. It was received from a descendant[3] of Mary Roe Darell, dau of a 17th century Thomas Roe in England. The family resembles the above lineage because of chronology and given name similarity. Said Thomas Roe of St. Mary Aldermary parish in Devonshire, had a son(s) John and/or Thomas in addition to the daughter. Mary Roe was m 27 Dec 1619, the only specific date given. She would thus have been Hugh Roe's aunt if the said Thomas Roe (Sr.) was indeed Hugh's grf. (P.S. Hugh Roe's first dau was named Mary!)

The third item discovered has but barely possible connection to our Hugh Roe but is included, first; because it commences with the uncommon Christian name Hugh and, second; because of it's 17th century incidence. Among the card file references in the library of the London Society of Genealogists, there were many Roe, Row and Rowe items before and during that period (including a Lord Mayor of London who killed himself!). But there was only one item wit the given name Hugh! It was brief: "Hugh Row of Great Torrington, Devonshire (once more) m Elizabeth Bond who d in childbirth 20 Apr 1659; s Hugh Row". Since our Hugh Roe in America was then about 42 years old, it is obvious that Elizabeth Bond was not his mother, but she could have been a second wife of Hugh Row Sr. If so, the chronology is such that the son mentioned and our Hugh Roe could have been one and the same; or perhaps cousins.

While this third consideration of Hugh Roe's ancestry is very dubious, of cour it does support a remotely possible family connection for him. It is a more logical connection, however, for John O. Row with the same spelling, whose son Hugh is listed twice in the book "American Marriages before 1699". The Secretary of the London Society of Genealogists was of the opinion that repetition of the unusual name Hugh strongly suggests some family relation regardless of the Row/Roe spelling disparity.

The fourth and last clue to possible ancestry of Hugh Roe was received from a descendant[4] just before our publication and seems the least plausible. It is included, however, to keep the register of discovered clues as complete as possible. This item is an undocumented statement by one C. H. King in his "King Family" genealogy, that Hugh Roe was the "son of Edward Roe and w Eleanor". In the light of the apparently authentic first reference given above, it occurs to the author that C. H. King was confused, as others have bee by the Gloucester marriage records of the younger Hugh Roe; also by the reco of the older immigrant Edward Row, who lived close to Gloucester and could have been assumed as the father. This, of course, is conjecture.

CHAPTER II

ANCESTRY OF HUGH ROE

There is no recorded proof that Hugh, David, John and Matthew (Rose) emi-
grated from England, as there is for the other "Roe" pioneers recorded in
Chapter I, but family references to the fact plus their English names, arriv
in Massachusetts etc. is very good evidence. The search for Hugh Roe's anc
estry is equally devoid of positive identification but the four published items
which follow are reasonable clues, presented in order of strength.

The first and best reference is certainly correct so far as definite connectio
with Hugh Roe, but the information as received included no source. It simpl
listed Hugh as 7th in a line with: Thomas 6, Thomas 5, Elisha 4; and the sta
ment that he emigrated from England 1642 "to Suffield, Conn." Presumably,
previous three generations had been established by someone. That would tak
the origin of the line back to about 1550.

The second item fits the first in some respects, which is intriguing and som
what confirming. It was received from a descendant of Mary Roe Darell, d
of a 17th century Thomas Roe in England. The family resembles the above
age because of chronology and given name similarity. Said Thomas Roe of
Mary Aldermary parish in Devonshire, had a son(s) John and/or Thoma
in addition to the daughter; Mary Roe was m 27 Dec 1619, the only specific
date given. She would thus have been Hugh Roe's aunt if the said Thomas Ro
Sr. was indeed Hugh's grf. (P.S. Hugh Roe's first dau was named Mary!)

The third item discovered has but barely possible connection to our Hugh Ro
but is included, first, because it commences with the uncommon Christian
name Hugh and, second, because of it's 17th century incidence. Among the
card file references in the library of the London Society of Genealogists, the
were many Roe, Row and Rowe items before and during that period (includin
a Lord Mayor of London who killed himself!). But there was only one item
the given name Hugh! It was brief: "Hugh Row of Great Torrington, Devon-
shire (once more!) m Elizabeth Bond who d in childbirth 20 Apr 1659, a Hug
Row". Since our Hugh Roe in America was then about 42 years old, it is obv
ous that Elizabeth Bond was not his mother, but she could have been a secon
wife of Hugh Row Sr. If so, the chronology is such that the son mentioned an
our Hugh Roe could have been one and the same; or perhaps cousins.

While this third consideration of Hugh Roe's ancestry is very dubious, of co
it does support a remotely possible family connection for him. It is a more
ical connection, however, for John O. Row with the same spelling, whose so
Hugh is listed twice in the book "American Marriages before 1699". The
retary of the London Society of Genealogists was of the opinion that repetitio
of the unusual name Hugh strongly suggests some family relation regardless
of the Roe/Row spelling disparity.

The fourth and last clue to possible ancestry of Hugh Roe was received from
a descendant just before our publication and seems the least plausible. It i
included, however, to keep the register of discovered clues as complete as
possible. This item is an undocumented statement by one C. H. King in his
"King Family" genealogy, that Hugh Roe was the son of Edward Roe and w
Eleanor. In the light of the apparently authentic first reference given above
it occurs to the author that C. H. King was confused, as others have b
by the Gloucester marriage records of the younger Hugh Roe; also by the re
of the older immigrant Edward Row, who lived close to Gloucester and coul
have been assumed as the father. This, of course, is conjecture.

Further discussion of these clues only belabors the point. The record of Hugh Roe's ancestry remains obscure and his birthplace unknown. There appears to be a possibility, in spite of the absence of a record of kinship between the Roe, Row and Rowe emigrants, that the English ancestors of two or more of them were some how related. In addition to the "legends", there are enough coincidents of name, time and place, to retain the idea. Perhaps some future family researcher will unlock the mystery or declare it dead.

Of course the main item of unfinished research should be an effort to confirm the record of descendency of Hugh Roe7 from Thomas Roe6 etc and to establish his place of birth. Success in this would most likely uncover some connection with other 16th and 17th century Roe, Row and Rowe families in England. A wealth of data exists there to be examined because of the good records maintained by the Church of England parishes in all counties. Devonshire records in particular should be searched on the strength of the three references herein to 17th century Roe s in that county who could well be among Hugh's ancestors.

As to the genesis of the Roe family, two or three professional genealogists state that it's origin, including all three spellings, is Norse. They say it dates back to the 8th and 9th centuries when the Vikings invaded England and Ireland. At least two authors say that the name was taken from the small European roe deer which is included on the heraldic crest of the family!

orse

In opposition, Beulah Sanford Osborn France, a contributor to "Five Hundred First Families of America", published in 1971, says that the Roe family is very ancient and actually takes it's name from Rollo. "Rollo was a viking of Norway who landed in Normandy, married a daughter of Charles, King of France, and became the first Duke of Normandy. The 'lls' were dropped under the softening influence of the French language and at the time of William the Conqueror, the name became Roo and Roe".

The above accounts of name origin, as well as the coat-of-arms on the cover, have been added to this modest, possibly dull, family history to bring it some levity and "window dressing". Some of it may be categorized as fantasy since there are no proofs of source given. Authentic coats-of-arms and unquestioned ancestral lines to ancient times generally are limited to royalty or to dukedom and earldom.

Many so called family coats-of arms, based on ancient heraldry symbols, have been conceived by people with a commercial enterprise in mind rather than being the genuine emblem of a family for centuries, as is implied. Otherwise there would be no copyrights involved. Acceptance or use may be dependent on appeal to pride rather than on modest fact. Incidentally, the Roe/Rowe coat-of-arms on the cover was described by Beulah Sanford Osborn France (reference above) and was drawn by the author, with the aid of a standard dictionary on heraldry.

The reputed family motto is "Virtute et Valore", which, of course, is translated, "virtue and valor".

b' million
n 19 gen.

Despite the suggestion to downgrade these "fantasy" references, the following facts should be contemplated. If it were possible to establish our ancestry for say twice the number of generations as are recorded herein, we would almost have to find characters of historical note. (The Mormons have done this to a considerable degree) Such thought is prompted by the simple realization that this record of Hugh Roe descendants extends over one-third of a millenium and covers one-sixth of the time since Christ!

Roe's ancestry remains obscure and his birthplace unknown. There appears to be a possibility, in spite of the absence of a record of kinship between the Roe, Row and Rowe emigrants, that the English ancestors of two or more of them were some how related. In addition to the "legends", there are enough coincidences of name, time and place, to retain the idea. Perhaps some future family researcher will unlock the mystery or declare it dead.

Of course the main item of unfinished research should be an effort to confirm the record of descendency of Hugh Roe' from Thomas Roe' etc and to establish his place of birth. Success in this would most likely uncover some connection with other 16th and 17th century Roe, Row and Rowe families in England. A wealth of data exists there to be examined because of the good records maintained by the Church of England parishes in all counties. Devonshire records in particular should be searched on the strength of the three references herein to 17th century Roe's in that county who could well be among Hugh's ancestors.

As to the genesis of the Roe family, two or three professional genealogists state that it's origin, including all three spellings, is Norse. They say it dates back to the 8th and 9th centuries when the Vikings invaded England and Ireland. At least two authors say that the name was taken from the small European roe deer which is included on the heraldic crest of the family!

In opposition, Beulah Sanford Osborn France, a contributor to "Five Hundred First Families of America", published in 1951, says that the Roe family is very ancient and actually takes it's name from Rollo, "Who was a viking of Norway who landed in Normandy, married a daughter of Charles, King of France, and became the first Duke of Normandy. The 'lls' were dropped under the softening influence of the French language and at the time of William the Conqueror, the name became Rod and Roe".

The above accounts of name origin, as well as the coat-of-arms on the cover, have been added to this content, possibly dull family history to bring in some levity and "venture dressing". Some of it must be categorized as fantasy since there are no proofs of source given. Authentic coats-of-arms and unquestioned ancestral lines to ancient times generally are limited to royalty or to dukedom and earldom.

Many so called family coats-of-arms, based on ancient heraldry symbols, have been conceived by people with a commercial enterprise in mind, rather than being the genuine emblem of a family for centuries, as is implied. Otherwise there would be no copyrights involved. Acceptance or use may be dependent on appeal to pride rather than on modest fact. Incidentally, the Roe/Rowe coat-of-arms on the cover was described by Beulah Sanford Osborn France (reference above) and was drawn by the author, with the aid of a standard dictionary on heraldry.

The reputed family motto is "Virtute et Valore", which, of course, is translated, "Virtue and valor".

Despite the suggestion to downgrade these "fantasy" references, the following facts should be contemplated. If it were possible to establish our ancestry for say twice the number of generations as are recorded herein, we would almost have to find characters of historical note. (The Mormons have done this to a considerable degree) Such thought is prompted by the simple realization that this record of Hugh Roe descendants extends over one-third of a millenium and covers one-sixth of the time since Christ!

HUGH ROWE (ROE)

Hugh Rowe, one of several emigrants of that surname to come to Am. about the same time, came to Weymouth, Mass. Bay Colony about 1642 and to stay here in this place ~~about~~ 16 years before moving on.

The Origin of the Rowe name is thought to be Norse, and ~~in Eng~~. ~~and~~ dating back to the Viking invasion of the Br. Isles. The heraldic crest is said to bear the likeness of a small "roe", as the family name is frequently spelled. Or it may derive from Rollo, a viking of Narway. Whatever.

Our Hugh Rowe was born in Eng about 1617, and married there about 1638/40. Three daughters were born to them, all in the colonial Weymouth in the Bay Colony. Hugh's other children ~~her~~ ~~born~~ of his second wife Abigail were born elsewhere. Our ancestor Peter came to bless this second ~~union~~ marriage, ca. 1662.

It appears Hugh may have gone to Martha's Vineyard to live about 1656/58. He removed to Hartford, Ct. before 1663 to take up the livelihood of sealer of leather. As currier he would rub oils into tanned hides to make them pliable for The leather crafts.

(to be continued)

Correct one ? 31 MAY 2003 ROWE

GILLET ALLIED

HUSBAND: Peter ROWE ② (AFN:1WQZ-8J)

BORN: ? Cir 1662 PLACE: Of Suffield, Hartford, CT
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 4 Feb 1739 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT
BUR.: PLACE:
MAR.: 24 Jan 1688 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT
FATHER: Hugh ROE (AFN:8PH7-X2)
MOTHER: Abigail (AFN:8PH7-Z7)
OTHER WIVES:

LDS ORDINANCE DATA
B: 31 Aug 1915
E: 22 Nov 1916
SP: 5 Dec 1952 ARIZO
SS: 30 Mar 1971 SLAKE

WIFE: Sarah REMINGTON (AFN:GCPS-M0)

BORN: 8 Dec 1668 PLACE: Rowley,Essex, Massachusetts
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER: Thomas REMINGTON (AFN:B2CN-0C)
MOTHER: Mehitable WALKER (AFN:B2CN-1J)
OTHER HUSBANDS:

B: 5 Jun 1916
E: 22 Jun 1917 SLAKE
SP: 6 Jun 1960 LOGAN

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: Samuel ROE (AFN:JXXL-WH)
---- BORN: 25 Nov 1689 PLACE: North Hampton, Hampden, MA
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 29 Nov 1689 PLACE: North Hampton, Hampden, MA
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

B: Child
E: Child
SP: Submitted
SS:

2. NAME: Abigail ROWE (AFN:FVNP-Q0)
---- BORN: 23 Sep 1691 PLACE: Of, Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: John ADAMS (AFN:FVNG-Z7)
MAR.: 26 Jul 1722 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT

B: 31 Aug 1915
E: 22 Nov 1916 Slake
SP: Submitted
SS: 4 Jan 1961 ARIZO

3. NAME: Samuel 4 ROE [II] (AFN:JXXL-XN)
ijah 5 ---- BORN: 30 Jan 1693 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT
an 6 mar M CHR.: PLACE:
cy 6 Gillet DIED: 23 Oct 1732 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford Co., Conn.
san BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Mary HALL (AFN:JXZR-N3)
MAR.: 29 Nov 1716 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut

B: 22 Dec 1938 SLAKE
E: 12 Jan 1938 SLAKE
SP: 31 Aug 1974 OGDEN
SS: 30 Mar 1971 SLAKE

4. NAME: Sarah (Reuve) ROWE OR REUVE (AFN:BGG2-01)
---- BORN: 17 Jul 1696 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Samuel HATHAWAY (AFN:1ST5-S3)
MAR.: 28 May 1719 PLACE: Taunton, Bristol, Mass.

B: 27 Jan 1940
E: 6 Feb 1940 SGEOR
SP: Submitted
SS: 30 Mar 1971 SLAKE

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.19 PEDIGREE CHART 31 MAY 2003 Chart ______

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. ______ on chart no. ______

AFN=Ancestral File Number

①
2 Hugh ROE
AFN: 8PH7-X2
BORN: ? Cir 1617
Suffield, Hartford, Cn
MAR.: 14 Jan 1655
Weymouth,, Massachusetts
DIED: 5 Aug 1689
Suffield, Hartford, Cn

②
1 Peter ROWE
AFN: 1WQZ-8J
BORN: ? Cir 1662
Of Suffield,H, CT
MAR.: 24 Jan 1688
Suffield, Hartford, CT
DIED: 4 Feb 1739
Suffield, Hartford, CT

Sam'l 4
abyah 5
Mercy 6
who mar
(masaGillet

SPOUSE
Sarah REMINGTON
AFN: GCPS-M0
BORN: 8 Dec 1668
Rowley,E, Massachusetts
DIED:

3 Abigail
AFN: 8PH7-Z7
BORN: 1620
Of, England
DIED: 3 Sep 1689
Suffield,H, Connecticut

4 Hugh ROE
AFN: JXXR-B8
BORN: 1563
, Of Devon, Engl
MAR.:
DIED:

5 Unknown
AFN: JXXM-CV
BORN: Abt 1563
<, Of Devon, Engl>
DIED:

6
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

7
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

8 Thomas ROE
AFN: JXXR-8W
BORN: 1517
, , , Eng.
MAR.:
DIED: 1586
, , Ireland

9 Thomas Missus ROE
AFN: JXXR-93
BORN: Abt 1517
, , Prob Eng.
DIED:

10
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

12
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

13
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

14
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

15
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

16
AFN: ____
BORN:

17
AFN: ____
BORN:

18
AFN: ____
BORN:

19
AFN: ____
BORN:

20
AFN: ____
BORN:

21
AFN: ____
BORN:

22
AFN: ____
BORN:

23
AFN: ____
BORN:

24
AFN: ____
BORN:

25
AFN: ____
BORN:

26
AFN: ____
BORN:

27
AFN: ____
BORN:

28
AFN: ____
BORN:

29
AFN: ____
BORN:

30
AFN: ____
BORN:

31
AFN: ____
BORN:

Copyright © 1987, June 1998 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

Ancestral File (TM) - ver 4.19 PEDIGREE CHART 31 MAY 2003 Chart ______

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. ______ on chart no. ______

AFN=Ancestral File Number

1 Sarah REMINGTON
AFN: GCPS-M0
BORN: 8 Dec 1668
Rowley,E, Massachusetts
MAR.: 24 Jan 1688
Suffield, Hartford, CT
DIED:

great-grand parents of ercy Rowe^{6} who married Amasa^{6} Gillet and had Homer^{7} Gillet

SPOUSE
Peter ROWE
AFN: 1WQZ-8J
BORN: ? Cir 1662
Of Suffield,H, CT
DIED: 4 Feb 1739
Suffield, Hartford, CT

2 Thomas REMINGTON
AFN: B2CN-0C
BORN: 1635
Rowley,Y, England
MAR.: 18 Jan 1658
Rowley, Essex, MA
DIED: 23 Feb 1721
Suffield, Hartford, CT

3 Mehitable WALKER
AFN: B2CN-1J
BORN: Abt 1635
Of Windsor,H, Conn
DIED: 17 Dec 1718
Suffield, Hartford, CT

4 John REMINGTON
AFN: FPHM-F9
BORN: 1600
Lockington,Y, England
MAR.: 1631
Rowley/Roxbury,E, MA
DIED: 8 Jun 1667
Roxbury, Norfolk, MA

5 Elizabeth
AFN: FPHM-GG
BORN: Abt 1606
C,, Massachusetts
DIED: 24 Oct 1659
Rowley, Essex, MA

6 Richard WALKER
AFN: 8TPL-4B
BORN: 1611
, , England
MAR.: Abt 1636
Of Suffield,H, Conn.
DIED: 16 May 1687
, , Massachusetts

7 Jane TALMAGE
AFN: 4PWQ-TP
BORN: 1613
Newton Stacy,H, England
DIED: Before 3 Sep 1640
Lynn, , Massachusetts

8 Richard REMINGTON
AFN: HKH0-FG
BORN: 1535
Lund, Yorkshire, England
MAR.: Abt 1582
, Yorkshire, England
DIED: 10 Nov 1615
Lockington,Y, England

9 Elizabeth HUTTON
AFN: HKH0-GM
BORN: Abt 1565
Lockington, Yorks., Eng.
DIED:

10
AFN:
BORN:
MAR.:
DIED:

11
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

12 Richard WALKER
AFN: XMN5-16
BORN: Abt 1560
, , England
MAR.:
DIED: Aft 1622
London,M, England

13
AFN:
BORN:
DIED:

14 Thomas TALMADGE
AFN: 4PWP-TK
BORN: 1595
Barton Stacey,H, England
MAR.: Abt 1610
England
DIED: 1653
Easthampton,S, New York

15 Mrs.
AFN: 4PWP-VQ
BORN: Abt. 1594
Southampton,H, England
DIED:
East Hampton,L, New York

16 Richard REMINGTON----->
AFN: HKH0-Q1 ____
BORN: Abt 1485

17 Agnes BLAKE----------->
AFN: HKH0-SC ____
BORN: Abt 1499

18 Matthew HUTTON
AFN: 18PV-FF8 ____
BORN: <1539>

19
AFN: ____
BORN:

20
AFN: ____
BORN:

21
AFN: ____
BORN:

22
AFN: ____
BORN:

23
AFN: ____
BORN:

24 WALKER
AFN: XMN4-ZV ____
BORN: Abt 1530

25
AFN: ____
BORN:

26
AFN: ____
BORN:

27
AFN: ____
BORN:

28 Henry TALMADGE-------->
AFN: CSHQ-CH ____
BORN: Abt 1562

29 Mrs. Henry TALMADGE
AFN: HNZC-GS ____
BORN: Abt 1566

30
AFN: ____
BORN:

31
AFN: ____
BORN:

Copyright © 1987, June 1998 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

??

HUSBAND: Peter ROWE (AFN:1WQZ-8J) BORN: ? Cir 1662
WIFE: Sarah REMINGTON (AFN:GCPS-M0) BORN: 8 Dec 1668

No son named ~~Abijah~~ SAMUEL^4 f/o Abijah^5 who sued MERCY ROWE^6 wife of Amasa^6 Gillet

Sex CHILDREN (Continued) LDS ORDINANCE DATA

5. NAME: Elizabeth ROE (AFN:JXZR-DP)
---- BORN: 4 Mar 1699 PLACE: Suffield, Hampshire, MA B: 27 Jan 1940
F CHR.: PLACE: E: 6 Feb 1940
DIED: PLACE: SP: Submitted
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Abner KENT (AFN:9J5Z-74)
MAR.: 5 Jan 1726 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut SS: 26 Jan 1960 SLAKE

6. NAME: Mary ROE (AFN:GCPS-KM)
---- BORN: 7 May 1701 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut B: 27 Jan 1940
F CHR.: PLACE: E: 13 Feb 1940 SGEOR
DIED: PLACE: SP: Submitted
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: John CLEMONS (AFN:GCPS-JG)
MAR.: 5 May 1724 PLACE: Suffield, Hampshire, MA SS: 24 May 1972 SLAKE

7. NAME: John ROWE (AFN:JXXM-2B)
---- BORN: 4 Feb 1703 PLACE: Suffield, Hampshire, MA B: 22 Dec 1938
M CHR.: PLACE: E: 17 Jan 1939 SLAKE
DIED: 27 Sep 1795 PLACE: Suffield, Hartford, CT SP: Submitted
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Joannha BURBANK (AFN:MWDH-LW) and 3 Others
MAR.: 15 Jun 1727 PLACE: Suffield, Hampshire, MA SS:

8. NAME: Mercy ROE (AFN:JXZR-H7)
---- BORN: 19 Jul 1706 PLACE: Suffield, Hampshire, MA B: 13 Jan 1940
F CHR.: PLACE: E: 6 Apr 1940 SGEOR
DIED: PLACE: SP: Submitted
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Joshua TAYLOR (AFN:JXZR-G2) My info: spouse
MAR.: 2 Nov 1737 PLACE: Suffield, Hampshire, MA SS: 30 Mar 1971 SLAKE

9. NAME: Thomas ROWE (AFN:CK06-3V)
---- BORN: 28 Jul 1708 PLACE: Suffield, Hampshire, MA B: 22 Dec 1938
M CHR.: PLACE: E: 19 Jan 1939 SLAKE
DIED: PLACE: SP: Submitted
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Elizabeth PURCHASE (AFN:45DK-TC)
MAR.: 26 Dec 1728 PLACE: Enfield, Hartford, CT SS: 26 Apr 1950

10. NAME: Hannah ROE (AFN:JXZR-KK)
---- BORN: 28 Jul 1711 PLACE: Suffield, Hampshire, Massachusetts B: 13 Jan 1940
F CHR.: 29 Jul 1711 PLACE: Suffield, Hampshire, Massachusetts E: 9 Apr 1940 SGEOR
DIED: PLACE: SP: Submitted
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Ephraim FLETCHER (AFN:JXZR-JD) and 1 Others
MAR.: 18 Sep 1751 PLACE: Westford, Middlesex, MA SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

```
==========================================================================================================
HUSBAND: Peter ROWE (AFN:1WQZ-8J)                                                    BORN:  ? Cir 1662
WIFE: Sarah REMINGTON (AFN:GCPS-M0)                                                  BORN:  8 Dec 1668
==========================================================================================================
OTHER MARRIAGES                                                                      LDS ORDINANCE DATA
==========================================================================================================

CHILD  7: John ROWE (AFN:JXXM-2B)

SPOUSE: Joannah BURBANK (AFN:MKRZ-Q0)
  MAR.: 15 Jun 1727          PLACE: Suffield, , CT                                   SS:

SPOUSE: Joanna BURBANK (AFN:SMMG-NG)
  MAR.: 15 Jun 1727          PLACE:                                                  SS:

SPOUSE: Lydia REMINGTON (AFN:SMMG-PM)
  MAR.:                      PLACE:                                                  SS:

CHILD 10: Hannah ROE (AFN:JXZR-KK)

SPOUSE: Ephriam FLETCHER (AFN:1281-11H)
  MAR.: 18 Sep 1751          PLACE:                                                  SS:

==========================================================================================================
Codes:   AFN=Ancestral File Number    B=Baptized    E=Endowed    SS=Sealed to Spouse    SP=Sealed to Parents
==========================================================================================================
```

Copyright © 1987, June 1998 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

p. 6 Hugh Roe 1617-1689 RUWE
son - Peter^{2} Roe 1662-1739 II

CHAPTER III

THE FIRST GENERATION

Hugh Roe^{1}, as progenator of a new lineage in America, represents what genealogists refer to as the first generation. If he had any immigrant brothers, as discussed in Chapter I, each would represent the first generation of a separate lineage.

It is believed that Hugh was born in England ca 1617. No birth date has been found nor a record of his age at any specific time. The fact that his first wife's name or anything concerning her, is unknown, suggests that he was married in England, probably about 1638/40, before leaving for America.

The chronology, reasonable geographic proximity and repetition of an uncommon name, initially led the author to suspect that the John Roe and Hugh Roe, whose Gloucester marriages were recorded in 1663 and 1667, might have been immigrant sons of our Hugh Roe. Later evidence proved they were the sons of John O. Row; all as discussed in Chapter I. It seems quite probable, therefore, that there were no Roe siblings in Hugh's family when he landed in America and he even may have been married (soon) thereafter.

Three daughters were born to Hugh Roe and his first wife in Weymouth before she died there about 1653/4. They were as follows:

i Mary b ca 1643
ii Esther b ca 1645
iii Sarah b before 1653

Hugh was married again ca 1654-5 in Weymouth to Abigail ------ whose b, date and place, are unknown. Four more children were born to this union:

iv Samuel b 14 Jan 1656, Weymouth
v Abigail b ca 1660 -----?
vi Peter^{2} b ca 1662 -----? m.
vii Elizabeth b ca 1664 -----?

There is no record of Hugh Roe's occupation in Weymouth between 1642 and ca 1657. However, some time after the birth of Samuel he seems to have begun a search for "greener pastures". The first move may have been to Martha's Vineyard; one descendant having reported he was there in 1658. Then we find two brief items that Hugh Roe was a "Sealer of Leather" in Hartford in 1663, this being the first indication of his occupation. These references seem to be confirmed by word from a living desc that he was a "currier". (The Brittanica, in describing the processing of leather, says that "currying is rubbing of special oils into the cleaned tanned hide to fill the pores and render the leather soft and pliable").

Records of other colonial towns have been found which include "sealer of leather" among listed officials. Yankee Magazine has defined such a colonial official as one who inspected tanned hides and approved same for sale. Perhaps Hugh Roe was sufficiently expert to be both a currier and a judge of quality of hides finished by others.

Further notes or references to other migrations of Hugh and his family during this period are minimal and confusing as to exact time and location. One states that he was made a "Freeman" in Connecticut (and/or of the Congregational church?) at Hartford in 1669; another, that he lived south of Little River also in 1669. Two further items indicate that he was in Salem, Conn. at about the

CT ?

That the family was in the southeast area of Connecticut during the early part of that 1657-1669 period seems quite certain because the oldest dau Mary was m in 1661 to William Dudley, Jr. of Saybrook, Conn which is close to Salem. That they lived in or near Hartford later on is confirmed by the marriage ca 1669 of the next oldest dau Sarah Rowe to Daniel Warner of near by Farmington.

There is one conflicting and confusing reference, however, in Chamberlain's "History of Weymouth" Vol 4. It narrates that Hugh Roe was granted land there 14 Dec 1663, mentions his w Abigail and includes the property description. This suggests two hypotheses: first, that some of the dates of Hugh's presence in Connecticut at that time may be in error; second, that the family returned to Weymouth for a short period between 1659 and 1669. The latter seems unlikely because of distance and because they presumably left originally to find a better life. In considering this reference, it must be realized also that Town histories, written nearly 300 years after the incidents took place, can well be in error.

Although accounts of the Hugh Roe family moves during the above period remain unclear, the last record of a new home is correct with no doubt even though the exact date is unknown. Hugh was granted land and finally settled in the Town of Suffield, then in Hampshire County Massachusetts, north of Hartford and just west of the Connecticut River. This was before 1674 because he was one of 38 who voted that year at Suffield's first Town meeting. Hugh Roe unquestionably was among the earliest settlers of Suffield, evidenced by the fact that he and his s Samuel had 80 acres, "bounded west on High Streete, north on Feather Streete, extending east 3/4 of a mile." High Streete" is now Main Street so the Roe property as described, constituted much of the southeast portion of the present inner town!

orton,
ollett
Austin
here.

The Town of Suffield was founded in 1670 by John Pynchon of Springfield. It was previously named "Stoney Brooke" Plantation which he had purchased from the Indians for 30 Pounds the year before. Five parcels of land within it's boundaries were granted in 1670, at 4 pence per acre, to Suffield's first bona fide settlers. The Town was laid out in 1671 and more grants followed. The date of Hugh Roe's grant is unknown but, because of it's location, it must have been in 1671 or 1672. With Hugh and his w Abigail when they settled in Suffield were the four younger ch, ranging from Samuel, age 15-17, down to Elizabeth, age 5-7.

Hugh Roe's some time craft as a leather finisher has been reported but it seems likely that his interest and principal living was in "tilling of the soil". This belief is founded on his steady movement westward and north from the thin rocky coastal land to the broad and rich Connecticut River valley; still a fine farming area. Also, in Spencer's "History of Suffield", Hugh Roe is referred to several times as "Goodman Roe". The term "Goodman" or yeoman reflects the English ancestry of the founders and settlers of Suffield as well as the class structure of that society. John Pynchon and his aides who developed Stoney Brooke Plantation into the Town of Suffield and who owned the several mills etc, were considered "Men of Estate" or gentlemen. The shop keepers and farmers were "Goodmen".

k. this

King Philip's War 2.

In 1675 most of Suffield was burned by the Indians and the settlers fled to Springfield. It was a dark year for every family and there is no record of a Town meeting until 1676 when they returned and rebuilt from the ashes. Apparently the settlers formed some kind of military home guard at this time for better protection. In 1678 Hugh Roe petitioned the Town court for "exemption from military service" on the grounds of infirmity, and it was granted.

Capt ? Norton

This period had to be extremely hard on the Hugh Roe family and all others in Suffield, but they survived and ultimately thrived. Whether Hugh's infirmity

That the family was in the southeast area of Connecticut during the early part of that 1652-1660 period seems quite certain because the oldest dau Mary was m. in 1661 to William Dudley, Jr. of Saybrook, Conn which is close to Salem. That they lived in or near Hartford later on is confirmed by the marriage ca 1668 of the next oldest dau Sarah to Daniel Warner of near by Farmington.

There is one conflicting and confusing reference, however, in Chamberlain's "History of Weymouth" Vol 4. It narrates that Hugh Roe was granted land there 16 Dec 1661, mentions his w Abigail and includes the property description. This suggests two hypotheses: first, that some of the dates of Hugh's presence in Connecticut at that time may be in error; second, that the family returned to Weymouth for a short period between 1657 and 1667. The latter seems unlikely because of distance and because they presumably left originally to find a better life. In considering this reference, it must be realized also that Town histories, written nearly 200 years after the incidents took place, can well be in error.

Although accounts of the Hugh Roe family moves during the above period remain unclear, the last record of a new home is correct with no doubt even though the exact date is unknown. Hugh was granted land and finally settled in the Town of Suffield, then in Hampshire County Massachusetts, north of Hartford and just west of the Connecticut River. This was before 1674 because he was one of 38 who voted that year at Suffield's first Town meeting. Hugh Roe unquestionably was among the earliest settlers of Suffield, evidenced by the fact that he and his s Samuel had 80 acres, "bounded west on High Streete, north on Feather Streete, extending east 3/4 of a mile." "High Streete" is now Main Street so the Roe property as described, constituted much of the southeast portion of the present inner town.

The Town of Suffield was founded in 1670 by John Pynchon of Springfield. It was previously named Stoney Brooke Plantation which he had purchased from the Indians for 30 Pounds the year before. Five parcels of land within it's boundaries were granted in 1670, at 4 pence per acre, to Suffield's first bona fide settlers. The Town was laid out in 1671 and more grants followed. The date of Hugh Roe's grant is unknown but, because of it's location, it must have been in 1671 or 1672. With Hugh and his w Abigail when they settled in Suffield were the four younger ch, ranging from Samuel, age 15-17, down to Elizabeth, age 5-7.

Hugh Roe's some time craft as a leather finisher has been reported but it seems likely that his interest and principal living was in "tilling of the soil". This belief is founded on his steady movement westward and north from the thin rocky coastal land to the broad and rich Connecticut River valley; still a fine farming area. Also, in Spencer's "History of Suffield", Hugh Roe is referred to several times as "Goodman Roe". The term "Goodman" or yeoman reflects the English ancestry of the founders and settlers of Suffield as well as the class structure of that society. John Pynchon and his aides who developed Stoney Brooke Plantation into the Town of Suffield and who owned the several mills etc. were considered "Men of Estate" or gentlemen. The shop keepers and farmers were "Goodmen".

In 1675 most of Suffield was burned by the Indians and the settlers fled to Springfield. It was a dark year for every family and there is no record of a Town meeting until 1678 when they returned and rebuilt from the ashes. Apparently the settlers formed some kind of military home guard at this time for better protection. In 1682 Hugh Roe petitioned the Town court for "exemption from military service" on the grounds of infirmity, and it was granted.

This period had to be extremely hard on the Hugh Roe family and all others in Suffield, but they survived and ultimately thrived. Whether Hugh's infirmity was the result of the Indian attack and ensuing year of hardship is unknown but he was then 61 and apparently was soon unable to do active farm work. He was licensed to open a tavern or inn in 1681, probably Suffield's first. Also, he was Town constable during his last few years, 1684-5-8.

Get this

Most of the anecdotes about early Suffield life, in the foregoing paragraphs, are taken from the excellent "Biography of a Town", written by Robert Hayden Alcorn and published in 1970 as a memento of Suffield's 300th anniversary. It contains many references to Hugh Roe and a few of his descendants in the early chapters. After all, at least five generations of Roes lived there!

Hugh Roe d in Suffield 5 Aug 1689 at the estimated age of 72. His will, filed in North Hampton, divided his estate between his s Peter^2 and the living daus; the elder son Samuel having d a year or two earlier. It also provided that his wife Abigail be cared for by Peter.^{2} Presumably she was ailing which seems to be confirmed by her death a month later, 3 Sept 1689.

There is no known place of burial in Suffield of Hugh and Abigail Roe.

Incidentally, the above reference to North Hampton makes this a good place to clear the reader's possible confusion concerning Suffield's (State) allegiance during it's early period. Boundaries between Connecticut and Massachusetts had not been definitely established and it has been mentioned that Suffield was in Hampshire County, Mass. The name Suffield actually is a corruption of "South Field" (of North Hampton) which the Court granted John Pynchon to name his subdivision of "Stoney Brooke Plantation". North Hampton was (and still is) the seat of the Court of extensive Hampshire County, Mass which then included Springfield and other ares to the south along "Ye Greate River" which they called the Connecticut River.

It was not until 1749 that Suffield became a part of Connecticut when it's citizens decided that Connecticut had a more stable government than Massachusetts.

Peter^2 – see p. 10

CHAPTER IV

THE SECOND GENERATION

As stated in the Preface, the female descendants of Hugh Roe are separately recorded only in this chapter covering the second generation because it would have been impossible to continue further. The exception for this generation is made because the data were available on each of Hugh's four daughters who grew up and married. It also provides a more complete and interesting background for this new Roe family in America, which may help future family researchers.

2-0.01 MARY ROE

b ca 1643, Weymouth Mass, 1st ch of line b in America
m (1) 4 Nov 1661, Saybrook Conn; William Dudley Jr, b 8 Jun 1639 at sea
s of William & Jane (Lutman) Dudley

ch all b Saybrook Conn

i	Mary	b 6 Sept 1662,	m 11 Mar 1686;	Nicholas Mason
ii	William	8 Aug 1665,	m 18 Apr 1695;	Mary Hill
iii	Abigail	24 May 1667,	m 9 May 1686;	John Kent
iv	Joseph I	3 Mar 1668/9,	d 26 Jul 1670	
v	Deborah	11 Nov 1670	m 1 Apr 1696;	James Brainard
vi	Samuel	4 Nov 1672	m ------ ;	Elizabeth Hill
vii	Joseph II	14 Sept 1674,	m 10 Dec 1697 ;	Sarah Pratt
viii	Sarah	3 Jan 1676,	d before 1700	
ix	Elizabeth	4 Mar 1678/9,	m 2 Dec 1703;	Joseph Remington
x	Daniel	1680/1	m 2 Sept 1714;	Deborah Buell
xi	Mehitable	b before 1689,	m 12 Jul 1710;	Joshua Brainard

The Wm Dudley Jr family, like so many in early colonial history, was large and important. The descendants are legion and several other family genealogies in print, trace back to this beginning. William's occupation is unknown but he was a Deacon of the Saybrook church.

Mary Roe Dudley was m (2) after William d ca 1700 and when she was about 58 years old; to William Dart of Saybrook. She lived to be about 86 and d in Saybrook in 1727 or 1728.

2-0.02 ESTHER ROE

b ca 1645, Weymouth Mass
d 11 July 1655 in Weymouth, age 10

2-0.03 SARAH ROE

b before 1653, Weymouth Mass
m (1) ca 1670, Farmington Conn; (2nd w) Daniel Warner, b ca 1652
s of John Warner

ch all b Farmington Conn

i	John	b ca 1671,	m 28 Sept 1698;	Rebecca Richardson
ii	Abigail	ca 1673,	m ----- ;	Nathaniel Lee
iii	Samuel	ca 1675		
iv	Thomas	b ca 1678/9		

m (2) 31 Aug 1683, Farmington; (2nd w) John Ipswich Warner, b ca 1656
Brookfield Mass, s of John Warner

They had one ch v Nathaniel b 19 Aug 1684, Springfield Mass

The above record of Sarah Roe's two Warner marriages, each time as a second wife, has been most confusing to Warner family historians. The main reason is that her husbands (1) Daniel of Farmington and (2) John of Springfield Mass, were

not related. Daniel's f John Warner landed in Watertown on the ship "Increase" in 1635. John's f, also named John Warner, came to Ipswich Mass in 1637 with his f William and a bro Daniel. The belief that the two families were unrelated is based on the fact that they landed in different places, two years apart, and that as emigrant families, they were a generation apart. All the same, the uncommon repetition of given names is confusing and suggests earlier common anc.

Sarah's h Daniel d in Farmington in 1680, three years before she re-m and apparently moved to Springfield Mass where her 2nd h John lived. The only other record of this family is that the youngest s Nathaniel lived to be 72 and d in Suffield 11 July 1756, where his mo's family settled!

2-0.04 SAMUEL 2 ROE
b 14 Jan 1656, Weymouth Mass, 1st s of line b in America

Samuel never m and d quite young, 1 Mar 1687/8 in Suffield, age 32. We wonder if he did not have some illness or physical disability, possibly resulting from the Indian attack shortly after the family settled in Suffield.

It is apparent that the family had much affection for Samuel. His father included him in ownership of the original Suffield land grant. Both of his older half-sis's named a s Samuel, presumably for him. His only bro Peter obviously wanted a s named Samuel, as indicated by Samuel I, the first b who d in infancy, and Samuel II, the very next s born!

There is no reference to Samuel's occupation but he undoubtedly farmed the new land in Suffield with his f until he d.

2-0.05 ABIGAIL 2 ROE
b ca 1660, bp unknown
m 24 Jun 1678, Suffield ; Thomas Taylor b --- ? s of Stephen Taylor

ch all b Suffield

i	Elizabeth	b 1679
ii	Abigail	1682, m 1711(?) David Wiliman
iii	Nathaniel	1682, d young
iv	Mabel	1688

Abigail Roe Taylor d some time after Mabel was b. Thomas Taylor m(2) Hannah Granger and they had dau Keziah who m William Allen II.

2-0.06 PETER 2 ROE
b ca 1662, bp unknown
m 24 Jan 1688/9, Suffield; Sarah Remington, b 8 Dec 1668 Rowley Mass
dau of Thomas & Mehitable (Walker) Remington

ch i&ii b North Hampton Mass; all others b Suffield

i	Samuel I	b 25 Nov 1689, d 4 days later
ii	Abigail	23 Sept 1691, m -------- John Adams
iii	Samuel II	30 Jan 1693/4
iv	Sarah	16 July 1696, m --------Samuel Hathaway
v	Elizabeth	4 Mar 1699(?), m ---------Abner Kent
vi	Mary	7 May 1701, m --------John Clemens
vii	John	4 Feb 1703,
viii	Mercy	19 July 1706, m --------Joshua Taylor
ix	Thomas	28 July 1708
x	Hannah	28 July 1711, m -------- Ephriam Fletcher

When his older bro Samuel d rather young and un-m, Peter was left as the only one to carry on the family name. Thus, all further Roe/Rowe desc, as recorded herein, are from Peter and his three sons; Samuel II, John and Thomas.

Incidentally, the name Thomas given to Peter's youngest s, repeating what we note to have happened in his older half-sis Sarah's family, does support the Chap II reference that a Thomas Roe in England was indeed their grf! One might contemplate further that Peter's 2nd s John could have been named for an English uncle or gr uncle but that is less convincing; John being such a common and popular name always.

The records indicate that Peter Roe livin North Hampton for about three years after his marriage in 1688 or 1689 and that the first 2 ch were b there. Nothing is known concerning Peter's occupation during this short period. Apparently he moved back to Suffield some two years after his f & mo d in 1689 because the remaining ch were all b there.

It would appear that Peter farmed the Suffield land that he inherited and it is recorded that he was granted another 40 acres. He also had a share in developing the Suffield Iron Works, established in 1721. This proved to be an important colonial industry, as will be narrated later.

Two references to public acts of Peter Roe, included in Robert Hayden Alcorn's history , are indicative of his strong character, even though the Town court fined him in both instances. The first case had to do with Peter's open remonstrance to practices of a clergyman of the Congregational church- actions for which said clergyman ultimately was asked to leave! The second case was in 1686 when Peter and one Samuel Kent violently objected at a Town meeting, to the Pynchon's Committee charter which allowed only holders of land grants to vote. The meeting broke up in an uproar with Peter Roe the principal figure. Again, he was later vindicated when a more democratic voting practice was voted.

It is evident that upon Peter Roe's death 4 Feb 1738/9, he had acquired considerable property and was a person of high standing in the community. His will, recorded in the ledger at North Hampton, occupies 4 pages. In addition to his farming activity and interest in the new iron forge works, he served the Town as Constable, "Fence Viewer" and as a Selectman, over different periods. No date is recorded of the death of Peter's w, Sarah Remington Roe.

2-0.07 ELIZABETH ROE
b ca 1665, bp unknown
m ca 1685, Suffield (?); Thomas Merrill, b --- ? of Saybrook, Conn

Despite considerable search, no record of ch of this marriage has been found. It seems barely possible that the marriage of Elizabeth Roe to Thomas Merrill of Saybrook came about through her oldest half-sis Mary Dudley. Mary, of course, remained in Saybrook after her marriage in 1661, when the Hugh Roe family livin that area although Elizabeth was not yet born. Perhaps the William Dudley and Hugh Roe families maintained contact through the intervening 24 years despite the 50 odd miles on the Connecticut River between Saybrook and Suffield!

A lone reference states that Elizabeth Roe Merrill d before 1693 and that Thos. Merrill m(2) Hannah Hall. Thomas Merrill d 7 Nov 1711.

ents to vary on the family name. Thus, all further Roe/Rowe desc, as recorded herein, are from Peter and his three sons: Samuel II, John and Thomas.

Incidentally, the name Thomas given to Peter's youngest s, repeating what we note to have happended in his elder half-sis Sarah's family, does support the Conn reference that a Thomas Roe in England was indeed their grf! One might contemplate further that Peter's 2nd s John could have been named for an English uncle or gr uncle but that is less convincing; John being such a common and popular name always.

The records indicate that Peter Roe lived in North Hampton for about three years after his marriage in 1688 or 1689 and that the first 2 ch were b there. Nothing is known concerning Peter's occupation during this short period. Apparently he moved back to Suffield some two years after his f & mo d in 1689 because the remaining ch were all b there.

It would appear that Peter farmed the Suffield land that he inherited and it is recorded that he was granted another 40 acres. He also had a share in developing the Suffield Iron Works, established in 1721. This proved to be an important colonial industry, as will be narrated later.

Two references to public acts of Peter Roe, included in Robert Hayden Alcorn's history, are indicative of his strong character, even though the Town court fined him in both instances. The first case had to do with Peter's open remonstrance to practices of a clergyman of the Congregational church- actions for which said clergyman ultimately was asked to leave! The second case was in 1696 when Peter and one Samuel Kent violently objected at a Town meeting, to the Pynchon's Committee charter which allowed only holders of land grants to vote. The meeting broke up in an uproar with Peter Roe the principal figure. Again, he was later vindicated when a more democratic voting practice was voted.

It is evident that upon Peter Roe's death 4 Feb 1728/9, he had acquired considerable property and was a person of high standing in the community. His will, recorded in the ledger at North Hampton, occupies 4 pages. In addition to his farming activity and interest in the new iron forge works, he served the Town as Constable, "Fence Viewer"and as a Selectman, over different periods. No date is recorded of the death of Peter's w, Sarah Remington Roe.

2-0.07 ELIZABETH ROE

b ca 1668, bp unknown
m ca 1685, Suffield (?); Thomas Merrill, b ---? of Saybrook, Conn

Despite considerable search, no record of ch of this marriage has been found. It seems barely possible that the marriage of Elizabeth Roe to Thomas Merrill of Saybrook came about through her oldest half-sis Mary Dudley. Mary, of course, remained in Saybrook after her marriage in 1661, when the Hugh Roe family left that area although Elizabeth was not yet born. Perhaps the William Dudley and Hugh Roe families maintained contact through the intervening 24 years despite the 50 odd miles on the Connecticut River between Saybrook and Suffield.

A lone reference states that Elizabeth Roe Merrill d before 1693 and that Thos. Merrill m(2) Hannah Hall. Thomas Merrill d 7 Nov 1711.

ROWE
III

ROWE

CHAPTER V

THE THIRD GENERATION

3-1.01 **SAMUEL^{3} ROE II** (Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 30 Jan 1693/4, Suffield
m 29 Nov 1716, Suffield; Mary Hall, b 3 Oct 1692 Taunton Mass
dau of Samuel & Elizabeth (Bourne) Hall

ch all b Suffield
i Samuel III b 6 Sept 1717
ii Joseph 8 May 1719
iii Mary 18 June 1721, m ca 1741 ------?; Gardner Gillet
iv Ebenezer 17 Feb 1722
v Peter 30 July 1727
vi Abijah^{4} ROWE 14 May 1732 m Deborah Forward 3 Mar. 1756: issue Mercy/Mary Rowe w/o Jos.^{5} Gillet

There is no record of Samuel Roe's occupation but he probably helped his f with the farm work for the most part. It is possible, of course, that he was occupied to some extent in the new iron works. at Suffield.

One note of Suffield history, estimated ca 1730, states that Samuel^{3} joined with several Feather St neighbors in an interesting commercial enterprise. They built a dam across Stoney Brooke that created a lake on their property in which they raised salmon and shad. The Town permit for this was granted on condition that no fish be barrelled for market as long as townspeople appeared to purchase same at "five pence per pound for salmon and a penny each for shad".

Days m Jos 4 Gillett

Samuel^{3} Roe II d 23 Oct 1732 of unknown cause when he was under 40 years of age. This was 6 or 7 years before his f Peter d. (? 1739) Samuel's^{3} youngest s Abijah^{4} was then only a babe in arms, while the oldest, Samuel III was 15. With six ch to care for thereafter it is likely that his w Mary had her hands full even though young Samuel and Joseph were old enough to help.

*Mary Hall Roe was m(2nd) in Aug 1741 to Daniel Day of the neighboring town of Simsbury Conn, almost 9 years after Samuel d and 2 years after the death of her f-in-law Peter. The family moved to Simsbury then, where the younger ch grew up and m. No record has been found of the death of Mary Hall Roe (Day).

3-2.01 **JOHN ROE** (Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 4 Feb 1703/4, Suffield
m 15 Jun 1727, Suffield; Joannha Burbank, b ----

ch all b Suffield
i John, Jr b 3 July 1728
ii Moses I b 11 Jan 1730/1, d infancy
iii Moses II b 18 June 1733
iv Abel I b 5 May 1735, d infancy
v Abel II b 11 Nov 1738
vi Dan b 8 Sept 1741
vii Daniel b Nov 1744

The list of ch above concludes with the strange semi-duplication of vi Dan and vii Daniel which suggests misspelling or an error in the bpt record from which the data were obtained. There are later records of marriage for both Dan and Daniel, however, and since there were no contemporary Dan or Daniel cousins, it is concluded that the record is correct.

MK

Top line reads:
she had been the w of one of his Remington cousins. There is no record of the death of his first w, Joannah Burbank Roe.
→ Jno Roe m (2, 17 My 1758 Suffield: Lydia Remington), a widow. Undoubtedly

Nothing specific is known concerning John Roe's occupation. It is the author's guess, however, that he was more interested in the Suffield Iron Works than either of his brothers and less active in farming. This idea is based on the known activity of his youngest s Daniel in the iron industry, plus the following statement (in context) from a 1960 research article on the subject by William L. Warren, Director of the Litchfield (Conn) Historical Society:

> "Members of the Rowe family had been pioneers in the iron industry in Connecticut. For three generations they had been workers in iron in Suffield. Young Daniel Rowe was well qualified to undertake running such a business when he decided to strike out for himself and buy the Litchfield forge on the Bantam River."

See Hist of Iron in Col. Ct.

Whether or not John Roe began to spell the name Rowe during his lifetime is unknown. It is apparent, however, that some of his sons and their descendants adopted Rowe. No record has been found of the death of John Roe or his 2nd w.

3-3.01 THOMAS ROE (Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 28 July 1708, Suffield
m 26 Dec 1728, Enfield Conn; Elizabeth Purchase, b-------Mass(now Me)
dau of Thomas & Dorothy (Gray) Purchase
ch i-x b Suffield, xi-xiii b Saybrook

i	Seth		b17 Apr 1729	
ii	Elisha		5 Apr 1731	
iii	Zebulon		19 Mar 1732/3	
iv	Elizabeth		18 Mar 1734/5	
v	Thomas Jr		Nov 1736,	d infancy
vi	Sarah		3 Apr 1738	
vii	Peter		4 Apr 1741	
viii	Dorothy		4 Jan 1742	
ix	Thomas	twins	25 Feb 1743/4	
x	Elijah			
xi	Mary		5 Nov 1747	
xii	Lucy	twins	1 Nov 1748	
xiii	Hannah			

It is evident from the foregoing that Thomas Roe favored a large family which was common among early settlers. Perhaps the size was too large, however, for his land or occupation in Suffield to support. The fact is that in 1745, after the first ten ch had been b, he moved south to Saybrook (where there were many distant cousin ch of his f's oldest half sis Mary and probably of his f's youngest sis Elizabeth). The record of this move is simply a "Transfer of Thomas Roe and wife to the 4th Church of Christ in Saybrook", listed in the Suffield church.

No further biographical information has been obtained on Thomas Roe and this large family; with one exception! His 3rd s Zebulon was in Nova Scotia from ca 1749 until the Revolution. Possibly the whole family moved there at that time. It was a fertile land whereas the coastal area around Saybrook surely was not. Family migrations westward into New York were infrequent and dangerous at that time due to the prevalence of Indian attack and massacre.

No record has been found of date and place of Thomas Roe's death nor that of his w Elizabeth Purchase Roe.

CHAPTER VI

THE FOURTH GENERATION

Important note: after this generation there are so many more missing descendants than known desc, that it would be futile to record the numbered gaps with a note fo each, stating the last known ancestor. Therefore, commencing with this generation, the listed name of each male desc of whom there are no known ch will be followed by an asterisk *.

In the record of each following generation, a number or series of numbers with a double ** will be placed in the proper sequence of known desc merely to indicate a "gap" of unknown desc. The increasing numbers with each generation, of course, will signify the normal multiplication of desc; based on the estimate given in the author's preface.

4-1.01 SAMUEL^{4} ROE III (Samuel II 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 6 Sept 1717, Suffield
m 16 Apr 1741, Suffield; Anne Barlow, b19 Jun 1723, Suffield
dau of James & Mary (Harmon) Barlo
ch all b Suffield

i	Samuel IV	b 3 Feb 1742	
ii	Ebenezer I	1 Dec 1743,	d young
iii	Phineas	6 Sept 1745	
iv	Ithamer	8 Sept 1746,	d young
v	Elijah	23 Sept 1747	
vi	Silas	12 Nov 1749	
vii	Anne	22 Nov 1752,	m -----------; Amos Root
viii	Ebenezer II	20 Mar 1754	
ix	James Barlow	19 Sept 1758	

There are no recorded incidents about the early life of Samuel Roe III in Suffield. He could not have had an easy time after his f d when he was 15, until he was m at age 24; just before his mo re-m and moved to Simsbury. Very likely he helped farm the extensive land owned by his grf Peter and, of course, he could have been employed in the iron works as he became older.

It is clear, however, that there was beginning to be too little land among the Roes in Suffield to support all of them. Samuel^{4}III was thus, the first known desc of Hugh Roe to have the urge to migrate west. Exactly when he moved is unknown but, judging from marriage data of his ch, it was just before the time of the Revolution. The danger from Indian attack and massacre in New York had diminished by that time; moreover, Samuel's move west was only about 50 miles from Suffie

Samuel Roe^{4}III and his family occupied a farm near Millerton in the Town of North East (now Amenia), Dutchess Co NY; barely across the Conn line. There is evide that several other Suffield families moved to the same area at the same time, eg Barlows and Spencers, who were related by marriage. There is no evidence or indication that this particular migration had any other motive beyond basic economics. The strong Loyalists in Conn mostly moved to Canada. Also, some 1971 research at the University of Conn, uncovered no Roes (or Rowes) among British sympathizers. It is odd, however, that Samuel who moved from Conn, maintained the Roe family name spelling, while his brothers and cousins (mostly) who remained in the Suffield area at that critical time, changed the spelling to Rowe: continued by their desc.

TOP LINE READS

but he had 5 or 6 grown sons to help him. They were a rugged lot of pioneers as is evident in the chapters to follow. At least three of the sons continued the westward migration to new land after marrying and many of the grss did the same.

Sam'l Roe III was in his mid 50s when they moved to the new land in N.Y.

Samuel d 11 Jan 1783 near Millerton NY. His w Anne, d there 7 Mar 1800.

4-1.02 JOSEPH ROE (Samuel II 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 3 May 1719, Suffield
m 13 Feb 1747/8, Simsbury Conn; Elinor Rice, b -------
dau of William & Mary (Hayes) Rice

ch all b Simsbury

i	Seth	b 10 Feb 1750	
ii	Eleanor	6 Dec 1751,	d infancy
iii	Mary	20 Sept 1753	
iv	Eleanor	14 Apr 1755	
v	Lucy	24 Mar 1757	
vi	Daniel	19 May 1759	
vii	Chloe	18 Nov 1761	

There is no record of Joseph Roe's occupation in Simsbury as a young man after he m and fathered the above considerable family. It is likely that he helped his step-f, Daniel Day, and/or his f-in-law, William Rice, with the farming of their lands; note 2nd paragraph below.

The most important and tragic event in Joseph's life occurred soon when the Crown colonies became engaged in the French and Indian War. He enlisted in the King's service in 1762 as a foot soldier, after the Connecticut General Assembly voted to equip an expedition to attack Havana Cuba. More than 200 of the Conn company died of small pox, malaria, dysentery etc during the siege, among them Joseph Roe. There are accounts of this expedition in the State (Conn), Simsbury and Suffield libraries. It resulted in British victory after some two months of siege and fighting.

Joseph was only 43 years old when he d in Cuba in 1762. Similar to his f he left a large family, the youngest again a baby. There is no record that his w Elinor remarried. There is a reference that the family probably liv with her f, William Rice; confirmed by the fact that no property was involved in the filing of Joseph's will.

Joseph Roe renewed the Covenant in 1757 at the Granby Conn Congregational church. There is no record of death of his w, Elinor Rice Roe.

4-1.03 EBENEZER ROE * (Samuel II 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 17 Feb 1722, Suffield
No biographical record- possibly d young. See 4-2.03

4-1.04 PETER^{4} ROE * (Samuel II 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 30 July 1727, Suffield
m 28 Aug 1749, Salmon Brook, Conn; Elizabeth Lee. b 25 Jan 1731/2
dau of Nehemiah & Mercy (Frost) Lee
ch- no record in Simsbury (Salmon Brook) See 4-2.03

On 18 Apr 1750, some 7 months after Peter Roe m, he purchased property in Salmon Brook from his f-in-law, Nehemiah Lee, for **200** pounds. He must have then built the fine house which still stands there (208 Salmon Brook St) as the home of the Salmon Brook Historical Society because the Society labels it ca 1750.

Peter sold this property 14 Sept 1753 to his bro Abijah^4 for the sum of 540 po
indicating that he did indeed add the dwelling to it.

It is concluded that Peter Roe moved away from Salmon Brook after selling t
property to his bro Abijah^4 as there is no further record of him there nor has
any record of his death been found. Probably he migrated westward.

4-1.05 ABIJAH^4 ROWE (Samuel II 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 14 May 1732, Suffield
m 3 Mar 1756, Simsbury Conn; Deborah Forward, b 1 Sept 1738
dau of Abel^3 & Hannah (Phelps) Forwar

ch all b Simsbury
i Abijah b 7 Oct 1756, d young
ii Deborah 8 Apr 1758/9, m 21 Jan 1783; Gelston Strong
iii Lucretia 16 Sep 1760, m Jan 1784; Zophar Bates
iv Mercy Mary 26 Jul 1762, m ca 1785; Joseph^5 Gillet
v Titus 14 Apr 1764
vi Zebiah 21 Oct 1765, m 15 Apr 1787; Zebdiel Rogers Jewett
vii Forward 4 Oct 1768
viii Lucinda 26 Feb 1771
ix Susannah 1775, m 22 Jan 1805 ; Jacob Holcomb
x Keturia ca 1777, m--------;Elihu Horton
xi Abijah Jr 5 Nov 1779

Abijah^4 was a blacksmith; perhaps emanating from the family's interest in th
iron forge business in Suffield. He seems to have been the only s of Samuel
to change the name spelling; continued by his desc.

While raising a large family Abijah^4 also was a substantial citizen. He added
property to that purchased from his bro and built the blacksmith shop acros
the road from the dwelling. He livthere nearly 60 years until he d, for which
reason the dwelling is still called the "Abijah Rowe house".

In 1786, for reasons unknown, the Salmon Brook parish of the Town of Sims
bury was changed to the Town of Granby. Abijah^4 d in Granby 24 Sept 1812.
w Deborah preceded him, 8 Nov 1807.
# \# \# (and of my lineage)

4-2.01 JOHN^4 ROE JR (John 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 3 July 1728, Suffield
m 14 Dec 1749, Suffield; Mehitable Taylor

ch b Suffield
i Joanna b 1750
ii Eunice 1752

There is no record of additional ch nor further history of this family. Perh
they too moved west. See 4-2.03 for note of possible additional son.

4-2.02 MOSES^4 ROWE II (John 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 18 June 1733, Suffield
m 24 Mar 1756, Suffield; Huldah Norton, ----------

ch all b Suffield
i Moses III b 1757
iii Gaines 1761
iv Huldah 1 1764, d infancy
v Asahel 1765

cont
vi. Huldah 2 bpt 4 Oct. 1767, m—
ii. Lucy b. 1759, m. 24 Dec 1778, Suffield; John Smith

viii Chloe 18 Oct 1772, m -----
ix Rufus 28 Jul 1776
x Joanna 8 Nov 1778, m -----

top line reads
vii. Orinda bpt 6 Jan 1771 m. —

No further biography of Moses Rowe II discovered. Moses may have been the first of his generation, however, to change the family name spelling. The others (known) were his cousins Abijah^{4}and Zebulon as well as his bro Daniel; all during the period just before the Revolution. It raises this question; was the change to Rowe motivated by the strong anti British feeling around Suffield ? Could they have thought Rowe was less Anglican than Roe ?

The beautiful home that Moses II built ca 1772 stands today on the east side of Suffield's Main St as one of it's finest and an excellent example of colonial architecture. It's location indicates that Moses owned and perhaps farmed, a portion of the original Hugh Roe grant which was "bounded on the west by High Streete" (now Main St).

There is no record of death of Moses Rowe II but the Congregational church granted dismissal 13 June 1811 to his widow, Huldah Rowe, to join another church.

4-2.03 ABEL^{4}ROE II (John 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 11 Nov 1738, Suffield
no record of m or ch

The Town of Suffield history lists Abel Roe as a veteran of the French and Indian War. It also lists "Abner Rowe" as a veteran of the American Revolution. While Abner could have been a very young s of Abel, it is more likely that he was a s of Abel's older bro John or of cousins Ebenezer or Peter in nearby Simsbury, for whom there is no record of ch.

4-2.04 DAN ROWE* (John 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 8 Sept 1741, Suffield
m 28 Oct 1767, Suffield; Ruth Granger, -------

ch b Suffield
i Dan Jr b 7 June 1769, d 1773

No further record of ch or biography of Dan Rowe.

4-2.05 DANIEL ROWE (John 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
bpt 4 Nov 1744, Suffield
m 23 Jan 1770, Suffield; Lucretia Austin, ------

ch: i Daniel Jr b 7 Feb 1773 Suffield

Evidently Daniel Rowe started quite young in the Suffield Iron Works which suggests that his f John (3-2.01) may have been more active in the business than either of Daniel's uncles after his grf Peter Roe helped to create it. In March 1773 young Daniel bought half interest in the Litchfield (Conn) Iron Works, along with a near by farm where he moved with his w and infant s.

Soon after Daniel Rowe moved, his new business became very active, as did all iron works; supplying equipment for the Continental Army. Daniel served as principal operator and owner of the Litchfield works until 1794 when he sold his interest; although he continued to work there until 1801. He then moved to Montague, Hampshire Co Mass and continued further work in the iron forge business. That is the last account of Daniel and there is no record of his death.

4-3.01 SETH ROE * (Thomas 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 17 Apr 1729, Suffield
no further record

4-3.02 ELISHA ROE * (Thomas 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 5 Apr 1731, Suffield
no further record

4-3.03 ZEBULON ROWE (Thomas 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 19 Mar 1732, Suffield
m (1) ca 1749, Nova Scotia (?);------ ?
ch i Zebulon Jr b 1749, Nova Scotia

m (2) ca 1775, Orrington Mass (now Me); Susan Finson
ch all b Orrington (may not be in order)
ii Keziah b 1776, m 28 Sept 1806 Eddington Me; Thomas Parks
iii Seth
iv Elisha b 1778
v Finson b 1780
vi William Allen
vii Elizabeth m 26 Dec 1800, ----- ; Joseph Eddy
viii Solomon

Zebulon Rowe may have moved from Saybrook to Nova Scotia as early as 1748 when he was 16 or 17 because one account states he was m there and the record indicates that Zebulon Jr was b in 1749 ! Possibly he migrated there with the family of his f Thomas since no record of that large family has come to light in Saybrook after the youngest ch (twins) were b there 1 Nov 1748. If that happened Zebulon could have been m in Saybrook and Zebulon Jr b there before moving.

It seems improbable, though possible, that Zebulon moved alone to Nova Scotia and started a family at such an early age. The date of Zebulon Jr's birth is established only by a record of him as a Revolutionary war pensioner in 1840 at age 91. Perhaps there is an error in that record.

The move to Nova Scotia by Zebulon and perhaps by his f's whole family can be rationalized by the fact that the Saybrook coastal land is agriculturally poor. Many early Mass and Conn family expansions were to the fertile Nova Scotia peninsula rather than to the west where there was great danger of Indian attack.

The first actual record of Zebulon Rowe is that of his military service in N S during the early part of the Revolution. He was a captain in the militia which was formed by Col. Jonathan Eddy when friction developed with England. Zebulon was ordered to spy out conditions at the British Ft Cumberland and did visit and examine same "without exciting suspicion". Col Eddy tried to secure aid from General Washington to attack the fort but was unsuccessful and decided to attack regardless. Before the attack, a party with Zebulon in command, boarded and captured a supply laden British sloop; without a shot being fired. Soon after, however, those patriots were driven from Nova Scotia to the mainland.

The Maine Historical Records show that Col Eddy and Capt Zebulon Rowe were among the "Refugees from Nova Scotia". Zebulon Rowe Jr (then about 16/17) also was included in Col Eddy's list of military refugees. No date is given for the "retreat" of military forces from N S to Mass (now Me). It must have been before 1776 because Zebulon had m again before then and fathered a dau that yr.

Zebulon supported his new & rapidly growing family at that critical time

in his efforts to have his patriotic militia recognized in spite of their defeat and he was eventually successful. In 1781 the General Court granted Zebulon 750 acres in Eddington as payment for military service. Zebulon was living in Orrington Me then and did not occupy the Eddington property until 1792.

Presumably Zebulon continued farming after the war. He d in Eddington 5 Oct 1817.

4-3.04 PETER ROE * (Thomas 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 4 Apr 1741 Suffield
no further record

4-3.05 THOMAS ROE II * (Thomas 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 25 Feb 1743/4 Suffield, twin of Elijah
no further data except following;

The Town of Suffield history lists Thomas Roe as a veteran of the French and Indian War. It would appear, therefore, that young Thomas was back in Suffield for enlistment at this time regardless of where the remaining part of his f's large family were living. It is most unlikely that the listing was for Thomas Sr due to his age then (about 54) and family responsibility.

4-3.06 ELIJAH ROE * (Thomas 3, Peter 2, Hugh 1)
b 25 Feb 1743/4 Suffield, twin of Thomas II
no further record

X line reads: – in hist. is a question because the refugees were homeless. Col. Eddy persisted

p.21 5th Gen – 3 desc. of Hugh Roe served Cont Army in Rev. War.

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ______

Husband's Full Name HUGH¹ ROWE

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	c. 1617			ENG
Mar	1st 1638-40 2nd 1654/5	1) ENG 2) Weymouth		MA.
Death	5 AUG. 1689	Suffield		MA/CT
Burial				

Occupation Sealer of Leather - an official inspected/approved tanned hides for sale; a currier Church Puritan - Congreg.

Places of Residence Weymouth 1642-1657; Hartford, CT.

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. Military Rec. exempt 1678, age 61

His Father ______ Mother's Maiden Name ______

Wife's Full Maiden Name (1st unknown) (2nd ABIGAIL ——

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				
Death	3 SEPT. 1689	Suffield		MA/CT.
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife ______ Church ______

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Her Father ______ Mother's Maiden Name ______

a 1st marriage

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place County or Province, etc	State or Country
1	MARY	Birth	c 1643	Weymouth	MA
		Mar	4 NOV 1661	Saybrook	CT
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death	1727/8	Saybrook, age 86	CT
	(deacon) William Dudley jr. of Wm & JANE	Burial	~~1645~~	~~Weymouth~~	~~MA~~
2	ESTHER	Birth	c 1645	Weymouth	
		Mar.			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death	11 JL. 1655	Weymouth, age 10	MA
		Burial			
3	SARAH	Birth	before 1653	Weymouth	MA
		Mar.	c 1670	Farmington	CT.
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death	~~1 Mar. 1687/8~~	~~Suffield, age 32~~	CT.
	Daniel Warner of JOHN	Burial.			
a 2nd marriage 4	SAMUEL	Birth	14 JAN. 1656	Weymouth	
		Mar			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death	1 Mar 1687/88	Suffield, age 32	
	unmarried	Burial			
5	ABIGAIL	Birth	c. 1660		
		Mar.	24 JE. 1678	Suffield	
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death			
	Thomas Taylor of Stephen	Burial			
6	PETER² ROWE	Birth	c. 1662		
		Mar	24 JAN. 1688/9	Suffield	
	Full Name of Spouse* b. 8 Dec. 1668 Rowley, d/o Thos. & Mehitable	Death	4 Feb. 1739		
	Sarah Remington (Walker), Rowley MA	Burial			
7	ELIZABETH	Birth	c. 1664/5		
		Mar.	c 1685		
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death			
	Thomas Merrill of Saybrook CT.	Burial			
8		Birth			
		Mar.			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death			
		Burial			

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

1) SOME DESC. OF HUGH ROE (ROWE) AN IMMIGRANT TO MASS BAY COL. from ENG. ca 1642

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

CHRONOLOGY OF ROWE-HUGH^1, PETER^2

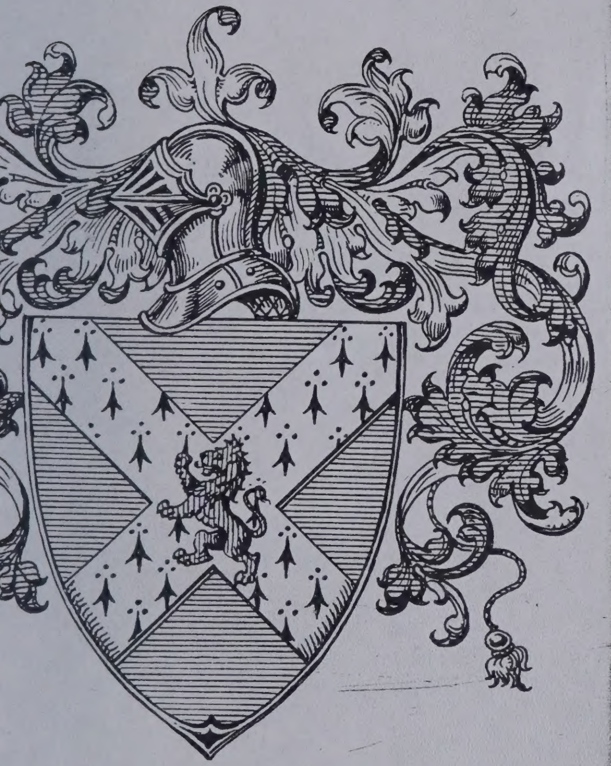
YEAR	STATE	COUNTY	CITY	SOURCE
c 1617	prob Eng			Hugh^1 b. 1st mar. in Eng; issue 3 dau.
1642	MA		WEYMOUTH: stayed 16 yrs	HUGH^1 arr. from Eng -
1643 -	1653 MA		Weymouth	3 dau. born to HUGH & 1st wife, at MA
1653/4	MA		Weymouth	1st wife died
1654/5	MA		Weymouth	m 2nd wife - ABIGAIL: issue 4 ch - 1656 - 1664
1662				PETER^2 b.
? c 1657/8	MA			HUGH may have rem. to Martha's Vineyard, or Salem
44 Dec., 1663	MA		Weymouth	may have rec'd land grant here.
1663	CT		Hartford	" " been CURRIER here
1669	CT.		Hartford	made freeman
before 1674	MA (later CT)	Hampshire	Suffield, founded 1670 by	Voted at Suffield's 1st town meet.
		Maj Jn. Pynchon,	Springfield: called it Stoney Brook	Had 80 A bounded by HIGH & FEATHER STS
?? 1675	"	King Phil. War	Suffield burned	& farmed here - as Goodman
1676	"		Suffield re-built	
1678	"		Suffield	Hugh petitions for military exemption, age 61
1681	"		Suffield	He is licensed to operate TAVERN
1684/5/8	"		Suffield	Town CONSTABLE
5 AUG. 1689	"		Suffield	HUGH dies, ca. age 72.
3 Sept. 1689	MA		Suffield	ABIGAIL dies; 1st son Saml 1687/8.
		PETER^2		
24 Jan. 1688/9				Peter m. Sarah Remington b. 8 Dec. 1668, Rowley, MA.

Suffield part of Conn 1749.

Wilcox; Webb and Meigs
Fam., by Reynold Webb Wilcox
1938.

929.273
W643wk

SLC
96



WILCOX

WILCOXSON-WILCOX FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

The surname of this family is spelled variously, as Wilcocks, Wilcox, Wilcoxson, and similar forms. In the early history of the lineage to be described, the spelling, Wilcoxson, frequently was used, but this soon was altered to Wilcox, and the latter form of the name is used in the greater part of the following history. The family is believed to have been of Anglo-Saxon origin, and it is said that fifteen generations of its lineage were recorded as living in Suffolk, at Bury St. Edmund's. In the reign of King Edward III, Sir John Wilcox was entrusted with several important commands, and led the cross-bow men from Norfolk, Suffolk, and Essex, against the French, at the Battle of Crécy, in 1346. John William Wilcox, of Bury Priory, was a distinguished representative of the Suffolk branch of the family, in the latter Nineteenth Century.

In 1851, the name was recorded, under several forms, as of families bearing Coat-Armor, and seated in a number of English Shires. It was not then found in Suffolk. It is indicated that the ancient Arms, from which several other blazons were developed, were those recorded, in 1851, for Wilcocks of Kent. This Coat, without Crest, probably was used prior to the introduction of Crests in English heraldry, which was about 1250. It has been reproduced for this history.

1601-1652 1 WILLIAM[1] WILCOXSON, of Stratford, Connecticut, was born at St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, in 1601. On April 2, 1635-6, he sailed from London on the ship, "Planter," with his wife, Margaret, aged twenty-four, and their son, John, aged two, arriving at Concord, in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, May 26, and the same year became a freeman of the Colony. He removed to Stratford in 1639, and was a Deputy from that town to the Connecticut Legislature, which met at Hartford, in 1647. His will, dated May 29, 1651, named his wife, Margaret; his eldest son; "the rest of my sons;" his daughters; and bequeathed forty pounds to the church at Concord. It named as

2
No, [illegible]
bro [illegible]
SAM[illegible] 2

Sons – John & Timothy
were deacons at
Stratford, CT.

overseers for the distribution of his estate, Adam Blackman, Thomas Thornton, Philip Grove and William Beardsley. The inventory was dated June 16, 1652.

William Wilcoxson died at Stratford in 1652. His widow, Margaret, married William Hayden of Windsor, Connecticut. An agreement made by his children and heirs was dated October 22, 1668, the heirs being as follows: the widow, Margaret, "now Hayden;" Henry and Elizabeth Stiles; Daniel and Hannah Hayden; John and Sarah Meigs; and John, Joseph, Phebe, Timothy, Johanna, Samuel and "Obadias" (Obadiah) Wilcoxson.

Children of William and Margaret (——) Wilcoxson:

2 i John Wilcoxson. — deacon
3 ii Joseph Wilcoxson.
4 iii Timothy Wilcoxson. — deacon
5 iv Samuel Wilcoxson. m. Hannah Rice
v Elizabeth Wilcoxson; born about 1642; married, April 16, 1663, Henry Stiles of Windsor.
vi Hannah Wilcoxson; born about 1644; married Daniel Hayden, March 17, 1664-5.
vii Sarah Wilcoxson; born about 1646; married March 7, 1665-6, John Meigs of East Guilford, Connecticut, which, later, became the town of Madison; marriage recorded at Killingworth, Connecticut.[1]
6 viii Obadiah Wilcoxson.
ix Phebe Wilcoxson; born about 1651; died September 20, 1743, aged ninety-three; married, first, December 11, 1669, John Birdsey of Stratford; second, John Beach.
x Johanna Wilcoxson; born about 1652.

---

[1] See Meigs Family, Number 3.

WILCOXSON-WILCOX FAMILY

SECOND GENERATION

pagination O.K.

SECOND GENERATION

1650-1690 bro. of SAMUEL 2 age 2

2 JOHN^2 WILCOXSON (William^1) was born in 1633, in England. He accompanied his parents to Massachusetts, living first at Concord and later at Boston for a number of years. After the removal of his father to Stratford, Connecticut, the latter sent a message to his son, telling him that if he would also settle at Stratford, he would give him half of his property. John Wilcoxson removed to Stratford, where he lived near the meeting house, and was a deacon in the church. He married, first, a daughter of Daniel Titherton, whose Christian name does not appear. Her father's will, made in 1660, named his daughter, "Wilcocks." The second wife of John Wilcoxson, whom he married at Stratford, March 19, 1662-3, was Elizabeth (Bourn) Welles, widow of John Welles of Concord, a son of Governor Thomas Welles. The marriage appears in Stratford Vital Records as follows, under the surname "Wilcoxson:" "John, m. Eli (sa) beth Wells, wid. Mar. 19, 1662/3." He died at Stratford in November, 1690. His will, here given, is transcribed from the original document.

"This wrighting Declareth that we Samuel Sherman and John Birdsey being present in the house of John Wilcokson Gen^t of Stratford upon the 8th Day of Novem. 1690 he being sick and weak did manifest unto us his earnest desire to Setle his Estate by will and in order to writing of the same did Declare unto us as follows—That he gives to Barnabas Bears half an Acre of his home Lott by the North Lane and a small parsell of Land Lying south of John hawleys Land and a parsell of Land at Cap^{tn} Swansy . . . (illegible words) And he did Declare that he gives to his Son John^3 Wilcockson and his heirs his dwelling house and Barn and the remaining lott of his homestead with all the rest of his Lands undisposed of

And he did Declare that he did confirm upon his children all those Lands he formerly gave unto them

And he did Declare that he gives unto Dorethy Blakeman his Grand Child a Bedd and Pillow and his Best Brasse Kettle

And that he gives to Grand Child Susanna Wilcockson an Iron

Pott and two Pewter Potts and two Bassins And that he gives the rest of his household Goods to Barnabas Bears And that he gives to Barnabas one Cowe or young Beast & 3 sheep And he did Declare that he gives all the rest of his Estate to his Sonn John Wilcockson
And he did Declare that he had given to his Daughter Patience and his Daughter hannah Sufficient already

We sam^{u}e^{ll} sherman & . . . (illegible word) John Birdsey have this 20th of november 1690 before y^{e} Court made oath to the truth of y^{e} above writeing y^{t} (that) it is a true presentment of what y^{e} deceased John wilcockson did declare to be his will
Nathan Gold Clerk"

The will was probated the "10th of march 169$\frac{0}{1}$"

Children of John and ——— (Titherton) Wilcoxson:
7 i John Wilcoxson.
ii William Wilcoxson; born in 1659.[2]

Children of John and Elizabeth (Bourne) Wilcoxson:
iii Patience Wilcoxson; born February 1, 1663-4; married Ebenezer Blackman, October 24, 1681.
iv Hannah Wilcoxson; born February 14, 1664-5; died July 10, 1701, aged thirty-eight; married Joseph Booth.
v Elizabeth Wilcoxson; born in July, 1666; died October 11, 1694; married, April 4, 1688, Barnabas Beers.
vi Mary Wilcoxson; born April 1, 1668.

1635 -1684 or 1703

3 JOSEPH[2] WILCOXSON (William[1]) was born about 1635. He removed to Killingworth, Connecticut. His surname appears in the records as "Wilcox," and the branch at Killingworth adopted this spelling. His wife was named Ann, or Anna, her surname not appearing. He is said to have died "by 1684," another record giving his death as February 9, 1703-4.

na Sheather

Children of Joseph and Ann (———) Wilcox:
8 i Joseph Wilcox.

ck this →

---

[2] Orcutt's History of Stratford.

ii Thomas Wilcox; born November 13, 1661.
9 iii Samuel Wilcox.
iv Hannah Wilcox; born January 19, 1665-6; died at Wallingford, Connecticut, February 6, 1707-8; married, first, December 8, 1686, Peter Farnum, who was born in 1661 and died February 14, 1704; married, second, August 24, 1707, Nathaniel Royce.
10 v Nathaniel Wilcox. b 1668
vi William Wilcox; born January 9, 1671.
vii Margaret Wilcox; born about 1673; died February 9, 1763, aged ninety; married Joseph Graves of Guilford, Connecticut.
11 viii John Wilcox.

1637-1713 4 TIMOTHY[2] WILCOXSON (William[1]) was born about 1637. Winthrop, in 1660, called him of Stratford, aged twenty-three, and mentioned that his mother was the wife of William Hayden of Windsor. In 1658 he called him aged twenty. He was a deacon in the church at Stratford. He married, December 28, 1664, Johanna, daughter of John Birdsey, Senior, of Stratford. She died in August, 1713. He died at Stratford, January 13, 1713, the record adding, "Apparently the date should be 1710-1." The inventory of his estate is dated February 9, 1710-1. A record dated October 7, 1713, shows that his widow, Johanna, had died without completing the administration of her husband's estate, and Robert Walker and Joseph Hawley were appointed administrators. The will of Johanna, widow of Timothy Wilcoxson, dated August 4, 1713, names grandchild, Phebe Fairchild, the daughter of the testatrix's son-in-law, Joseph Fairchild, "late of Stratford dec'd;" granddaughter, Sarah Fairchild; daughters (not named); and gives residue to children of Joseph Fairchild and Joanna, his wife, both deceased.

Children of Timothy and Johanna (Birdsey) Wilcoxson:
i Johanna Wilcoxson; born July 8, 1667; died at Stratford, August 15, 1713; married Joseph Fairchild, son of Thomas Fairchild, Junior.

ii Phebe Wilcoxson; born August 3, 1668-9; died at Wallingford, April 30, 1758; married Thomas Beach of Wallingford, about 1688.

iii Sarah Wilcoxson; born December 26, 1671; married Robert McEwen, June 20, 1695.

iv Elizabeth Wilcoxson; born November 6, 1673; died at Farmington, Connecticut, September 10, 1762; married Joseph Hawley of Farmington, June 7, 1697.

v Ruth Wilcoxson; born August 31, 1677; died after 1743; married Robert Walker, August 1, 1695.

vi Rebecca Wilcoxson; born July 13, 1680; died at Wallingford, September 2, 1716; married, first, May 26, 1701, Benjamin Royce; second, January 31, 1704, Eliasaph Preston.

vii Hannah Wilcoxson; born September 18, 1685; died at Farmington, November 19, 1733; married, October 31, 1704, Thomas Gridley of Farmington.

1640-1712/3 Sgt.

5 SAMUEL^2 WILCOXSON (William^1) was born about 1640.[3] Winthrop, in 1658, called him seventeen or eighteen years of age. In 1667 he removed to Windsor, Connecticut, but, on receiving a grant of land in the nearby Simsbury, settled in that place. He was Sergeant of the Train Band at Simsbury, the militia of the towns being so called. He was deputy to the legislature from Simsbury, May and June, 1689 1869; May and October, 1694; October, 1695; October, 1696; May and October, 1697; January and May, 1698; May, 1699; May, 1700; May and October, 1701; May and August, 1710; May, 1711; and May, 1712. He is said to have died at Simsbury, another record says or at Meadow Plain, Connecticut, March 12, 1712-13. An agreement of his heirs, dated March 12, 1712-13, namely, his children, Samuel, William, Joseph and Margaret. This branch of the family often dropped the Rice final syllable from the surname. His wife was named Hannah, her surname not appearing.

Children of Samuel and Hannah (———) Wilcoxson:

12 i Samuel Wilcoxson.
13 ii William Wilcoxson. deacon m. Elizabeth Wilson
14 iii Joseph Wilcoxson.
iv Margaret Wilcoxson; died at Simsbury in 1714.

1648-1713/14

6 OBADIAH^2 WILCOXSON (William^1) was born about 1648. His surname appears as Wilcox in some records, and his descendants used the shortened form of the name. He settled in Killingworth, Connecticut, removing before 1676 to East Guilford, which later became the town of Madison. He died there in 1713-14. He was made a freeman in 1672. His first wife was Mary, daughter of Michael Griswold. She was born at Wethersfield, Connecticut, January 28, 1650, and died at Killingworth, August 8, 1670. Her father's will, dated September 10, 1678, is recorded in the Hartford Probate District. It is here given in abstract, from the transcript in Manwaring's Probate Records. "Griswold, Michael. Wethersfield, Died 26 September, 1684. Invt. . . . Will dated 10th September, 1678. . . . wife Anne . . son Thomas Griswold . . son Isaac Griswold . . son Jacob Griswold . . son Michael Griswold . . my Fower sonns . . my daughter Hester Bradly . . my daughter Abigail Lattin . . my daughter Sarah Hill . . my son-in-Law, Obadiah Willcox, . . .
Michaell Griswold L s.
Witness: Gershom Bulkeley, Eliazer Kimberlye. . . .
Codicil, . . . 22 September, 1684: . . . Will Proven 18 December, 1684."

Obadiah Wilcox married, second, by 1676, Lydia, daughter of Corporal John Alling of New Haven. She was born December 26, 1656. Her father's will, dated May 6, 1689, named his grandchildren, Ebenezer and Mary "Wilcocks." He married, third, Silence, daughter of Joseph Mansfield. She was born at New Haven, October 24, 1664. After her husband's death, she married, in 1719, George Chatfield, of Killingworth. Obadiah Wilcoxson (or Wilcox) was released from military training in November, 1694, because of lameness. His will was dated De-

---

[3] Samuel^2 is not named among the children of William^1 Wilcoxson in Orcutt's History of Stratford. He is, however, named as his son in another authoritative work.

cember 18, 1710, and proved November 1, 1714. It named his wife, Silence; son, Ebenezer, to whom he gave land in Durham; his son, John, who received land at "Hassaka Gusell;" son, Joseph, who received land at Guilford; daughters, Mary, Mindwell, Jemima and Thankful; and mentioned sons, Obadiah and Timothy, deceased. The inventory of his estate was dated October 28, 1714. "Statements that Obadiah had a son Janna, or children by his first wife, are false; Janna derived from the Wilcox family of Middletown."—("Old Fairfield Families," by Donald Lines Jacobus. 1930)

Children of Obadiah and Lydia (Alling) Wilcox:
i Mary Wilcox; born December 11, 1676; married, September 15, 1694, Thomas Munson.
ii Lydia Wilcox; born October 14, 1678; died November 4, 1678.
iii Obadiah Wilcox; born December 14, 1679; died young.
15 iv Ebenezer Wilcox.

Children of Obadiah and Silence (Mansfield) Wilcox:
v Timothy Wilcox; born November 15, 1690; died before 1710; unmarried.
16 vi John Wilcox.
17 vii Joseph Wilcox.
viii Mindwell Wilcox; born about 1696; died February 3, 1770; married, April 20, 1714, Daniel Hill of Guilford.
ix Silence Wilcox;[4] married October 13, 1712, George Chatfield.
x Ephraim Wilcox.[4]
xi Jemima Wilcox; born October 30, 1699; died at Southington, Connecticut, October 11, 1764; married, February 24, 1726, John Merriam.
xii Thankful Wilcox; born April 4, 1702; married September 6, 1722, Samuel Norton of Guilford.

---

[4] Ephraim and Silence not named among the children of Obadiah^{3} Wilcox in "Old Fairfield Families," by Jacobus.

WILCOXSON-WILCOX FAMILY

THIRD GENERATION

THIRD GENERATION

7 JOHN^3 WILCOXSON (John,^{2} William^1) was born at Stratford, Connecticut, in March, 1657, that birth year appearing in the Vital Records of that place, the month not given. He was living there as late as 1735, when his son, John, was called "Junior." No record of his death or probate of his estate is in existence, so far as known, according to Mr. Donald Lines Jacobus, an authoritative genealogist of Fairfield County. John Wilcoxson was Lieutenant of the Train Band at Stratford. On March 1, 1726-7, he conveyed lands to his sons, John and William, and William conveyed to his brother, John, November 15, 1728. In a deed dated in 1725, William and John, sons of John of this biography, mentioned their deceased grandfather, John Wilcoxson. The name of the wife of John Wilcoxson, of the third generation in Stratford, has not been ascertained, according to Mr. Jacobus.

Children of John and ——— (———) Wilcoxson:

18 i John Wilcoxson.
19 ii Timothy Wilcoxson.
20 iii William Wilcoxson.
iv Susannah Wilcoxson; named in her grandfather's will, which has been given herein in abstract.
"Perhaps other daughters."

8 JOSEPH^3 WILCOX (Joseph,^{2} William^1) was born October 29, 1659.[5] He lived in Killingworth, Connecticut. He married, first, February 14, 1693, Hannah Kelsey of Killingworth, who died February 22, 1729. He married, second, March 22, 1732, Elizabeth Arnell.

Children of Joseph and Hannah (Kelsey) Wilcox:

i Hannah Wilcox; born January 16, 1694;

---

[5] Joseph^3 (Joseph,^{2} William^1) is named in Orcutt's History of Stratford and given a number, but not carried into the next generation therein.

married, October 4, 1733, Gershom Palmer.
21 ii Joseph Wilcox.
22 iii David Wilcox.
23 iv Abel Wilcox.
24 v Elisha Wilcox.
25 vi Stephen Wilcox.
vii Lydia Wilcox; born July 28, 1713; married, January 1, 1734, Samuel Buell.

9. SAMUEL^3 WILCOX (Joseph,^{2} William^1) was born in 1663.[6] He married, first, January 1, 1696, Ruth Wescot, who died January 16, 1728, and, second, April 25, 1734, Katherine Dutton. He lived in Killingworth, Connecticut.

Children of Samuel and Ruth (Wescot) Wilcox:
26 i Samuel Wilcox.
ii Dinah Wilcox; born November 7, 1697; married January 15, 1721, Samuel Harris.
iii Annah Wilcox; born October 12, 1699; married September 6, 1723, Ebenezer Crane.
27 iv William Wilcox.
28 v Josiah Wilcox.
vi Lois Wilcox; born May 3, 1708; married, May 18, 1732, Ebenezer Hull.
vii Ruth Wilcox; born June 9, 1711; married, April 29, 1741, Benjamin Kelsey.
29 viii Jeremiah Wilcox.

10. NATHANIEL^3 WILCOX (Joseph,^{2} William^1) was born August 2, 1668, and died June 13, 1712. He married, November 21, 1695, Hannah Lane, who was born December 26, 1668, and died December 21, 1727. He lived in Killingworth, Connecticut.

Children of Nathaniel and Hannah (Lane) Wilcox:
i Sarah Wilcox; born August 21, 1696; married, December 13, 1720, William Kelsey.
30 ii Thomas Wilcox.

---

[6] Samuel^3 (Joseph,^{2} William^1) is not named by Orcutt.

31 iii Nathaniel Wilcox.
32 iv Daniel Wilcox.
33 v Jonathan Wilcox.

11. JOHN^3 WILCOX (Joseph,^{2} William^1) was born in 1675, and died March 27, 1732. He lived in Killingworth, Connecticut. His wife was named Hannah, her surname not appearing. Sheather

Children of John and Hannah (———) Wilcox:
34 i John Wilcox.
ii Abijah Wilcox; born December 3, 1706.
iii Elizabeth Wilcox; born August 15, 1709.
iv Margaret Wilcox; born April 20, 1712; married Hiel Kelsey, May 10, 1737.
v Mindwell Wilcox; born January 2, 1713-14.
35 vi Abraham Wilcox.
vii Ebenezer Wilcox; born February 11, 1717-18.
36 viii Silas Wilcox.
ix Hannah Wilcox; born March 28, 1722; married, October 30, 1746, Ephraim Blin.
x Amos Wilcox; born February 1, 1725-6.

2

12. SAMUEL^3 WILCOXSON (Samuel,^{2} William^1) was born April 15, 1666. He married Mindwell Griffin. He lived in Simsbury, Connecticut.

Another source says d/o deacon 3 William

Children of Samuel and ——— (Griffin) Wilcoxson:
i Hannah Wilcoxson; born November 1, 1692.
ii Samuel Wilcoxson; born April 20, 1695.
iii John Wilcoxson; born April 10, 1698.
37 iv Joseph Wilcoxson.
38 v Ephraim Wilcoxson.
vi Lydia Wilcoxson; married Samuel Hays of Windsor, Connecticut. I have Elizabeth Wilcoxson See pg 32

NOTE!

Deacon

13. WILLIAM^3 WILCOXSON (Samuel,^{2} William^1) lived in Simsbury, Connecticut. He died March 22, 1733. He married, January 18, 1699, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Wilson. She died July 27, 1746.

Children of Deacon William 3 and Elizabeth (Wilson) Wilcoxson:

Sam'l Hayes mari i Elizabeth Wilcoxson; born October 11, 1700.
39 ii William Wilcoxson.
iii Martha Wilcoxson; born October 30, 1704; died May 31, 1724.
40 iv Amos Wilcoxson.
41 v Azariah Wilcoxson.
vi Daniel Wilcoxson; born January 17, 1717; married, August 19, 1737, Lydia Humphrey.
vii John Wilcoxson.

& no Mary mentioned here

14. JOSEPH^3 WILCOXSON (Samuel,^{2} William^1) was of Simsbury, Connecticut. He died in 1770. He married, April 29, 1703, Abigail, daughter of Timothy Thrall of Windsor, Connecticut. She died July 10, 1725.

Children of Joseph and Abigail (Thrall) Wilcoxson:

42 i Joseph Wilcoxson.
ii Sarah Wilcoxson; born April 2, 1712; died January 30, 1714.
iii Hezekiah Wilcoxson; born June 25, 1713.
iv Abigail Wilcoxson; born December 15, 1715.
v Nathaniel Wilcoxson; born September 5, 1719; married, December 23, 1748, Rachel Moses.
vi Mercy Wilcoxson; twin of Nathaniel.
43 vii Ezra Wilcoxson.

15. EBENEZER^3 WILCOX (Obadiah,^{2} William^1) was born September 20, 1682, and died March 3, 1746. He married Martha Gaylord of Windsor, Connecticut. She died January 24, 1744. He lived in Hebron, Connecticut.

Children of Ebenezer and Martha (Gaylord) Wilcox:

44 i Ebenezer Wilcox.
ii Martha Wilcox; born January 30, 1710.
iii Lydia Wilcox; born April 12, 1716.
iv Phoebe Wilcox; born May 8, 1719.
45 v Obadiah Wilcox.

16. JOHN^3 WILCOX (Obadiah,^{2} William^1) was born November 9, 1692. His birth appears in the Vital Records of Guilford, Connecticut, as of that date, and he is called "John, s. Obadiah & Silens." He died May 1, 1753. He married, January 11, 1716, Deborah, daughter of Sergeant John and Mary (Mason) Parmelee. She was born in 1700 and died in 1792. They lived in East Guilford, which later became Madison, Connecticut. In Guilford Vital Records, the youngest child of John and Deborah Wilcox is recorded as their daughter, Mary, born in 1731, while, from other data, their youngest child was a son, Asahel, born in 1735.

Children of John and Deborah (Parmelee) Wilcox:

46 i Obadiah Wilcox.
ii Sarah Wilcox; born November 10, 1723; died young.
47 iii John Wilcox.
48 iv Ezra Wilcox.
v Mary Wilcox; born December 1, 1731; died September 28, 1771; married, in November, 1753, Enos French.
vi Asahel Wilcox; born December 9, 1735; married May 13, 1771, Rhoda Norton of Killingworth.

17. JOSEPH^3 WILCOX (Obadiah,^{2} William)^1 was born in 1694, and died July 15, 1770. He married, in 1722, Hannah Goodale of Long Island, New York. He lived in East Guilford, Connecticut.

Children of Joseph and Hannah (Goodale) Wilcox:

49 i Timothy Wilcox.
50 ii Joseph Wilcox.
iii Elizabeth Wilcox; born September 17, 1728; married, January 15, 1753, Jedediah Coe; died November 9, 1757.
51 iv Jehiel Wilcox.
v Hannah Wilcox; born September 15, 1733; died April 7, 1786; married, July 14, 1757, Eli Grave.

929.273
W6430 in 3 Vols.

WILCOX-WILCOXSEN FAM OF NEW ENG
by Martha S. Osborne 1993.

WILLARD - b 21 Aug 1784 s/STEPHEN & SUSANNAH (-----) WILCOX m 10 Oct 1802 Cumberland, Providence Co RI HANNAH GASKELL d/SAMUEL GASKELL; Res Portsmouth, Newport Co RI & Mendon, Worcester Co MA; ch MELINDA, SAMUEL GASKELL, WILLARD Jr, LUCINDA, GEORGE WASHINGTON, SUSANNA, DEBORAH, HANNAH, DAVID, SARAH, JULIA E M, STEPHEN; Ref: Arnold v2 p134, v3 pt5 pp33,69, Your Ancestors v11 #2 p1345.

WILLARD - b 15 Dec 1804 Halifax, Windham Co VT s/WILLIAM & RELIEF (-----) WILCOX; Ref: VT VR.

WILLARD - b ca 1809 Westport, Bristol Co MA s/BENJAMIN & SARAH (TABOR) WILCOX; m ANN/AMY BROWN who d 1889 age 65yr 2mo 7 da; ch CHARLES H, GEORGE S, OSCAR, WILLIAM, BENJAMIN F; d 22 Jan 1871; Ref: Your Ancestors v14 #1 p1631.

WILLARD Jr - b 22 Jun 1809 Portsmouth, Newport Co RI s/WILLARD & HANNAH (GASKELL) WILCOX; m 23 Dec 1830 EVALINA MILLER who was b 1808 & d 23 May 1840; m 10 Oct 1844 BETSEY F JENCKES; Res Uxbridge & Mendon, Worcester Co MA; ch SAMUEL, GEORGE WASHINGTON, FRANKLIN; Ref: Arnold v2 p134, Your Ancestors v11 #2 pp1345,1346.

WILLARD - b ca 1820 s/EZRA P & LAVICIA (HERRICK) WILCOX; d in infancy; Ref: Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p206.

WILLARD - b ca 1838 Plymouth, Marshall Co IN s/LEONARD & ELVIRA (-----) WILCOX; Housepainter Plymouth IN 1850; Ref: Charlotte Jacob-Hanson.

WILLARD - b 1840 NY s/SAMUEL & MARY (COREY) WILCOX of Chautauqua, Chautauqua Co NY; Ref: 1850 Census Chautauqua NY p272 Dw# 169, See Samuel.

WILLARD - m 29 Jan 1860 Warwick, Kent Co RI SARAH B CARR; Ref: Arnold v1 p134.

WILLARD - See RIGR v1 #4 p143.

WILLARD - b 1841 NY s/ADDISON WILCOX of Sheridan, Chautauqua Co NY; Music Teacher; Ref: 1860 Census Sheridan NY p483 Dw# 987.

WILLARD - b 1844 s/WILLARD & ANNE/AMY (BROWN) WILCOX of Lansing, Tompkins Co NY; Ref: Your Ancestors v14 #1 p1631.

WILLARD ALLYN - b 05 Jun 1854/5 s/AUSTIN WILCOX; Ref: CT Bible Records v15 p254.

WILLARD de RUYTER Deacon - b 1801 Hopkinton, Washington Co RI s/HAZARD & NANCY (MAXSON) WILCOX; m 1826 Berlin, Rensselaer Co NY SYBIL GODFREY who was b 1802 & d 29 Mar 1884; Res Homer, Cortland Co NY 1826 & De Ruyter, Madison Co NY 1840; ch PHOEBE A, MARY S, JAMES H, JANE E, DEWITT, WILLIAM A, ROSE E; d 22 Feb 1861 Linklaen, Chenango Co NY; Ref: Your Ancestors v12 #2 pp1435,1436, 1850 Census De Ruyter NY p292 Dw# 299, Early Settlers of NY v2 #1 p8.

WILLARD GORDON - b 07 Apr 1842 Grand Isle, Grand Isle Co VT s/JOHN F & LUCRETIA (GORDON) WILCOX; m 1867 FANNIE C BROOKS of Richmond VA; Res Plattsburgh, Clinton Co NY; ch WATSON BROOKS, ROGER HUDSON; Ref: Cutter's Northern NY v1 pp172,173.

WILLARD L - b Sep 1888 WI s/GEORGE & JANE (-----) WILCOX who were both born in NY; Res Dakota, Waushara Co WI; Ref: 1900 Soundex Waushara Co WI.

WILLARD THEODORE - b 06 Dec 1879 s/ASAHEL FOSTER & CELIA (ALLEN) WILCOX; Res De Witt, Onondaga Co NY; m PHRINDA RUTH EDWARDS; Ref: Erwin W Fellows.

WILLIAM 1 - b 1602 St Albans Herfordshire England; m ca 1629 MARGARET ----- who in 1663 m William Hayden; Res Simsbury, Hartford Co CT; ch JOHN, JOSEPH, TIMOTHY, SAMUEL 2, ELIZABETH, HANNAH, SARAH, OBADIAH, PHOEBE; d 1652 Inv of estate 16 Jun 1652; Ref: Planters of the Commonwealth p143, Nutmegger v13 #2 p248, Savage v4 p548, Bogue Fam p393, Stratford Gen p1346, Cutter's Northern NY v2 p654, Cutter's New England Fam v1 p159, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson pXIV, XVIII, XIX.

ck. ref

WILLIAM - m 20 Feb 1650 Cambridge, Middlesex Co MA MARY POWELL who m JACOB ELIOT 09 Jan 1654/5; Brother of ----- (WILCOX) HALL, & RICHARD FRANCIS WILCOX; d 28 Nov 1653; Ref: Hist of Cambridge MA p699, VR Cambridge MA v2 pp422,792, Torrey's Marriage Rec microfilm.

WILLIAM - b 1659 Stratford, Fairfield Co CT s/JOHN & JOANNA (TITHERTON) WILCOX; m 11 Dec 1712 ESTHER (HESTER) BRINSMADE who was b 1689 & d Apr 1785; ch SUSANNAH, HESTER, MARY, SARAH, JOSEPH,

SALLY ALMIRA - b 13 Jul 1826 Whitingham, Windham Co VT d/ANDREW & SALLY (PARSONS) WILCOX; d 30 Apr 1916; Ref: Iris W Baird.

SALLY ANN - b ca 1815 d/ABNER & SALLY (HORTON) WILCOX of Livonia, Livingston Co NY; m GEORGE PRATT; Ref: Your Ancestors v4 #9&10 p586.

SALLY ANN - m 02 Dec 1849 RI MATTHEW T FULLER; Ref: Arnold v7 p583.

SALLY ELVIRA - of Stockbridge CT; m 27 Aug 1826 ABIATHAR FOOTE who was b 16 Apr 1804 s/RUFUS & ELIZABETH (HARRISON) FOOTE; Res Warren Co OH; Ref: Foote Fam Gen p169.

SALLY H - m 07 Feb 1847 Cheshire, New Haven Co CT EPHRAIM N PECK; Ref: Barbour's VR Cheshire VR p493.

SALLY M - Mrs - b 1808; m ----- WILCOX; Res Onondaga Co & Stockton, Chautauqua Co 1843; ch ENOCH, FRANCES T; Ref: Alice Wiatr.

SALLY MARIA - b ca 1824 d/EBENEZER & SALLY MARIA (SMITH) WILCOX; m NOAH POST WILCOX; Ref: Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p132.

SALLY MARIA - b 07 Oct 1825 Springville, Erie Co NY d/JEREMIAH & MELINDA (ABBEY) WILCOX; m 18 Mar 1840 JAMES GOODMOTE; ch LINDA; Ref: Jane Smith.

SALLY MARIAH - b 30 Jun 1808 Bristol, Hartford Co CT d/ELIAS & PHOEBE (SMITH) WILCOX; Ref: Barbour's VR Bristol TR1 p537, See Elias.

SALLY S - b 1848 NY d/ALFRED & ELIZA (-----) WILCOX of Hamilton, Madison Co NY; Ref: 1850 Census Hamilton NY p98 Dw# 1671.

SALMON - b 1782; d 26 Jan 1866 age 84 Franklin Co OH bur Plain Twnshp Cem; Ref: OH Cem Rec p138.

SALMON - b 1789 NY; m CATHERINE ----- who was b 1804; Served in War of 1812; Res Floyd, Oneida Co NY; ch SALMON; Ref: Index of Awards NY Adj Gen p538, 1860 Census Floyd NY p376 Dw# 1105.

SALMON - b 1794 Whitestown, Oneida Co NY s/CHARLES & ABIGAIL (CASE) WILCOX; m HANNAH BUYEA who was b 1817; ch MARGARET, LAURA, LOUISA, VIOLA; Res Clockville, Madison Co NY 1830; d 06 Dec 1866; Ref: Pioneers of Madison Co NY p281, Your Ancestors v10 #4 p1276.

SALMON - b 1821 NY; m CALISTA -----; Res Virgil, Cortland Co NY; ch CALISTIA, EGBERT; Ref: 1850 Census Virgil NY p397 Dw# 1048.

SALMON - b 1843 NY s/SALMON & CATHERINE (-----) WILCOX; Res Floyd, Oneida Co NY; Ref: 1860 Census Floyd NY p376 Dw# 1105.

SALOME - b ca 1763 d/JOSIAH & ELIZABETH (CURTIS) WILCOX; m 13 Dec 1781 DAVID NORTH; Res E Berlin, Hartford Co CT; Ref: A Wilcox Book p18, Col Fam of US v5 p555.

SAMANTHA J - b 29 Jul 1847 d/DANIEL T & POLLY M (COX) WILCOX of Ellington, Chautauqua Co NY; d 18 Jul 1854 Scarlet fever; Ref: 1850 Census Ellington NY p150 Dw# 2048, 1860 Census Ellington NY p109 DW# 442, Wilcox Hist mss, 19th Cent Death Notices Reported in Fredonia Censor p596.

SAMANTHA - b 1838 NY d/JARVIS & SARAH (-----) WILCOX of Pomfret, Chautauqua Co NY; Ref: Mrs Dorothy Willis, 1850 Census Pomfret NY p209 Dw# 352.

2

SAMUEL - b ca 1640 Stratford, Fairfield Co CT s/WILLIAM & MARGARET (-----) WILCOX; m by 1666 Windsor CT HANNAH RICE d/RICHARD RICE of Concord, Middlesex Co MA; Res Windsor & Simsbury, Hartford Co CT; ch SAMUEL, WILLIAM, JOSEPH, MARGARET; d 12 Mar 1712/3 Simsbury CT; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs pp24,25, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson pp5,6,28, Desc of Abner & Lucy Hart Wilcox p18, Bogue Fam p393, Stratford Gen p1346, Cutter's New England Fam v1 p159, Hist of Surry NH p943. No Elizabeth here.

SAMUEL - b 09 Nov 1658 Middletown, Middlesex Co CT s/JOHN & CATHERINE (STOUGHTON) WILCOX; m 09 May 1683 ABIGAIL WHITMORE who was b 1660 & d 19 Jul 1687 d/FRANCIS & ISABEL (PARKE) WHITMORE; m RUTH WHEELER; ch SAMUEL, FRANCIS & ABIGAIL twins; d 16 Mar 1713/14; Ref: MUH p743, Barbour's VR Middletown LR1 pp5,48, Early Fam of Wallingford CT pp330,331, Nutmegger v4 #3 p331, A Wilcox Book p16, Hale Coll, ECM p232, NEH&GR v14 p138, Cutter's CT Fam v2 p656, Cutter's Western NY v2 p741, Col Fam of US v5 p554, Hist of Berlin CT p82, Your Ancestors v3 #3 p324, Hist of Wallingford pp936,937.

SAMUEL - b ca 1659 s/DANIEL WILCOX; m ca 1683 MARY WOOD who was b 1664 & d 1721 d/WILLIAM & MARTHA (EARLE) WOOD & who later m THOMAS MALLETT & JOHN SANFORD; Res Dartmouth, Bristol Co MA; ch JEREMIAH, WILLIAM, JEREMIAH, MARY; d be 09 Jun 1702; Ref Your Ancestors v10 #3 p1244, v12 #4 p1504, v14 #2 p1657, Wilcox Excerpts v1 p21, Austin p423, NEH&GR v12 p160, Gen of RI Fam v2 p136, Torrey's Marriage Rec microfilm.

SAMUEL - s/DANIEL & ELIZABETH (COOK) WILCOX; m ESTHER COOK; Res Dartmouth, Bristol Co MA; ch JEREMIAH, WILLIAM, MARY; Ref: Repr Men of Southeastern MA p1081.

SAMUEL - b 1663 Killingworth, Middlesex Co or Stratford, Fairfield Co CT s/JOSEPH & ANN (SHEATHER) WILCOX; m 01 Jan 1693/6 RUTH WESTCOTT who d 16 Jan 1728/9 d/JOHN & RUTH (HUYATT/HOYT) WESTCOTT of Bedford, Westchester Co NY; m 25 Apr 1734 KATHERINE DUTTON/DALTON; ch by 1st wife SAMUEL, MARAH/DINAH, ANNAH, WILLIAM, JOSIAH, LOIS, RUTH, JEREMIAH, poss MARY; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p30, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p27, Nutmegger v4 #1 p151 v9 #3 p419, Barbour's VR Killingworth v1 p80, Bogue Fam p394, Savage v4 p547, Westcott Hist p395, Desc of Abner & Lucy Hart Wilcox p18, Cutter's Northern NY v2 p656, Cutter's New England Fam v1 p159, Your Ancestors v3 #7&8 p426, Torrey's Marriage Rec microfilm.

mate:
Sam^2 p. 825
~~l60 m~~

SAMUEL$^3_2$ - b 15 Apr 1666 Simsbury, Hartford Co CT s/SAMUEL & HANNAH (RICE) WILCOX; m 1691 MINDWELL GRIFFIN; ch HANNAH, SAMUEL 3rd, JOHN, JOSEPH, EPHRAIM, LYDIA; d 13 Sep 1713 Simsbury CT; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p31, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson pp6,14,28, Torrey's Marriage Rec microfilm. No Elizabeth here.

SAMUEL 2nd - b 20 Feb 1683/4 Middletown, Middlesex Co CT s/SAMUEL & ABIGAIL (WHITMORE) WILCOX; m 19 May 1707 Saybrook, Middlesex Co CT HESTER BUSHNELL who was b 02 Nov 1683 & d 01 Dec 1762 d/WILLIAM & REBECCA (-----) BUSHNELL; Res Middletown CT; ch SAMUEL, JOHN, JEREMIAH, WILLIAM, ELISHA, HESTHER, ELIJAH; d 18 Mar 1724/5; Ref: Barbour's VR Middletown LR1 p48, LR2 p21, Saybrook v1 p143, v2 p21 NEH&GR v4 p141, v14 p138, Your Ancestors v3 #3 p324, #4 p351, Nutmegger v4 #3 p331, Early Fam of Wallingford CT p331, Early CT Probate Records v2 p30, VR of CT v9 p19, Hist of Wallingford p937.

SAMUEL - b 26 Sep 1685 Middletown, Middlesex Co CT s/ISRAEL & SARAH (SAVAGE) WILCOX; m 03 Mar 1714/5 HANNAH SAGE who was b 21 Dec 1694 & d 22 Jan 1750 d/JOHN & HANNAH (STARR) SAGE; She later m MALACHI LEWIS; Res E Berlin, Hartford Co CT; ch DANIEL, JOSIAH, HANNAH, RACHEL, ELIZABETH; d 19 Jan 1727/8; bur Cromwell Cem; Ref: MUH pp746,747, Barbour's VR Middletown v1 p33, LR2 p29, A Wilcox Book p17, Early Fam of Wallingford CT p331, Nutmegger v4 #3 p331, Early CT Probate Rec v2 p29, Cutter's Western NY v2 p742, Cutter's CT Fam v2 p656, Col Fam of US v5 p554, Hist of Berlin CT pp84,85, NEH&GR v13 p138, Hist of Wallingford p937. ?

SAMUEL - b 20 Apr 1695 Simsbury, Hartford Co CT s/SAMUEL & MINDWELL (GRIFFIN) WILCOX; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p31, Nutmegger v10 #2 p214, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p14.

SAMUEL - b 18 Nov 1696 Killingworth, Middlesex Co CT s/SAMUEL & RUTH (WESTCOTT) WILCOX; m 08 Nov 1720 MARY STEVENS who was b 1696 & d 24 Mar 1740 d/SAMUEL STEVENS; ch SAMUEL, GILES, MARY, MARY; d 24 Jun 1746 Killingworth CT; Ref: Barbour's VR Killingworth v1 p93, v2 pp185,193, Wilcox-Meigs p42, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p43, Nutmegger v11 #2 p213, Your Ancestors v3 #7&8 p426 #9&10 p449.

SAMUEL - b 03 Jan 1708/9 Middletown, Middlesex Co CT s/ SAMUEL & HESTER (BUSHNELL) WILCOX; m 2nd 28 Nov 1771 HANNAH THRASHER; ch SAMUEL, HANNAH; Ref: Barbour's VR Middletown LR2 pp21,176, Your Ancestors v3 #4 p351, ECM v2 p94.

SAMUEL - m ANN CARPENTER 10 Aug 1741 W Greenwich, Kent Co RI; ch SAMUEL; Ref: Arnold v1 pt3 p58, See RIGR v2 #2 p122.

SAMUEL - b 22 Jan 1722 Killingworth, Middlesex Co CT s/SAMUEL & MARY (STEVENS) WILCOX; single; d 24 Jun 1746 Killingworth CT; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p42, Your Ancestors v3 #9&10 p449, Barbour's VR Killingworth v1 p93, v2 p185, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p43.

SAMUEL - b 1722; d 19 Aug 1783 Stratford, Fairfield Co CT; Ref: Nutmegger v7 #1 p37.

SAMUEL - b 16 Oct 1725 Stratford, Fairfield Co CT s/JOHN & DEBORAH (BRINSMADE) WILCOX; m 1765 ANNE CLARK; ch SARAH ANN, SAMUEL OLIVER, OLIVER

ANNE, WILLIAM, NATHAN; d 1754; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs pp22,39, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p27, Stratford Gen p1346, Cutter's Northern NY v2 p654.

WILLIAM - b ca 1668 N Kingston, Washington Co RI s/STEPHEN & HANNAH (HAZARD) WILCOX; m 25 Jan 1697/8 DOROTHY GILBERT PALMER who was b 07 Nov 1675 & d be 1754 d/MOSES & DOROTHY (GILBERT) PALMER & grdau of WALTER PALMER; m 01 Apr 1754 Mrs ABIGAIL PALMER; Res Stonington, New London Co CT; ch DOROTHY, ANNA, WILLIAM, JEMIMA, MARY, AMEY, SARAH, NATHAN; d 27 Dec 1757; Ref: Austin p423, Hist of Stonington pp658,659, Early NE Pendletons pp120,121, Nutmegger v12 #4 p637, Wilcox-Brown-Medbery p6, Col Fam of US v3 p224, Your Ancestors v3 #1 p290, Barbour's VR Stonington v2 pp46,50, Torrey's Marriage Rec microfilm, Wilcox Genealogy p5.

3

WILLIAM Deacon - b ca 1670 Simsbury, Hartford Co CT s/SAMUEL & HANNAH (RICE) WILCOX; m 18 Jan 1699 ELIZABETH WILSON who d 27 Jul 1746 d/SAMUEL WILSON of Windsor, Hartford Co CT; ch ELIZABETH 4, WILLIAM, MARTHA, AMOS, AZARIAH, DANIEL, JOHN, MARY; d 22 Mar 1732/3 Simsbury CT; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs pp31,32, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson pp14,28, Pioneers of Madison Co NY p281, Your Ancestors v10 #4 p1275, Barbour's VR Simsbury TM4 p214, Torrey's Marriage Rec microfilm.

WILLIAM - b 08/09 Jan 1671 Killingworth, Middlesex Co CT s/JOSEPH & ANN (SHEATHER) WILCOX; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p23, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson pp27,36, Bogue Fam p394, Desc of Abner & Lucy Hart Wilcox p18, Cutter's Northern NY v2 p656, Cutter's New England Fam v1 p159.

WILLIAM - b 02 Feb 1685 Dartmouth, Bristol Co MA s/SAMUEL & ESTHER (COOK) WILCOX; Ref: Dartmouth VR p304, Austin p423, Repr Men of Southeastern MA v2 p1081.

WILLIAM - m 11 Jan 1727 Westerly, Washington Co RI SUSANNAH BURDICK; Ref: Arnold v5 pt2 p69.

WILLIAM - b 1702; d 04 Nov 1782 Hartford, Hartford Co CT; Ref: Nutmegger v4 #2 p210.

WILLIAM Deacon - b 22 Apr 1702 Simsbury, Hartford Co CT s/WILLIAM & ELIZABETH (WILSON) WILCOX; m 02 May 1723 THANKFUL ADAMS; ch JEDEDIAH, THANKFUL, WILLIAM, MARTHA, RHODA, DANIEL, SEDDIA/SEDOCE, ISAAC; d 27 Dec 1772 age 73; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p48, Nutmegger v10 #2 p214, Your Ancestors v10 #4 p1275, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson pp14,23, Barbour's VR Simsbury TM4 p215.

WILLIAM - b 03 Jun 1703 Stonington, New London Co CT s/WILLIAM & DOROTHY GILBERT (PALMER) WILCOX; m 24 Mar 1725/6 HANNAH BROWN who was b 12 Dec 1705 & d 02 Jun 1727; m 09 Jun 1727 ELIZABETH BROWN; m be 1744 THANKFUL -----; ch by 1st wife NATHAN, WILLIAM; ch by 2nd wife JOHN, PRUDENCE, DOROTHY, HANNAH; ch by 3rd wife DAVID, COLLINS, WILLIAM; Ref: Barbour's VR Stonington v2 pp48,50 v3 p203,303, Hist of Cong Church p232, Austin p423, Nutmegger v2 #1 p55, Your Ancestors v3 #1 p290.

WILLIAM - b 18 Jul 1703 Killingworth, Middlesex Co CT s/SAMUEL & RUTH (WESTCOTT) WILCOX; m 03 Feb 1728/9 RUTH BLANCHARD; ch SAMUEL, SARAH, WILLIAM, JOHN, ELNATHAN, LYDIA, LOIS, RUTH; d 1783 Saybrook, Middlesex Co CT; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs pp42,43, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson pp12,43, Nutmegger v11 #3 p390, Westcott Hist p395, Your Ancestors v3 #7&8 p426 #11&12 p473, Barbour's VR Killingworth v2 pp158,191.

WILLIAM - b 26 Dec 1706 Tiverton, Newport Co RI s/EDWARD & SARAH (MANCHESTER) WILCOX; Int to marry 22 Sep 1733; m 14/16 Oct 1733 PRISCILLA PEABODY d/WILLIAM & JUDITH (-----) PEABODY; Res Little Compton & Tiverton, Newport Co RI; ch WILLIAM, MARY, DEBORAH LAWTON d 1767/8 ; Ref: Arnold v4 pt5 p71, pt7 p57, v8 p34, Little Compton Fam p771, Repr Men of Southeastern MA v1 p480, Cutter's New England Fam v4 p2016, Gen of RI Fam v1 p676, See RIGR v3 #4 p348.

WILLIAM - b 22 Nov 1711 Dartmouth, Bristol Co MA s/DANIEL & SARAH (-----) WILCOX; m 08 Feb 1732 DOROTHY ALLEN d/BENJAMIN & DEBORAH (-----) ALLEN; ch DANIEL, HANNAH, BENJAMIN, WILLIAM, AMOS, THOMAS; Estate Adm App 18 Oct 1743; Ref: Dartmouth VR pp301-304,549, Bristol Co Probate Rec v1 p333, v2 pp169,182, Your Ancestors v10 #3 p1267.

WILLIAM - m 29 Oct 1743 Charlestown. Suffolk Co MA SARAH PHILLIPS who was b 1717 & d 31 Jul 1754; Ref: Gen & Estates Charlestown MA p1030.

WILLIAM - b ca 1715/18 Richmond, Washington Co RI s/STEPHEN & ALICE (BROWNELL) WILCOX; m be 1753 ELIZABETH BAKER who d 20 Nov 1788 d/JOHN & SUSANNAH (-----) BAKER; Res Halifax, Windham Co VT 1774; ch NATHAN, ALCY, STEPHEN, JOHN, TABER,

Fredonia Censor p119, See William, 19th Cent Death Notices Reported in Fredonia Censor p300, Your Ancestors v12 #3 p1463.

ELIZA CRAWFORD - b 1851 Clockville, Madison Co NY d/WILLIAM & JULIA (TUTTLE) WILCOX; Ref: Pioneers of Madison Co NY p281.

ELIZA FRANCES - b 16 Jun 1886 d/MOSES H & ESTELLA FISH (MAYO) WILCOX; Ref: Desc of Robert Burrows p120.

ELIZA H - b 18 Oct 1818 Thetford, Orange Co VT d/AARON & TENCEY (HORSFORD) WILCOX; d 24 Aug 1838; Ref: Horsford-Hosford Fam p73.

ELIZA H - m 15 Jun 1848 Oxford, Chenango Co NY OTIS O KNIGHT; Ref: VR of Chenango Co p217, Tree Talks v4 #4 p13.

ELIZA HAND - b ca 1878 d/DANIEL HAND & FRANCES LOUISA (ANSLEY) WILCOX; m WILLIAM IRVING BADGER; Ref: Your Ancestors v3 #2 p303.

ELIZA HARRIETT - b 1844 Orangeville, Wyoming Co NY d/ALFRED SISSON & ALMENA COLE (WEAVER) WILCOX; m ORRIN B FINCH; Ref: Your Ancestors v4 #5&6 p542, 1850 Census Orangeville NY p35 Dw# 544.

ELIZA JANE - d/SAMUEL & MARY (COREY) WILCOX; d 04 Nov 1844 Chautauqua Co NY; Bur Hunt Cem; Ref: Gravestone Inscr of Chautauqua Co p12.

ELIZA JENNETTE - b 30 Mar 1829 Madison, New Haven Co CT d/JARED & IRENA (BARTLETT) WILCOX who later Res Bergen, Genesee Co NY; m af 1850 SYLVESTER CARTER; Ref: Fam of Early Guilford p1207, Barbour's VR Madison v2 p32, 1850 Census Bergen NY p51 Dw# 676.

ELIZA L - b 02 Jun 1841 Napoli, Cattaraugus Co NY d/LANSING H & MIRANDA (HOLMES) WILCOX; Ref: 1860 Census Napoli NY Reel 653 #726 p60, Cutter's Western NY v1 p257.

ELIZA M - b 20 Feb 1803 Killingworth, Middlesex Co CT d/EDWARD & SUSANNAH (TAYLOR) WILCOX; Ref: Barbour's VR Killingworth v2 p82.

ELIZA MARIA - b 27 Feb 1818 Madison, New Haven Co CT d/JONATHAN SAMUEL & CHLOE (HAND) WILCOX; m 01 Aug 1837 JOSEPH H SCRANTON; d 03 Aug 1841; Ref: Fam of Early Guilford p1204, Barbour's VR Madison v1 p73, v2 p31, Your Ancestors v3 #2 p303.

ELIZA MARIA - b ca 18870 d/DANIEL HAND & FRANCES LOUISA (ANSLEY) WILCOX; m GEORGE PLINEY SAWYER; ch ANSLEY W; Ref: Your Ancestors v3 #2 p303.

ELIZA PORTER - b 17 Jan 1808 E Berlin, Hartford Co CT d/BENJAMIN & BETSEY (SAVAGE) WILCOX; m 18 Dec 1831 JULIUS H DOWD who was b 1800 s/LUTHER DOWD Madison, New Haven Co CT; d 17 Feb 1832; Ref: MUH p758, Cutter's CT Fam v1 p657, Barbour's VR Berlin v1 p44.

ELIZA S - b 1845 d/ELNATHAN & MARIA P (-----) WILCOX of Orleans Co NY; Ref: Your Ancestors v10 #3 p1250.

ELIZABETH - b ca 1642/1644 Stratford, Fairfield Co CT d/WILLIAM & MARGARET (-----) WILCOX; m 16 Apr 1663 Windsor, Hartford Co CT HENRY STILES; ch ELIZABETH, MARGARET, MARY, MINDWELL, SAMUEL, JOSEPH, BENJAMIN, JOHN, JONATHAN; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p18, Am Marriage Rec p232, Bogue Fam p394, Savage v4 p548, Stratford Gen p1346, Cutter's New England Fam v1 p159, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p6, NEH&GR v5 p362, History of Surry NH p943.

ELIZABETH - b Jul 1666 Stratford, Fairfield Co CT d/JOHN & ELIZABETH (BOURNE) WELLES WILCOX; m 04 Apr 1688 BARNABAS BEERS; d 11 Oct 1694; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p22, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p27, Savage v4 p547, Stratford Gen p1346, Cutter's Northern NY v2 p654.

ELIZABETH - b 06 Nov 1673 Stratford, Fairfield Co CT d/TIMOTHY & JOHANNAH (BIRDSEYE) WILCOX; m 07 Jun 1697 JOSEPH HAWLEY; Res Farmington, Hartford Co CT; d 10 Sep 1762; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p24, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p28, Stratford Gen p1346.

[illegible]

ELIZABETH^4 - b 11 Oct 1700 Simsbury, Hartford Co CT d/WILLIAM & ELIZABETH (WILSON) WILCOX; m 16 Jul 1719 Simsbury CT SAMUEL HAYES; ch LYDIA, ELIZABETH, ABIGAIL, DORCAS, SAMUEL, ASAHEL, SUSANNA, ANDREW, SILAS; Ref: Wilcox-Meigs p32, Nutmegger v10 #1 p213, Pioneers of Madison Co NY p181, Desc of Wm Wilcoxson p14, NEH&GR v36 p391.

ELIZABETH - b 13 Dec 1702 Little Compton, Newport Co RI d/JOHN & REBECCA (-----) WILCOX; Int to marry 13 Nov 1718 m 30 Nov 1718 JOSEPH TRIPP;

mar. Joseph^4 Gillet 20 Mar. 1740

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____

Husband's Full Name WILLIAM¹ WILCOX

Husband's Data	Day Month Year 1601	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	1602	ST. ALBANS	HERFORDSHIRE	ENG
Mar	1629			
Death	1652	Stratford		CT
Burial				

Occupation arr MA. 2 Apr. 1635/6 on "PLANTER" Church

Places of Residence Simsbury CT

Other wives if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar

Military Rec.

His Father

Mother's Maiden Name

Wife's Full Maiden Name MARGARET

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth				
Death				
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife

Church

Other husbands if any No (1) (2) etc Make separate sheet for each mar WM. HAYDEN

Her Father

Mother's Maiden Name

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month	Year	City Town or Place	County or Province etc	State or Country
1		JOHN	Birth		1633			Eng
			Mar	by	1659	Stratford	Fairfield	CT
		Full Name of Spouse* 1st Johannah Titherton	Death	Nov	1690			
			Burial			2nd mar 1663 - Elizabeth Bourne Wells		
2		JOSEPH	Birth	c	1636	Concord/Watertown,		MA
			Mar.		1658/9	Stratford		CT
		Full Name of Spouse* Anna Sheather	Death					
			Burial					
3		TIMOTHY	Birth		1637	Concord		MA
			Mar.	28 Dec	1664	Stratford		
		Full Name of Spouse* Joanna Birdsey	Death	13 Jan	1713			
			Burial.					
4		SAMUEL²	Birth	c	1640	Stratford		
			Mar.	by	1666	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse* Hannah Rice	Death	12 Mar.	1712/3	Simsbury		
			Burial					
5		ELIZABETH	Birth	c	1642/44	Stratford		CT
			Mar.	16 APR	1663	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse* Henry Stiles	Death					
			Burial					
6		HANNAH	Birth	c	1644/5	Stratford		
			Mar	17 Mar	1664			
		Full Name of Spouse* Lt. Daniel Hayden of Windsor	Death					
			Burial					
7		SARAH	Birth	26 Oct	1648	Stratford	Fairfield	CT
			Mar.	7 Mar	1665	Killingworth	Middlesex	CT
		Full Name of Spouse* Deacon John Meigs of Guilford CT	Death		1713			
			Burial					
8		3X mar. OBADIAH	Birth	c	1648	Stratford		
			Mar.		1668			
		Full Name of Spouse* 1st Mary Griswold b. 1650 Wethersfield d/o Michael	Death					
			Burial					

*If married more than once No. each mar (1) (2) etc

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

9. PHOEBE b. 1651 m. 11 Dec 1669 at Stratford to 1st John Birdseye, a cousin + 2nd John Beach
d. 20 Sept 1743

SOURCE (1. R.W. Wilcox - Wilcox, Webb & Meigs (2 M.S. Osborne, Wilcoxson Fam of New Eng Vol 3

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ______

Husband's Full Name SAMUEL² WILCOX

RW Wilcox correct

Husband's Data	Day Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth	c.	1640	Stratford	Fairfield	CT
Mar	by	1666	Windsor		
Death	12 MAR	1712/3	Simsbury or Meadow Plain		CT
Burial					

Occupation ______ Church ______

Places of Residence Windsor, Simsbury

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. ______ Military Rec. Sgt of Simsbury Train Band

His Father WILLIAM¹ WILCOX Mother's Maiden Name MARGARET

Wife's Full Maiden Name HANNAH RICE

Wife's Data	Day Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth					
Death					
Burial					

Occupation if other than Housewife ______ Church ______

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. ______

Her Father RICHARD RICE of Concord, MA Mother's Maiden Name ______

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place County or Province, etc. State or Country
1		SAMUEL³	Birth	15 APR 1666	Simsbury
			Mar	1691	
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	13 Sept 1713	Simsbury
		Mindwell Griffen	Burial		
2		WILLIAM³ (deacon)	Birth	c 1670	
			Mar.	18 Jan. 1699	Simsbury
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	22 Mar. 1732/3	
		Elizabeth Wilson	Burial		
3		JOSEPH	Birth	c 1674	Simsbury
			Mar.	29 Apr 1703	Windsor
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	4 Dec 1776	
		Abigail Thrall	Burial.		
4		MARGARET	Birth	c 1676	Simsbury
			Mar.		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	12 Mar 1712/14	Simsbury
		no mar mentioned but	Burial	had a son	Benoni Viets who inherited her estate
5			Birth		
			Mar.		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death		
			Burial		
6			Birth		
			Mar		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death		
			Burial		
7			Birth		
			Mar.		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death		
			Burial		
8			Birth		
			Mar.		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death		
			Burial		

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

1. RW Wilcox: WILCOX, WEBB & MEIGS FAM.
2. M.S. Osborne, Wilcoxson Fam. of New Eng. Vol 3.

Foothills Genealogical Society of Colorado, Inc. Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No.

Husband's Full Name (DEACON) WILLIAM 3 WILCOX

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth	c 1670	Simsbury		Ct.
Mar	18 JAN 1699			
Death	22 MAR 1732/3	Simsbury		
Burial				

Occupation Church

Places of Residence

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. Military Rec.

His Father SAMUEL 2 WILCOX Mother's Maiden Name HANNAH RICE

Wife's Full Maiden Name ELIZABETH WILSON

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
Birth				
Death	27 JUL. 1746			
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife Church

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Her Father SAMUEL WILSON of Windsor Mother's Maiden Name

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc	State or Country
1		ELIZABETH 4	Birth	11 Oct 1700	Simsbury		
			Mar	16 JL. 1719	Simsbury		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Samuel Hayes	Burial				
2		WILLILAM also deacon	Birth	22 Apr 1702	Simsbury		
			Mar.	2 My 1723			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Thankful Adams	Burial				
3		MARTHA	Birth	30 Oct 1704	Simsbury		
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	21/31 My 1724			
		unmarried	Burial.				
4		AMOS	Birth	20 Feb 1708	Simsbury		
			Mar.	6 Nov. 1729	Windsor		
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	27N Dec. 1775			
		Joanna Hillyer b. 1710 d. 1810	Burial				
5		AZARIAH	Birth	27 JL. 1706	Simsbury		
			Mar.	15 Dec 1726			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death	29/31 Mar 1776			
		Mary Faxton/Saxton	Burial				
? 6		DANIEL	Birth	17 Jan 1717	Simsbury		
			Mar	19 AUG 1737			
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
		Lydia Humphrey	Burial				
7		JOHN	Birth	1710	Simsbury		
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
? 8		MARY	Birth	1713	Simsbury		
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

1. RW Wilcox, WILCOX, WEBB & MEIGS
2. MS Osborne, WILCOXSON FAM. of NEW ENG, Vol 3

Foothills Genealogical Society
of Colorado, Inc.
Lakewood, Colorado

FAMILY GROUP No. ____

Husband's Full Name Samuel Hayes

Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth				
Mar				
Death	16 JL. 1719	Simsbury		
Burial				

Occupation ____ Church ____

Places of Residence ____

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. ____ Military Rec. ____

His Father ____ Mother's Maiden Name ____

Wife's Full Maiden Name ELIZABETH^4 WILCOX

Wife's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
Birth	11 Oct. 1700	Simsbury		
Death				
Burial				

Occupation if other than Housewife ____ Church ____

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar. ____

Her Father ____ Mother's Maiden Name ____

	Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country
1		LYDIA	Birth				
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
2		ELIZABETH HAYES	Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse* Joseph 4 Gillett	Death				
			Burial				
3		ABIGAIL	Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial.				
4		DORCAS	Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
5		SAMUEL	Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
6		ASAHEL	Birth				
			Mar				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
7		SUSANNA	Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				
8		ANDREW	Birth				
			Mar.				
		Full Name of Spouse*	Death				
			Burial				

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc.

Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information

Sources:

9. SILAS.